SOME FAMILIES
OF
BEDFORD & WASHINGTON COUNTIES, VIRGINIA
AND
ORANGE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Bright, Buford, Cash, Crawford, Crews, Davis, Downs, Early, Foster,
Franklin, Gray, Huddleston, Lawhorn, McGeorge, McNew, Parker,
Perrott, Pendergrass, Poindexter, Powell, Quarles, St. Clair, Scoggins,
Shrewsby, Smith, Tyler, Warren, Watts, Wiggenton

Gayle King Blankenship

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150
Some Families of Bedford & Washington Cos. VA & Orange Co. NC
Correction 1st Edition

Page 24, 5 Nancy Buford m. John D. Haynes. Their daughter C) Julia Haynes married Thompson Sinclair. (from
Sandra McSpadden)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TABLE OF CONTENTS</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Preface &amp; Abbreviations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>References &amp; Dedication</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pedigree Charts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bright</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cash</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crawford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crews</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dabney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donaho</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Downs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Early</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foster</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galloway</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huddleston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jourdaine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawhorns</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PREFACE

This volume presents the ancestors of my nephew Tyler St. Clair and my brother-in-law, Terry St. Clair. They live next door to me. Terry is interested in genealogy and has contributed to this work. How I became the "keeper of the records," I do not know, but we wish to share our work. The pedigree charts are for quick reference. The numbering system is used widely in genealogy and is based on Terry as number 1. His father is 1 X 2 = 2, his mother 2 + 1 = 3. His mother's father is 2 X 3 = 6, her mother is 6 + 1 = 7, and so on.

Each chapter begins with the oldest ancestor found to date. One has to stop sometime, summarize, then continue. From my first book, I learned that readers are interested in all the members of a family and many are listed. All of the family deeds and wills have been included with original spelling and punctuation...for information and just because I think they are interesting. If anyone has or finds new information, please share it! I hope the mistakes are few, but if you find any, please feel free to write me.

Dates have been entered as month, day, year, e.g. 7-28-1938. The format used for family descent is not difficult to follow. If no underlined surname precedes a category, the surname is that which begins the chapter. For example:

SURNAME ST CLAIR:
1 The given name of child (with surname "St. Clair" not listed), birth date and place, death date and place, marriage date, place, and to whom. Children (sources listed), new surname underlined, if different from St. Clair:
A) Children of 1
1) Children of A) and grandchildren of 1
1- Children of a-
a] Children of 1-
1] Children of a]
a> Children of 1>
1> Children of a>
a} Children of 1>
1} Children of a}

ABBREVIATIONS

a - acres
adj. - adjoining
Admr. - Administrator
Aty - Attorney
b. - born
bapt. - baptized
bur. - buried
c. - about
Cem. - Cemetery
cert. - certificate
chr. - christened
Co. - County
Ct. - Court
d. - died
DB - Deed Book
dec'd - deceased
Def't. - Defendant
div. - divorced
d/o - daughter of
d.s.p. - died without issue
Est. - Estate
Exor. - Executor
Gdn. - Guardian
IGI - International Genealogy Index
Inv. - Inventory
m. - married
Mg. - marriage
Min. - Court Minute Book
OB - Order Book
Par. - Parish
P.C.C. - Perogative Court of Canterbury
Pltf. - Plaintiff
Prct. - Precinct
Pat. - Patent Book
RB - Record Book
s/- signed
sd - said
s/o - son of
/w/- witness
WB - Will Book

Directions: N = North, NWS = Northwest side, etc.
REFERENCES

ACV = Sweeney, Lenora Higginbotham: Anherst County, Virginia In the Revolution (J. P. Bell Co., 1951).
AGEE = Agee, Nealon Rhea and Dorothy Louise (Knox) Brown: Poindexters In America With Related Families (Nov 1995).
BA = Blankenship, Gayle King: Blankenship Ancestors, (Poquoson, VA, 1995).
BARN = Barnhill, Celeste T.: Virginia Quaker Stanleys and Descendants (Miami Beach, FL, 1931).
BFA = Buford, Marcus Bainbridge: History and Genealogy of the The Buford Family In America, Revised by George W. Buford & Mildred Buford Minter (La Belle, MO, Minter, 1924 Rev. of 1903).
Bright Bible = Charles Bright's Bible in Virginia Archives, notarized 12-28-1932 by Evelyn Oglesby Page. Bible in possession of Mrs. Emily Harris Meriwether of Holcum's Rock, VA.
BUNN = Bunn, Maude Davis: Marion-Davis Families (Raleigh, NC, Edward & Broughton Co., 1973).
C&B = Cash, Ben LeGrande: Cash and Buffington, Being The Family of Reuben Cash and His Wife, Elizabeth Buffington (1981).
CAMP = Early, Ruth Hairston: Campbell Chronicles and Family Sketches (J. P. Bell Co., 1927).
CCCO = Fleet, Beverley: Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Charles City County Court Orders (Richmond, 1941).
CFF = Computerized Family File Entry Sheet #1481, Everlon Publishers, submitted by Mary Alice Janis, 2612 So. 67th St, Tampa, FL 33619 (1983).
CMEM = Captains and Mariners of Early Maryland pp. 369-370.
COFF = Coffey, Marvin D.: James Bluford Coffey, His Ancestors and Descendants in America, Vol II.
COSP = Calendar of State Papers, Vol. 1 1652-1781 p. 60.
DATA = Brown, Dakota Best: Data On Some Virginia Families (Berryville, VA, Virginia Book Co., c1979).
DBR = Dabney Bible Records (1834), Virginia Archives.
DCH = Butler, Mrs. K. R. of Clifton Forge, VA: Dunn Chart: (Virginia State Archives #25338, no date).
DGS = Scroggins, Dr. Don Cant: The Scroggins Family of Devil's Ridge Jennings County Indiana (1995).
DJE = Hampton, Margaret Woods: The Descendants of John Early of Virginia (1729-1774), (Fort Worth, TX, Miran Publishers, 1973).
DLB = Brown, Dorothy Louise (Knox): Lineages and Genealogical Notes, A Compilation of Some of the Lineages and Family Lines in The Genealogy of Dorothy Louise (Knox) Brown and Dorinda Alice Brown with Genealogical Notes, 3rd Edition (Dallas, TX).
DMN= "Incidents in the Life of Henry Skaggs and Brother, Early Hunters in the Wild of Kentucky," Draper Manuscripts, Vol. 5, Series C.
DOW = Barclay, Margaret: The Downs of Orange and Wilkes (Waco, TX, C&C Duplicating Service, 1959).
DW2 = Wigginton, David Lee & Norma Burns Wigginton: "The Wigginton Family of Prince William County Virginia" (December 1996 manuscript).
ESM = Skordas, Gust: The Early Settlers of Maryland. An Index to Names of Immigrants Compiled From Records of Land Patents, 1632-1680 (Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD).
Field Bible = Bible of James Field & Bible of John & Jane Millen Field in VA Archives and in Bible Records, Bedford County 1764-1957 (Peaks of Otter Chapter, DAR, 1984).
FGS = Steele, Rosalie of Ponca City OK, Family Group Entry Sheet in Everton's Computerized Family File, 1983.
GPF = Genealogy of Pennsylvania Families
WLH = Hopkins, William Lindsay: Some Wills From The Burned Counties of Virginia (Richmond, 1987).

CONTRIBUTORS, SOURCES, and ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Allen, Ray of Charleston, IL (1982)
Allison, Clarence R. "Buddy" (1999)
Allison, Mark Duane (1999)
Ally, Bettie (Mrs. Syed) of Roanoke, VA
Anderson, Bruce Jr. of Wytheville, VA
Ashley, Mrs. Nell H. of Dallas, TX
Ashlock, Ty of Albuquerque, NM (1990)
Bachtold, Kathleen (Mrs. Wayne A.) of Othello, WA (1989)
Barrett, Effie S. of Alamo, TX (1989)
Baxter, Carmen R. (d/o Gail) of Little Rock, AR (1990)
Baxter, Gail (Mrs. Carl E.) of Little Rock, AR (1990)
Beckham, Mrs. Jean of St. Louis, MO (1982)
Bias, Doris Miller (Mrs. Darrell R.) of Huntington, WV (1986)
Blackford, Lillian of Blacksburg, VA (1985)
Blessing, Freda C. of Austin, TX (1985)
Boswell, Helen of Moberly, MO (1985)
Boyer, Col. Joseph C. (USA, Retired) of Southern Pines, NC
Brock, Clarence C. of Alexandria, VA (in MM 326)
Brown, James Willard (Jr.) & Phyllis of 944 Nokomis Ave South, Venice, FL 34285 (1996)
Brown, Lynda D. of Chesapeake, WV (1982)
Buck, Bessie C. of Perry, MI (1983)
Buck, Morris Email: MBuck2130@aol.com (1999)
Burress, W. H. III (via Earlene Settlemire)
Calhoun, Jean of New Port Richey, FL (1988)
Cameron, Diane Livingston of Roseville, CA (1984)
Cash, Bernard R. of Wichita, KS (1976)
Cash, Don Leslie of San Diego, CA in 1984; booklet on Cash Family Genealogy; studied the Cash family for 40 years
Cashion, Mrs. Curran W. of Hartwell, GA (1983)
Coffman, Ben H. of Center Point, IN (1986)
Colley, Tom of Hanceville, AL (in MMR)
Cook, Arlene (Mrs. Wayne E.) of Villa Park, IL (1982)
Crabtree, Robert W. Jr. of Gadsden, AL (1995)
Crutchfield, Mary O. of Houston, TX (1982)
Cunningham, Judy Harris of Vinton, VA (1996)
DAR #257894 for John Buford by Versa Virginia Hufstedler Peterman (1929)
DAR #296962 for Daniel Tyler by Netta B. Haakenson of Osage, IA (1936)
DAR #297962 for Charles Bright by Louise Harris Booth (Mrs. Richard) of Lynchburg, VA (1936)
DAR #330228 for Samuel Franklin by Florence Franklin Vaughn (Mrs. Henry F.) of Richmond, VA (1941)
DAR #411254 for George Dabney by Lola Fort Ricketts (1952)
DAR #451651 for Samuel Franklin by Patricia Darrington Clifton (1956)
DAR #502306 Supplemental for Edward Bright by Alice Prater Daniell of Houston, TX (1977)
DAR #502621 for Private James Parker by Margaret Spradlin Queen of Audubon, NJ (1964)
DAR #534370 Application for Abraham Buford by Mrs. Anne Carter Cosgrove of Los Angeles, CA (1968)
DAR #551229 for Pvt. George Dabney by Blanche Singleton Bosley Nelms of Natchitoches, LA (1970)
DAR #559878 Supplemental for Jeremiah Early Sr. by Virginia Wilson Stouffer of Napton, MO (1979)
DAR #574606 for Samuel Shrewsbury by Virginia (Jacobs) Hillhouse (Mrs. John Louden) of Birmingham, AL (1972)
DAR #577689 for Thomas Huddleson by Gloria Dischner Turner (Mrs. Ralph R. Turner) of Mt. Orab, OH (1973)
DAR #580889 for Capt. Thomas Poindeexter by Sue Ratledge Gordon of Cory, NC (1973)
DAR #584453 for Alexander (Elic) Scogin by Mildred Campbell Tietjin of Americus, GA (1973)
DAR #617343 for William Poindeexter Sr. by Gettie Hill Tolbert of Akron, OH (1977)
DAR #636945 for Joseph Poindeexter by Rose Stouffer Johnson of Rush City, MN (1979)
DAR #637530 for Henry Franklin Jr. by Sherry Ormsby Cruise (Mrs. Theodore J.) of Houston, TX (1979)
DAR #656577 for Phillip Poindeexter Sr. by Elizabeth Engelback Devoll (1982)
DAR #669837 Application for Jeremiah Early Jr. by Virginia Crickenberger Wilson of Charleston, WV (1982)

Davis, Kent E. Jr. of Roanoke, VA (1997)

Dnhart, Jean Neidt of Rosenberg, TX (1989)
Driver, Steve of Goodlettsville, TN (1991)
Drowatzky, Sheridan Brandon (Mrs. Ernest Milton): Email: KSSOONERS@aol.com
DuVal, Mrs. Mildred L. of 117 North Paul Revere Dr., Daytona Beach, FL 32119 (1996)
Faulconer, Jim G. of Troy OH (1984)
Files at Danville, VA Library
Fisher, Tom H. of Starkville, MS
Forehand, Lottie (Mrs William James) of Chesapeake, VA
Foster, Danny L. of Danny's Gun & Tackle Shop, 3381 Goodview Rd., Goodview, VA 24095; Email: danrkeva@juno.com
Foster, Paul E., Rt #6, Scottville, KY 42164 (1982 letter)
Franks, Jean (Mrs. Carl) of Albuquerque, NM (1992)
Freudenberg, Margaret (Mrs. Wm. H.) of Maineville, OH (1982)
Fuhllage, Dorothy V. of Benedict, KS (1985)
Gallieher, Else B. Helton of Saltville, VA (in MM 314)
Galloway, J. B. of Glasgow, KY (1985)
Galloway, Walter of Martinsville, IN (1984)
Gentry, Eunice Prater (Mrs. Harold Wayne of Cleburne, TX (1990)
George, Barbara M. of Eustis, FL (1982)
Gill, Robert Thomas (dec'd) of Arlington, TX
Goetzl, Ruth of San Antonio, TX (1984)
Grantham, Jack of Cleveland, TX (1990)
Gravlee, Diane of Delmar, NY (1995; used *Three Centuries of Ballengers in America* as one of her references)
Gunthorpe, Lucy Ayers of Melbourne Beach, FL
Hagy, Kim Allison, Email: bla00084@mail.wvnet.edu
Hale, Jerome J. of St. Augustine, FL (1991)
Hanners, Scarlett St. Clair of Brooke, GA
Harbury, Katherine of Richmond, VA (1990)
Hardwick, Doris (Mrs. George C.) of Huntsville, AL (1985)
Headman, Mary Hess of Knox Co. TN (1954 notarized corrections to *Buford Family of America*)
Henson, Lois of Franklin Springs, GA (1984)
DEDICATION

This book is lovingly dedicated to my nephew
Tyler Lawrence St. Clair, Honor Graduate, Poquoson High School Class of 2000
and to his parents
Terry Lee & Anne Gardner (King) St. Clair
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

#8 John Tillman St. Clair  
B. 4-27-1828 Bedford Co.  
D. 3-2-1923 Bedford Co. VA  
M. 12-6-1854 Bedford Co.

#4 Edward Luther St. Clair  
B. 8-11-1875 Bedford Co. VA  
D. 2-22-1929 Bedford Co. VA  
M. 5-14-1905 Bedford Co. VA

#9 Martha F. Lawhorn  
B. June 1838 Bedford Co.  
D. 6-8-1916 Bedford Co. VA

#2 Bowman Lawrence St. Clair  
B. 10-9-1911 Bedford Co. VA  
D. 2-15-1961 Richmond, VA  
M. 5-14-1938 Bristol, VA

#10 Samuel Ira Quarles  
B. 1-25-1860 Bedford Co.  
D. 6-9-1924 Bedford Co.  
M. 10-13-1884 Bedford Co.

#5 Nealie Carolina Quarles  
B. 2-22-1886 Bedford Co. VA  
D. 5-16-1978 Roanoke, VA

#11 Abbie Gray  
D. 5-6-1936 Bedford Co. VA

#12 Samuel William Smith  
B. 12-29-1859 Abingdon, VA  
D. 11-7-1937 Saltville, VA  
M. 1-14-1884 Abingdon, VA

#6 Perry Lee Smith  
B. 4-28-1889 Washington Co. VA  
D. 10-27-1970 Roanoke, VA  
M. 8-20-1915 Roanoke, VA

#13 Alice Margaret Warren  
B. 3-1-1859 Abingdon, VA  
D. 4-14-1912

#3 Virginia Inez Smith  
B. 10-22-1919 Roanoke, VA  
D. m 1880-85

#14 Annie Belle Parton  
David Benjamin Davis  
B. 4-28-1865 Orange Co. NC  
D. 6-6-1942 Orange Co. NC  
M. ca 1892

#7 Sylvia Inez Davis  
B. 10-27-1893 Orange Co. NC  
D. 9-17-1980 Roanoke, VA

#15 Virginia Susan Pendergraph  
B. 4-23-1875 NC  
D. 8-14-1953 Roanoke, VA
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

#64  Waymen Sinckler Sr. **
| B. 1708-14 VA |
| D. July 1762 Loudoun Co. VA |
| M. before 1742 |

#32  Robert Sinkler
| B. ca 1746 Prince William Co. VA |
| D. July 1827 Bedford Co. VA |
| M. before 1768 |

#65  ----- Shirley **
| B. Probably by 1724 |
| D. Before 1762 |

#16  Thomas St. Clair
| B. 12-16-1783 Bedford Co. VA |
| D. June 1863 Bedford Co. VA |
| M. Unknown |

#66

#33  Ruth
| B. ca 1746 |
| D. ca 1832 Bedford Co. VA |

#8

John Tillman St. Clair
| B. 4-27-1828 Bedford Co. VA |
| D. 3-2-1923 Bedford Co. VA |
| M. 12-6-1854 Bedford Co. VA |
To Martha F. Lawhorn

#67

#34

#68

#35

#70

#34

#17  Rachel Litton
| B. 3-10-1795 Botetourt Co. VA |
| D. 7-1-1885 Bedford Co. VA |

#71

** Line extended
#72

**William Lawhorn**
B. 1752-69  
D. April 1854 Bedford Co. VA  
M. before 1794

#73

#74

**Robert Still**
B. before 1752  
D. before 1822  
M. before 1772

#75

#76

**John Thomas Beauford**
B. 5-5-1736 Culpeper  
D. 10-10-1774 Pt Pleasant  
M. 1756 Culpeper Co. VA

#77

**Ann Watts**
B. 12-12-1738 Orange Co. VA  
D. 1797

#78

**Rev. Samuel Shrewsbury**
B. 1736 Bedford Co.  
D. By June 1786 Bedford Co.  
M. before 1763

#79

**Elizabeth Dabney**
B. ca 1740 Hanover Co. VA  
D. by Oct. 1830 Bedford Co.

**Line extended**
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

---

**Line extended**

---

#80 Thomas Quarles
- B. 1770-75
- D. after 1830
- M.

---

#40 Ira H. Quarles
- B. 1804 Bedford Co. VA
- D. Apr 1861 Bedford Co. VA
- M. 1-13-1825 Bedford Co. VA

---

#81
- B. 1775-80
- D. after 1830

---

#20 Abram G. Quarles
- B. ca 1827 Bedford Co. VA
- D. 1-1-1878 Bedford Co. VA
- M. 9-28-1854 Bedford Co. VA

---

#82 Joseph Huddleston **
- B. 9-14-1768
- D. 6-18-1820 Bedford Co. VA
- M. 4-19-1791 Bedford Co. VA

---

#41 Nancy Huddleston
- B. 1794-1800 Bedford Co. VA
- D. 1878 Bedford Co. VA

---

#10

---

Samuel Ira Quarles
- B. 1-25-1860 Bedford Co. VA
- D. 6-9-1924 Bedford Co. VA
- M. 10-13-1884 Bedford Co. VA
To Abbie Gray

---

#83 Sarah Galloway **
- B. 8-24-1770
- D. 3-6-1841

---

#84 Samuel Franklin **
- B. 12-29-1762 Amherst Co. VA
- D. May 1836 Bedford Co. VA
- M. 1-1-1794 Amherst Co. VA

---

#42 Samuel Franklin
- B. ca 1813 VA
- D. Jan 1902 Bedford Co. VA
- M. 12-17-1833 Bedford Co. VA

---

#85 Rachel Powell **
- B. before 1775 Amherst Co. VA
- D. 1847-49 Bedford Co. VA

---

#86 Elizabeth H. Kay
- m. 5-20-1841
- Nathaniel Parker **
- B. 4-23-1788 Bedford Co. VA
- D. 5-11-1846 Bot't/Bedford
- M. 2-2-1809 Bedford Co. VA

---

#43 Elina Parker
- B. ca 1814 Bedford Co. VA
- D. 11-27-1895 Bedford Co. VA

---

#87 Ann Cash Tyler **
- B. 12-28-1785 Amherst/Bedford
- D. 1828 Bedford Co. VA

---

** Line extended
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

---

** Line extended

---

** Line extended
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

#104 George Warren
B. before 1764  
D. by 10-17-1809 Wash.  
M.

#52 Walter Warren
B. 1798/1800  
D. after 1860  
M. 5-6-1819 Washington Co. VA

#105
B.  
D.

#26 James Paxton Warren
B. ca 1827 Abingdon, VA  
D. 12-18-1865 near Saltville, VA  
M. 3-7-1849 Washington Co. VA

#106
B.  
D.  
M.

#53 Nancy Hill
B. 1801 Washington Co. VA  
D. 9-28-1853 Washington Co. VA

#107
B.  
D.

#13

Alice Margaret Warren
B. 3-1-1859 Abingdon, VA  
D. 4-14-1912  
M. 1-14-1884 Abingdon  
To Samuel William Smith

#108
B.  
D.  
M.

#54
B.  
D.  
M.

#109
B.  
D.

#27 Malinda P. Clark
B. ca 1825 Abingdon, VA  
D. after 1880 Washington Co.

#110
B.  
D.  
M.

#55
B.  
D.

#111
B.  
D.
Gayle K. Blankenship
24 Roberts Landing Drive
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026
June 2000

#112 ?Joseph Davis
B. 1761
D.
M.

#56 ?John Davis
B. 6-1-1784 Chatham Co. NC
D. 3-12-1864
M. 4-13-1809 Orange Co. NC

#113
B.
D.

#28 Charlie Davis
B. 1825
D. by Jan 1904 Orange Co. NC
M. 12-22-1856 Orange Co. NC

#114
B.
D.
M.

#57 ?Sarah Wheeler
B. 7-31-1793 Orange Co. NC
D.

#14 m. 1-1880-85 Annie Belle Parton

David Benjamin Davis
B. 4-28 or 3-27-1865 Orange Co. NC
D. 6-6-1942 Orange Co. NC
M. 2-ca 1892
To Virginia Susan Pendergraph

#115
B.
D.

#58
B.
D.
M.

#117
B.
D.

#29 Ann Eliza Caudle
B. March 1835 NC
D. after 1904

#118
B.
D.
M.

#59
B.
D.

#119
B.
Gayle K. Blankenship
24 Roberts Landing Drive
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026
June 2000

#120 James Edward Pendergrass
B. Feb 1781 NC
D. July 1860 Orange Co. NC
M. 8-29-1806 Orange Co. NC

#60 Wesley Pendergrass
B. 1812 NC
D. 7-22-1887 Chatham Co. NC
M. before 1830

#121 Mary "Polly" White
B. ca 1790
D. after 1870

#30 John Sim Pendergrass
B. Aug 1833 NC
D. NC
M. 2-11-1866 Orange Co. NC

#122 Marks
B. 1770-75
D. before 1850
M. before 1813

#61 Mary Marks
B. ca 1813
D. after 1887

#123 Louisa
B. 1780-90
D. 1850 to 1873

#124 Repps Scoggins
B. 1775-1780
D. Feb 1844 Orange Co. NC
M. 11-2-1811 Wake Co. NC

#62 Henry Murphy Scoggins
B. ca 1812 Orange Co. NC
D. 1861-1870
M. ca 1840

#125 Rebeckah Morris
B. ca 1794
D. 1850-1860

#31 Rachael Scoggins
B. Apr 1844 Durham Co. NC
D. 12-4-1925 Chapel Hill, NC

#126 Scoggins
B.
D. before 1850
M. ca 1815

#63 Sallie Scogin
B. ca 1823 Orange Co. NC
D. Nov 1890 Durham Co. NC
3-21-1850
m. 2 David Holder

#127 Matilda
B. 1800
D. after 1880

** Extended line
Gayle K. Blankenship
24 Roberts Landing Drive
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026
June 2000

#608 Thomas Beauford Sr. **
B. 1663 Lancaster Co. VA
D. 12-9-1716 Christ Ch. Par
M. ca 1681

#304 Thomas Beauford Jr.
Chr. 5-21-1682 Lancaster Co. VA
D. July 1761 Middlesex Co. VA
M. before 1705

#609 Mary
B.
D.

#152 John Beauford
Chr. 9-21-1707 Middlesex Co. VA
D. Sep 1787 Culpeper Co. VA
M. ca 1735

#610
B.
D.
M.

#305 Elizabeth
B. 1675
D. ca 1761

#76

John Thomas Beauford
B. 5-5-1736 Culpeper Co. VA
D. 10-10-1774 Point Pleasant, OH
M. 1756 Culpeper Co. VA
To Ann Watts

#611
B.
D.

#612 ? John Earle
B.
D.
M.

#306 ? Thomas Early
B.
D. ? before 1716
M. before 1705

#613
B.
D.

#153 Judith Early
B. 1718 Huguenot Sta. VA
D. by 1782 Culpeper Co. VA

#614
B.
D.
M.

#307 Elizabeth
B.
D. 7-6-1716 Middlesex Co. VA

#615
B.
D.

** Line extended
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

#308  Thomas Watts  
B. ca 1695 & before 1707 (1728 patent)  
D. Mar 1749 Culpeper Co. VA  
M. before 1715

#154  Lt. Edward Watts  
B. ca 1715  
D. Apr 1795 Bedford Co. VA  
M. 9-14-1737

#309  Esther  
B.  
D. by June 1772 Orange Co. VA

#77  Anna Watts  
m. 2 in 1780  
James Scott  
B.  
D.

#310  Capt. Henry Downs Sr.  
B.  
D. after 1763 ?SC or ?NC  
M. before 1712

#155  Elizabeth B. Downs  
B. ca 1720  
D. after 1795

#311  Lady Jane Douglas  
B. Edinburgh, Scotland  
D. after 1748

#619

#616  Edward Watts  
B. ca 1680 & before 1686  
D. after 1739 Orange Co.  
M. before 1695

#617

#618

#619

#620

#621

#622

#623
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#624</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
<th>M.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#312</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
<th>M.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#156 Ruel Shrewsbury</th>
<th>B. ca 1699</th>
<th>D. after 1755 Hanover Co. VA</th>
<th>M. ca 1732</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#625</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#313</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#78</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

Rev. Samuel Shrewsbury
B. 1736 Bedford Co. VA
D. 1782-1786 Bedford Co. VA
M. before 1763
To Elizabeth Dabney

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#626</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
<th>M.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#314 Thomas Poindexter</th>
<th>B. 1665-77 York Co. VA</th>
<th>D. by 1706 Hanover Co. VA</th>
<th>M. ca 1695</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#627</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#315 Elizabeth Poindexter</th>
<th>B. 2-14-1699/1700 New Kent Co. VA</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#157</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#316</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
<th>M.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#628 ?George Poindexter I **</th>
<th>B. by 12-23-1627 Jersey</th>
<th>D. 1692</th>
<th>M. by 1651</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#317</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#629 Susannah</th>
<th>B. ca 1630</th>
<th>D. July 1698 New Kent</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#318</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#630 David Crawford **</th>
<th>B. ca 1625 Ayre, Scotland</th>
<th>D. 1710 New Kent Co. VA</th>
<th>M. by 1654 James City Co. VA</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#319</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#631 Sarah Crawford</th>
<th>B. ca 1675 New Kent Co. VA</th>
<th>D. 1752 Louisa Co. VA</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#320</th>
<th>B.</th>
<th>D.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

** Line extended
Gayle K. Blankenship  
24 Roberts Landing Drive  
Poquoson, VA 23662-1026  
June 2000

---

#4864

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#2432 Richard Beauford</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>B. 1617/8 Gravesend, England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. after 1677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. 1635 in America</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#4865

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#1216 John Beauford</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>B. by 1638 Lancaster Co. VA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. after Nov 1695</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. 4-11-1662 Middlesex Co. VA</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#4866

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#2433 John Vause/Vaux</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>B. ?by 1600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. after 1655 Lancaster deed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. before 1620</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#4867

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#608 Thomas Beauford Sr.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>B. 1663 Lancaster Co. VA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 12-9-1716 Christ Church Parish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. ca 1681 Lancaster Co. VA</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To Mary

#4868

| ?m. 1 |
| m. 3 Margaret Haywood Dale |

#2434 Richard Perrott/Parrott

| B. 1617 England |
| D. 11-11-1686 Middlesex Co VA |
| M. before 1648 |

#4869

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#1217 Elizabeth Perrott</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>B. 1645 ?Barbadoes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. after 1695</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#4870

| m. 1 Nicholas Dale |

#2435 Sarah Keye Dale

| B. England |
| D. 1648-54 |

#4871
A Blisland Parish petition of grievances, dated April 2, 1677, mentioned John Bright. (VBP xlvii) On Nov. 22, 1682, John Bright received 140 acres in Lower Norfolk County, VA on the east side of the south branch of Elizabeth River (Pat. 7:207). In the 1704 Rent Roll for Elizabeth City County, VA, a Robert Bright Sen'r was listed with 100 acres. Both of these men should be investigated further for ties to Edward Bright, below.

Many thanks to Earlene Settlemire and her sister, Charlene of Savannah, GA for sharing their research on this family.

#564 EDWARD BRIGHT REV WAR Patriot; Material Aid (DAR #502306) To America in Summer 1736, from Bedfordshire, England, found guilty of an offense & deported (CBEB 92)
Born: probably ca 1700 Bedfordshire, England
Died: Oct. 1784 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 1:482)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: 1) ca 1727, Rebecca
2) Jul 1778 Bedford bond (James Gatewood, Surety), Mary Ann Gregory. She m. 2-on 2-26-1787 Bedford bond (Edward Gregory, Surety), James Duncan.
Land: 1751 May 14 Albemarle Co. VA...Richard Woodward to Edward Bright for £15...200 a. on Blackwater River (DB 1:323); sold 1770 with Rebecca in Bedford to James Reynolds of Cumberland for £120 (DB 4:17)
1760 Mar 24 Bedford...Richard Tullos & wife Elizabeth to Edward Bright of Bedford for £70...115 a. on NS IVE Creek of Blackwater, near Cheese Creek in low Grounds (DB 1:274); sold 1763 with Rebecca to Robert Brooks for £60...115 a. Chea's Creek, Ivy Creek (DB 2:276)
1773 Aug 23 Bedford...Martin King to Edward Brite for £60...150 a. on Ready Creek a branch of James River, beg. on the Companies line on Ready Creek (DB 5:118); sold 1774 to John Crews for £60...150 a. on Reddy Creek, a branch of James River, adj. the company's line (DB 5:188)
1784 Jun 26 Bedford...James Gatewood & Frances his wife to Edward Bright for £500...120 a. bounded by Cheese Creek on the NS & adj. James Gatewood & John Hook (DB 7:405)
#365 REBECCA (wife in 1751; not positive she is mother of his children)
Died: 1763-78
Parents: UNKNOWN

Will of Edward Bright

Bedford County, VA WB 1:482
Made 7-2-1784, Ret'd 10-25-1784
In the name of Almighty God - Whereas I Edward Bright of Bedford County State of Virginia am far advanced in Years & sickly in Body, yet thanks be to God of sound Memory, I think proper to make and Ordain this my last Will & Testament in form & Manner following. First and principally hoping through the Mercy and Merits of my Savour Jesus Christ to have full pardon & forgiveness of all my sins so as to inherit the Eternal Kingdom of God My Body I desire to be decently buried according to the Discretion of my Executrix or Executors an then it is my Will and Desire that all my Just Debts be paid and discharged. It is my Will and Desire that my Wife Mary Ann Bright be left in the full Possession of my whole Estate, Real & Personal while she stays on the Plantation whereon I now Live, but whenever she sees cause to leave sd. Plantation and Land and to move else where, then it is my Will and Desire that my Grandson Charles Bright son of my son Charles Bright take Possion of sd Plantation and Land Containing One Hundred twenty acres to whom I give it then or else at the Decease of my sd. Wife Mary Ann, to possess as his Real Property forever. The rest and Residue of my Estate of whatever name it may be, it is my Will shall be equally divided between my sd. Wife and my Son Charles Bright excepting what is hereafter to be bequeathed and for them two to hold and possess their respective Shares as their real Property forever.
Item. I give and bequeath to my five Daughters Viz. Mary Gaddey, Rebecca Woodward, Sarah Woodward, Mildred Watts, and Eleanor McKinney Twenty five Shillings Sterling between them Five Jointly.
Item. I constitute my Wife Mary Ann to be my Executrix and my Son Charles Bright & Joseph Poindexter to be my Executors of this my Last Will & Testament. Witness my Hand and Seal this second day of July one thousand seven Hundred & Eighty four. /s/ Edwar Bright
/w/ Philip Jacob Irion, John I Gregory (his mark), Sally Z Gregory (her mark)

By order of March Court 1785, the inventory of Edward Bright dec'd was taken by Reuben Slaughter, Richard Gilliam, and S. Irion. The return on 23 May 1785 included: negro man Roger (£45), 12 head neat cattle (£13.10.0), 4 hogs, 2 feather beds, big & small trunk, chest, loom, 3 slays & harness, 25 pewter dishes, 1 gun (£1), tools, cart, spinning wheel, 3 horses, 8 chairs, coopers ware, cow hides & leather, earthenware, glasses, and kitchen utensils. The total
was £120.17.3. (Bedford WB 1:493)

SURNAME BRIGHT (Edward's 1784 will named all; Charles Bright Bible said "s/o Edward"):

*1 Charles b. 8-16-1728 d. 9-20-1816 Bedford Co. (Bible Records) m. ca 1749, Jemima (ANCESTORS)

2 Mary b. ca 1728 (DAR) d. after 1808 deed m. ca 1748/9, Sherwood Gaddy (1725-1803 Bedford will & division., WB 3:10), s/o Wm. & Mary Gaddy of New Kent, Henrico, & Chesterfield Cos. VA (J. Whitten). Children born Bedford (Sherwood's will with division named all but Sally & Sherwood Jr.; J. Whitten; E. Settlemire), surname GADDE:

A) William b. 1-8-1750 d. Apr 1829 Hart Co. KY m. ca 1772, Sarah Bryant; to KY 1800. Children (WLCX 385; DAR #502306), surname GADDE:

1) John b. 10-30-1773 VA d. 1863 Hart Co. KY
2) Sarah b. 1-20-1781 m. ___ Epperson
3) Silas b. 3-30-1783 VA d. 12-18-1853 Hart Co. KY m. Jane McDaniel (b. 1789) of PA
4) Hannah m. ___ Tharp
5) Joncy m. ___ McChesney
6) Jane b. 11-25-1797 m. ___ Wheeler
7) Rebecca b. 7-8-1800 Hart Co. KY d. Wayne Co. IL m. ___ Laird


1) Polley m. 2-15-1800 Bedford (2/5 bond, consent of Polly & Edmund, John Pate, Surety), James Price
2) Edmund Jr. m. 8-28-1811 Bedford bond (Leonard H. Williamson, Surety), Sally A. Willson, d/o James
3) Charles b. ca 1782 d. Campbell Co. VA m. 12-11-1832 Bedford (11/29 bond, Elijah Halley, Surety), Rhoda Morgan. Child, surname BURRUS:

a) Mary Jane b. 8-28-1827 Hart Co. KY d. 2-2-1905 Hart m. 9-2-1846, Willis Benjamin Hankla


1) Polley m. 2-15-1800 Bedford (2/5 bond, consent of Polly & Edmund, John Pate, Surety), James Price
2) Edmund Jr. m. 8-28-1811 Bedford bond (Leonard H. Williamson, Surety), Sally A. Willson, d/o James
3) Charles b. ca 1782 d. Campbell Co. VA m. 12-11-1832 Bedford (11/29 bond, Elijah Halley, Surety), Rhoda Morgan. Child, surname BURRUS:

a) - Mary Jane b. 8-28-1827 Hart Co. KY d. 2-2-1905 Hart m. 9-2-1846, Willis Benjamin Hankla


1) Polley m. 2-15-1800 Bedford (2/5 bond, consent of Polly & Edmund, John Pate, Surety), James Price
2) Edmund Jr. m. 8-28-1811 Bedford bond (Leonard H. Williamson, Surety), Sally A. Willson, d/o James
3) Charles b. ca 1782 d. Campbell Co. VA m. 12-11-1832 Bedford (11/29 bond, Elijah Halley, Surety), Rhoda Morgan. Child, surname BURRUS:

a) Mary Jane b. 8-28-1827 Hart Co. KY d. 2-2-1905 Hart m. 9-2-1846, Willis Benjamin Hankla


a) Joseph b. ca 1828 d. before 1910 Montgomery, VA m. 7-23-1847 Montgomery, Eliza Jane Jewell

6) Elizabeth b. ca 1792 m. 9-1-1812 Bedford bond ("d/o Edmund," Edmund Burruss, Surety), Jacob Burris (1785-before 1830). Children, surname BURRUS:

a) - Price b. 1818 m. Mary Haden
b) - James Gilliam b. 1822 KY

7) John b. ca 1792 d. 4-26-1824 Bedford

8) Thomas G. b. ca 1793 Bedford d. 1878 Campbell m. 1-on 1-20-1829 Campbell, Catharine Webber (1808- ), 2-on 2-10-1861 Campbell, Elvira Strong. Children (H-a-i by Catharine, H-j-q by Elvira), surname BURRUS:

a) - John b. 1-26-1830 d. 3-11-1912 Atlantic, IA m. 10-19-1859 Halifax Co. VA, Mary Ann Clay (1838-1923 Lynchburg, VA)

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA

b) - Edmund M. b. 1831 m. 1-25-1871, Sarah Bondurant of Campbell Co. VA
Charles W. b. 1835 Campbell d. 8-3-1865 Gettysburg, PA
Mary Elizabeth b. 1838 m. 12-20-1865 Campbell, Thomas Carson (1825-1900 Campbell)
Margaret P. b. 1840 m. 1-21-1861 Campbell, William R. Bowles
Thomas G. Jr. b. 1842 d. 1-5-1885 Belvedere, NE m. 11-4-1868 Campbell, Sarah F. Campbell
Dolly A. b. 1845 m. Campbell Co., Nathaniel Vandergrift
Joseph G. b. Apr 1850 m. 9-25-1879 Thayer, NE, Hattie Phelps (b. 1861 Mason Co. IL)
Robert H.
Sidney D. d. 12-23-1893
James M. b. 12-4-1851 d. 9-18-1904 Campbell m. 1-10-1879 Campbell, Ida Florence Pringle (1858-1931)
Henry M. b. 7-24-1853 m. Annie J. Burruss
Anna b. 7-4-1857 m. 1-10-1878, Ephram Bondurant (1854- )
Rena b. 7-7-1860 m. ___ McCoy
Kate A. b. 7-7-1860 m. 12-11-1879, Josiah Bondurant (b. 1855)
Ella b. 1873 m. 9-1-1912 Campbell, J. M. Williamson (1862- )
Ann m. 11-23-1829 Bedford bond (Elijah Halley, Surety), Bartholomew Halley
Mildred H. d. 1842-50 (not on census) m. 12-23-1830 Bedford bond (William Price, Surety), Clement Davis.
Children (1850 Bedford census), surname DAVIS:
Ann B. b. 1832
Joseph b. 1834
Wm. T. b. 1836
Jno b. 1842
Ann B. b. 1832 d. 8-28-1822 Bedford, after 16 days of illness
William Abner b. 10-26-1819 d. 1861-65 m. 12-22-1841 Bedford (11/30 bond, Robert A. Austin, Surety), Eliza Ann Austin, d/o Wm. N. Austin; Wm. Abner was Exor. of father's will
Ann Elizabeth "Lizzie" b. 8-2-1821 d. 7-12-1848 m. 12-22-1841 Bedford, (11/30 bond, Wm. A. Whitten, Surety), Robert A. Austin
Elisha Chaedle b. 12-23-1823 d. 11-24-1850 Rockbridge Co. VA m. 10-31-1843 Bedford, Malinda S. Wilmore (d. 1851)
Millicent Hargrave "Milly" b. 12-23-1823 d. 2-4-1852 m. 4-12-1843 Bedford (4/8 bond, "d/o Jos," Joseph Whitten, Surety), Sterling Moseley Thornton
Thomas Johnson (CSA) b. 5-3-1828 d. 7-19-1879 Howard Co. MO m. 1-23-1861 Bedford, Eliza Lee (1839-1878), d/o Atkinson Hill & Susannah (Wilcoxson) Lee
Joseph Gaddy b. 8-10-1830 d. 1-1-1909 Howard Co. MO m. 1-on 7-26-1860 Kanawha Co. WV, Mary Elizabeth Stanley, 2-on 1-1-1868 Howard Co. MO, Sarah Lee (1837-1913), d/o Atkinson Hill & Susannah (Wilcoxson) Lee
Jane Gaddy b. 1-24-1834 d. 1886 m. 11-20-1851 Bedford (11/17 bond, "d/o Joseph," Alexander Wade, Surety), Albert T. Nance
Martha Edmoina "Eddie" b. 4-11-1836 d. 8-10-1889 m. 5-5-1857, Frederick P. Harris
Jacob Moon (CSA) b. 1-13-1844 d. 6-9-1912 Howard Co. MO m. 1-1-1868, Sallie J. Burnett, 2-Annie Louise Blankenbaker (1857-1914)
James Polk (CSA) b. 3-21-1845 d. 11-29-1864 Richmond, VA; unmarried
Lucy Brown b. 7-31-1846 d. after 9-7-1887 m. 2-19-1868 Nichodemus L. Howell
Mary Tinsley "Polly" b. 2-5-1848 d. before 1890 m. Marion J. Cundiff
Christopher Zackary b. 10-24-1849 d. after 2-25-1889 Bedford m. 10-29-1879 Bedford, Drucilla Turner
Turner
a- Sophia Minerva b. 1-1-1852 d. after Jun 1890 m. 12-19-1878, Linith Renfro Mitchell
b- John Pierce b. 1-22-1854 d. 7-11-1854 Bedford
q- Martha Ann b. 1-28-1856 d. 11-9-1861 Bedford

2) Polly b. before 1795 m. 3-25-1810 Bedford bond ("d/o Elisha," Wm. Oglesby, Surety), Rodney Tinsley
   (1791-1878 Hartford, MO), s/o James & Lucy (McDaniel) Tinsley; to MO 1849

3) M. Sherrod b. ca 1796 d. 9-21-1830 Bedford (Lynchburg Virginian) m. 6-14-1819 Bedford bond (Alfred McDaniel, Surety), Maria L. Hopkins (1798/1803-before 1840), d/o Wm. & Eliz. (Clarke) Hopkins. Children
   (Elisha Whitten's will, Bedford WB 12:258), surname WHITTEN:
   a- William Hopkins b. 1821 d. 3-16-1880 Sharp Co. AR m. 1-on 1-26-1846 Lunenburg Co. VA, Ann M. Carter,
      2-on 1-15-1866 Desoto Co. MS, Ann Miriah Baker (1840-1884), d/o John & Mildred Baker
   b- John B. (Co. H, 22 Reg, NC Inf., CSA) b. ca 1823 d. 10-27-1849 Danbury (Stokes Co.) NC m. 1-on 10-16-
      1849 Patrick Co. VA, Mary Ann Jackson (c1834-c1887), d/o James A. & Julia (Craig) Jackson, 2-on 12-2-
      1889 Stokes Co. NC, Sarah Ann Gunter, d/o Sandy & Adefeldia Gunter
   c- James C. (Pvt., Co. F, 28th Regt., VA Inf. CSA) b. 8-11-1824 d. 4-27-1914 Little Rock (Pulaski Co.)
      AR, bur. Nat'l Cem. in Little Rock; unmarried
   d- Alexander E. (Stewart Horse Art., CSA) b. ca 1827 d. 3-30-1865 Chimbarazo Hosp., Richmond
   e- child d. infancy
   f- child d. infancy
   f) Nancy b. by 1800 d. after 1829 m. 12-21-1815 Bedford (11/27 bond, James Poindexter, Surety), John
      Cheadle Johnson, s/o Thomas & Milicent (Hargrave) Johnson. Children (E. Settlemire), surname JOHNSON:
      a- Elizabeth Moorman b. 1823 m. 1845, William Marsh
      b- Mary A. B.
      c- Millicent H.
      d- Jane Whitten b. 1825
      e- Thomas

5) Elisha Jr. b. ca 1801 d. after 1860 m. 4-3-1833 Bedford (4/2 bond, John F. Hawkins, Surety), Emily
      Henderson, d/o John Henderson. Children (WAF 487), surname WHITTEN:
      a- Rebecca F. b. ca 1835 m. 6-22-1852 Bedford, Stewart Miller
      b- Sarah J. b. ca 1837 d. after 1879 m. Pleasant R. Saunders
      c- Benjamin Sharod (Co. C & G, 28th VA Inf., CSA) b. ca 1838 m. ca 1866, Mary Elizabeth Saunders
      d- Nathaniel P. b. ca 1841
      e- Mary V. b. ca 1844 d. after 1870 m. ca 1865, Henry L. Campen
      f- Emily A. b. ca 1846

   Elijah Starkey
G) Mary "Polly" b. 2-2-1765 (Douglas Register) m. 1-Reuben Barker, 2-Henry Robinson; lived Campbell Co. 1812.
   Child, surname ROBINSON:
   1) Lucy b. ca 1792 m. 11-9-1807 Amherst, William Thomas Burruss (c1782-1864 Taylor Co. KY), s/o Edmund &
      Hannah (Gadde) Burruss, above

H) Sally
   I) Sherwood Jr.
   J) Jamima b. ca 1768 m. 11-9-1790 Bedford bond (Joseph Gadde, Surety), Peter Mastin

3) Rebecca m. ca 1755, Isaac Woodward (Jun 1782 Bedford appr., WB 1:422), s/o Richard Woodward (1786 Bedford will).

4) Sarah m. ca 1760, William Woodward (c1735/40 James City Co. VA-d. after 1815 Green Co. KY), s/o Richard & Eliz.
    Woodward. Children (G. Woodward), surname WOODWARD:
    A) George b. 6-27-1761 Bedford d. 6-19-1847 m. 5-16-1794, Charlotte Mourn/Moore
    B) Rebecca b. ca 1765 m. 10-16-1839 m. 9-13-1787 Bedford (9/8 bond, consent of Wm. Woodward, Richd. Woodward,
       Surety), Daniel Galloway, s/o John & Frankey Galloway; to Green Co. KY ca 1790. See Galloway Chapter for
       their children.
    C) Richard m. 6-20-1796 Bedford bond (George Woodward, Surety), Nancy Moore
    D) John
    E) Robert
    F) Mildred m. 9-20-1798, James Lile/Lisle
    G) Julius b. Nov 1779 d. 4-7-1862 m. 12-30-1811, Elizabeth Curry
    H) Mary m. 1-23-1801, Moses Black
    I) Rachel m. 4-27-1801, Neil McDonald
    J) Elizabeth m. 2-11-1801, John Curry
K) Abraham b. 7-23-1787 Bedford d. 4-14-1875 m. 3-1-1814, Nancy Patterson
5 Mildred m. Watts
6 Elenor b. ca 1739 (IGI) m. McKinney

#182 CHARLES BRIGHT SR REV WAR Patriot, Gave Material Aid (DAR #29762); Pvt. in Bedford Co. Militia
Born: 8-16-1728 (Bright Bible)
Died: Sept 20, 1816 at 7 PM (Bible); Nov Ct 1816 division, Bedford Co VA (WB 4:307). See also Bedford DB 15:316 for heirs.
Parents: Edward Bright & Rebecca ___ (Edward's 1784 will & Bible records)
Married: ca 1749
Land: 1757 Sep 6 Bedford...John Anthony to Charles Bright for £20...200 a. on NS of Judkins Mtn. where the sd Charles Bright now lives, crossing Judith's Creek, granted sd Jno. Anthony by patent 16 Aug 1756 (DB 1:136)
1790 Oct 25 Bedford...Frances T. Merriweather to Charles Bright for £30...85 a. on waters of Judeth Creek a branch of the James River adj. Charles Bright's line (DB 8:384; witn. by Charles Bright Jr.)
1798 Feb 6 Bedford...Charles Meriweather of Halifax Co. to Charles Bright Sr. for £435...tract on waters of Judeth & Ivey Creek adj. Elisha Perkins on SS Liberty Rd, Meriweather, Hawkins, Bright, Watson (DB 10:491)

#183 JEMIMA
Born: 10-3-1731 (Bible)
Died: 3-4-1793 (Bible) Bedford Co. VA
Parents: UNKNOWN

Charles Bright Division
Bedford County, VA WB 4:307
Nov 1816 Court Order
Agreeable to an order of Bedford November court 1816 we the undersigned proceeded on the real Estate of Charles Bright Dec. in order to make division thereof between Charles Bright, Joshua Bright, Joseph Bright, Amy Crews, Mary Reynolds, Jamima Reynolds & the heirs of Elizabeth Turman dec heirs representatives of the said Charles Bright Dec estimating the several advancements at what they were worth at the time they were made.
The amount of real advancement £ 600
Amount of real estate agreeable to the plat hereunto annexed except one acre including the grave yard £ 800 £1400
Each distributees portion £200
Charles Bright his advancement £200
Joshua Bright his advancement £200
Joseph Bright his advancement £200
The other Legatees all of whom were present (except the heirs of Elizabeth Turman dec who were not represented) stated that it was their object to sell their several portions & that they considered it to their interest to sell the said real estate undivided. We therefore assign the said Land agreeable to the said plat except the one acre including the grave yard as above to Amy Crews, Molly Reynolds, Jamima Reynolds & the heirs of Elizabeth Turman dec as their full portion of the real Estate of the said Charles Bright Dec. Given under our hand this 28th day of February 1817. (Plat took up almost all of p. 308.)

SURNAME BRIGHT (Bible Records VA Archives named all but Amey; Amey listed in Bedford DB 15:316 as dau. & in 1816 division):
1 Elizabeth b. 11-3-1750 d. before 1779 m. 1-____ Brown, 2-____ Turman. Child (Bedford mg. bonds), surname BROWN:
   A) Celia m. 10-21-1779 Bedford bond (consent of Edward & Mary Ann Bright, grandparents of Celia, John Consolver, Surenety), Samuel Woodward
2 Amey b. 1754 m. before 1775, Jesse Crews (ANCESTORS). See Crews Chapter.
3 Lucy b. 3-17-1756 (Bible; DAR said 2-19-1752) m. ?maybe Elisha Perkins. Child, surname PERKINS:
   A) Sally Price m. ____ Nichols (1833 Charles Bright division., Bedford WB 8:323)
4 Edward b. 7-13-1757 (Bible; DAR said 7-30-1757)
5 Mary b. 9-5-1760 m. Jesse Reynolds
6 Charles Jr. b. 6-11-1763 d. Aug 1819 Bedford will (WB 5:104) m. 3-21-1798 Bedford (2/28 bond, Jacob Woodward, Surenety), Sarah Watson; 2 negroes to Sally Price Perkins (Nichols by 1833), d/o Elisha Perkins, son Charles Edward by Sally Lewis to inherit land, etc. & if no heirs then to bro. Joshua, sister Mary Reynolds, niece Amy Gray, Wm. W. Perkins. Child by Sally Lewis (Charles' 1819 will; 1833 Division, WB 8:323):
   A) Charles Edward Lewis (to take surname Bright in order to inherit land)
7 Jemima b. 2-28-1769 m. 12-30-1790 Bedford (12/29 bond, "d/o Charles Sr.," Charles Bright, Jr., Surety), Alexander McReynolds
8 Joshua b. 3-1-1774 d. Feb 1827 m. 12-7-1815 Bedford (11/27 bond, John M. Eubank, Surety), Margaret Willis "Peggy" Tinsley. She m. 2-on 2-6-1827 Bedford (1/31 bond, Wm. Tinsley, Surety), William Oglesby. Children (Bright Bible named all + Oglesby children: Catherine Susan b. 11-7-1827, Joshua Bright b. 11-28-1831 & Lodwick McDaniel b. 12-26-1835; Emily in 1936 DAR #297962):
A) Edwin Charles b. 6-30-1817 ca 8AM m. 3-13-1848 Bedford bond (John C. Cobbs, Surety), Martha W. Bigbie, d/o William Bigbie
B) Louisa Mandarin b. 3-28-1820 at 3PM m. 6-14-1841 Bedford bond (consent of Wm. Oglesby, Gdn. & Exor., J. V. Swatland, Surety), Palatine R. Tinsley
C) Emily Marian b. 9-11-1821 at 7AM m. 3-1-1837 Bedford bond ("d/o Margaret W. Oglesby," Lafayette Tinsley, Surety), William Watson Major (1808-1876). Child & grandchild (DAR), surname MAJOR:
  a) Ella Roberts b. 2-14-1852 d. after 1936 m. 6-11-1868, George Paul Zimmerman (1839-1915), surname ZIMMERMAN:
    a- Louise Harris b. Rockbridge Co. VA m. Dr. Richard Booth; lived Lynchburg, VA 1936

9 Joseph b. 10-31-1776 d. July 1819 Bedford will (WB 5:100) m. 1-21-1798 Bedford (1/20 bond, James Tinsley & Jesse Crews, Sureties), Nancy Tinnison/Tennison. Children (Heirs named in WB 5:100; mg. records):
A) Addilla/Adaley Willis m. 12-19-1818 Bedford bond ("d/o Joseph.", Christ'r Tennison, Surety), James McClanahan
B) Alba/Altha Flanders m. 1-24-1822 Bedford bond ("d/o Nancy," Christ'r Tennison, Surety), William Johnson

  1 Sarah b. 2-8-1799 d. 9-9-1838 m. John Gray (1788-1878); lived Botetourt Co. (Gray birth dates by Homer Gray)

JAMES BRIGHT m. 5-5-1778 Botetourt bond, (John Smith, Surety), Margaret Smith

GEORGE BRIGHT m. 4-24-1805 Botetourt, Mary McNeil, d/o Daniel McNeil

Tradition has maintained that this family was of French origin. Because of religious beliefs, this family and other Huguenots sought refuge in England. Jim Brown kindly shared an old Latter Day Saints Ancestral File on this family, which seemed to be the origin of the "tradition." It began with John Buford (b. 1591) and son Richard Beauford b. 1617 Bordeaux, France, who came to America from England. The File included John Beauford (1707-1787) who married 1735, Judith Phillippe, d/o Claude Phillippe de Richbourg (1685-1719 Santee, SC), a Huguenot pastor who came to VA in 1699 and was the minister of the Manakin Town Colony on the James River. He moved to SC in 1712. Jim stated that he has not verified these files. So far, I have not found any piece of evidence to even hint the Bordeaux connection, or the Phillippe connection to the Buford family.

With caution, Richard and John Beauford are presented as the first two generations in America for this Buford family. These two men are not proved to be the grandfather and father of Thomas Buford (1663-1716) by the Middlesex County, Virginia records. They are just at the right place at the right time, an indication of parentage and/or kinship. Although John did have a son Thomas, it is possible that Richard also had a son Thomas.

Indian District of Chickacoan —> 1648 Northumberland —> 1651 Lancaster —> 1669 Middlesex
                      —> 1653 Westmoreland

All Christ Church Parish Register dates have been given as written. Before 1751, the Julian calendar was used with the new year beginning on March 25th. Any entries for January 1-March 25 would mean the next year after the written date.

RICHARD BEAUFORD
To America: August 1, 1635 on the Elizabeth, age 18
Born: 1617/8 Gravesend, England (LDS Ancestral File said b. Bordeaux, France) Hotten's List showed "He was examined by a Minister of the Church of England as to his loyalty to the King and took the prescribed oath of
allegiance." Supposedly, Richard was a member of the French Huguenots who sought refuge in England.

Died: after 1677 (LDS)

Parents: UNKNOWN

Married: 1635 (CAG 7:837) or 1640-45, probably in Indian District of Chickacoan

Land: 1655 Nov 21 Lancaster Co. VA...John Vause do assign all my right & title of 300 a. of land to Richard Blewford

his heirs or assigns forever...to enjoy it peaceably & quietly without any disturbance of me or mine forever

without according the tenor of the patent the sd John Vause & Wm Veale bought of Richard Coleman. There is 600

a. of it all whereof half of it belongs & party to me or my assigns forever...land lying on the SS of the

Rappa. River up in the freshes bounding on the land of Mr. Thos. Hawkins (D&W 2:26)

Data: On October 10, 1637, John Moore patented 550 acres in Isle of Wight on Pagan Point Creek for the

transportation of 11 persons, one of which was Richard Bufort. (Pat. 1:509) Also, a Thomas Buford and wife

settled on land in Charles County, Maryland about the same time. Since many patents were granted several years

after importation, this Richard was probably the same as listed in Hotten's List.

#2433 VEAU (LDS Ancestral File said Margaret in parentheses; surname not proved) See Vaux Chapter

Born: ca 1621 (LDS Ancestral File #7TVD-2M)

Parents: Traditionally, John Vause & of Lancaster Co. VA (based on John's assignment of land to Richard

Blewford in 1655)

SURNAME BEAUFORD Children (Middlesex Co. records which place these children in the appropriate time and place with

only one Beauford old enough to be the father):

*1 John b. by 1638 (if 21 when bought land in 1659) d. after 1695 m. 4-11-1662, Elizabeth Parrat (Perrott) (CCPR 5)

2 Valentine b. 1640-50 d. before July 1677 Middlesex (OB 1:71, D&W 1673-1680 which concerned an admonishment at

Suite of Anthony Smith on the Estate of John Richards, Vail. Beuford having signed for the sum of 995 or 595

lbs. tobacco...sd Richard's possessed himself of part of ye sd Vail. Beuford's estate). No other record was

found for Valentine.

3 Richard Jr. b. 1640-50 d. before 1707 Middlesex m. Elizabeth (OB 9:180 1/2, 181, 201 1/2, 11:17, 452, 454,

12:154); listed as a soldier in Middlesex on 26 May 1679 (OB 1:180, D&W 1673-1680)

4 Robert b. 1640-50 Middlesex (OB 10:239)

5 Thomas d. 1716; see Note below (may be grandson)

NOTE: Mary Hoss Headman, in her 1954 Knox Co. TN notarized corrections to Col. M. B. Buford's book listed Thomas (d.

1716) as a fifth son of Richard, instead of eldest son of John. Her arguments stated he was born 1647/52 (levy free

in 1712, Middlesex OB 13:73). She stated in her deposition that men were levy free at age 60 or 65. The early law

set in the tithable age at 16 but did not specify when a person was levy free. In 1784 NC, the law enacted stated

levy free at age 50. (NCR 215) In my opinion, no conclusion for age is valid using the 1712 levy free date.

Disability was also a reason levy exemption. Her second argument cites the Middlesex court order for Thomas Lee to

pay John and Thomas Buford for returning Thomas Lee's runaway servants in Sept. 1674. (OB 1:16, 1673-1680) Thomas,

if son of John, would have been 11 years old. In those days boys became men at a young age. However, the

likelihood of a young boy being responsible for the capture is not probable.

Her third argument stated she found no record indicating John Buford had any male issue. Ms. Headman said that the

only proved child was a dau. Elizabeth Priest and probably another daughter who married David George. She cited the

deed on Oct. 3, 1679 from John Buford to Thomas Buford for the benefit of David George's orphans (Middlesex Co. OB

1763-80:193), and indicated that Thomas was surely John's brother. This order book page (further down) also

contained a Power of Atty to acknowledge Bill of Sale..."To my sonn Tho. Buford." This is proof that John did have

a son Thomas. Thomas (b. 1663) would have been age 16 and legally old enough to buy land. One could buy land

before age 21 but could not sell it. If son Thomas were born before 1663, then it follows that Elizabeth Perrott

would not be his mother. Personally, 1 feel the David George family was related in some way. Father John was still

alive to help manage the trust.

I view Ms. Headman's corrections with caution, since several errors were apparent. Her statements that Richard

Beauford probably married in York County ca 1640-45, son John was born in York Co. 1640-50, and Thomas "born 1647 or

1652 possibly in York County (later Lancaster, then Middlesex)" are totally incorrect. She gave no references to

prove Richard Beauford was ever in York County. Lancaster and Middlesex Counties were never a part of York County

(section above). Charles River County was formed in 1634 as one of the eight original shires, and the name was changed

in 1642 to York County. Richard Parrott was in York County records in 1647 and he married Mrs. Sarah Keye Dale, who

was widowed in 1648 York County. Ms. Headman stated that John Buford (born 1640-50) "married Elizabeth, daughter of

Richard Parrott and his first wife Margaret." No references were given for Margaret as a first wife. The presumed
mother of Richard's children was Sarah. There is a possibility that Richard married three times and had a wife
Margaret before Sarah, but no record has been found. When Richard Parrott died in 1686, his widow was Margaret
(Haywood) Dale, widow of Thomas Dale. Margaret died 1-30-1687 Middlesex Co. and left a will in Middlesex mentioning
her brother, Anthony Haywood & sister Catherine Hide. (See Perrott Chapter for documentation.) Ms. Headman's
statement, that the only proved child of John & Elizabeth (Perrott) Beauford was Elizabeth Priest, was based on
Elizabeth's 1708 deed of gift to her granddaughter Katherine Priest and John's 1695 deed of gift to his son-in-law
William Priest. Because of the latter deed, Ms. Headman stated, "If John has sons or a son, this deed would have
been made to...one of the sons." This deed was a living will, a gift for land & all personal property, based on
support for the rest of John's life. This type of deed was typically made to the person who cared for the elderly
donor and did not, by its existence, exclude the existence of other children. And so, each of us who searches the
records and collects data from others, adds a piece to the puzzle. By no means do we have the full picture of the
Buford family.

#1216 JOHN BEAUFORD / BUFORD

Born: by 1638 (if 21 when bought land in 1659; CAG 5:475 & IGI said 1642) Although not a common practice, a minor
could buy land, but he could not sell land until age 21.

Died: after Nov 1695. An entry for John Buford died 4-18-1722, buried 4/20 (CCPR 135), Lancaster Co. VA.

Parents: Probably Richard Beauford (based on proximity; not proved)

Married: 4-11-1662 (CCPR 5), Middlesex Co. VA

Land: 1659 Sep 17 Deed...Thomas Pattison to John Bewfoot...200 a. Middlesex Co. on a branch of Corbin's alias
Burnham's Creek, formerly granted to Thomas Pattison 2 June 1657; John conveyed to Moses Buffrey who conveyed
to Edmund Mickleborough 16 Feb 1664 (Pat. 9:4)

1663/4 Mar 17 Patent...John Beauford & Frances Broughton for the trans. of 6 persons...300 a. Lancaster Co. (now
Middlesex) on SS Rappahanock River adj. Richard Lewis. (Pat. 4:133)

1679 Oct 3 Middlesex Co. VA...John Buford to Thomas Buford for £5...70 a. on SS Briery Creek, a branch of the
Pyankatanke Swamp adj. Henry Nichols, John Buford, William Wood...for use of David George sonn unto David
George dec'd (until David is 21 & title to David George at age 21). If David dies without issue, then to his
brother John George & from him to his sister Alice George if John dies without issue. Eliz: wife of sd John
Buford acknowledged the deed Oct. 6th, as did Thomas Cardwell, Atty of John Buford & in his behalf. The Power
of Atty. below the deed included "Bill of Sale for a parcel of Land Soulde to my Sonn Tho__ Buford." (OB 1673-
80 1:193B)

1693 Jan 31 Middlesex Co...all goods to son-in-law William Priest (See Living Will below)

1695 Nov 26 Middlesex...William Priest, Planter, to Paul Thilman for 400 lbs of good scented tobacco and
caske...and by virtue of the within mentioned Deed of Gift bearing date 31 Jan 1693/4 Bargain & Sell...the
within mentioned deed of Gift for all the Lands...and appurtenances...that the within mentioned John Blewford
and Elizabeth his wife now or shall at the time of his death die possessed...And that my wife Elizabeth shall
acknowledge this same... /s/ William O Priest, Elizabeth E Priest (their marks; DB 2:86)

1695 Nov 26 Middlesex...Know all men by these presents that I John Blewford of Middlesex County, Planter...do
authorize and Impower my son:in:law William Priest aforesaid my lawful I attorney for a deed in my name to
acknowledge all my Right...unto Paul Thilman...this 26th day of November 1695 /s/ The mark of John I
Blewford /w/ John Shevere, Richard R(mark) Shurley (DB 2:85)

1695 Nov 26 Middlesex...Know all men that I John Blewford of Middlesex do acknowledge the right title to a parcel
of land containing 90 acres whereon I now live being part of a dividend of 300 acres granted to me the sd John
Buford & Francis Broughton by patent dated ___(blank) unto the aforesd Paul Thilman. /s/ John x Blewford /w/
John Sheveare (DB 2:87)

Data: 1674 Sep 7 Middlesex Court...Thos Lee ordered to pay John Bleuford & Thomas Bleuford 400 lbs of Tobacco for
bringing home the two ____according to Ct. July ____Tho: Berry, Tho. Summerfield & they are to ___ according to
with the court adjjudgeds (sic) two ____ and Tho. Summerfield who is to pay another day of nie forming
away (OB 1:16, Deeds & Wills 1673-1680 which is on the verge of being totally unreadable). This was an important
document in trying to verify Ms. Headman's statement on the runaway servants. John's neighbors in 1688 were:
Henry Nicholls Jr. & Sr., Randolph Seger, & Robt. Chowning (Pat. 7:637).

#1217 ELIZABETH PERROTT / PARROTT

See Perrott Chapter

Born: 1645 (MCV 1732), maybe in Barbados

Died: after Nov 1695 (DB 2:86; WFT 1:0027 said 1725; WFT 8:3616 said 12-29-1729)

Parents: Richard Perrott (CCPR 5 gave Elizabeth's surname at marriage; no other Perrott in the vicinity); not proved
by a primary source
Living Will of John Blewford

Middlesex Co. VA Deed Book 2:84 and PSIa p. 329 Made 31 Jan 1693

To all Christian People to whom this out Writting shall come I John Blewford of the County of Middlesex in Virga send Greeting in our Lord God Everlasting Know ye that the said John Blewford being of a good and perfect minde and without fraud or deceit for divers good Causes and Considerations hereunto movinge as also that my son:in:law William Priest hath undertaken to satisfy some of my debts w.ch through my Inability I Could not make payment of as my Creditors doe desire) have Given, Granted and Confirmed And by these presents doe freely and Absolutely and Clearly Give Grant and Confirm unto my Said Son:in:law William Priest all and singular my Lands, Goods, Chattals, Implements, Debts, Bills, Specialtys, Household Stuff, Sums of money or Tobacco and other things whatsoever as well Real or personall, Moveable or Immovable (w.ch at the time of my death when it shall please god to Call me out of this life I shall dye possessed of) of what nature Kinde or quality soever they Shall then be and in whos hands body possession Guarantee, or Keeping or in whatsoever place or places they Shall or may be found. To have and to hold any positive(?) use, reside and enjoy all and Singular my Said Lands, Goods, Chattels, implements, Debts, Specialty, household Stuff Sums of money or Tobacco, and all other the Singles(?) with all and Singular these and any of these goods members and appartenues unto the said William Priest by him and issue forever, freely, peaceably and quietly without any Cause, Challenge or Contradiction of my heirs, Executors, Admrs. of assigns or any other person or persons whatsoever so that neither my heirs or assigns nor any person or persons, by them for them, or in their names or in the name or names of them, or any of them at any time or heirs, hereafter may ask Claim, Challenge, or demand, in or to the principles or any part thereof, any Interest, right, title, use or possession but from all action of right, title, claime, action, use, possession & demand thereof and Every of them to be utterly Excluded & forever disbarred by these Presents And I doe hereby ____ annul and make voyd and of no effect all former Will or Wills Testament or Testaments deed, each or thing soever by me made, Committed, ____ or done and do hereby Cov.et Grant and avow to a will the said William Priest his heirs, Executors and Administraors that my Lands and other principles wL forever w.ch I am now possessed of until the time of my death shall ____ and be, as now they are without any Conveyance, Change or alteration made by me or any other person or persons whatsoever And that the said William Priest his heirs Exors. or Admrs. shall and may by force and virtue hereof at the time of my death have, ____ and take all and Singular the before mentioned principles as his and those devise proper Goods Lands and Chattells and to his and those own proper use and behoofe forever. In Witness whereof I have ____ personal sett my hand and seale this 31 day of January Anno Domini 1693 /s/ John R(his mark) Blewford /w/ John Nash, Wm W(mark) Saddler, Roger RP(mark) Pritchard.

At a Court held for the County of Middlesex ye 5th day of February 1693 Then personally appeared John Nash and by Virture of a Letter of Attorney (proved in Court) Acknowledged the above deed in open Court.

SURNAME BEAUFORD Children (Thos. named as son in 1679 deed, Middlesex OB 1673-80 1:1938; Eliz. named in 1695 Middlesex deed, DB 2:86; BELL 178; BFA 32):
*1 Thomas Sr. b. 1663 Lancaster d. 12-9-1716 m. ca 1681, Mary ____ (ANCESTORS)
2 Elizabeth b. 1669 m. before 1693, William Priest. Child (CCPR), surname PRIEST:
   A) Katherine bapt. 9-20-1693 (CCPR 28) m. 9-12-1708 (CCPR 58), Matthew Cock
      Note: BELL 178 & BFA 32 named Ambrose & Susannah as children. There was a Burford family in Middlesex at the time, and there is a bond by John Burford in 1705 (DB 3:195). Neither child was listed in the Christ Church Register as a child of John & Elizabeth Buford. Having researched the Burford family & published a chapter on them (BA), I do not feel they were connected with the Bufords. CROS 93 quoted the Christ Church Register "Ambrose, son of John and Elizabeth Parrott Beauford, born in Lancaster Co. VA 1665, married Elizabeth ____." I did not find this entry in CCPR. CROS 92 gave John & Eliz. (Parrott) Beauford as Gen. 2, John (b. 1665) & Eliz. Beaufort as Gen. 3, and Daniel as Gen. 4. Then, in the list of children for Gen. 2 John & Eliz. Parrott Beauford, John was not listed as a child but Ambrose was listed. With this in mind, Ambrose and Susannah are listed below for information.
   Ambrose Burford (CCPR listed as parents of Eliz., below, with surname written as "Burfutt" in CCPR 28 & indexed as Burford). Ambrose b. 1665 m. ca 1690, Elizabeth ____. Children (Eliz. from CCPR 28; Daniel from CROS 93):
      A) Elizabeth bapt. 9-10-1693
      B) Daniel b. VA d. Anson Co. NC m. 1726 VA, Ann ____.

A) Temperance b. 1728 Anson Co. NC m. 4-15-1750 Anson, Samuel Sneed. Child #3 of 9, surname SNEAD:
   a- Ann b. 3-4-1755 Anson d. 1832 Bennettsville, SC m. 1774 Anson, Edward Crosland (1740-1821 Marlboro Co. SC)

Susannah "Burford" b. ca 1667 m. 10-14-1689 (CCPR 24), Thomas Guy

#608 THOMAS BEAUFORD SR
Born: 1663 Lancaster Co. VA (tradition; CAG 5:475, 7:48; BFA 32)
Died: "Thomas Bewford Sr. died 9 Dec and was buried 11 Dec 1716" (CCPR 127), (no will or appraisal in Middlesex Co.)
Parents: John & Elizabeth (Perrott) Buford (Thos. named as son in Middlesex OB 1673-80 1:193, but note discrepancies
concerning ages and Headman's objections, above)
Married: ca 1681 (before 1682 birth of Thos.)
Land: 1689 May 11 Middlesex Co. VA...James Blaise to Thomas Blueford for 4500 lb. tobacco...100 a. on ye brink of ye Rappahannock River side at ye head of a valley called ye Sandy Bottom to a marked ash in ye Greene Swamp, adj. sd Blaise & John Turner (PS1a:184)
Data: 1687 Oct 14 Middlesex Court: Thomas ordered (with many others) to provide a man, horse & armes (OB 2:317)
Died: A Mary Beauford died 12-29-1720, buried 12/30 (CCPR 133). BELL 178 attributed this record to Mary, wife of Thomas Sr. However, this record could easily apply to Mary, wife of Henry just below. Henry made his will within 2 weeks of this 12/29 date in which he spoke of his late wife. Christ Church Register listed one other entry for Mary Beauford "died 27 Nov 1734." (CCPR 136)
Parents: UNKNOWN. WFT 1:0027 said Mary's surname was "Warren," d/o Thomas Warren (who d. 4-13-1749 Spotsylvania) & wife Mary Hackley (d. after 1759). The latter date is definitely suspect. DAR Appl. #534370 said Mary Early (1665-1720). With no reference or proof, Mary's surname remains unknown.

SURNAME BUFORD Children (CCPR named all; Henry's 1720 will named bro. Thos. Exor.; BFA 32; KIN 205; BELL 178):

1) Thomas Jr. bapt. 5-21-1682 (CCPR 10) d. 1761 Middlesex Co. VA will m. 1704, Elizabeth
2) Henry bapt. 3-17-1684/5 (sic, CCPR 16) d. 1-16-1720 Middlesex (CCPR 133, bur. 1/18; will in Loose Wills B:40) m. 9-12-1707 Middlesex (CCPR 57), Mrs. Mary (Osborne) Parsons (1685-to before 1720 husband's will made), widow of John Parsons, d/o Henry & Mary (Simpson) Osborne. Children (Henry's 1720 will named all + "late wife's wearing apparel" to go to dau.-in-law Mary Parsons, meaning Mary's dau.; BELL 178; James in Nat. Soc. of Daus. of American Colonists #4001):
A) William b. 6-17-1708 (CCPR 55) d. after 1758 (on Middlesex jury, MCV 18) m. 5-15-1729 (CCPR 120), Elizabeth Owen. Children, if he is the only Wm. of this period (CCPR; will of Robt. Brown named Hannah):
  1) John b. 4-2-1731 (CCPR 93, bapt. 5/2)
  2) Hannah (named in 1741 Middlesex will of Robert Brown which included legatees with surnames Owen, Lee, Shelton, Perrott, WB C:27)
  3) Henry b. 4-17-1739 (CCPR 105, bapt. 5/6)
  4) Ann b. 11-6-1744 (CCPR 112, bapt. 12/2)
  5) William b. 2-10-1746 (CCPR 114)
B) Henry Jr. b. 1710 Lancaster Co. VA d. 1814 Nottoway Co. VA (WFT 11:1688) m. Frances ; lived Nottoway Parish, Amelia Co. 1740. Children (BELL 178; CCPR dates for Thos.; WFT 3:5003 for some birth dates):
  1) Thomas b. 11-22-1735 (CCPR 101; BELL 178 said 11-22-1733) d. 1-5-1735 ("s/o Hen. & Frances," CCPR 147)
  2) Mary b. 11-24-1735 (?) Amelia d. 1812 Concordia Parish, LA m. Warren Buford (1730-1809), s/o James Buford, below
  3) Elizabeth b. 12-3-1738
    a) Abram b. 11-25-1782 Amelia d. Oct 1852 Marengo Co. AL m. 11-26-1804 Brunswick bond (CD 229), Susan Pegram Manson Ingram of Lunenburg Co. VA. Children (BFS; BELL 179; WFT 3:5003, 12:3213):
      1- William Pegram b. 7-20-1807 d. 16-16-1888 at "Farmington" in Brunswick Co. VA m. 5-9-1833
      2- Thomas Manson b. 5-18-1808 d. 8-14-1881 m. 1-in Jan 1832, Sarah Ellen Hart (d.s.p. 1835), 2-on 11-15-1837 Chesterfield Co. VA (CD 229 said 11/13 bond), Marie Louise Smith (1819-1860)
      3- Abram Jr. b. 4-5-1814 m. 
    b) Sarah b. 2-17-1814 Lunenburg d.s.p. 1-15-1829, bur. under Episcopal Church, Williamsboro, NC m. John Starke Ravenscroft, 1st bishop of diocese of NC
    c) William b. 4-13-1785 m. 11-1-1811 Pittsylvania Co. VA (CD 229), Susanna Robertson Shelton. Children (BELL 181; WFT 3:5003):
      1- William Henry b. 9-10-1820
      2- Algernon Sidney b. 1-2-1826 m. 1-Emily Townes, 2-Kate Wortham of Richmond, VA, 3-Mary Cameron Ross, widow of Robert Strother
      3- Charles James Fox b. 5-24-1830
    d) Thomas b. 9-16-1786
    e) John b. 1-12-1788 (IGI said 1-17-1788)
    f) Catherine b. 9-4-1791
  5) Catherine b. 4-26-1744 m. 5-30-1767 Amelia bond, Covington Hardy (1746-1814 Lunenburg, WFT 11:1688), s/o Wm. & Mary Hard of Lunenburg (WFT 10:1166). Children born Lunenburg (WFT 10:1166; 11:1688), surname
HARDY:
a- Vincent Peter b. 1-17-1770 m. 6-5-1802 Lunenburg, Mary Ann Parrott Betts (1758-1804), d/o Spencer & Nancy (Fowlkes) Betts
b- Charles b. 4-7-1772 m. 1-25-1830 Lunenburg m. 1-12-27-1794, Dorothy Bruce (1774-1803), 2-2-2-1804 Brunswick Co. VA, Sally Jordan Green (1783-1862)
c- John C. b. 10-2-1774 m. 2-5-1801 Lunenburg, Sallie Betts (b. 1783), d/o Spencer & Nancy (Fowlkes) Betts
e- Amelia Eliza b. 7-7-1779 m. _______ McQuie
f- Letitia b. 10-7-1781 m. _______ Barnes
g- Henry James b. 11-25-1783 m. 12-13-1824 Lunenburg, Parmelia Betts, d/o Spencer & Nancy (Fowlkes) Betts
h- Priscilla Tabitha b. 1-2-1787 m. 11-21-1814 Lunenburg, Thomas Wyatt

6) James b. 7-5-1746
7) Frances b. 5-17-1748 m. Miles Hardy (b. 1748)
8) LeRoy b. 4-29-1751 Amelia Co. VA m. Frances Ragsdale (WFT 10:0593). Child (WFT 10:0593):
a- Miles b. 4-1-1789 Chester Distr. SC m. Susan Jermand (1811 Fayette Co. TN-1891 Hansville, Claiborne Co. LA)

9) Josiah b. 5-11-1753
10) Letitia b. 9-1-1758 m. Joshua Ragsdale (c1750-1789 Lunenburg, WFT 8:2810; 11:3221 said John Ragsdale)
1) Warren b. 1730 Cumberland Co. VA d. 1809 Concordia Parish, LA m. Mary Buford (1735-1812), d/o Henry & Frances Boford, above; child Warren Jr.
2) Catherine m. 1789, William Williamson (1762-1839)
D) Thomas b. 4-11-1716 (CCPR 69, bapt. 5/6)
E) John b. 2-2-1718 (CCPR 73, bapt. 3/8)

3 Mary b. 3-18-1688 (CCPR 24, bapt. 6/10) m. 5-23-1708 Middlesex, John Whately

#304 THOMAS BUFORD JR
Christened: 5-21-1682 Christ Church, Lancaster Co. VA (CCPR 10)
Died: July 1761 Middlesex Co. VA will (probate, WB E:117)
Parents Thomas Beauford Sr. & Mary (CCPR 10)
Married: before 1705 (CAG 5:475)
Land: 1708 Apr 5 Middlesex Co. VA...Henry Bluford & Mary his wife, eldest dau. & joint heir & legatee with Elizabeth Osborne of the last will & testament of Henry Osborne their father dec'd, for & in consideration of the brotherly love & affection they have to Thomas Buford, brother to the sd Henry Buford, do give the sd Thomas Buford...1/2 part or moiety of 100 a. on the SS Indian Neck Swamp adj. Mr. Meriwether's Mill, Gavin Corbin, Minor Minor, & Peter Minor...formerly purchased by Henry Osborne dec'd of James Blare/Blase dec'd (DB 3:179)
1739 Middlesex Co VA...Thomas Buford of Middlesex, Planter & Elizabeth his wife to John Grymes of Brandon in Middlesex, Esq. for $50...100 a. tract wherein Thomas Buford now dwells according to the known bounds (DB 4:35)

#305 ELIZABETH
Born: 1675 (D. Bias said b. 1688)
Died: ca 1761 (D. Bias said d. 1774 Middlesex)
Parents: UNKNOWN The will of Elizabeth Blaise named sons Garrett, John & Peter Minor. (Their births were given in CCPR as children of Dodds & Eliz. Minor.) To Jane Smith she left some pieces of silver and to Agatha Buford a small silver spoon. (Middlesex WB B:210, made 1-7-1707, ret'd 11-1-1708) This gift could signify that Elizabeth was Agatha's godmother, or perhaps a closer relationship. James Blaise sold land to Thomas Buford in 1689. The IGI birth record for Elizabeth in 1709 stated her parents were Thomas Buford & Elizabeth Ball. CAG 7:247 said Elizabeth Johnson was the wife of Thomas. In an early volume (CAG 5:475), no surname was given for Elizabeth. D. Bias said "Elizabeth Lee" d/o Thos & Eliz. Lee (from DAR Appl. #534370). The 1721 Middlesex will of Thomas Gibson mentioned Thomas Buford but was so defaced it could not be read. (MCV 61, WB B:241)

Will of Thomas Buford
Middlesex County, VA WB E:117
Made 10-24-1751, Ret'd 7-7-1761
In The Name of God Amen I Thomas Buford of the County Middlesex and Parish of Christ Church Do make and Ordin my Last Will and Testament in Manner and form following Revoking all Other Wills by me heretofore made.
Imprs I Lend Unto My Loving Wife Elizabeth all my Estate boath Real and Personal During Natural Life.

Item I Lend Unto My Son John Buford three Negrs Viz. Tom, Janey & Tereca, During of his Natural Life and after his decease I give the said three Negrs Viz. Tom, Janey & Tereca to My Grandson John Buford to him and his Heirs for Ever.

Item I Give Unto My Grandson John Buford As soon as he shall arrive to the age of Twenty one; one Negro boy Named Benn to him and his heirs for Ever.

Item I give and bequeath Unto my Grand Daughter Ann Buford one Negro Girl Named Bettey to her and her heirs for Ever.

Item I Give and bequeath Unto my Grandson James Buford one Negro boy Named Tom to him and his heirs for Ever.

Item I Give and bequeath Unto my Granddaughter Elizabeth Buford one Negro Girl Named Polley to her and her heirs for Ever.

Item I Give and bequeath Unto my Grandson William Buford one Negro boy Named Joe to him and his heirs for Ever.

Item I Give and bequeath Unto my three Daughters Agatha Lee, Sarah Wisdom, Mary Lee three Pounds Currant Money to be Equally Divided amongst them.

Item I Give and bequeath Unto my Daughter Elizabeth Erley Twenty Six Pounds Currant Money further my Will is that So much of my Personal Estate Such as Stock and houshold Goods Shall be Sold as will Pay my four Daughters their Respective Leggies and the Remaining Part of of (sic) My Stock and houshold Goods I Give Unto my Son John Buford after My Wifes Desease.

Lastly I Do Appoint my Son John Buford my Whole and Sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament and my desire is that my Executor may Not Give Security and further my Will is that my Estate may not be Appraised as Witness my hand and Seale this 24th day of October 1751. /s/ Thomas Buford /w/ Lewis Mountague, Augustine Owen, Wm Buford.

The will was proved by Lewis Mountague and Augustine Owen and ordered recorded 7 July 1761 in the first Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third. John Buford did post bond on the same day for £2,000 with Christ.r Robinson, James Reade, Henry Washington & Lewis Mountague, Gent. Justices of the Court of Middlesex County. John was to make a true and perfect Inventory.

Surname Buford Children (Christ Church Register; Thos.'s will made 1751 named all but Ann; Our Kin; BFA 35; WLCX 415):

1 Agatha b. 8-13-1705 (CCPR 47) m. 1-on 7-16-1724 (CCPR 118), George Twyman II, s/o George & Catherine (Montague) Twyman of Middlesex Co. (c1698-1731-34), 2-on 3-8-1735 church banns (CCPR 124), John Warwick of Lancaster (1711-1744), s/o Thomas & Mary Warwick, 3-by 1751 will date of her father, John Lee. Agatha was given a small silver spoon by Elizabeth Blaise Middlesex will, made 1-7-1707 (WB A:210). Children (CCPR; BFA 35), surnames given:
   A) Elizabeth Twyman b. 6-28-1725 (CCPR 84, bapt. 7/25) d. 8-29-1727 (CCPR 141, bur. 8/30)
   B) William Twyman b. 5-20-1727 (CCPR 87, bapt. 6/18)
   C) Catherine Twyman b. 6-13-1729 (CCPR 90, bapt. 6/22)
   D) George Twyman II b. 3-29-1731 (CCPR 93, bapt. 4/4) d. 1822 (WLCX 415) m. 1-11-1754, Mary Walker (1705-1734), d/o John Walker of Middlesex; lived Albemarle Co. VA. Children (WLCX 415 named all), surname TWYMAN:
      1) Agatha b. 1-20-1755 d. 1821-43 m. ca 1772, Robert Deering/Dearing (b. 1753); to KY by 1797. Children (WLCX 379; WFT 2:4512), surname DEERING/DEARING: a- Walker d. 1844 m. Sally McClelland, d/o Henry & Betsy McClelland; lived Woodford Co. KY 1843, then Louisville, KY; invented the Deering Plow b- Simeon m. Barbara Caplinger; lived Clay Co. MO 1843 when his grandfather Twyman's estate was settled c- Mary "Polly" m. 1796, John Younger; lived Shelby Co. KY 1843 d- Elizabeth m. Jacob Caplinger (d. by 1843); lived Louisville 1843 e- Susanna m. 1-John Foster, 2-in 1796, Waffer Payne (d. before 1843) f- George Twyman b. ca 1789 VA m. 1-22-1808, Mildred Crenshaw; lived Glasgow, KY 1843 g- Catherine S. b. 4-16-1797 KY d. 12-12-1865 Old Clinton, MO m. 8-4-1828 Woodford Co. KY, Barnaby Worland h- Nancy m. 12-19-1803, George Eaton of Franklin Co. KY
   2) Ruth (twin) b. 5-17-1759 d. David Watts Jr.
   3) Samuel (twin) b. 5-17-1759 (WFT 12:1153) d. 1822/3 Orange m. Apr 1782, Frances Rogers (c1765-1837/8), d/o Giles & Sarah Ann Iverson (Lewis) Rogers; lived Orange Co. VA
   4) James b. 5-17-1761 d. 1834 (WFT 2:5275) m. 1-Teresa James (1764-1816), 2-Clara Thompson
   5) George IV b. 10-6-1763 m. Elizabeth Helen
   6) William b. 2-24-1766
   7) Joseph b. 6-16-1768 m. Lucy Rodes
8) Abraham b. 11-22-1770
9) Sarah b. 7-25-1773 m. Richard Sandford
10) Elizabeth "Betty" b. 4-15-1776 m. William J. Wood
E) Abraham Warwick b. 5-19-1738 (CCPR 104, bapt. 6/4)
F) Elizabeth Warwick b. 8-6-1740 (CCPR 107)

*2 John bapt. 9-21-1707 (CCPR 54) d. 1787 m. ca 1735, Judith Earley (ANCESTORS)
3 Elizabeth b. 1709 m. 10-16-1728 Middlesex (CCPR 120), Lt. Col. Jeremiah Earley. See Early Chapter.
4 Sarah bapt. 4-6-1712 (CCPR 63) d. before 1794 Pittsylvania Co. VA m. 1736 Spotsylvania, Francis Terrence Wisdom (1715-1794 Pittsylvania), s/o Francis & Ann (Miller) Wisdom, originally of Gloucester Co. VA. Children (WFT 3:6535), surname WISDOM:
A) John b. 1738
B) Thomas b. 1740 d. ca 1780 Caswell Co. NC m. ca 1760 Spotsylvania Co. VA, Martha Lewis
C) William b. 1745 Spotsylvania d. ca 1801 Anson Co. NC
D) Frances b. 1748
E) Joseph b. 1750 d. Pittsylvania Co. VA m. 8-12-1773, Spotsylvania, Sarah Gardner
F) Ann b. 1752
G) Sarah b. 1753

5 Mary b. 8-20-1716 (CCPR 69, bapt. 9/23) m. 12-4-1737 Middlesex (CCPR 125), George Lee (1715-1757), s/o Charles (1683-1730) & Dorothy Lee. Children (CCPR named all but the 2 Charles; WFT 10:2021 named all), surname LEE:
A) James b. 10-6-1742 (CCPR 109, bapt. 10/8) m. 1-Elizabeth Montague, 2-on 1-5-1790 (CCPR 164), Frances Thurston
B) Elizabeth b. 4-6-1745 (CCPR 112) m. 1-John Aldin, 2-John George
C) Mary b. 4-22-1747 (CCPR 221, bapt. 5/3) d. after 1807 Wilkes Co. GA m. 11-2-1762 Middlesex, Philemon Bird (1747 Prince Edward Co. VA-1810 Wilkes Co. GA), s/o William & Phebe (Price) Bird. Children (WFT 10:2021), surname BIRD:
1) Lee b. 9-13-1765 Prince Edward Co. d. 5-3-1838 Shelbyville, KY m. 1-5-1796 Prince Edward, Polly Caldwell, d/o Henry & Martha (Allen) Caldwell, 2-on 11-17-1808 Scott Co. KY (CD 229), Nancy Ann Glass (1782 VA-1861 KY)
2) Susanna m. _ _ Everins
3) Joe
4) Mary b. 1766 Prince Edward d. 1830 Wilkes Co. GA m. 1785, William Ogletree, s/o John & Ann (Duncan) Ogletree Sr.
5) Robert m. 10-16-1792, Elizabeth Mathews
6) Williamson m. Margaret ___
7) James
8) Caty m. ___ Heard
9) Buford
10) Elizabeth

D) Dorothy b. 3-31-1749 (CCPR 232) d. Oglethorpe Co. GA m. 10-1-1765 Middlesex bond, Lodowick Tuggle (1741-1792 GA), s/o Thomas & Sarah (Kelly) Tuggle of Middlesex Co. VA. Children (WFT 2:1058), surname TUGGLE:
1) George b. 1766 m. 12-5-1796 Oglethorpe Co. GA, Polly Swanson
2) Robert b. 1767 m. 4-5-1799 Oglethorpe, Elizabeth Jefferies
3) Thomas b. 1768
4) William b. 4-17-1777 m. 12-9-1797 Oglethorpe, Anna Dunn
5) Sally b. 1778
6) Eunice b. 1779
7) Savannah b. 1780
8) Catherine b. 1781 m. 12-18-1798, George Jefferies
9) Elizabeth B. b. 9-4-1786 d. 10-30-1843 m. 6-19-1802 Morgan Co. GA, John Swanson, Sr.
10) Nancy b. 1787 m. 10-24-1806, William Jeffries
E) Charles b. 1753
F) Rachel (twin) b. 5-24-1754 (CCPR 221)
G) Esther (twin) b. 5-24-1754 (CCPR 221) m. 2-10-1770 (CCPR 237), William Jeffries
H) Charles b. 1756 (sic)
6 Anne b. 7-4-1718 (CCPR 72, bapt. 8/10) d. 3-19-1736 (CCPR 148, 1737 in new calender) m. 10-4-1736 Middlesex banns (CCPR 124), Thomas Duckworth; Ann not mentioned in father's will
#152 JOHN BEAUFORD

Christened: 21 Sep 1707 Christ Church, Lancaster Co. VA
Died: Sept 1787 Culpeper Co. VA will (probate, WB C:264); died near Wolftown, VA (now Madison Co., formed from Culpeper 1793)
Parents Thomas Beauford Jr. & Elizabeth (?Johnson—not proved) (CCPR 54 birth record & Thomas' will)
Married: ca 1735 (estimate from birth of 1st child)
Land: 1735 Aug 9 Patent...John Bleeawrd for £2...400 a. in Orange Co. in the fork of the Rappidanne River on Beautiful Run (Pat. 16:126; John sold in 1782 to John Lewis...388 a. granted sd John Buford by patent 9 Aug 1735 on Beautiful Run, Gibbs line (Culpeper DB L:153)
1739 Jun 26 Culpeper...Wm. Phillips of Orange to John Buford...land (570 a.) in fork of Robinson River & the Rapid Ann on SS of Beautiful Run adj. Wm. Phillips (now near Wolftown, Madison Co. VA). Once the homestead, no house or tombstones can be seen today. It held the first 2-story house built in this part of the land. (BFA 37)
1751 Apr 10 Northern Neck Grant...Lord Fairfax to John Buford of Culpeper...970 a. in Culpeper, resurveyed by George Hume, about 400 a. adj. 570 a. granted William Phillips 28 Jan 1733 that Buford now possesses on branch of Beautiful Run adj. Mayfield, Samuel Hildrop & Caves Road (NN Grants G:487; in 1766, John & Judith sold 482 a. of this land to Henry Lewis for £80, land adj. sd Buford of SS Beautiful Run & Wm. Beale, granted by Lord Fairfax to John Buford 10 Apr 1751 (DB E:194)
1770 Dec 3 Culpeper...Henry & Ann Lewis of Culpeper to John Buford of same for £150...582 a. being part of tract granted by Lord Fairfax to John Buford by deed 10 Apr 1751 on SS Beautiful Run adj. Mr. Wm. Beale, Moses Battley, NS Main Rd in branch of Maple Run /s/ Henry Lewis Jr., Ann Lewis (DB F:276)
1786 Dec 20 Culpeper...John Buford & Abraham Buford of Culpeper to Merry Walker for £2,000...630 a. on bank of Beautiful Run, corner to John Buford adj. Turner Richardson, John Walker, Batterley's old patent line, Alexander Bradford, & Reuben Beale (DB N:496). John signed with "I"

#153 JUDITH EARLY
(named by BFA 36; WFT 11:3897) See Early Chapter

WFT 1:2332 said John's wife was Judith Early Phillippe, d/o Count Claude Phillippe (1680-1719 SC) & Miss Early. KIN 205, CAG 5:475, WFT 8:3616 & 10:2021 also stated Judith Phillipe. WFT 12:0507 said Judith Vause.
Born: 1718 (DAR Application #534370)
Died: before 26 July 1782 sale of land (no dower release); DAR said 1782 Bromfield, Culpeper Co. VA
Parents: Thomas & Elizabeth Early (not proved conclusively)

Will of John Buford

Culpeper Co. VA WB C:264
Made 9-13-1785, Ret'd 9-17-1787
In the Name of God Amen the 13 day of September in the year of our Lord one Thousand and seven Hundred Eighty five I John Buford of Culpeper County being of sound memory and proper understanding thanks be to God do make constitute and declare this and no other to be my last will & Testament revoking and Disannulling all other Wills & Testaments heretofor by me made and this and no others to be taken as my last will & Testament in Manner & form following viz. Imprimis I give & bequeath to my son Abraham Buford all that parcel of Land which I had of Henry Lewis to him and his heirs forever.
Item. I give and bequeath to my son Simeon Buford the remaining part of the Land whereon I now do live to him and his Heirs forever as also a Negro wench named Venus after my Death to him and his heirs forever as also all that remainder part of my Estate besides what follows to him & his heirs forever.
Item I give and bequeath to my son James Buford one Negro man named Joseph to him and his heirs forever.
Item. I give & Bequeath to my Grandson John son of Simeon Buford a Negro Boy named Adam to him and his heirs forever.
Item. I give and bequeath unto my Grandson William son of Simeon Buford one Negro Boy named Jeffry to him and his heirs forever.
I also appoint Abraham & Simeon Buford my Executors and my desire is that my Estate shall not be appraised.

SURNAME BUFORD
Children (John's will named Abraham, Simeon & James; Grandfather John's 1751 will named grandchild John (note not called Thomas or John Thomas), Ann, James, Elizabeth, Wm.; CAG 5:475,642, 7:450; KIN 205; BFA 36; MC 6:1733):

*1 John Thomas (Rev. War) b. 1736 d. 10-10-1774 Pt Pleasant; m. 1756, Anna Watts (ANCESTORS)
2 Anne b. 1738 m. 1755 Spotsylvania (1GI), Capt. Henry Lewis of Culpeper
3 Capt. James (Rev. War) b. 1740 d. ca 1799 Scott Co. KY (moved to KY 1792) m. 7-14-1761 Bedford Co. VA bond (Francis Callaway, Surety), Elizabeth "Betty" Bramblett (1742-c1798), d/o Wm. Bramblett. Children (KIN 209 named all; Wm. in Bedford File, Jeters of VA; Mg. bonds; CAG 5:475; WFT 12:0507 said Judith Vause):
A) Elizabeth "Betty" b. 1762 (1850 Bedford census said 1779) ?d. 1854 (BDR 36 said Eliz. Scruggs, age 58, of consumption, reported by son Litttlebury, who was also on 1850 census with her) m. 2-18-1874 Bedford (1/29
bond, "d/o James," James Steptoe, Surety), William Scruggs

B) John (Rev. War) b. 2-12-1764 (pension 3.30301; John said his bro. in MO had record of date) d. after 1833
Garrett Co. KY deposition m. Lincoln Co. KY, Frances Turpin Banton. She may have been the dau. of William
Banton who m. Frances Turpin on 10-2-1772 Chesterfield Co. VA (CD 229).

C) William b. 1766 Bedford d. 1794 near Crab Orchard, KY, killed by Indians while looking for a place to
settle (KIN 209; Bedford 1803 acct. in WB 2:408) m. 10-11-1783 Bedford bond (Henry Hall, Surety), Martha
Hill "Patsy" Logwood (c1768-1808), d/o Thomas & Ann (Aiken) Logwood. Patsy m. 2-on 1-14-1796 Bedford bond,
Stephen Hubbard & had 5 more children: Nancy A. (b. c1796 m. 3-15-1814 Bedford, Richard Wright), Thomas
b. c1798, Wm. b. c1800, Margaret (b. c1802 2 Bedford, Benj. M. Williamson) & Edmund Hubbard (b.
c1804 2-13-1824 Bedford, Eliz. Williamson. Children (1808 Bedford division of negroes of Patsy Hubbard
dec'd named all, WB 3:185; KIN 209; Matilda in Jov & BDR; birth estimates from WFT 1:2332):

1) Hillery b. ca 1788; "went West after 1808 & was never heard of again"
2) Perthenia b. ca 1790 m. 12-15-1810 Bedford bond (Zachariah Wheat, Surety), Levi Wheat, s/o Joseph (d.
1822 Adair Co. KY) & Lucy (Davis) Wheat (WFT 11:2074, 12:4186)
3) Lucinda b. ca 1791 3-31-1806 Bedford (3/31 bond, consent of Thos. Logwood, Gdn., Edmond Logwood,
Surety), Jeremiah White. WFT 2:2332 said she m. 2-Jasper Clayton.
4) Matilda b. 2-11-1793 d. 3-10-1876 of old age, age 84, d/o Wm. & Martha H. Buford (BDR 122) m. 1-on 12-
1812 Bedford (12/16 bond, consent of Jacob White & Thos. Logwood, Gdn. for Matilda, Henry Hatcher,
Surety), Jacob Washington White (1792-1829), s/o Capt. Jacob & Hannah (Spier's) White, 2-on 11-18-1835
Jov named Va. Ann), surname WHITE:
   a- Celine Catherine Spiers b. 10-18-1813 d. ca 1853 Bedford m. 4-15-1831 Bedford bond ("d/o Matilda,"
Geo. W. Hawkins, Surety), Fountain Melvin Hawkins; 9 children
   b- William Allen Buford b. 5-15-1815 m. Sarah Leftwich
   c- Adeline Martha b. 3-30-1817 m. 9-26-1833 Bedford (9/21 bond, "d/o Mrs. Matilda," Daniel P. Jones,
Surety), Alexander A. N. P likkett
   d- John Henry b. 2-6-1819 d. 6-30-1828 Bedford
   e- Ann Virginia b. 7-28-1820 d. 4-9-1877 m. 1-4-1837 (12/30 bond, consent of Wm. Thaxton, Gdn., Wm. A. B.
White, Surety), Fielden Harris Jeter (1810-1894)
   f- Parelia Elizabeth b. 6-2-1822 m. 10-12-1841 Bedford bond ("d/o Metilda," Jno. R. Steptoe, Surety),
James C. Thaxton
   g- Mary Starr b. 7-24-1824 d. 11-18-1905 Bedford m. 11-7-1854 Bedford, Josiah H. Nimmo
   h- Hillary Alexander b. 5-11-1826 d. Nov 1849 Bedford
   i- Sarah Frances b. 1-18-1829 m. 7-12-1847 Bedford bond ("d/o Matilda Thaxton," H. A. White, Surety),
Septimus L. Williams
5) Pamela b. ca 1794 m. 12-23-1802 Bedford bond, Alexander Gibbs; assigned her share to Thomas Logwood.
Child (WFT 2:4250), surname GIBBS:
   a- Julia Ann m. Stephen J. Bush; to Columbia (Boone Co.) MO by 1853
D) James b. ca 1768 m. 3-1-1787 Bedford (2/27 bond, James Buford, Surety), Thomas Scruggs
E) James Jr. b. ca 1768; lived VA
F) Simeon K. b. ca 1770 m. 1-Mary Barr of Lancaster Co. KY, 2-on8-10-1820 Shelby Co. KY, Mrs. Mary Ann
(Fisher) Gaines (CD 229 said Mrs. Ann Golins)
G) Abraham b. 4-13-1772 m. 1-17-1795 Lincoln Co. KY (CD 229), Mary Moody; to Bourbon Co. KY, then MO, near New
London
H) Ambrose m. 5-28-1807 Fayette Co. KY (CD 229), Nancy Kirtley, d/o Francis & Eliz. Kirtley of Orange Co. VA;
KIN 209 said went to KY in 1827, but he was there in 1807
I) Henry P. b. ca 1774 m. 4-27-1807 Garrard Co. KY (CD 229), Elizabeth Terrell of Crab Orchard, KY; to Mt.
Vernon, KY in 1800
J) Frances b. 1779 m. her 1st cousin 12-21-1797, Thomas Buford, s/o Capt. Wm. & Mary (Welsh) Buford, below; 4
living
4 Elizabeth b. 1742
5 Capt. William Early (Rev. War) b. 1745 Culpeper d. 1814 Rockcastle Co. KY, m. 12-15-1770 Bedford bond (Isham
Talbot, Surety), Mary Welch/Welsh, d/o Nicholas & Mary Welch of Bedford Co. VA; to Lincoln Co. KY ca 1788,
then Rockcastle Co. in 1805. Children (KIN 210 named all; Eliz. from M. Peters & MO 6:1733):
   A) Thomas b. 1776 m. his 1st cousin 12-21-1797, Frances Buford, d/o James & Eliz. (Bramblett) Buford, above; 4
living
B) Polly m. 12-10-1800 Lincoln Co. KY (CD 229), Elijah Kirtley, s/o Wm. & Sarah (Early) Kirtley
C) Elizabeth b. 11-15-1781 (IGI) Bedford Co. VA d. 11-11-1826 Garrard Co. KY m. 10-19-1796 Lincoln Co. KY,
D) Frances b. ca 1783 (IGI) m. Young
E) Amelia m. _ _ Tilford
   1) Mary b. Jan 1823 KY m. 1841 KY, James Monroe Chesnut (1822-after 1880); 11 children
   NOTE: KIN 210 had "Judith Buford m. 1-Thomas Scruggs, 2-_Noell" as d/o Wm. & Mary Welch and also on p. 209 as d/o James & Eliz. (Bremblett) Buford. IGI gave Judith as b. ca 1774, d/o Wm. & Mary Welsh Buford.
6 Col. Abraham (Rev. War) b. 7-31-1749 (pension S.46372) d. 6-29-1833 Scott Co. KY m. 10-4-1768 Culpeper, Martha McDowell (1766-1835); Bounty Land Wt.251-500-Col.; patented thousands of acres in KY in 1780's; in Scott Co. KY by 1828; grandfather of Marcus B. Buford, author of The Buford Family in America. Child (Charles from DAR #534370):
   A) Charles b. 6-30-1797 Woodford Co. KY d. 1-4-1866 Rock Island, IL m. 1-20-1835, Lucy Ann Duke (1844-1895)
   1) Louis Marshall b. 11-6-1839 Woodford Co. KY d. 6-29-1907 El Paso, TX m. 1-22-1873, Mary L. Slevin (1844-1917)
7 Capt. Henry Sr. (Rev. War) b. 9-19-1751 d. 12-31-1814 (Bedford tombstone, will in WB 4:152) m. 1-on 3-22-1771, Mildred Blackburn (1753-1802), 2-on 10-17-1805 Bedford, Mrs. Jane Kent Kirk (d. by 1853), widow of Major Thomas Kirk; owned "Locust Level" 1/2 mi south of Montvale, VA on Rt. 460 on SS highway. Children (Henry's will made 1813, WB 4:152 & division of negroes, WB 4:186 named all but Juliann, who was named in Mg. bond; FOB 2; KIN 211; DB 36:193 named Paschal Buford & Jacob Kent when sale of land was to be divided):
   A) Elizabeth "Betsey" b. 8-8-1773 m. 4-1-1790 Bedford (3/29 bond, "d/o Henry," Chas. Caffery, Surety), John Hopkins Otey
   B) Thomas b. 3-11-1776 ?d. 12-31-1814 (WFT 12:0507; note it is same date as father; his heirs inherited his part of Henry's negroes in July 1815) m. 5-15-1809 Lincoln Co. KY (CD 229), Elizabeth Pierce (CD 229, KIN 212 & WFT 12:0507; FOB said Elizabeth P. Acree) of Lincoln Co. KY. Children (FOB 2):
      1) Julianna
      2) Henry Pierce
      3) John B.
      4) Jeremiah
      5) Thomas Jr.
      6) Letitia
      7) Mildred
   8) Betsy
   C) Abraham b. 12-13-1778 d. Oct 1845 Bedford will (WB 12:146) m. 1-on 12-22-1796 Bedford (12/20 bond, "s/o Henry," James Otey, Surety), Sophia Lumpkin, d/o Thomas Lumpkin, 2-on 8-25-1817 Bedford bond (Wm. Sherman, Surety), Nancy Eidson (1783-1855 of consumption, BDR 20), d/o Frances Eidson (FOB 3 mistakenly said "Kideon" for Eidson). Children (1st 6 by 1st wife in Bedford WB 17:107 Adm. Acct. of Thos. Lumpkin; Abraham's will named all; FOB 3; BELL 181 quoting BFA 161 for Henry; birth dates from IGI):
      1) Henry m. 12-11-1820 Bedford bond (Thos. Hardy, Surety), Eleanor Hardy. Children, descendants in MO, CA & OR (BELL 181; BFA 161):
         a- Abraham d. young
         b- John A. b. 1-18-1827
         c- Pascal G. b. 7-1-1833
         d- Massinella M. b. 2-29-1836
         e- Mildred
      2) Pascal
      3) Lucinda ("Lucy") m. 2-3-1818 Bedford bond ("d/o Abraham, "Paschal Buford, Surety), Barnabas A. Eidson
      4) Elizabeth m. 10-14-1824 Bedford bond ("d/o Abraham," Albert Williams, Surety), Shelton Eidson (b. 1800 VA d. OH), s/o Henry & Nancy (Bunch) Eidson. Henry was born 1777 Bedford, died 1847 Preble Co. OH. Children (WFT 3:1717), surname EIDSON:
         a- Clinton
         b- Newton
         c- James
         d- Angeline
         e- Mary
         f- Nancy
         g- Margaret
         h- Julie Ann
      5) Mildred Blackburn m. 1-5-1831 Bedford (1/5 bond, "d/o Abram," Paschal Buford, Surety), Hugh Crockett of
Montgomery Co. VA

6) Julian R. m. 12-17-1831 Bedford bond ("d/o Abraham," Paschal Buford, Surety), William T. Staples
7) Wellington b. 6-13-1818 Bedford
8) Mary M. "Polly" b. 8-13-1822 m. 10-26-1837 Bedford (10/26 bond, "d/o Abraham," W. L. Goggin, Surety), Archibald P. Hatcher. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname HATCHER:
   a- Daniel b. 1839
   b- Virginia b. 1841
   c- James b. 1847
   d- Udal/Adal (son) b. 1849
9) William
10) Simon b. 3-14-1824 (IGI; census said 1826); lived with mother 1850 Bedford
11) Frances J. m. 1-12-1842 Bedford (1/11 bond, Simeon Buford, Surety), Charles B. Fizer.
12) Nancy A. b. 1824 m. 9-11-1844 Bedford (9/6 bond, Ro. C. Mitchell, Surety), George P. Luck. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname LUCK:
   a- Edward b. 1845
   b- George L. b. 1847
   c- Julia M. b. 1848
   d- Mary E. b. 1849
13) James L. b. 8-23-1827
Note: FOB 3 named Thomas as s/o Abraham & Sophia but he was not in the Lumpkin account with the other six.
D) Henry Jr. b. 2-17-1781 d. 11-25-1850 Madison Co. AL (WFT 8:1561) m. 8-22-1799 Bedford (8/20 bond, "s/o Henry," Reuben Hughes, Surety), Jane Sherman, d/o Henry Sherman. Children (WFT 12:0507 named 10 but separated Mildred & Julia; FOB 3 named 8 combining Mildred & Julia & no dates or mgs for any):
2) Albert Sherman b. 1800
   a- Pamela Jane
   b- Henry b. & d. 1823
   c- John b. & d. 1824
   d- Finis Marion (CSA) b. 1830 AL d. Apr 1863 Arkansas, in Civil War m. 3-19-1850 AL, Jane G. Hill
   e- Lutersey M. b. 1832 d. 1857 m. John C. Grayson
   f- Eldridge C. (CSA) b. Apr 1834 d. 1862 in Civil War
   g- William Duncastle Sherman b. 5-23-1836 m. 1-Mary L. Henard, 2-Margaret Ann Smith
   h- Silas Otey b. 1841
4) Elizabeth Wills b. 1804 m. 6-4-1822, Elijah Drake
5) Frances d. 1846 m. John Carpenter
6) Mack m. Ann Willis
7) Harriet G. b. ca 1803 d. 1869 or 1-31-1851 (WFT 10:2398) m. 5-18-1818 Madison Co. AL (CD 3), Daniel Ledbetter (c1792-1856), s/o Joel & Kitty Ledbetter (WFT 12:3423)
8) Duncastle Sherman m. 1-on 5-11-1842, Fannie E. Woodruff, 2-Susan Roach, 3-Lucritia Vann
9) Caroline m. Newton Morley Sr.
10) Julia d. 1870 m. Dempsey Vann
E) Prudence b. 7-23-1783 (WFT 12:0507 said 7/28) d. 1855 St. Louis, MO m. her 1st cousin, 11-7-1797 Bedford (11/6 bond, "d/o Henry," Henry Buford, Surety), Jonathan Blackburn (d. 1834 Woodford Co. KY). Child (FOB 3), surname BLACKBURN:
   1) William b. 4-27-1799
F) Capt. Paschal (War of 1812) b. 2-14-1791 (tombstone) d. 7-23-1875 of old age, age 84 ("s/o Harry & Mildred," BDR 116) at "Locust Level" m. 10-25-1820 Bedford bond (Calohill Minnis, Surety), Frances Ann Otey (1798-1882), d/o Maj. Isaac & Eliz. (Matthew) Otey; inherited "Locust Level" & built house 1828. Children (FOB 3; KIN 212; 1850, 1870 Bedford census):
   1) James Harvey/Hervey (twin) b. 7-6-1821 m. 10-8-1857, Lucy E. Hanson; supplied Conf. Army with shells & shot made at "The Grey Eagle" furnace on Cripple Creek, Wythe Co. Child (D. Reg.):
      a- Julia b. 1878 d. 5-16-1879 of lung disease, 8 mo. old (BDR 144)
   2) Netta (twin) b. 7-6-1821 d. infancy
4) John Quincy Adams b. 7-29-1824 m. 2-12-1857, Jane Smith Terry. Children (1870 Bedford census):
   a- Harry b. 1858
   b- Mary T. b. 1860
c- Julius B. b. 1862
d- Frank O. b. 1867
5) Mary Charlotte d. infancy
6) Rowland Dabney b. 9-20-1827 d. 2-3-1921 m. 1-on 3-4-1856, Josephine Victoria Wilson (d. soon after birth of Nancy), 2-on 12-5-1866 Liberty, Bedford Co., Sarah Augusta Bell, d/o Alfred A. & Mary Isabel (Lowry) Bell; Rowland, Clerk of Ct 1855-1881; lived Liberty, VA. Children (KIN 213; FOB 3; 1870 Bedford census):
   a- Nancy Lightfoot d. infancy
   b- Sarah Isabel b. 12-5-1867 d. 9-28-1927
7) Anne Jane b. 4-22-1830 m. 11-16-1858, William Hampton Hall
8) Julius Blackburn (Co. A, 2nd VA Cav., 1st Brigade, CSA) b. 11-22-1832 "Locust Level" m. 4-11-1871, Letitia Terry Campbell; Julius lived with parents 1870
9) Margaret Letitia b. 2-17-1833 m. 12-27-1853, Capt. Thomas N. Cobbs; no children; owned "Locust Level" from 1874-1921. The house descended to W. Henson Buford, who owned it 1921-1930; in hands of his estate through 1937
10) Isaac Henry b. 9-25-1838 m. 8-31-1859 Bedford, Sarah McGavock Kent, d/o David F. Kent of Pulaski Co.; lived Pulaski Co. Children (FOB 2):
    a- Elizabeth Cloyd m. William K. Miller
    b- Frances Otey m. Stuart Buford
c- Lucy Kent m. Joseph Draper
d- Sarah Ellen m. Mack Montague
e- James Randal Kent d. before 1922
f- Julius Gordon; unmarried
g- David Fenton d. before 1922
h- John m. Mary Whaling
i- Paschal Kent; unmarried
j- Stanley Gibbs; unmarried
G) Juliann b. 4-17-1793 m. 8-25-1812 Bedford bond ("d/o Henry," Jesse Anderson, Surety), David Kyle of Botetourt Co. VA; not in father's will or slave division
H) Mary Malinda "Polly" b. 7-14-1795 d. 12-20-1850 Montgomery Co. VA (WFT 12:0507) m. 9-7-1814 Bedford bond ("d/o Henry," Paschal Buford, Surety), Jacob Kent (b. 1790) of Wythe Co. VA. Children (1850 Montgomery Co. VA census), surname KENT:
   1) Elizabeth L. b. 1824
   2) Ann E. b. 1830
   3) Virginia b. 1833
   4) Mary L. b. 1837
8 Mary b. 1753 m. Capt. William A. Chapman (1739-1802), s/o John (1701-1775 Spotsylvania) & Sarah Chapman; ancestors of J. Calhoun. Children (Ann from D. Bias, Thos. from EAR 31, 46; WFT 1:0027 named all), surname CHAPMAN:
   A) Elizabeth b. before 1768 m. 12-18-1788, John Wetherall (1752-1802), s/o George & Millie (Bledsoe) Wetheral; lived Madison Co. VA. Children (WFT 1:0027 named all; 9:0317 named #1-4), surname WETHERALL:
      1) Mildred b. before 1791 m. 12-9-1816, Anthony Bohannon
      2) George b. before 1793 d. 1860 m. 7-30-1816 Madison Co. VA, Emma J. Bohannon
      3) William H. b. 1793 d. before 12-1-1852 m. 11-9-1818, Jincy (Jane) Hume (b. 1799)
      4) John b. before 1794
      5) Mary B.
   6) Elizabeth Jr.
   B) William E. (Jr.)
   C) Thomas m. 11-23-1803 Orange Co. VA, Elizabeth Early (d. age 96), d/o Capt. James & Bettie (Thompson) Early. Children (EAR 47), surname CHAPMAN:
      1) James Early m. Mary D. Thompson, d/o Nathaniel & Lucy (Brown) Thompson
      2) William T. m. Lucy B. Thompson
      3) Thomas W. m. 1-Martha Wilhoit, 2-Eliza Eddins
      4) Mary A. B. m. Bernard B. Thompson
   D) Simeon
   E) Judith
F) Ann Buford m. 11-30-1803, Barryman Jennings Jr. (1780 Fauquier-1881). Child & family (D. Bias), surname JENNINGS:

1) Mary Susan b. ca 1811 d. before 1843 m. 6-19-1831, James Kirtley Miller, s/o John & Lucretia (Kirtley) Miller. He m. 2-on 7-29-1843, Martha Sylvia. Child, surname MILLER:
   a- Thomas Alexander b. 10-24-1837 Greene Co. VA d. 3-4-1910 Page Co. VA m. 1-20-1859, Mary Margaret Eddins, 2-on 9-15-1887, Elizabeth Virginia McMullen (1850-1931 Summers Co. WV). Child, surname MILLER:
      1- Everett Cass b. 9-1-1888 Cass Co. MO d. 2-1-1934 Summers Co. WV m. 12-27-1910, Lena Virginia Coffman (1887-1983). Child, surname MILLER:
         a) Doris Virginia b. 3-13-1923 m. 6-22-1946, Darrell R. Bias; lived Huntington, WV 1986

9 Frances b. 1754 m. Frances Kirtley (from J. Calhoun)

10 Simeon (Rev. War) b. 1756 (pension S.1180) d. 1840, bur. Beaver Creek near Glasgow, KY m. Margaret Kirtley, d/o Wm. & Sarah (Early) Kirtley; Exor. of father's will; in Barren Co. KY in 1833 (pension); to Nashville in 1808. Children (Wm. & John named in grandfather John's 1785 will; EAR 149):
   A) John b. 1778 d. 1847 Rock Island, IL m. 1-on 9-1-1798 (IGI), Nancy Hickman, d/o David & & Clara (McClanahan) Hickman of Bourbon Co. KY, 2-Mrs. Anne (Bannister) Watson, widow of Dr. John Watson of Frankfurt, KY. Children (EAR 150):
      1) Helen b. 1800 d. 1823 Versailles, KY, Gen. William Johnson (b. 1799), s/o James & Nancy (Payne) Johnson; lived Great Crossings (Scott Co.) KY

   Gen. Napoleon Bonaparte (Col. of 27th IL Inf. 1861) d. 1883 m. 1-Sarah Childs of Cassanova, NY, 2-Mrs. Mary Ann (Greenwood) Greene; graduate of West Point 1827, Harvard Law School

   3) John Don. (Chief of Cav. in MD Campaign, Union Army) b. 1826 bur. West Point m. 1854, Martha McDowell Duke, d/o James K. & Mary (Buford) Duke; selected the site of Gettysburg

   4) Thomas Jefferson b. 1828 m. 1853, Grace Bowers Giles, d/o Henry & Mary C. (Bowers) Giles; lived Rock Island, IL

   5) James Monroe b. 1832 d. 1856, Felicia Clark, d/o Jos. & Harriett (Julian) Clark; lived Rock Island, IL

      1) Francis Kirtley b. 1803 Bourbon Co. KY d. 1835 Versailles, KY m. 11-25-1834 Franklin Co. KY (CD 229), Mary Walker Mills (d. 1848)
      2) Simeon b. 1805 Fayette Co. KY d. infancy
      3) Margaret Kirtley b. 1806 at "Tree Hill" in Woodford Co. KY d. 1881 MO m. 1823, Joel Twyman (1797-1879)
      4) Ann Merry b. 1808 d. 1884 Fayette Co. KY m. 1833, Caleb Wallace of Beaufort Distr. SC
      5) William b. 1811 d. 1848
      6) John b. 1813 d. 1885 St. Louis, MO m. 1837 Hannibal MO, Elizabeth Holmes Singleton (b. 1816 Winchester, VA); from KY to Hannibal, MO 1837 & had farm near Manchester, MO
      7) Elizabeth Walker b. 1815 m. 1832, James W. Allen of Shelby Co. KY
      8) Sinclair James b. 1817 d. 1851
      9) Gen. Abraham (CSA) b. 1820 d. 1884 IN m. Amanda Harris; lived on "Bosque Bonita" near Versailles, KY 1854-61; with Gen. Bragg, later reported to Pres. Davis & carried campaign through TN into KY
      10) Martha (twin) b. 1821 d. 1848 at "Tree Hill"
      11) Mary (twin) b. 1821 d. 1873 at "Tree Hill"
      12) Thomas b. 1824 d. 1885 at "Tree Hill"
      13) George Henry b. 1827 d.o.p. 1887 m. 1858, Sarah Fulton

   C) Judith b. 1784 d.o.s. m. Elijah Rogers of Glasgow, KY

   D) Simeon b. 1787 d. 1857 m. 1806, Elizabeth Twyman (1789-1877). Children (EAR 158):
      1) Manville Twyman b. 1807 d. 1885 m. Elizabeth Shelby (d. 1889); moved near Waverly (Lafayette Co.) MO 1834
      2) Legrand Griffin b. 1808 d. 1863 m. 1838, Eusebia Neville Mallory (1816 Rockingham Co. VA-1894); from Frankfort, KY to Lafayette Co. MO 1834
      3) Adeline A. b. 1809 m. John S. Nowlin
      4) Almira Margaretta b. 1813 d. 1844 m. 1831 near Versailles, KY, Capt. John V. Webb (1796 KY-1881)
      5) Elizabeth Gabriella b. 1815 d. 1884 m. 1835, Judge John S. Ryland (1797-1873); lived Lafayette Co. MO
      6) Sarah b. 1790 d.o.s. 1845 m. 10-22-1805 Barren Co. KY (CD 229), John H. Baker of Glasgow, KY; adopted Giles Gore Buford, s/o of her brother, Geo. W. Buford, below

   E) Sarah b. 1792 d. 1868 m. Henry Crutcher. Children (EAR 163), surname CRUTCHER:
      1) Albert b. 1809 d. 1884, age 75 m. 1-Mussel, 2-Polly Ann Fields
2) James m. Mary Hord
3) Henry Jr. m. Mary Baber
4) Thomas m. Davidella Tompkins
5) George
6) Eliza m. George Twyman
7) Mary m. 1-Thomas J. Helm, 2-____ Twyman
8) Margaretta m. Joshua McDowell of Louisville, KY
G) Elizabeth b. 1794 d. 1869 m. 1-on 11-14-1811 Barren Co. KY (CD 229), John T. Chambers (d. 1815), 2-in 1820, George W. Trabue, s/o Edward Trabue of Woodford Co. KY
H) Elijah b. 1797 d. 1836 m. Mary Depp; 1st white settler in Mississippi Co. AR
I) George Washington b. 1800 d. 1870 Glasgow, KY m. 1- Yore (d. 1831), 2-in 1835, Maria Winfree of Ibberville Parish, LA; appointed West Point 1820, stationed at Jefferson Barracks, MO, resigned after a few years & went to Milliken's Bend, AR, then LA & AL
J) Thomas b. 1803 d. 1866 Mobile, AL m. 1-on 10-3-1822 Barren Co. KY, Amanda M. Savage (d. 1855), 2-____; to Demopolis, AL 1836 & Mobile, AL 1848

#76 Captain THOMAS BUFORD (called John Thomas by some researchers & called John in his grandfather's will)
Born: 1736 Culpeper Co. VA, Bromfield Parish (BFA 39; IGI said 5-5-1736)
Died: 10-10-1774 Point Pleasant in battle, by Indians, at the mouth of the Great Kanawha River; will in Bedford (WB 1:213; inventory in WB 1:223)
Parents: John Beauford Jr. & Judith Early. Thomas' eldest brother James was Exor. of his will.
Married: 1756 Bromfield Parish, Culpeper
Land:
1768 Mar 22 Bedford...John McKinnie & wife Mary of Bedford to Thomas Buford late of Culpeper for £80...tract on BS of North fork of Goose Creek, beg. on point of a mountain adj. Smith, McKinnie, Isham Talbot, being land sd McKinn lately lived, purchased of John Partree Burks (DB 3:179); Thos. & Ann sold in 1770 to Thos. Scruggs for £150 (DB 3:467)
1769 Feb 10 Bedford...James Smith of Augusta to Thomas Buford of Bedford for £50...185 a. on BS of Mr. Swain's fork of Hays Fork of Goose Creek adj. Campbell, Henry Stith, being part of the land conveyed by the Exors. of Mr. Richard Stith dec'd (DB 3:415); Thos. & Ann sold in 1770 to Thos. Scruggs for £75 (DB 3:466)
1770 Feb 27 Culpeper...Thomas Buford & Ann his wife of Culpeper to Henry Lewis for £20...116 a. being land granted to James Tinney for 476 a. on 17 Jun 1767 on NS of road leading to Caves Ford adj. John Buford on the NS road, Abraham Mayfield, Moses Battale, crossing the road & Beautiful Run (DB F:122)
1770 Sep 26 Bedford...John Hook to Thomas Buford for £90...136 a. on Bore Auger Creek (DB 3:526)
1771 Feb 26 Bedford...Charles Deverix to Thomas Buford for £120...225 a. on BS Jones Fork of Goose Creek adj. Michal Wood (DB 4:12); Thos. & Ann sold 1774 to David Ross of Goochland for £200 (DB 5:190)
1797 Oct 23 Bedford...Division of 1,334 a. (WB 2:215) See below.
1800 Mar 11 Bounty Land for Thomas Buford...6,666 2/3 a. below the Big Sandy River; assigned to Abraham Buford by deed of John Buford Jr, s/o Thomas, & his Gdn.; James Buford, dated July 27, 1787 (BFA 39)
Data: John was an officer in the Colonial Army & served under Braddock, Washington & Byrd. For these services he was allowed 666 a. on the Ohio River. In 1774 when trouble with the Indians arose, he raised a volunteer company in Bedford Co. and joined Gen. Andrew Lewis. He was killed in the Battle of Point Pleasant. Their home was in 'Bufordsville' (now Montvale) on the Holstein Plantation (owned by Samuel W. Huddleston, gggrandson)

#77 ANNA WATTS
See Watts Chapter
Born: 12-12-1738 Orange Co. VA (IGI; BFA 39)
Died: 1797 (IGI)
Married: 2) in 1780, James Scott
Parents: Edward & Elizabeth B. (Downs) Watts (will of Edward named dau. Ann Scott)

Will of Thomas Buford
Bedford County, VA WB 1:213
Made 8-20-1774, Ret'd 11-28-1774
In the name of god amen I Thomas Buford of the parish of Russell in the county of Bedford being in health of body and of a perfect memory Do make this my Last will and testament in manner following that is to say first and particularly I commend my soul to god who have it and my body to the grave to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named
Item I Lend to my well Beloved wife Ann Buford a third part of all my Estate together with the plantation wheron I now Live during life. I also leave my Land on Bever dam Joyning David Halladay's together with my three young horses to be sold and my Debts collected to pay my worly Debts and all the rest of my Estate both real and personal to be equely devided together with my wif's thirds after her deceas between my three children John, William and Nancy
provided my wife be not now with child but if she should have a live child within nine months of this date it is to have an equal part with the rest of my children - and if any of my children should die before they come of age not having an heir of their body their part of my Estate to fall Equally to the surviving children and I do appoint my wife my sole Executor of this my last will and testament and disanul all former wills whatsoever given under my hand this 20th day of August 1774. /s/ Thomas Buford /w/ John Eckhols, Samuel Baker, Augusten + Hackworth (his mark)

The will was proved by the oaths of Samuel Baker & Augustin Hackwith & by solemn affirmation of "John Eckols, being one of the people called Quakers." Ann Buford relinquished her right and probate was given to James Buford with Robert Cowan, William Callaway Junr. & John Eckols his Securities.

The inventory for Thomas Buford was dated 19 Dec 1774 and included negroes Ben (£75), Booker (£65), Bett (£70), and Amy (£40). Also included were: 3 feather beds & furniture (£26), 8 chairs, flax wheel, tables & chests, 7 pewter basons, 2 large punch bowls, doz. plates, doz. spoons, case of knives & forks, 1 stock lock & key, set of shoemaker tools, 2 foot rule & sorrel horse (£9.11.6), 10 other horses, 10 cows & 24 hogs (described), 1 sheep, 4 guns & shot bag (£3.5.0), a small gun, stacks of hemp, fodder, a house of corn, 12 casks tobacco, farm equipment, and 1 "Beaver Hatt." On 23 Jan 1775, Thomas Scruggs, Jeremiah Pate and Samuel Shrewsberry returned the appraisement. (Bedford WB 1:223)

A division of Thomas Buford's land on Bore Auger Creek was ordered in Bedford Dec. 1790 Court. Thomas Lumpkin, Samuel Hancock & Matthew Pate made their return on 23 Oct 1797. (WB 2:215)

Lower lot on creek...391 a. to William Buford
Middle lot...546 a. to Martain & Nancy Whale
Upper lot...397 a. to John Buford plus 99 a. on Pates Road
/s/ John Buford, William Buford, Nancy Weele, Martin Weele

SURNAME BUFORD Children, James Buford, Gdn. (Thos.' 1774 will named all; BFA 39):
*1 John (Rev. War) b. 10-13-1757 d. 2-14-1852 (DAR #257894) m. 12-28-1786 Bedford Co. VA, Rhoda Shrewsbury
2 William b. 1768 d. 1-17-1842 m. 10-20-1791 Bedford bond (Cornelius Pate, Surety), Ann M. Pate, d/o Matthew Pate. Children (IGI):
   A) John b. 5-28-1793
   B) Mary b. 11-1-1794 Bedford
   C) Nancy b. ca 1798
   D) William b. ca 1800
   E) Pate b. 8-26-1808
   F) James M. b. 1816
3 Nancy b. 10-14-1771 d. 10-30-1852 m. 1-3-1791 Botetourt Co. VA bond ("d/o Wm. Buford"), Martin Wales; to KY

SURNAME SCOTT Children of Ann Watts Buford & James Scott (BFA 41):
1 Nicholas b. 12-14-1780 Botetourt Co. VA d. 12-26-1846 Breckinridge Co. KY m. 10-19-1810 Breckinridge, Mary Pate (1793-1876), d/o Benjamin Allen & Judith Pate. Children born Breckinridge (WFT 9:2027), surname SCOTT:
   A) James b. 11-19-1811 d. 10-20-1876 m. ca 1838, Mary Ann Shrewsberry
   B) Judith b. 8-16-1814 d. 7-8-1900 m. 1-on 12-31-1834, Thomas Pulliam, 2-Thomas Meador
   C) Anna Marie b. 12-31-1815 d. 3-8-1870 m. 9-19-1843, George J. Compton
   D) Thomas b. 1816 d. 3-20-1849 m. 1835, Cynthia Beard
   E) Peyton "Pate" b. 1-24-1817 d. 10-10-1902 Breckinridge Co. m. 5-15-1841 Elizabethtown, KY, Sarepta Stanford Schneider
   F) Nancy b. 1819 d. 1896 m. 11-17-1836, Robert Payne
   G) Elizabeth b. 7-31-1825 d. 8-22-1878 m. 11-28-1844, Lemuel H. Payne
   H) Minor b. Oct 1828 d. 11-21-1870 m. Mary Leichhardt
   I) William b. 1-12-1836 d. Jun 1924 Collins Co. TX m. Martha "Mattie: Woods
2 son d. KY, killed at home of Martin Wales, his half sister's home; unmarried

#38 JOHN BUFORD     Sgt. & Spy in Rev. War, Pension W.5967
Born: 10-13-1757 Orange or Culpeper Co. VA (pension)
Died: 2-14-1852 Bedford Co. Va (pension); Appraisal of $7031.06 on 4-5-1852 (WB 14:307); Sale on 4-30-1852 with Daniel Foutz & Daniel Field, Admr. (WB 14:333)
Parents: Thomas & Anna (Watts) Buford (Thomas's 1774 will)
Married: 12-28-1786 Bedford Co. VA by Nathaniel Shrewsberry, (12/22 bond, Rhoda "d/o Elizabeth," Charles Caffery, Surety)
John Buford appeared July 27, 1835 in Bedford County Court, age 77. He stated he enlisted about Feb 10, 1776 under Capt. Gross Scruggs in Bedford County to serve two years. After rendezvousing at New London, they marched to Williamsburg under Sgt. William Canada as a guard to a wagon carrying ammunition. He remained in Williamsburg one or two weeks until Capt. Scruggs and Ensign Barnabas Arthur arrived with the balance of the company. Under Major Josiah Parker, they marched to Portsmouth where he remained until August 10th then swapped places with ___ Stewart who was marching to the Cherokee Towns. He then joined Capt. James Buford's company in Bedford County and remained until the colonel came on in September. They marched to Long Island on the Holston River under Col. Charles Lewis of Albemarle County and Major Green, Lieutenants Jacob Early and William Ruthven and Ensign John Fields. He acted as sergeant and James Trainer as orderly sergeant. About October 1st, he marched from Long Island to the Cherokee Towns on the Tennessee River under Col. William Christie, remaining a week or two, then returned home the latter part of November 1776. He was a private about 6 months and 10 days and a sergeant 3 months and 20 days.

Enlisting in June 1778 under Capt. Samuel Campbell in Bedford, John marched to Greenbrier County where he was drafted for six weeks about 15 May 1781. He remained a day or two in Petersburg, then to Cabin Point, then to near Portsmouth and camped. Capt. Otey joined the infantry and was commanded by Maj. Deck and Generals Parker and Muhlenburg, principally by Parker. They marched to Great Bridge on the south branch of Elizabeth River and he was one of the company under Capt. Otey and Lt. George Dooley who took a boat below the Great Bridge from the British. He marched to Petersburg and was discharged 15 April 1781, having served 3 months.

Having been drafted for six weeks about 15 May 1781, John marched from New London in Capt. Alexr. Cumming's company under Lt. or Ens. Charlton Doggett. He joined Capt. Cumming about Prince Edward Court House and marched to
Hanover County in Gen. Lawson's brigade. Here they joined the main army under Lafayette and Wayne. He remained until 5 July. Maj. Purnell was wounded on the 4th of July by accident.

John was born in Orange or Culpeper Co., VA, 13 Oct 1757 (record on parents' Bible which is now destroyed).

On July 25 1835 in Bedford Court, Isaac Cundiff, aged 74, declared he marched with John Buford under Capt. John Trigg to near Portsmouth while Buford was with Capt. Otey. On the same date in Court William Arthur, aged 73, had a similar experience and was present when the prisoners taken by Capt. Otey's company from a boat were brought in. James Field, aged 47, testified that Reece Morgan of Bedford (dec'd) told him he had served a tour of duty with John Buford under Capt. James Buford. They marched together against the Indians. Pleasant Preston, aged 31, declared he frequently heard his father Stephen Preston (dec'd) say he and John Buford served a tour against the Indians. Finally, Edward Hancock, aged 80, declared that in Feb 1776 he enlisted under Capt. Gross Scruggs and served 2 years. John Buford also enlisted and was in the same company to Williamsburg and then to Portsmouth.

On July 23, 1852 Bedford Court, Rhoda Buford, aged 88, declared she was the widow of John Buford. They were married 28 Dec 1876; he died 14 Feb 1852.

John Buford of Bedford County, private and sergeant in the company of Capt. Scruggs in the regiment of Col. Lewis in Virginia State Troops for 15 months and 18 days as private and 3 2/3 months as sergeant, was placed on the Virginia pension roll at $70.33 per annum under the Act of 1832. Certificate 30474 was issued 12 March 1836. Rhoda Buford, widow of John, was placed on the pension roll at $70.33 per annum under the Act of 1848 from 14 Feb 1852. Certificate 1021 was issued 1 June 1853.

**Surname Buford**  
Children (Field Bible Records in Va State Archives; BFA 42; Distributes named in 1853 Acct. were Jesse Carroll, James Field, Geo. Foutz, Samuel Buford, WB 15:146):

1. Elizabeth b. 2-28-1768 d. 12-3-1872 Bedford of old age, age 85, d/o John Buford (BDR 87) m. 10-13-1814 Bedford (10/10 bond, John Buford, Surety), James Milken Field (1788 MD-1854), s/o John & Jane (Millen) Field; lived & buried at homestead (SS of Rt. 731 between Rtes 727 & 732, east of Chestnut Fork, known as the old Monroe R. Hubbard place, now property of Wilson Johnson, who married Eliza Turner Hubbard, d/o Monroe). Children (Field Bible; 1850 Bedford census; FFF 87), surname FIELD:  
   A) Daniel b. 8-3-1815 Bedford d. 7-27-1901 Campbell Co. VA, bur. Evington Meth. Ch. Cem., m. 12-21-1841 Bedford, Mary Jane Franklin (1821-1923), d/o Henry T. & Lockey (Leftwich) Franklin; great grandparents of author, Rachel Bishop of Moneta, VA (FFF). See Franklin Chapter for their children.
   B) Rhoda Jane b. 9-23-1817 d. 2-18-1849 m. 12-20-1843, Abraham M. Krantz (d. 1849). Children (1850 Bedford census with grandparents James & Eliz.; FFF 87), surname KRANTZ:  
      1) John M. b. 1845
      2) Mary J. E. b. 11-6-1848 d. 9-29-1892 m. 10-26-1879, William Anthony Bandy
   C) John Buford (CSA) b. 11-23-1819 d. 4-6-1865 at Battle of High Bridge, 3 days before Lee's surrender m. 12-23-1842, Elizabeth Pullen (1822-1899), d/o Abraham Buford & Charlotte (Roberts) Pullen. Children (1850 Bedford census; FFF 87), surname FIELD:  
      1) William Daniel b. 9-29-1843 Bedford d. 11-17-1869, Eliza Jane Johnson. Child (A. Robertson), surname FIELD:  
         a) Landonia Elizabeth b. 8-11-1874 Bedford d. 12-1-1957 m. 9-14-1892 Bedford, Peter Winston Robertson (1869-1952), s/o Nicholas W. & Sally E. (Law) Robertson. Child (A. Robertson), surname ROBERTSON:  
            1) Dan Field b. 9-5-1912 Moneta, VA m. 4-10-1936 Thaxton, VA, Elsie Mae Moles, d/o Andrew Jackson & Sultine (Sutphin) Moles. Child & family (A. Robertson), surname ROBERTSON:  
               a) Adrian Andrew (D.D.S.) b. 4-16-1939 Moneta m. 1952, Doris Elizabeth Johnson; live Newport News, VA; contributor of this line. Children, surname ROBERTSON:  
                  1) Nicholas A. m. Narcy Johnson; live India 1999
                  2) Jennifer m. Roger Brown; live Elkton, MD 1999
                  3) Renee b. 1982
                  4) John b. 1984
         2) Sarah F. b. 3-17-1845 d. 12-1-1781; unmarried
      3) Locky Ann b. 4-24-1847 d. ca 1920, bur. Hickory Grove Meth. Ch, Bedford m. 3-18-1903 Bedford, Benjamin Bramblett; no children
      4) Victoria b. 1-2-1849 m. 12-24-1874, Fletcher White
      5) Caroline C. "Callie" b. 5-11-1851 m. 1-25-1877, Charles "Button" Turner
      6) John Virginia (twin) b. 4-27-1853 d. 10-12-1917, bur. Mentow Bapt. Ch., m. 10-12-1917, Roberta A. Wells, 2-Effie Lacy
      7) Elizabeth Virginia (twin) b. 4-27-1853 d. 9-7-1873; unmarried
   D) William Millen (Co. F, 2nd Regt, VA Cav., CSA) b. 3-14-1822 d. 3-16-1907 m. 2-11-1847, Louisa W. Adams. Children (1850 Bedford census; FFF 90), surname FIELD:
1) Samuel A. b. 1847
2) Martha S. b. 1849
3) Ann Missouri b. 1849 (?twin, Ann & Martha age 1 in 1850) m. John W. Huddleston
E) James b. 5-15-1824 d. 9-6-1825
F) James Turner b. 6-21-1826 d. 6-5-1828
G) Frances Elizabeth b. 2-18-1829 d. 3-12-1907 m. 1-13-1857, John J. Robertson (1798-1884), s/o Capt. Jeffrey & Nancy (Dickinson) Robertson
H) Nancy b. 11-29-1831 d. 7-1-1865 m. 6-5-1856 Bedford ("d/o James & Eliz."), John H. Franklin (1826-c1917), s/o Henry T. & Lockey (Leftwich) Franklin. John m. 2-on 1-24-1867 Bedford ("s/o Henry & Lockey"), Arabella Creasy, d/o David & Charlotte Creasy.

2 Thomas b. 9-21-1789 d. March 1790
3 John Jr. b. 12-24-1790 Bedford d. 2-18-1854 Jasper Co. MO m. Agnes ___ (d. 2-21-1854). Children (BFA 42):
   A) William
   B) Mary Frances b. 4-19-1831 d. 3-18-1858 m. 5-31-1855, William Seal
   C) Nancy m. ___ Perkins
   D) dau. m. Thomas Ephraim
4 Samuel b. 2-23-1793 d. 2-12-1854 of pneumonia, age 60, s/o John & Rhoda (BDR 15; his estate in WB 16:68 with Daniel Foutz, Admr.); lived with parents 1850
5 Nancy b. 2-22-1795 d. before 1852 in MO m. 10-26-1818 Bedford bond (John Buford, Surety), John D. Haynes; to MO on Iron Mtn. then Logtown 3 mi south of Ironton. Children (BFA 43; WFT 11:3897), surname HAYNES:
   A) Druzilla m. George Horton
   B) Frances E. b. 11-6-1825 d. 12-22-1919 m. 11-27-1845, Samuel Tullock
   C) Julia m. ___ Zinkler, a German
   D) Jane m. Samuel Bent; to CA, then OR
   E) Elvira d. young; unmarried
   F) William; never married
   G) James m. Mary George; to TX
   H) Susan H. b. 2-12-1839 d. 8-26-1921 m. 10-16-1863, T. Green Pratt
   I) Nancy Louisa b. 10-30-1840 d. 12-14-1885 m. 2-23-1860, John B. Pratt, brother of T. Green Pratt
6 Frances b. 3-21-1797 d. after 1852 in KY m. 1- McGlothlin, 2-by 1852 (pension), Robert Cleveland
7 Mildred b. 5-10-1799 d. 1888 m. 2-27-1827 Bedford (2/26 bond, "d/o John," Lawson Lawhorn, Surety), George Foutz. Children (1860, 1870 Bedford census), surname FOUTZ:
   A) Melinda b. 1830; lived with parents 1860, 1870
   B) William W. b. 1833 (next door to Family in 1860) m. by 1857, J. M. ___
   C) Julia b. 1834; lived with parents 1860, 1870
   D) Jane b. 1836
   E) E. (dau.) b. 1838
   F) John b. 1840
   G) W. (son) b. 1842
8 Thomas II b. 11-9-1801 d. 5-21-1849 of cholera at White Plains, on the way to the gold fields in CA m. 6-28-1831, California Carty (b. 1814), d/o James & Sallie (Copeland) Carty. Children (BFA 43):
   A) John M. A. b. 8-18-1833
   B) Nancy Diadem b. 3-4-1836 d. 8-12-1858; unmarried
   C) James Carter Monroe b. 12-16-1839
   D) Rhoda Jane b. 10-16-1842
   E) Sarah A. b. 4-14-1844 d. 5-21-1852
   F) William A. M. b. 2-14-1847 d. 4-16-1865 Reynolds Co. MO, killed on Webb's Creek by Federal soldiers, Civil War
10 Mary "Polly" b. 5-8-1806 d. 1-26-1898 m. 12-7-1826 Bedford (11/30 bond, John Buford, Surety), Daniel Foutz/Fouts Children (1850, 1860, 1870 Bedford census), surname FOUTZ:
   A) Frances b. 1830
   B) Rhoda b. 1832
   C) Lucy b. 1836
   D) John b. 1838
   E) William b. 1839/40
   F) George b. 1842
G) James R. b. 1844/5 m. Fannie ___. Children (1870 Bedford census), surname FOUTZ:
   1) Sallie b. 1866
   2) George b. 1868
H) Thomas S. b. 1847/8
11 William b. 8-13-1808 d. before 1852 VA (WV) of yellow fever
12 Julia Ann b. 12-1-1810 d. before 1852 TN m. 1-31-1831 Bedford bond ("d/o John," Daniel Foutz, Surety),
   Greenberry Settles

UNIDENTIFIED
1755 Anna Buford, d/o Massey Yarrington (1755 Middlesex will, WB D:364)
1758 Apr 15 Thomas Buford born, s/o William & Catherine Buford (MCV 24)

Family manuscripts told of William Cash, Master Mariner, who settled in Salem, Massachusetts and married Elizabeth Lambert there in 1667. He died about 1690 and his Brigantine, Good Intent, descended through his family, mentioned in a 1729 inventory. The manuscripts identified "Cash" near Strathmingo, Fife, Scotland as the ancient seat of the of the Cash family (verified by Don Cash in 3 trips to the area). Some said William brought his nephew, William, from Scotland on his ship and the latter settled in Westmoreland County, Virginia. Many have tried to document the connection between the two Williams, but no one to my knowledge has found any proof. Other extant records include a Richard Cash, transported to Maryland in 1676 and John Cash in Prince Georges County by 1694. Marriage records in Pennsylvania began in 1715 for the women and 1721 for Caleb Cash. The Cash history in Virginia began with William Cash, who wrote his 1707/8 will in Westmoreland County, Virginia. This family spread to Stafford, Fairfax, and Loudoun Counties, then to Albemarle and Amherst Counties.

In 1985, Thelma Faye Cain Prince published Our Southern Ancestors and included the Cash family. Her address is 44 Clemson Rd, Parlin, NJ 08859. Visit her website at http://www.monmouth.com/~prince/index.html. For the text below, marriages, without bond information, were taken from CD ROM #229.

#1400 WILLIAM CASH
Born: ca 1653, perhaps near Strathmingo, County Fife, Scotland (P. McGhee)
Died: by August 1708 Westmoreland Co. VA will (WB 4:141)
Married: ?1) ___ (?Skinner; division of land suggested 2 sets of children)
   2) Elizabeth ___ (?Skinner; Mrs. C. W. Cashion said Elizabeth Lambert)
Data: In Westmoreland Co. by 1677 according to British tax records (mentioned in old manuscripts, PRIN 38)

#1401 ELIZABETH
Died: 9-3-1750 Stafford Co. VA while residing with son, Peter
Parents: UNKNOWN Tradition has maintained Elizabeth was the daughter of John Skinner, but no concrete evidence has been found. John Skinner witnessed Wm.'s will in 1707/8, and Peter Skinner was named friend and Executor.

Will of William Cash
Westmoreland County, Virginia Will Book 4:141
Made 2-16-1708/7, Ret'd 8-25-1708
In the name of God Amen! I, William Cash being sick and weak of body but of perfect sense and memory praised be God do make and ordain this my Last will and Testament Revoking all other wills and testaments heretofore by me at any time made save only this my Last will and testament in manner and form followeth (Vizt.) Imp.s I give and bequeath my soul to God which GWe it and my body to the Earth there to be decently buryed according to the discretion of my Exors and Executor in sure and certain hopes of Resurrection and that I shall see my savior at the last day. Item I do make my loving and tender wife Elizabeth Cash my Executrix and Peter Skinner my Executor Item. I give unto my loving wife my plantation with a third part of my land during her life. Item I give one hundred acres of land lying at the head of the land Westward from my plantation to my son Will: Cash and to him and his heirs and if shall (crossed out) he dieth without male heirs then is my will that my son Thomas Cash shall have it and his male heirs and if my son Thomas dieth without male heirs then it is my will that it should fall to my son John Cash and to his male heirs. Item. I give the remaining part of my land it being one hundred twenty four acres to my son James Cash and to his male heirs and if he die without male heirs, then it is my will that my son Howard Cash shall have it and if he dieth without male heirs and if he dieth without male heirs (sic) It is my will it should fall to my son Joseph Cash and his heirs male and if he dieth without male heirs it is my will that my son
Peter Cash and to him and his heirs forever. Item I give all my personal to my loving wife after my debts is paid. In witness whereof I have unto set my hand and seal this sixteenth day of Feb'ry 1708/7. (sic)
To my son William Cash interlined between the seventeen & eighteen line before signed  /s/ Will: Cash sig: (seal) /w/ John Skinier, Jn° Thomas, Mary Horton m'k
I having a fatherly care of my children do ordn them my son William Cash to live dutifully with his mother until he be of age of one and twenty and likewise my son Thomas Cash and my daughter Anis Cash until she be Eighteen years of age and if she or either of them will not be governed by their mother then it is my desire that my friend and executor Peter Skinner shall have full power over them or either of them that will not be obedient unto their mother to take them to himself for the full time abovesaid. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand seal. William Cash aged 19 Yrs. 5th day of March 1708/7, Thomas Cash aged 11 2nd day of August 1708, Anish Cash aged 15 31st day of July 1708. /s/ Will: Cash sig: /w/ John Skinner, John Thomas his mark
Westmor'ld Court 25th day of August 1708, this will was proved by the oathes of the witnesses as also the codicill above written...

SURNAME CASH  Children born Westmoreland Co. VA (Williams' 1708 will named all & gave several birth dates; D. Cash):
1 William Jr. b. 3-5-1689 d. 4-2-1720 Stafford Co. VA (St. Paul's Par. Reg.; will in missing WB K:19) m. ca 1716, Ann Moses
2 Anish b. 7-31-1693
3 Thomas b. 8-2-1697 d. ca 1782; bought land in Essex Co. VA 1723
4 John Howard b. ca 1695-98 (D. Cash said 1677) d. ca 1780 (D. Cash; PRIN 38 said d. ca 1775; WFT 1:1847 said d. 9-25-1729)
5 James b. ca 1700 d. Feb 1782 Washington Parish, King George Co. VA will m. 1-____ (PRIN 38 said her name was also Sarah), 2-ca 1745, Sarah ____ (1785 King George will). Children (James' will made 1780 named all; B. Buck):
   A) Archibald (Archdell in tax lists)
   B) Margaret m. Samuel Rawlins
   C) Mary m. ____ Johnson
D) John b. 1721. Children (James' will made 1780; PRIN 39):
   1) William (Rev. War) b. 1752 VA d. 6-18-1839 (PRIN 39; DAR said 6-14-1831) m. ca 1782, Dorothy Irvin (Wm's pension, R1779); lived Wilkes Co. NC ca 1785-1811, then to Pulaski-Rockcastle Co. KY. Children (PRIN 39; B. Buck):
      a- Lewis
      b- James b. ca 1772-75 NC d. 1837 Pulaski Co. KY m. Hannah ___. Children (PRIN 39; B. Buck; R. Cash):
         1- Rachel
         2- Jeremiah
         3- Larkin
      4- Richmond b. 9-13-1814 Pulaski Co. KY d. 8-5-1897 Macon Co. MO m. 1-on 9-30-1835, Alice Long, d/o Tapley & Lydia (Collyer) Long (Bessie Buck's ancestors), 2-on 11-7-1858, Catherine Jane Winkle
      5- Rhoda
      6- James Jr.
      7- Pernina
      8- Christian
      9- Elizabeth
   c- Larkin
   d- John
   e- Nancy
   f- William
   g- Walter
   2) Thomas
E) James
*6 Howard b. 1703 d. 1772 Amherst Co. will m. Ruth ____ (ANCESTORS)
7 Joseph Sr. b. ca 1705-07 (D. Cash said 1686) d. 1780 Granville Co. NC will (WB 1:288; inv. in WB 1:293) m. 1-ca 1727, Susannah Mason, 2-in 1736 King George Co. VA (IGI), Elizabeth ____ (?Bryant); to Fairfax Co. VA then Granville Co. NC. Children (Jos.'s will made 1779 named all; J. Boyer):
   A) Barsheba m. by 1779, ____ Williams
   B) Howard m. 8-21-1779 Granville bond, Linney Dier. Children:
      1) Peter b. 1781 d. 1859; ancestor of the wife of Col. Joseph Boyer
      2) son b. after 1765 (1786 Granville census)
C) Peter (Rev. War) d. 1846 Granville will (WB 17:4). Son (left 1/2 estate to dau.-in-law Crissy):
   1) Peter d. by 1846 m. 5-3-1803 Granville, Crissy Hoofman

D) James b. 1764 Fairfax m. 10-7-1783 Granville, Annie Thurman; to Montgomery Co. NC ca 1789, then Franklin Co. GA

E) Elisha

F) Comfort m. 11-12-1783 Granville, Joseph Carns

G) Phebe

H) Elizabeth (not of age in 1779)
   1) Joseph Jr. b. ca 1737 King George Co. VA (WFT 2:1825) d. 1799 Fairfax Co. VA. Children (WFT 2:1825, 3:5001 for birth dates; mgs. CD 229):
      1) Susanne ca 1760 d. 8-16-1781 Granville, Robert Griggs
      2) Anne E. b. ca 1763 m. ______ Bullock
      3) Moses b. ca 1767
      4) Elkins b. ca 1771 m. 9-1-1792 Granville, Mary Garner
      5) John b. ca 1774 m. 5-5-1795 Granville, Mary Calvert
      6) Josias b. ca 1777 m. 11-6-1798 Granville, Rebecca Garner
   7) Bryant b. ca 1779 d. 1831 Granville will (WB 12:158) m. 2-8-1800 Granville, Lucretia "Creacy" Garner.
      Children ("all my children" in will but named only 3):
      a- James
      b- John
      c- Anderson

   8) James b. ca 1787 m. 11-27-1807 Granville, Nelly Walker

J) Ann m. ______ Hall

8 Peter b. by Feb 1707/8 d. 1760 Stafford Co. VA will m. 11-3-1728 Stafford (SPAP), Charity Bush. Children (OVPR 19; IGI):
A) Jane b. 3-6-1732/3
B) John b. 9-3-1735
C) Frances b. 11-9-1738
D) Katherine b. 3-9-1740
E) Charity b. 11-26-1743
F) Peter b. 7-17-1746 Stafford Co.
G) Elizabeth b. 5-26-1750 d. 3-9-1751
H) James b. 10-26-1753

Two other marriages were given in the Overwharten Parish Register:
1749 Sep 21 Elizabeth Cash to Calvert Porter
1751 Oct 26 Jean Cash to William Waters

1728 Goochland ——> 1744 Albemarle ——> 1761 Amherst ——> 1808 Nelson

#700 (ROBERT) HOWARD CASH Signature: Howard Cash
Born: ca 1703 Westmoreland Co. VA
Died: Oct 1772 Amherst Co. VA will (made Feb 1772, WB 1:228)
Parents: William & Elizabeth Cash (Wm.'s 1772 will named son Howard)
Married: ca 1724 probably Goochland Co. VA. Part of Goochland became Albemarle in 1744, & part of Albemarle became Amherst in 1761.
Land: 1735 Aug 18 Patent...Howard Cash for £185...250 a. Goochland Co., BS Meadow Creek of the SS of the Rivanna River adj. Abraham Lewis, David Lewis & Joel Terrell (Pat. 16:148)
1747 June-June 1748 Albemarle Surveys...Howard Cash...400 a...400 a...180 a. (DB 1744-48)
1750 Jul 12 Patent...Howard Cash for £1...180 a. Albemarle Co. on Threshers Creek crossing the north branch of sd Creek adj. Pearce Wade & John Biswell (Pat. 29:259); sold 1750 to Jer. Wade for £20, 180 a. Thrashers Creek adj. Pearce Wade, Jno. Biswell (Albemarle DB 1:310)
1750 Jul 12 Patent...Howard Cash...400 a. Albemarle Co. on branches of the late Secretary Carter's Mill Creek (Pat. 30:188); sold 1765 (consent of "wife") to Joel Cash for £5, 300 a. on Edward Carter Mill Creek adj. Wm. Bicknell (Amherst DB B:23)
1750 Nov 3 Patent...Howard Cash for £2...400 a. Albemarle on Stonehouse Creek crossing the north branch & the south branch of sd Creek, adj. Thos. Cotteral & the late Secretary Carter (Pat. 29:336); included in 545 a. willed to son Robert & sold by "Robert Howard Cash" & wife Tamsey in 1778 to Hendrick Arnold, being "same land
willed to sd Robert Cash by his father Robert Howard Cash dec'd"..."being land made out in the sd deceased Cash's name bearing date at Williamsburg 3 Nov 1750" (Amherst DB E:38)

1751 Albemarle...Howard Cash & wife Ruth to son Stephen Cash for love...250 a. Meadow Creek branches adj. Abraham Lewis, David Lewis, Joel Terrell, part of a patent (DB 1:311)

1758 Albemarle...Howard Cash to William Bicknell for love...100 a. Mill Creek, part of 400 a. laid off for Wm. Bicknell (DB 2:10)

1760 Mar 3 Patent...Howard Cash for £255...440 a. Albemarle Co. on Stonehouse Creek adj. his own line, John Marr, John Freeman & Jeremiah Wade (Pat. 33:690); sold 200 a. (with consent of "wife") 1765 to Stephen Cash for £5, part of 440 a. (Amherst DB 2:25)


1767 Jul 10 Patent...Howard Cash for £2...400 a. Albemarle on branches of Stone-House Creek adj. Pearce Wade & Richard Powell (Pat. 36:1064)

1769 Sep 4 Amherst...Wm. Bicknell to Howard Cash for £10...100 a., part of 400 a. formerly of Cash & granted to Bicknell & wife Hannah (DB C:15)

Data: Howard Cash & Susannah Cottrell were Exors. of Thos. Cottrell's will in 1763 (Amherst WB 1:21 & DB A:249). Many researchers called him Robert Howard, only seen in one 1778 Amherst deed where his son Robert Howard sold 545 a. willed to him by his father Ro. Howard Cash dec'd (Amherst DB E:38). He used "Howard Cash" for all of his signatures.

#701 RUTH (Unknown; maybe Elphington/Elphingstone or Howard; WFT 1:1847 said "Walker")

Died: by 3-1-1784 Amherst Co. VA adm. bond; Hendrick Arnold, Admr. (WB 2:159)

Parents: UNKNOWN. The surname Elphington was proposed by Don Cash before 1984, based on the use of the surname as a name for sons who were later descendants. Mr. Cash related the surname was old Scotch, dating to before 900 A.D. If one could discount the father's given name, the use of the Howard name as middle names of two children indicates a more likely surname for Ruth.

Land: 1773 Apr 29 Amherst...Jno. Swinney to Ruth Cash, Benjamin Cash & Thomas Powell Jr...deed of trust for 5 shillings...Negress, bed, stock, etc. & 64 a. on Pedlar Creek (DB C:533)

Will of Howard Cash

Amherst County, VA WB 1:228 Made 2-28-1772, Ret'd'd 10-6-1772

In the name of God Amen I Howard Cash of Amherst County being Sick and weak of body but of a Sound and Perfect State of Mind and memory and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and testament, Imprimas I lend to my beloved wife Ruth Eight negroes during her natural life namely Joseph, Cate, James, Charles, Sall, Dinah, Dick & Davie, Item. I lend to my beloved wife during her life the Land and plantation whereon I live (which said Land & negroes I lend to my said wife during widowhood & natural life); Item. I give to my Son Joell one hundred Acres of Land joining the Land on which he lives & two Negroes named fil (& Dick a boy which said boy Dick I give to my Grandson Joel I Howard after the Death of my said Son Joell) to him and his Heirs forever, Item I give to my Daughter Mary Lively a Negro wench named Sarah, Item I give to my Son Benjamin four hundred Acres of Land adjacent to Land that is at Present the Property of Capt Aaron Higgenbotham, and the Land whereon I live, & also a negro fellow named James, whom I purchased of Mr. Thomas Mitchel, to him and his Heirs forever. Item I lend to my Daughter Rosanna a negro wench named Fillis during her life and after her decease to my Grand son Micajah (her and her Increase to him and his Heirs forever) Item I lend to my Daughter Ann Powell a young negro wench named Peg during her life and after her decease to the Heirs of her body and if she dies without Issue my will & desire is that the said negro & her Increase may Descend to the Children of my Daughter Rosanna, Item. I give to my Son Robert two hundred and forty acres of Land lying between the Land whereon I Live and Stephen Cash's Land, moreover I give and devise to my Son Robert the four hundred acres of Land which I have left to my wife after her Decease, & a negro fellow named John to him and his Heirs forever, and also a Bed and furniture & two Cows, Item I give to my Daughter Maryann a negro boy named Ralph, & also a Bed and furniture, & a Cow & Calf. Item. I give to my Daughter Ruth a negro Girl named Nell and (her Increase) (to her & her Heirs forever) and also a Bed and furniture & a Cow & Calf. Item my will and desire is that my Daughter Elizabeth Nuckles may have thirty pounds to be Raised out of my Estate which I have willed to my wife, to be paid in ten Years, by an order for three pounds a Year upon some Merchant as soon it is becomes due. Item I give to my Son Stephen five Shillings & I give to my Daughter Sarah Mauze five Shillings. Item my will and desire is that after the decease of my beloved wife Ruth that two negroes namely James and Charles may descend to my Son Joell, and Joseph and Cate to my Son Benjamin & Two negroes namely Sall and Davie to my Son Robert (to them and their Heirs forever). Item my will and desire is
that after the decease of my Self & my wife the Increase of Sal if any may be Equally divided between my Daughters Maryann & Ruth & if either of my said Daughters should Depart this life Unmarried or before they arrive to Lawful age the Survivor of them should Possess the Issue of the sd negro wench. Item my will and desire is that the Residue of my Estate which I have not already devised may go to my beloved wife dureing her life and after her decease to be divided between my three Sons Joel, Benjamin & Robert. Item I do not desire that my Estate may be appraised and I Appoint my beloved wife Executrix & my Sons Joel, Benjamin & Robert; Executors of this my last Will and Testament, and I do hereby utterly Revoke and Dianul all former Wills and ordain this my last Will and Testament, In Witness I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal, this twenty Eighth Day of February Anno Domoni 1772 /s/ Howard Cash

A bond of £2,000 was given by Ruth Cash, Joel I Cash, Benjamin Cash and Robert Cash with Richard Powell & Gabriel Penn, Securities.

SURNAME CASH

Children (Howard's 1772 will named all; D. Cash; Sarah's mg. from PMNS 3; Eliz.'s mg. from WFT 9:0615)

1 Elizabeth b. ca 1725 m. 1746, William Nuckles

*2 Stephen b. ca 1727 Westmoreland d. 1799 Amherst will (WB 3:550) m. 1-on 5-26-1747 Stafford Co. VA, Jemima Grining (ANCESTORS), 2- Hannah (WFT 1:1847 said Johanna "Hanna" Tucker)

3 Sarah b. ca 1730 Goochland d. 1810-20 m. ca 1750, Joseph Mays (Jun 1798 Amherst will, WB 3:498). Children (OVPR 77; Jos.'s will named all but George; PMNS 3), surname MAYS:

A) John b. ca 1751 d. May 1820 Amherst will (WB 6:142) m. Frances. Children (John's will made 1815 named all; PMNS 7), surname MAYS:

1) Joseph
2) George
3) Samuel P.
4) Larkin m. 2-21-1811 Amherst, Elizabeth Williams
5) Joshua m. 12-17-1810 Amherst, Sally W. Bibb
6) Elizabeth "Betsy" m. 11-2-1795 Amherst, Andrew Hambleton
7) Rachel Cash m. 10-28-1806 Amherst, John Russell
8) Lucy m. 7-19-1802 Amherst, John Dean
9) Polly m. 10-27-1812 Amherst, Samuel Dean
10) Frances m. 10-25-1809 Amherst, Charles Tuly/Tuley
11) John; 1 shilling from father's will
12) Milly m. Hambleton; 1 shilling from father's will

B) James b. 2-1-1752 d. ca 1826 m. Isabella

C) Lydia b. 2-23-1754 m. James Walters

D) Joseph Jr. b. 4-18-1756 m. Jane

E) George b. 1-1-1758 (not in father's will)

F) Elijah b. ca 1762 d. ca 1843 m. Elizabeth

G) Charles b. ca 1763 m. his 1st cousin 9-24-1791 Amherst (consent of mother, Tabitha Cash, Howard Cash, Surety), Rhoda Cash, d/o Joel & Tabitha Cash, below

H) Jamima m. Hollyingsworth

I) Jesse m. 12-20-1785 Amherst (John Mays, Surety), Susannah Wright; Jesse not in father's will but in 1798 Stephen Watts Admr.'s acct. for Joseph was cost of Jesse Mays bond

J) Lewis m. 2-17-1800 Amherst (Peter Campbell, Surety), Catty Campbell

K) Moses m. 4-9-1800 Amherst (Jesse Mays, Surety), Lucy Wright

L) Robert m. 12-16-1800 Amherst, Betsy Campbell

4 Joel b. ca 1735 d. Oct 1773 Amherst adm. bond (WB 1:252) m. ca 1756, Tabitha (1734-1791, surname ?Bartlett); ancestors of Mrs. Curran W. Cashion & Peggy Cash McGhee. Children (Howard's 1772 will named Howard; PRIN 41; WFT 9:0615):

A) Bartlett (Rev. War) b. 12-18-1757 Albemarle Co. (Bible records in pension W4649) d. 4-11-1835 Amherst (Bible; will written 1826, WB 9:77) m. 2-14-1781 Amherst (Bible), Elizabeth (1764-after 1841; WFT 9:0615 said Nancy Elizabeth Powell). Children (Bible also in ACV 111; Bartlett's will named all but Frances, John, Nancy & Henry but did name Moore grandchildren; brother Randolph, sister Keziah):

1) Joel b. 4-30-1783
2) Frances b. 8-15-1785
3) John b. 2-19-1788

4) Willis m. 7-23-1790 m. 3-15-1810 Nelson Co. VA bond (Wm. Rogers, Surety), W. Brecklooe

5) Mary Ann b. 6-5-1795 m. 12-3-1810 Amherst bond ("d/o Thos."), Capt. Edward Carter, 2-by 1826, __ Dickerson

6) Nancy Powell b. 7-9-1796 m. 11-1-1821 Amherst bond ("d/o Bartlett"), David Moore. Children (Bartlett's
Bible), surname MOORE:

7) Henry W. b. 3-5-1801

8) William P. b. 6-16-1803 m. 12-3-1823, Elizabeth. Child (Bible):
   a- Jefferson R. b. 12-3-1825

B) Susannah b. ca 1758 (IGI) m. by 1775, Benjamin Rogers (1833 Amherst will); ancestors of Mrs. Curran W. Cashion. Child (PRIN 41), surname ROGERS:

1) Sarah Elizabeth m. 11-2-1795 Amherst (consent of her father Benjamin Rogers; Thomas Powell, Surety), Joel W. Cash, s/o Benj. & Nancy (Savage) Cash, below; in Monroe Co. TN 1831

C) Joseph b. ca 1759 d. by Jan 1811 Amherst adm. bond (WB 5:63) m. ca 1781, Martha (Matilda) Wright, d/o Benjamin Wright. Matilda lived with dau. Mary Mays' family 1850. Children (WFT 9:0615; Amherst Mg. rec.; PRIN 41):
   1) Elizabeth b. 1783 m. 6-14-1808 Amherst, James J. Goode
   2) Jesse b. 1785 m. 11-25-1814 Amherst, Cynthia Mays. Children (IGI):
      a- Elizabeth b. ca 1820
      b- Rhoda b. 1825
      c- Mahala b. 1827
      d- Charles b. 1829
      e- Mary b. 1832
      f- Martha b. 1834

3) John b. ca 1789 d. 1872 Richland (Searcy Co.) AR m. 1808, Sarah Merritt (1790-1870). Children (WFT 9:0615):
   a- Thomas P. b. 1808 GA d. 1859 Wayne Co. TN m. Nancy Brewer
   b- John Merritt b. 2-15-1810 Wayne Co. TN d. 1-1-1868 Richland, AR m. 2-3-1831 Maury Co. TN, Rebeca C. Wall
   c- Joseph b. 1812 Wayne Co.
   d- Sarah b. 1813 Wayne Co. TN d. 1844-47 Wayne m. 1829 Wayne, Joseph Marion Prichard
   e- James B. b. 12-27-1818 Wayne d. ca 1856 Searcy Co. AR m. 1842, Lucinda Hodges
   f- Mary b. 1821 Wayne d. Leslie (Searcy Co.) AR m. 1-ca 1837-39, ___ Hatchett, 2-___ Skinner
   g- William d. 1823 TN
   h- Levi C. b. 1823 Wayne d. 1-17-1865 Lewisburg Post (Conway Co.) AR m. 3-22-1847 Izard Co. AR, Elizabeth Holmes (1830-1927), d/o James & Mary (Denton) Holmes; family extended in WFT 9:0615

4) Charles b. 1794

5) Mary b. 1797 m. 4-14-1817 Amherst, Nelson S. Mays (b. 1795). Children (1850 Amherst census), surname MAYS:
   a- Matilda b. 1817
   b- Martha b. 1825
   c- Albert b. 1830
   d- James b. 1832
   e- Mariah b. 1834

6) Joseph Jr. b. 1798

7) Daniel b. 1802

8) Wesley b. 1805 m. 9-27-1826 Amherst, Polly Cash, d/o Peter & Ann (Holliday) Cash, below

9) Powhatan b. 1807 m. 1-on 11-3-1836 Nelson Co. VA, Nancy Johnson, 2-on 11-24-1846 Nelson, Margaret B. Tyree. Child (D. Reg.):
   a- Robert b. 1833 Coal River d. 1-3-1859 Kanawha Co. VA/WV (D. Reg., "6 years, s/o Powhatan & Margaret")

10) James T. b. 1808 m. Mary B. ____. James was Constable of District 3 per 1852-54 bonds (WB 13:26).
   Children (WFT 12:2630):
      a- Martha b. 1-29-1827 SC d. 1-29-1865 Savannah, GA m. 9-27-1846 Campbell Co. GA, Lemuel Garrett (1827 SC-1865 GA); their family extended in above source
      b- Sarah b. ca 1819 GA
      c- Elbert b. ca 1820 AL
      d- Mary b. ca 1825 GA

11) William H. b. 1810 m. 10-17-1838 Nelson Co. VA, Angelena V. Lubrick

D) Randolph b. ca 1767 d. Jun 1839 Amherst will (WB 10:132) m. 1-on 1-1-1794 Amherst bond (Alex'r Marr, Surety), Sally Bibb, d/o Eliz. Bibb who consented, 2-his 1st cousin on 12-4-1810 Amherst, Sophia Cash, d/o Robt. Howard & Tamsin (Higginbotham) Cash, below. Children (Randolph's will made 1838; division in WB
1) L. B. (dau.) b. ca 1793 (IGI) m. 3-21-1814 Nelson Co. (3/21 bond, Robert Mitchell, Surety), Joseph Hargrove. Children (Randolph's will & codicil made 1838), surname HARGROVE:
   a- Sarah E. m. 10-16-1837 Amherst, Rufus A. Higgenbotham
   b- Hezekiah
   c- Joseph M.
   d- James B.
2) N. (dau.) m. 1-22-1813 Nelson Co. (1/22 bond, S. Garland, Surety), Robert Mitchell (Admr. of Randolph's est.). Children (Randolph's 1838 will & division), surname MITCHELL:
   a- William J. One Wm. J. m. 10-8-1842 Nelson Co., Elizabeth L. Shipman
   b- Lucinda
   c- Stelley/Elsella/Stilley m. 10-30-1843 Nelson Co. VA, Andrew L. Fogus (rec'd wife's portion in division)
   d- Ann Maria
   e- Martha S.
3) dau. m. Harman. Child (Randolph's 1838 will), surname HARMAN:
   a- Ithmar R. m. 11-4-1792
   b- Burrell b. 1-23-1794
   c- Catherine b. 3-23-1795
   d- Lawson b. 1-26-1797 m. Maria ___
   e- George G.
   f- Alexander b. 4-9-1800
   g- Joel (?twin) b. 5-31-1801
   h- William (?twin) b. 5-31-1801
   i- Tabitha b. 8-31-1803
   j- Francis (son) b. 4-25-1805
   k- Jordan
   l- Bartlett
   m- Jerome B.
E) Kezia b. ca 1762; unmarried & mentioned in Bartlett's will as having lived with him since mother's death
F) Ede b. ca 1766 m. 10-21-1784 Amherst, Nathan Bond; to Elbert Co. GA
G) Robert Howard b. 2-15-1768 (his Bible in TN St. Libr. in Nashville) d. 10-14-1835 Lyon Co. KY m. 1-16-1792 Amherst (George Gillespie, Surety), Sally Gillespie, d/o George Gillespie; to Lyon Co. KY 1806. Children born Amherst (IGI named all but Geo. & last 3; PRIN 42 from Robert's Bible named all):
   1) Dicy b. 11-4-1792
   2) Burrell b. 1-23-1794
   3) Catherine b. 3-23-1795
   4) Lawson b. 1-26-1797 m. Maria ___
   5) George G.
   6) Alexander b. 4-9-1800
   7) Joel (?twin) b. 5-31-1801
   8) William (?twin) b. 5-31-1801
   9) Tabitha b. 8-31-1803
  10) Francis (son) b. 4-25-1805
   11) Jordan
   12) Bartlett
   13) Jerome B.
H) Elizabeth b. 1-25-1770 m. 12-19-1796 Amherst bond (Benj. Rogers, Surety), Ferdinand Lea/Leigh/Lee
I) Rhoda b. ca 1773 m. her 1st cousin 9-24-1791 Amherst, Charles Mays, s/o Joseph & Sarah (Cash) Mays, above
Note: WFT 9:0615 named 2 other children for Joel & Tabitha:
J) John b. 1759
K) Kezeob m. Tabitha ___
5 Rosanna b. ca 1736 Goochland m. by 1758, William Bicknell (May 1781 Amherst will, WB 2:10). Children (Wm.'s will named all; K. Martin, but birth of Samuel was given as 1745 & D. Cash's birth date for Rosanna as 1736; Micajah named in Howard's 1772 will), surname BICKNELL:
   A) Samuel d. 1820 Wilkes Co. NC will (WB 3:214) m. Anne ___; to NC; ancestors of Kay Martin's husband, Roger B) William Jr.
   C) Thomas
   D) John
   E) Ruth m. ___ West
   F) Anna
   G) Mary Ann m. 8-27-1794, Joseph Boush
H) Micajah (Rev. War) m. 10-23-1782 Amherst, Pheby Landrum; Micajah admr. of father's will
6 Robert Howard b. ca 1739 d. May 1782 Amherst will (WB 2:58) m. Tamasin Higginbotham (d. after 1830, d/o Aaron & Clara (Graves) Higginbotham. See below "E") for her 2nd marriage. Children (Robert's will named all; 1807 Amherst deed named all, DB K:582):
   A) Barnett b. 1781 d. Jun 1854 Amherst adm. (WB 13:355) m. ?1-on 4-7-1806 Amherst, Sally Tucker (groom's name was interpreted as Bennett but think this is Barnett), 2-on 9-11-1845 Nelson Co. VA bond (O. D. Dillard, Surety), Elizabeth W. Dillard (b. 1800, wife in census). Children (Robt.'s will made 1781 named Emily & Sarah; Saml. G. Cash's 1857 Admr. acct. paid Marble Goodwin, Jas. Gannaway, John W., Chas. T., Sami G. &
Henry, Nathan; Lewellen from association with Marble Goodwin; mg. rec.; 1850 Amherst census had Nathan A. + Staples children:

   a- Calphiena S. b. 1838 (Is this Susan or Sophia?)
   b- Sarah H. b. 1840
   c- Cordelia A. b. 1844
   d- Margaret b. 1847
   e- William B. b. June 1850

2) Samuel G. b. 1813 d. Feb 1859 Amherst adm. (WB 15:66, M. C. Goodwin, Admr.) m. 8-14-1837 Amherst, Sophia Mountcastle (b. 1821), d/o John & Tamsey (Sandidge) Mountcastle, below. Children (1850 Amherst census with Tamsey Mountcastle & Rebecca & Richard Hudson, both age 1, living with them):
   a- Robert b. 1838
   b- Sarener b. 1840

3) Charles T. b. 1813 m. Eliza A. ____ (b. 1820); Chas. was Constable of District 4 in 1864 (WB 16:494).
   Children (1850 Amherst census):
   a- Sally b. 1842
   b- Betsy b. 1849

4) Clary G. "Jennie" d. 1841-43 m. 1-9-1838 Amherst, Jerome W. Staples (Nov 1849 Amherst will, WB 12:233), s/o Wm. Staples Sr. He m. 2-on 5-13-1843 Bedford bond, Louisa L. Ogden. Children (1850 Amherst census with Barnett Cash; Jerome's will made 1849 named children by 1st wife; 1854 Gdn. bond for Saml. G. Cash, WB 13:361), surname STAPLES:
   a- Robert V. b. 1838 d. Apr 1863 Amherst adm. (WB 16:307)
   b- Sarah C. E. b. 1841 m. by 1860 division (Amherst WB 15:341), Matt. B. Woodson

5) Emily D. m. 2-17-1840 Amherst bond ("d/o Barnett"), Marble C. Goodwin

6) John W. b. 1822 m. 2-23-1846 Amherst, Rebecca Mountcastle (b. 1826), d/o John & Tamsey (Sandidge) Mountcastle, below. Children (1850 Amherst census):
   a- Sarah b. 1847
   b- Eliza b. 1849

7) Nathan A. b. 1822

8) Sarah A. m. 1-9-1847 Amherst bond ("d/o Barnett"), James M. Gannaway

9) Henry
   Note: Buyers at the sale also included others: P. W., G. G., & G. W. Cash.

B) Samuel
C) Frances m. Richard Slaughter
D) Pamela m. 9-18-1793 Amherst, Luke Ray
E) Sophia m. her 1st cousin, 12-6-1810 Amherst, Randolph Cash, s/o Joel & Tabitha Cash, above
   Note: Tamasin (Higgenbotham) Cash m. 2-on 8-19-1783 Amherst, William Sandidge (d. 1830 Amherst will, WB 8:22), s/o John & Keziah (Gatewood) Sandidge of Amherst (Exors. of Robt. Cash). See WB 15:163; OB 1782-84:173; GVFT for Tamsey's mgs. Children (Wm's 1830 Amherst will, WB 8:22), surname SANDIDGE:
   a) Olive d. before 1830 m. 11-26-1804 Amherst, Ambrose R. McDaniel. Children (Wm. Sandidge's will & division, WB 12:241; mg. records), surname McDaniel:
      1) Lucinda R. m. 9-22-1831 Amherst, Albert Henry Ogdon
      2) William H. m. 12-15-1828 Amherst, Sally Tucker
      3) Tamsey J. m. 5-2-1836 Amherst, John Hayslett
      4) John S. m. 12-22-1831 Amherst, Rebecca Rucker
      5) Dabney H.
      6) Gideon; lived Glasgow, KY 1849
      7) Lindsey D.
   b) George
      a) Dudley b. 1785 d. Jan 1861 Amherst will (WB 15:512) m. 10-26-1818 Amherst, Belinda Smith (Jun 1883 Amherst will, WB 20:445), d/o John & Sarah (Powell) Smith Sr. See Powell Chapter for their children.
      b) Dabney m. 7-21-1828 Amherst, Nancy Smith, d/o John & Sarah (Powell) Smith Sr. See Powell Chapter for their children.
      c) Tamsey b. 1791 m. 10-28-1818 Amherst, John Mountcastle (1830 adm., WB 8:19); lived with Samuel G. Cash 1850
Amherst. Children (1858 motion of Tamsey Mountcastle to divide her slaves from Wm. Sandidge est. into 3 parts, one to John W. Cash & wife Rebecca, one to Samuel G. Cash & wife Sophia & one to herself, WB 15:163), surname MOUNTCASTLE:
1) Sophia b. 1821 m. 8-14-1837 Amherst, Samuel G. Cash (1813-1859), s/o Barnett Cash, above
2) Rebecca b. 1826 m. 2-23-1846 Amherst, John W. Cash, s/o Barnett Cash. See above for children.
3) Keziah (named in 1830 will of Wm. Sandidge but not in division)

7 Mary m. ca 1760, Joseph Lively (1735-1793 Amherst adm., WB 3:282, 293, 450), s/o Mark & Mary Lively. Children (LOA 3, 5; PRIN 42), surname LIVELY:
A) Joseph b. 6-16-1761 d. 5-11-1838 Jefferson Co. TN or Benton Co. AL m. 11-4-1784 Amherst bond, Sarah Tiller, d/o Wm. Tiller
B) Benjamin b. ca 1762; on Amherst land tax list 1795-97
C) John b. ca 1764 d. 1830 m. 8-19-1794 Amherst, Clara Carnall (1768-1846 Anderson Co. TN), d/o Mary Shaw, who gave consent; ancestors of Linda Knieck
D) Mark b. 1-11-1766 d. 11-23-1857 Taylor Co. KY m. 11-30-1791 Amherst bond (Jos. Lively, Jr, Surety), Mary Hill, d/o John Hill who consented
E) Robert Cash b. ca 1768 m. 8-20-1793 Amherst bond (Thos. Lively, Surety), Elizabeth Bethel, d/o John Bethel; on personal property tax list 1792-98
F) Ruth b. ca 1770 m. 6-17-1793 Amherst bond (consent of father, Jos. Lively; Ezekiel Hill, Surety), William Griffin
G) Nancy b. ca 1772 m. 4-5-1794 Amherst bond (Jos. Lively, Surety), Peter Johnson
H) Kesiah b. ca 1774 m. 11-18-1794 Amherst bond, Zachariah Peters

8 Benjamin (Rev. War) b. ca 1741 d. Feb 1777 Amherst will (WB 1:325) in service m. ca 1759, Nancy Susannah Savage. Nancy m. 2-on 7-6-1777 (CD 004 said 1778) Amherst, Richard Oglesby (widower, 1799 Jefferson Co. KY will). In 1797 Richard with wife Nancy, John & Sally, Joel & Betsy sold 146 a. belonging to Benj. Cash dec'd (Amherst DB H:278). Nancy had 8 more children with Richard; moved to Jefferson Co. KY. Children (PRIN 43):
A) John (Rev. War) b. 2-1-1760 (pension application) d. 1846 Jackson Co. GA will (WB A:271) m. 1-on 11-10-1795 Amherst mg. return (Geo. Dillard, Surety, consent of her father George Wortham), Sally Wortham, 2-on 7-26-1807 Jackson Co. GA, Zilpha Strickland. Children (PRIN 43):
1) Benjamin Woods
2) Joel F.
3) George B.
4) Bethany m. Samuel Strickland
5) Nancy m. ___ Turk
6) Mary m. ___ ?McGuire

B) Bethany m. 11-30-1789 Amherst (consent of Richard Oglesby), Joshua Hudson (1793 Amherst adm., WB 3:277), widower. He m. 1-on 11-1-1784 Amherst, Eliz. Banks. Children of Joshua Jr., by which wife is unknown (Joshua Sr.'s will made 1799, Amherst WB 4:x6, & Joshua Jr.'s acct, WB 3:590 named both), surname HUDSON:
1) Horatio; to KY
2) Nancy

C) Ruth

D) Jane

E) Nancy d. Dec 1849 Amherst will (WB 12:475) m. as his 3rd wife 9-23-1795 Amherst, Martin Bibb, widower (1823 Amherst adm., WB 6:413), s/o Thomas Bibb. He m. 1-on 12-5-1792, Sarah Whitehead, 2-on 12-25-1793, Polly Gilbert. Children of Martin (1824 Gdn. bond for Charles Bibb, WB 6:447 named all; Nancy's will made 1830 named 2 youngest sons, Wm. H. & Martin T.), surname BIBB:
1) Nancy
2) William H. b. 1810 m. 1-by 1832, 2-on 8-12-1850 Fayette Co. VA, Martha J. Nebergall. Children by 1st wife (1850 Fayette Co. VA census), surname BIBB:
a- William T. b. 1832
b- Creed S. b. 1834
c- S. C. (son) b. 1836
d- E. T. (son) b. 1836
e- Julia A. b. 1838
f- J. O. (dau.) b. 1841
g- A. P. b. 1843
3) Martin T. b. 1813 m. 1-on, 2-on 3-8-1847 Fayette, Sarah M. Taylor (b. 1829). Children (Martin's 1847 Gdn. bond for his infants; 1850 Fayette census), surname BIBB:
Mary Ellen b. 1838
Lucy Jane b. probably 1840 (listed by HFT but not in 1850 census)
Margaret b. 1842
Harriet E. b. 1844
Thomas E. b. 1848
Martin L. b. Apr 1850

F) Joel W. b. ca 1776 d. Jan 1850-52 Monroe Co. TN m. 11-2-1795 Amherst mg. return (10/30 bond, Thos. Powell, Surety on bond), Sarah Elizabeth "Betsy" Rogers, d/o Benj. & Susannah (Cash) Rogers, above; lived Nelson Co., to Iredell Co., NC 1807, to Monroe Co. TN by 1831. Child 1 of 11 & his son (PRIN 43):
  1) Bartlett Jackson b. 1819 Iredell Co. NC d. Aug 1869 Catoosa Co. GA, bur. Wilson Family Cem., Rossville, GA m. 12-23-1841 Monroe Co. TN, Rebecca Sherrill
      a- Thomas Jefferson b. 7-24-1861 Catoosa Co. GA d. 3-2-1888 Hamilton Co. TN, Laura Mendora Gill; Mrs. Curran W. Cashion's ancestor (descends from Benj. Cash & his bro. Joel)
G) Mourning b. after death of father m. in Shelby Co. KY, Zack Myers

*9 Ann b. ca 1745 Goochland d. after 1804 deed m. by 1772, Thomas Powell, Jr. (1773 deed); no children in 1772 when her father's will was written (ANCESTORS). See Powell Chapter.

10 Maryann b. ca 1752 m. 1772, John Camden
11 Ruth Howard b. ca 1755 m. 1781, Hendrick Arnold; after 1772 moved to Chesterfield Co. SC, then Laurens Co. SC by 1794

Note: WFT 9:0615 added child Susannah b. 11-1-1758 who m. Thomas Cottrell (d. 1764 Amherst). Not only was she not in Howard's will, the date of her birth as given did not make sense, since Thomas died 1764 & Susannah was co-exor.

#350 STEPHEN CASH
Born: ca 1727 (DAR) Westmoreland Co. VA
Died: June 1799 Amherst Co. VA will returned (WB 3:550)
Parents: Howard & Ruth Cash (Howard's will named son Stephen)
Married: 1) 5-26-1747 St. Paul's Parish Reg., Stafford Co. VA, Jemima Grining
      2) after 1763-66, Hannah or Johanna ___ (1856 Rockbridge Co. d. cert. of son Benj.; WFT 1:1847 said Johanna "Hanna" Tucker)

Land: 1751 May 10 Albemarle Co. VA...Howard Cash & wife Ruth to son Stephen Cash for love...250 a. Meadow Creek branches adj. Abraham Lewis, David Lewis, Joel Terrell, part of a patent; sold 1763 Stephen & Jemima "of Amherst" to Joel Lewis for £35 (DB 1:311, 3:288)
1765 Jul 1 Amherst...Howard Cash ("wife" of Howard consents) to Stephen Cash for £5...200 a. on Stone House Creek, being part of 440 a. patented by Howard Cash 3 Mar 1760 (DB 8:25); willed to sons Wm. & James
1775 Oct 6 Amherst...Robert Howard Cash & wife Tamasin to Stephen Cash for £30...95 a. adj. Benjamin Cash, part of 440 a. patented to Howard Cash on 3 Mar 1760 (DB 2:226); willed to sons Wm. & James
1799 Apr 21 Amherst...Stephen Cash to Samuel Franklin for £5...1 1/2 a. on Stonehouse Creek adj. Thomas Powell & Franklin's Mill Pond (DB 1:10)

#351 JEMIMA GRINING
Born: 1729 (DAR #550716 A-651)
Died: after March 1763 deed & July 1763 birth of Sarah
Parents: UNKNOWN

Will of Stephen Cash

Amherst County, VA WB 3:550
Made 12-18-1798, Ret'd 6-17-1799
In the name of God Amen I Stephen Cash of the County of Amherst, being weak in body thro. infirmity of old age but of sound memory do constitute and appoint this my last will and Testament.

In the first place I desire all my just debts to be paid by sons William Cash and James Cash to whom I give and bequeath my land whereon I now live containing two hundred and ninety five acres more or less to be divided between my said Sons William and James Cash by a line of division agreed on by them already. I also desire that my dear and loving wife may continue in peaceable possession of so much of my property as she may think proper to answer her necessities and the rest of my personal property to be sold and equally divided among all the rest of my Children not herein mentioned & such property as my wife may see cause to keep during her life at her decease, I desire it my be divided equally as the rest of my personal property above mentioned.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal this eighteenth day of December seventeen hundred and ninety eight. /s/ Stephen X Cash (his mark) /w/ John Massie, Bartlett Cash, Charles Tucker. Proved by all witnesses.

Peter Cash entered a $1,000 administrative bond on Dec. 15, 1800 with Daniel Tyler & William Cash his securities.
Peter's account of Stephen Cash dec'd from July 4, 1801 was returned to Amherst Court July 11, 1809. Cash was paid to Wm. & James Taliaferro, Samuel Franklin, John Loving, Randolph Cash, Robert Mays, Beverly Williamson, Lydka Collial, Howard Cash, John Cash, Sally Tylor, Jeremiah Cash & Thomas Cash. Sums were received from Daniel Goode, Wm Taliaferro, Wm. Cash & James Cash, plus property sold. One entry was for whiskey at the Sale. (WB 5:6)

Surname Cash: Children #1-7 by Jemima, #8-9 by Hannah (Amherst WB 5:6 settlement named all; Stephen's will named only Wm. & James; John's pension appl. named bro. Peter; D. Cash):
1) Jemimah (mentioned in settlement account but not in will); some interpreted this name as Jeremiah. In the original, the name looked like Jeremiah was overwritten as Jemimah.
2) Lydia b. ca 1752 m. James Cottrell
3) Howard (Rev. War) b. ca 1754 d. 7-16-1843 Habersham Co. GA m. 1-Lucy Tyler (d. ca 1830 GA), probably d/o Charles Tyler, 2-on 12-3-1831 Habersham Co. GA, Esther Starrnt (some said Starritt); to Elbert Co. GA by 1791 warrant; to Habersham ca 1819. Children by Lucy (L. Gunthorpe; PRIN 45):
   A) Joanna m. 1-Thomas Gregg, 2-John Harris, 3-Ben Brown
   B) Howard Jr. m. 11-21-1808 Elbert Co. GA, Susannah Scales, d/o John Scales. Child & family (L. Gunthorpe):
      1) Joel d. 7-21-1895 m. 3-12-1840, Meeka Tindall (d. 1900)
      a- W. Vince d. 4-25-1863 Loudon, TN m. Mary E. Cash, d/o Jos. B. & Amelia C. (Hooper) Cash, below.
      1- Tim Clementine b. 11-3-1806 Habersham Co. GA d. 1-19-1932 Greenville Co. SC m. 4-3-1879, Marion Moses Ayers; line of Lucy Ayers Gunthorpe
   C) Fanny m. 1-3-1811 Joel Scales
   D) Reuben b. 12-19-1797 Elbert Co. GA d. 6-6-1866 Banks Co. GA m. 12-10-1818 Elbert Co. GA, Elizabeth Buffington, d/o Jos. & Eliza Buffington. Children (Mg. bonds; L. Gunthorpe):
      1) Frances m. 6-18-1840 Rockbridge min. return ("d/o Reuben"), James S. McCormick
      2) Polly m. 10-6-1836 Rockbridge min. return ("d/o Reuben"), Shanon D. Campbell, d/o Cornelius Campbell
   E) Nelson m. 7-25-1819 Habersham Co. GA, Priscilla Russell

4) John (Rev. War) b. 4-5-1757 Albemarle (pension W 5894) d. 8-13-1836 Henry Co. GA m. 1-23-1782 Amherst, Lucy Campbell (1760-1848); to Bedford ca 1789 & Elbert Co. GA ca 1802; Lucy applied for widow's pension in 1845 Pike Co. GA). Children (1853 pension application of children; PRIN 46):
   A) James b. 11-6-1784 d. 1868 Campbell Co. GA m. Mary Davis
   B) Moses b. ca 1785 VA d. ca 1846 Elbert Co. GA will (WB A:94) m. 1-on 9-6-1808 Elbert, Nancy Hudson, 2-on 7-6-1824 Elbert, Nancy (Craft) Hunt. Child (T. Prince):
      1) Moses Reuben b. 1814 d. 1882 m. 2-11-1836 Elbert Co. GA, Prishilia White; in Dorsey Co. AR 1858 & Bradley Co. AR by 1870
      a- William Henry b. 1852 Elbert d. 1912 Cleveland Co. AR m. Sarah J. Overton
         1- Ray b. 5-13-1897 Cleveland Co. AR m. Carrie Rivers; lived Hendersonville, TN
            a) John R. (Johnnie The Singer) b. 2-26-1932 Cleveland Co. AR m. 1-Vivian Liberto, 2-on 3-1-1968 Franklyn, KY, June Carter
   C) George d. 8-14-1848
   D) Nancy b. 1792; lived Spalding Co. GA 1853
   E) Stephen d. 1848-53; lived MS
   F) Mary b. 1801; lived Spalding Co. 1853

5) Peter (Rev. War) b. 2-21-1759 (pension R 1781) d. 11-15-1832 DeKalb Co. GA m. 6-16-1789 Amherst bond (consent of Peter Cash; John Holladay, Surety), Ann Holliday; to GA ca 1827. Children (PRIN 47; IGI):
   A) Lewis L. m. 5-25-1818 Amherst (CD 229), Mary Mays
   B) Reuben m. 10-30-1821 Amherst, Mill Logan
   C) Nancy Whitson b. 1802 m. 11-18-1820 Amherst bond (consent of father, Peter Cash; Reuben Cash, Surety), David Logan (1794-1856 Amherst adm., WB 14:133). Children (1850 Amherst census), surname LOGAN:
      1) Mary b. 1828
2) Eliza A. b. 1831
3) S. M. (dau.) b. 1833
4) Martha b. 1836
5) Samuel b. 1840

D) Lucinda b. ca 1803 d. after 1878 DeKalb Co. GA deed m. her 1st cousin, 1-3-1824 Amherst, George Washington Cash, s/o James & Nancy (Wright) Cash. See below for children.

E) Peter Jr. m. 10-4-1824 Amherst (CD 229), Catherine Campbell
F) Mary "Polly" m. 9-27-1826 Amherst (CD 229), Wesley Cash, s/o Jos. & Martha (Wright) Cash, above
G) Ann m. 12-23-1830 Elbert Co. GA, Nathaniel Nelms

6 William b. 2-14-1763 (affidavit in pension claim W 5894 for John Cash in which he said he would be 85 on Feb 14th next, made 1-18-1848...thus 2-14-1763) d. 10-28-1850 DeKalb Co. GA (DAR #550716 A-651; D. Cash) m. ?-Martha ___ (PMNS 4; the bond for Wm. & Jane Patterson said Wm. was "Bachelorr"), 2-on 6-4-1781 Amherst bond (Stephen Cash certified son was 21, Linn Banks, Surety), Jane Patterson, 3-on 11-7-1797 Amherst (consent of her mother Cate Campbell, widow; Joel Campbell, Surety), Sarah Campbell. Children by Jane (Mg. rec.; D. Cash; PMNS 4):

A) Effey b. 5-3-1783 d. Jul 1850 Pike Co. OH m. 6-17-1801 Amherst bond ("d/o Wm."), John W. Wright, s/o Moses & Eliz. (Whitehead) Wright. Children (Mary, Moses, Eliz., Nancy, Malinda & Martha were named legatees of Wm. Cash; PMNS 7,12), surname WRIGHT:

1) Mary m. Ruffin Branchcomb
2) Moses b. 3-12-1803 Amherst d. 6-17-1882 Pike Co. OH m. 9-7-1824 Bedford, Lydia McCann; to OH ca 1837
3) William b. ca 1807 d. 9-6-1878 Piketon, OH m. 12-22-1827 Bedford Co. VA, Sarah H. Stewart
4) Elizabeth b. ca 1809 d. 1851 Pike Co. OH m. 12-12-1827 Amherst, Alexander Logan Jr.; to Pike Co. OH
5) Nancy b. ca 1815 VA m. by 1839, Washington May

6) Malinda ca 1820 Amherst d. 10-30-1895 Utica (Seward Co.) NE m. 10-12-1852 Pike Co. OH, Alexander Logan Jr.

7) Lafayette b. ca 1822 d. 1860 Pike Co. OH m. Sarah ___

8) Martha A. b. ca 1824 m. James Thomas Zimmerman

9) John b. ca 1825 VA d. 1850 Pike Co. OH m. ca 1848 Jackson Co. OH, Margaret Hatten

B) Stephen P. b. ca 1786 d. between Oct 1853 DeKalb Co. GA deed & 1860 census m. 1-on 10-8-1806 Amherst, Elizabeth "Betsey" Wright, d/o Moses & Eliz. (Whitehead) Wright, 2-between 1830-40, Elizabeth ___ (b. 1804 GA). Children (1850 DeKalb census; PMNS 13; PRIN 57):

1) Sally b. 1-27-1808 m. ___ Cobb
2) Rosie b. 1-11-1810 m. Alkmomac Cleghorn (d. 1894)


a) Rufus Asbury b. 3-8-1848 Hall Co. GA d. 7-7-1890 Gwinnett Co. GA m. 9-21-1890, Luke Ervin Cain (1869-1940). Child #4 of 11 (PMNS 20), surname CAIN:

a1) Thelma Faye b. 2-22-1932 Gwinnett Co. GA m. 11-8-1953, William Louis Prince


C) Jemima b. ca 1787 m. 10-7-1807 Amherst (Wm. Cash, witn.), William Massey; 2 Massey grandchildren (not
Sarah b. July 1763 or 1764 (Daniel Tyler pension) d. 12-20-1849 Highland Co. Ohio m. 1783 Amherst, Daniel Tyler (1758-1845), s/o Charles Tyler. See Tyler Chapter.

Thomas b. 1766 (census) d. April 1856 Rockbridge Co. VA (not found) lived with Morris Wright, brother of Bethena, 1850 Rockbridge census m. 1-1804 (

Sarah b. July 1763 or 1764 (Daniel Tyler pension) d. 12-20-1849 Highland Co. Ohio m. 1783 Amherst, Daniel Tyler (1758-1845), s/o Charles Tyler. See Tyler Chapter.

Sarah b. July 1763 or 1764 (Daniel Tyler pension) d. 12-20-1849 Highland Co. Ohio m. 1783 Amherst, Daniel Tyler (1758-1845), s/o Charles Tyler. See Tyler Chapter.

Sarah b. July 1763 or 1764 (Daniel Tyler pension) d. 12-20-1849 Highland Co. Ohio m. 1783 Amherst, Daniel Tyler (1758-1845), s/o Charles Tyler. See Tyler Chapter.
4- Sophia b. 1862
5- Lenna b. 1864
6- Hardin b. 1866
7- William H. b. 1867
8- Mabel I. b. 1874
9- Ella b. 1876

c- Beverly b. 1834/5 m. 1-Anna Hudson, 2-Mary Hudson

d- Lucy Ann b. 1838 m. 1-2-1854 Amherst, William Angus; Lynda D. Brown's ancestor

e- Virginia b. 1840

f- Allice b. 1844 (D. Cash said "Atwall b. 1844" but 1850 census said Allice "F" for female)

 g- James M. b. 1846 (census; D. Cash said b. 1841) m. ?Lucy J. ____ with children below or m. Mahala E.

   _______ Children (D. Cash):
   1- Mary Ann b. 1859
   2- Marcellus b. 1862
   3- Charles b. 1864
   4- Booker H. b. 1867
   5- Sarah b. 1868
   6- Florence b. 1872
   7- Rosa b. 1873
   8- Billie (dau.) b. 1874
   9- Joseph b. 1877

h- Henretta b. 1848

i- Julia b. 1862
j- Inlen b. 1863
k- Emma b. 1864
l- Martha F. b. 1866
m- Rosa F. b. 1868
n- Leana F. b. 1878

74) Joel b. 1810 m. 11-16-1830 Amherst, Elizabeth M. "Betsey" Mays. Children (1850 Amherst census; IGI):
   a- John Q. b. 1830 m. 11-22-1853 Amherst, Averilla Mays
   b- Mary b. 1833
   c- Nancy b. 1835
   d- Keltha (dau.) b. 1837
   e- Elizabeth b. 1838
   f- Benjamin b. 1843
   g- Julia Ann b. Apr 1850

5) Mary B. "Polly" b. 1816 m. 11-26-1836 Amherst bond, James Cash (b. 1824); family lived with (?Polly's sister) Caroline & Willis (Wm. H.) Hudson in 1850. Children (1850 Amherst census):
   a- Betsey b. 1837
   b- Anna b. 1838
   c- Richard b. 1840
   d- Frances b. 1846
   e- Sarah b. 1849

6) Stephen b. 1819 m. 8-8-1840 Amherst, Sarah Jane Berch, d/o Jessee Berch

7) Jefferson Hairston b. 1821 d. 1894 (WFT 2:0978) m. 2-21-1845 Amherst (2/12 bond, CD 229), Lucy Jane Lankford (1819-1897). Children (1850 Amherst census; WFT 2:0978):
   a- Mary Margaret b. 1845 d. 1911
   b- William James b. 1847 (census) d. 1924 m. 4-22-1874, Harriet Jane Seay (1855-1948)
   c- Rebecca Jane b. 1848 (census; WFT said 1850) d. 1923
   d- Julia A. b. Sep 1850 (census; WFT did not list)
   e- Anne Elizabeth b. 1851 d. 1915 m. 1874, William Nelson Seay
   f- Emma Frances b. 1853 d. 1918 m. James Lewis Lankford
   g- Thomas Jefferson b. 1855 d. 1917
   h- John Lyon b. 1856 d. 1937 m. 1899, Rebecca Fuqua
   i- Francis Ester (dau.) b. 1857 d. 1907
   j- Cornelia Virginia b. 1859 d. 1943 m. Donald T. Phillips
   k- Albert Johnson b. 1861 m. Emma Skinnell

8) Chapman b. 1825 m. 7-30-1850 Amherst, Pemelia "Sarah" Hudson (d. 1857 Amherst adm., WB 14:254); they
lived with Sophia Hudson 1850 Amherst (Also in house were Robert (b. 1834), Cassandra (b. 1837), Sarah b. 1839) & Anthony Cash (b. 1841).

Note: WFT 2:0978 added 3 other children for Thomas & Jamima:

9) William

10) Caroline F. b. 1825 m. 5-31-1848 Amherst, William H. Hudson

11) Susan Ann m. 1852, William Branch Archer Saunders

B) Mary "Polly" b. 1788 m. 1-20-1807 Amherst bond ("d/o Thos."), Moses Wright, Jr.

C) Tabitha b. 1790 m. 11-7-1807 Amherst bond ("d/o Jamima"), Lewis Martin, s/o Abraham Martin


1) William Thomas b. 8-15-1815 m. 1-24-1839 Ironton, OH, Phoebe Desper

E) James C. b. ca 1792 m. 2-17-1811 Rockbridge Co. VA mg. return ("s/o Thos. Cash"), Seley Campbell, d/o Edward Campbell. Child (Mg. bond):

1) Jane m. 12-22-1836 Rockbridge min. return ("d/o James," Leroy P. Cash, witn.), Ellis Wright

F) Reuben b. 1794 (1807 Ct. Rec.; B. Cash said 1796 & Bible said b. 1797/8) d. 1-30-1837 Nelson Co. VA (Bible, age 40; B. Cash) accidently with bro. Benj. m. 12-18-1816 Amherst (Bible said 12/16, "s/o Jamima"), Bethena Wright, d/o Moses & Eliz. (Whitehead) Wright. Reuben was praised as having a mind of the first order, a gentleman in feelings & manners while his wife was said to be "expensive, unreasonable, ill-disposed & exceedingly piratical" (LLOS 311). Bethena & some children to Paris (Edgar Co.) IL in 1847. Children (Reuben's Bible, B. Cash; Amherst WB 12:22 Gdn. bonds named Wm. M. as Gdn. of L. S., S. M., & M. P. Cash;

DB AA:571 in 1847 named all but Washington; PRIN 60):

1) William Madderson b. 10-16-1817; Gdn. of orphans 1847

2) Rosa Jane b. 2-27-1819 d. 12-26-1875 Henry Co. MO (PMNS 11) m. 2-9-1835 Nelson Co. VA bond (Eli A. Jenkins, Surety), John E. Jenkins; to Edgar Co. IL, then Henry Co. MO

3) Henry Harris b. 2-8-1821 d. 5-24-1904 Shelbyville, IL bur. Westfield, IL m. 4-3-1850 Westfield, IL (PMNS 11), Rebecca Evinger; ancestor of Bernard R. Cash

4) Cary Jefferson b. 3-8-1823 m. 10-21-1845 Nelson Co. VA bond (Elphinston A. Cash, Surety), Martha Campbell; Cary was Constable for Amherst 1852-66 (WB 12:528-17:106) & Admr. of his grandfather Jesse's estate 1856. Child (1850 Amherst census):

a- Rosa b. 1849

5) Elphinston Anderson b. 1-22-1825 d. Dec 1847

6) Lafayette Shelton b. 1-12-1827 m. Susan A. _____; to Oakland (Coles Co.) IL 1847

7) Stanley Mansfield b. 3-13-1829

8) Washington Beverly b. 1-2-1831

9) Marion Ptolemy b. 4-14-1833; to Oakland (Coles Co.) IL 1847


1) Robert B. 1820 m. Mary Allen; lived Botetourt Co. 1848

H) Nancy b. 1798 (twin) m. Morris Wright, s/o Moses & Eliz. (Whitehead) Wright. Child (1850 Rockbridge Co. census with her father, Thos. in household), surname WRIGHT:

1) George W. b. ca 1817; lived with parents 1850

I) Lewis L. b. 1798 (twin) m. 5-25-1818 Amherst, Mary Mays

J) Peachy b. 12-7-1798 (PMNS; D. Cash said 1799) d. 3-25-1884 Newman, IL m. 11-17-1817 Amherst bond (Wm. Cash, Gdn.), Polly (Mary) Wright, d/o Moses & Eliz. (Whitehead) Wright

K) Elizabeth m. 10-5-1818 Rockbridge bond ("d/o Thomas"), William Campbell

L) John b. 1-11-1802 Amherst m. 11-18-1824 Augusta Co. VA bond (signed by Thomas), Sarah Fawber (Fauber). Children born Augusta (IGI):

1) Jacob b. 1829

2) Henry b. 1832

M) Ready M. b. 1807 Rockbridge m. 8-29-1823 Augusta Co. VA ("s/o Thos. Cash"), Mary Hartigan, d/o Timothy Hartigan. Child (mg. bond):

1) Martha Jane m. 6-9-1842 Rockbridge min. return ("d/o Ready M."), Charlton Wallace

N) Leroy P. b. 1808 (1850 Rockbridge census) m. 12-20-1832 Rockbridge mg. return, Mary Patterson, "d/o John dec'd." Children (1850 Rockbridge census):

1) James P. b. 1837

2) Braxton D. b. 1839

3) Rebecca E. b. 1844

4) John R. b. 1847

5) Mary E. b. 1849
O) Marinda H. (twin) b. 6-9-1813; unmarried 1850 & lived with sister Alcey

P) Willis (twin) b. 6-9-1813 d. 5-19-1892, bur. Mt. Zion Cem., Hopewell (Fulton Co.) GA, m. 1-Lucy Weaver, 2-Susan H. Weaver, sister of Lucy. Children, #1 by Lucy (C. Newsome):
   1) Amanda b. 1838
   2) Andrew J. b. 1842
   3) Thomas Jefferson b. 1843
   4) Susan A. b. 1845
   5) Margaret b. 1847
   6) James B. b. 1849
   7) Mary Virginia b. 1852
   8) Joseph b. 1854
   9) Augustus M. b. Jun 1856 m. 10-7-1885, Ada Cherry; grandparents of Carolyn Newsome
  10) Martha b. 1859

Q) Joseph b. 1817 m. Elizabeth

R) John W. b. 1819 (D. Cash; age 26 in census) m. 1-10-1842 Rockbridge mg. return, Margaret S. Campbell, "d/o Ambrose," 2-on 10-20-1846 Rockbridge mg. return, Martha W. Crist, "d/o James H." (John W. in D. Cash list only). Children (1850 Rockbridge census):
   1) William H. b. 1848
   2) George H. b. 1849

S) Alcey M. b. 1820 m. 1-26-1838 Rockbridge bond ("d/o Benjamin"), Samuel D. Harris. Children (1850 Rockbridge census), surname HARRIS:
   1) James F. b. 1839
   2) John W. F. b. 1841
   3) Alpheus Emory b. 1843
   4) Benjamin L. b. 1845
   5) Charles E. b. 1847
   6) Andrew J. b. May 1850

9 James b. 8-30-1770 (Bible) d. 3-18-1835 DeKalb Co. GA (PMNS 4; PRIN 51 said 3-18-1835) m. 10-20-1792 Amherst mg. return (bond: consent of her father, Moses Wright), Nancy Wright, d/o Moses & Eliz. (Whitehead) Wright. Children born Amherst (PRIN 51; mg. rec.; Jas. L. Cash Bible):
   A) Howard b. 10-9-1794 d. after 1850 m. 9-29-1818 Nelson Co. VA bond (S. H. Cash, Surety), L. Sally Proffit; to DeKalb Co. GA. Children (1850 DeKalb Co. GA census; PMNS 9):
      1) Winston H. b. ca 1821 Amherst m. 1-on 11-30-1845 DeKalb, Nancy Campbell, 2-on 12-12-1858 DeKalb, Caroline Cash Simpson, d/o Stephen P. & Betsey (Wright) Cash, above
   2) Martha F.
   3) Saphonia
   4) Oliver Perry m. 8-12-1852 DeKalb Co. GA, Amanda Jane Cash, d/o George W. & Lucinda (Cash) Cash, below
   5) Francis Marion
   6) Nancy

B) Belinda b. 12-28-1796 m. 3-9-1818 Amherst, John W. Campbell. Child (PMNS 9,15), surname CAMPBELL:
   1) Sarah m. 8-30-1848 DeKalb Co. GA, Rufus H. Cash, s/o Stephen P. & Betsey (Wright) Cash, above

C) Stephen Henry b. 1-1-1799 m. 1-24-1824 Amherst, Sally Tucker, d/o Drury Tucker

D) George Washington b. 5-25-1801 d. after 1878 DeKalb Co. GA deed m. his 1st cousin, 1-3-1824 Amherst, Lucinda Cash, d/o Peter & Ann (Holliday) Cash, above; George's sympathy was with the Union (Southern Claims #7399 for payment of goods taken during the war). Children (PRIN 52):
   1) James Ellis (CSA)
   2) Betsy Ann
   3) Robert W.
   4) Wesley E.
   5) Nancy
   6) Amanda Jane m. her 1st cousin 8-12-1852 DeKalb Co. GA, Oliver Perry Cash, s/o Howard & Sally (Proffitt) Cash, above
   7) Mary Frances
   8) Martha E.

E) James L. b. 10-8-1808 m. Nancy Ford. Children (1850 Harris Co. GA):
   1) Catherine m. 10-24-1853 Harris Co. GA, C. J. Cash
   2) Elizabeth
   3) Newton H. m. 12-5-1865 Harris Co. GA, Mary E. Alford
4) Rufus H. b. 1843 d. TX in Civil War
5) Henry Shelton m. 1865, Caroline Marilda Green
6) James M.
7) William M.

F) William Lemuel b. 6-9-1809 d. ca 1833 (WFT 1:1847) m. Margaret __
G) Eldridge S. b. ca 1811 d. 1840 DeKalb Co. GA (PMNS 5 from census & deeds)
H) Elbert L. b. 5-21-1813 Amherst m. ca 1834 Greene Co. GA, Caroline Foster; in Bibb Co. GA 1850 census

UNIDENTIFIED

JOHN CASH d. 9-25-1729 Stafford Co. VA (A. Risner)

WILLIAM CASH m. 1750 Goochland, Ruth Walker. Children (IGI):
1 William b. 11-7-1760 Goochland chr. 4-26-1761 St. James Northam Parish
2 Elizabeth b. 2-9-1762 Goochland chr. 4-11-1762

NANCY CASH m. 1757 Albemarle (IGI), Francis Fidler. Child (IGI)
1 Warren Cash/Fidler b. 4-4-1760 Albemarle m. 11-24-1782 Fluvanna bond, Susannah Basket

JOHN CASH d. 1810 Person Co. NC will (WB 5:201) m. Lucretia Shearman, d/o John & Catherine Shearman Sr.

---

Margaret Freudenberg of Maineville, OH hired Mrs. Nancy P. Speers of Swarthmore, PA to check the Quaker records for the Cooper and Huddleston families. No Huddleston families were found in her search. The Cooper documents have been included below.

#2628 WILLIAM COWPER of Low Ellington (in Snapt, Yorkshire, North Riding, England)

#1314 WILLIAM COWPER (later COOPER) To America by Nov. 1699 (Middletown Monthly Meeting)
Born: 1649, baptized 8-16-1649 Low Ellington, Snapt, Yorkshire, England (North Riding, 2 mi NW of Masham, 3 mi S of Bedale)
Died: 2-17-1709/10 will probated (made 1-30-1709/10); buried 2-3-1709 (Falls Monthly Mtg. records)
Parents: "William Cooper of Low Ellington" (Middletown Monthly Mtg birth and death book)
Married: ca 1672 Masham, England, Thomazine ___. J. Jones said William married twice. First to Thomazine in 1672
Masham and had 3 children, 2 girls (one was Eliz.) and a son, William. Thomazine died & he married Elizabeth
__ & had one child. She came with him to America. Certainly the children are confused in this statement,
since all 8 (born in England) were registered by him in the Middletown MM birth & death book. The record named
Thomazine as the mother of the last six (NPS report, which also stated there was no evidence of a first wife).
The first two children were listed as baptisms. The Coopers joined the Friend's Meeting about 1675 and did not
practice baptism thereafter.
Land: 1702/3 Mar 8 Bucks Co. PA...Margaret Atkinson of "Bellemont" to William Cooper of Buckingham Township...500 a.
in right of Christopher & John Atkinson, purchasers from Wm. Penn, & Christopher left his wife Margaret 500 a. by
will dated July 1, 1699 & land was laid to the sd Cooper Aug 25, 1700 under warrant of May 17, 1700 (GPF 90; DB
8:200). Wm. willed the greater part of this tract to his son Joseph & some to be sold.
Data: On 11-2-1699 at the Middletown Monthly Meeting in Bucks Co. PA, "William Cooper produced a certificate from
Old England, which being read was ordered to be recorded." (Monthly Meeting Minutes) His birth and the births of
his eight children (all born in England) were recorded in the Middletown MM birth and death book.
The 1st Quaker meeting in Bucks Co. was held in his house 1700. William moved to the Falls Monthly Meeting in
Bucks Co. by a Sept. 6, 1702 certificate and back to Middletown MM on 4-7-1703. He was named as father-in-law in
Henry Huddleston's 1706 will.
#1315 THOMAZINE __, maybe "Porter" (from Col. Dames Huddleston File) Her given name was recorded as wife of
William Cooper in the Middletown records.
Parents: UNKNOWN

SURNAME COOPER Children (Swarthmore College Records of Quakers):
*1 Elizabeth bapt. 4-13-1673 (Col. Dames file said 4-13-1674/5 Hie Ellington, Masham Parish Church, Angelical
Rites, Yorkshire, England) m. soon after 11-6-1701 Bucks Co. PA, Henry Huddleston (ANCESTORS). See Huddleston Chapter.

2 Henry bapt. 1-17-1674 d. 5-17-1710 Newtown Township will (probated) m. 11-30-1703, Mary Buckman (1680 Sussex, England-1740 Bethlehem, NJ will), d/o Wm. Buckman; lived Bucks Co. Mary m. 2-in 1716, Lancelot Straughan, a non-Quaker. Children (WFT 9:3438):

A) Ruth b. ca 1704 m. Dennis Pursell
  1) Mary b. ca 1729 m. 2-9-1745/6 Wrightstown, PA, John Martindale Jr.; 12 children
  2) Sarah b. ca 1732 m. William Carver
C) Henry b. 1-25-1706/7 (Middletown record, WFT 9:3438) m. Martha _.
D) William b. ca 1707 d. ca 1793
E) John b. 4-19-1709 d. 1783

3 Jonathan b. 1-11-1676 Leyburn, England d. 2-12-1769 Wrightstown (Bucks Co.) PA m. 3-31-1714 Abington Mtgs., Bucks Co., Sarah Hibbs (c1691-1696, d/o William & Hannah (Howell) Hibbs Sr. Children (Sarah from WFT 1: 4341, 352; Wm. from WFT 10:3277):

A) Hannah b. 3-29-1719 Middletown (Bucks Co.) d. 5-20-1792 Solesbury Twp., Bucks Co. m. 10-21-1737 Gwynedd Mtg., Wrightstown, PA, John Balderston II (c1702 Norwich, Norfolk, England-1778 Bucks Co. PA), s/o John & Lydia (Schaife) Balderston, Jr. Children born Bucks Co. PA (WFT 9:4352), surname BALDERSTON:
  1) John IV b. 3-15-1738/40 d. 4-27-1821 m. 1-Elizabeth Langdale, 2-on 10-21-1767 Birmingham Twp., Bucks Co. PA, Deborah Watson
  2) Jonathan b. 10-26-1741 d. 8-25-1825 m. 5-1-1771 Bucks Co. Jane Ely
  3) Bartholomew b. 9-4-1743 d. 6-23-1766 Suede's Church, Elicott Mills, MD, Sarah Johnson
  4) Timothy b. 10-10-1745 d. 4-14-1827 m. 4-4-1770 Wrightstown, PA, Rachel Tabin
  5) Jacob b. 12-27-1748 m. 11-25-1769 Buckingham Twp., Bucks Co., Mary (Ann) Kennard
  6) Hannah b. 1-11-1751/2 m. 1-28-1767 Wrightstown, PA, William Beans
  7) Isaiah b. 2-24-1753 d. 9-5-1817 m. 11-16-1772 Bucks Co., Martha Ely
  8) Mordecai b. 1-31-1755 d. 4-21-1820 Short Creek, OH (WFT 1:4352 said Bucks Co. PA) m. 2-11-1778 Wrightstown, PA, Deborah Michener
  9) Sarah b. 2-21-1757 m. 1-5-1774 Buckingham Twp., Bucks Co., Hugh Ely Jr.
  10) Lydia b. 7-4-1759 d. 10-2-1820 m. 5-15-1782 Harford Co. MD, Aaron Quinby (1757 Amwell, NJ-1849 Little Britain, PA); 8 children
  11) Mary b. 6-11-1762 m. 2-20-1820, William Cooper
B) William b. 3-1-1730/1 NJ d. 1775 m. Lydia Clark. Children (WFT 10:3277):
  1) Stacey b. ca 1750 Bucks Co. PA d. after 1821 Union Co. SC m. 1-Tabitha Pearson, 2-Elizabeth Townsend; 6 children
  2) Hannah b. 1-6-1775 d. 5-14-1830 m. John Lee (1770 SC-1823 Union Co. SC); lived Goshen Hill, Union Co. SC; 10 children

4 Hannah b. 1-28-1678
5 Anne b. 4-18-1681 m. 7-4-1705 (date of permission for Mg. in Falls MM but no actual marriage date found), Lawrence Pearson
6 Abraham (twin) b. 8-24-1684
7 Sarah (twin) b. 8-24-1684
8 Joseph b. 10-5-1686/7 d. 9-14-1712 (Falls Monthly Mtgs., Bucks Co.)

There has been much debate concerning the parents of John Crawford (1600-1676). Many have said John was the son of Malcolm Crawford of Kilburnie, Ayrshire and wife Margaret Cunningham. However, Malcolm's son John died in 1622 and John's son John died in the 1670's in Scotland. Malcolm's other son had a son John who lived in northern Ireland. Malcolm was the s/o Hugh b. ca 1550 Kilburnie, Scotland & his 1st wife Margaret Colquhoun of Luss. Michael Kallam has postulated that John Crawford was the son of John Lindsay, Earl of Crawford by his second marriage.
#1260 JOHN CRAWFORD  To Jamestown in 1643 & settled in James City Co. VA
Born: 1600 Ayreshire, Scotland (dates from CEX 9:3 & Ligon 601)
Died: 1676 VA, killed in action during Bacon's Rebellion (Wm. Crawford Bible, written by Rev. Wm. Crawford b. 1772, s/o Nathan, s/o David, s/o David, s/o David, s/o this John, LC 9)
Parents: Unknown

Helen Boswell said John's wife was Mary Blair, d/o John & Grisel (Semple) Blair. John was the son of James Blair, s/o Hugh Blair. Grisel was the d/o Rober Le Semple. Helen's sources were Louis Edwards & two other Crawford descendants, quoting Crawford Families Letters, Vol. 11/11, pp. 77, 78 for lineage backward from John & Mary Blair. Later correspondents stated "Margaret" Blair. I have been unable to find any references to prove this Blair connection.
Died: before 1643

Rev. William Crawford (b. 1772) wrote in his family Bible: "William Crawford was the son of Nathan Crawford, who was the son of David Crawford, who was the son of David Crawford, who was the son of David Crawford, who was the son of John Crawford, a Scotchman, who came to this country in the 17th century, and is supposed to have been killed during Bacon's war with the Indians." (LC 9)

SURNAME CRAWFORD Only known child (Ligon 601; LC 12 stated that John Crawford of Northumberland Co. in 1706 was possibly a child):

#630 DAVID CRAFFORD/CRAWFORD To Virginia 1643 with father
Born: ca 1625 Ayreshire, Scotland
Died: 1710, killed by Pamunkey Indians (WFT 1:0986 said d. 12-13-1689 New Kent Co. VA; LM 147 said d. 1704)
Parents: John Crawford (Statement above)
Married: by 1654 James City Co. VA
Land: 1667 Aug 7 Patent...David Crafford...86 a. 29 chains in James City Co., Martins Hundred Parish on SS of the Church path in Mr. Richard Whittacre's lyne, to Dead man's Stake, Wm. Bedford's Lyne, run of Greene's Swamp, part of 1,500 a. granted to Mr. Tho. Loveing dec'd 14 Oct 1643 & became due Mrs. Anne Loveing as heire & purchased by Crafford (Pat. 6:90)
1672 Oct 8 Patent...David Craford for trans. of 20 persons...1,000 a. in New Kent Co. on Mattadequin Creek adj. Jno. Pounce, crossing Little Creek (Pat. 6:415)
1675/6 Feb 24 Patent...Mr. David Craford for trans. of 27 persons...1,350 a. in New Kent Co. on the Little Creek, a branch of Mattadegun Creek adj. Wm. Owens, Owens' branch to head of a branch of Chickahomy Swamp, near head of a branch of Black Creek by Powhite Path (Pat. 6:591)
1675/6 Feb 24 Patent...Mr. David Crawford for trans. of 8 persons...375 a. same location as above (Pat. 6:591)
1682/3 Mar 12 Patent...Mr. David Crafford...1,316 a. in New Kent Co. on SS York River known as "Esquon Plantation" (Assaquin) adj. Sir Phillip Honiewood, Moses Davies, John Sleeman (or Fleeman) and Thos. Glass, to James Turner; granted Mrs. Hannah Clark, escheated after her death & granted in 1681 to John Langston & by him sold to Wm. Tayloe and by him on 28 Jul 1682 assigned to aforesaid Crafford (Pat. 7:234). The land was resurveyed & repatented 4 Nov 1685 for 1,300 a. due to encroachments by several younger patentees (Pat. 7:486). In 1721, this land was located in Hanover Co., which was created from New Kent. In 1744, David's grandson William Meriwether owned 400 a. of this land, part of which contained the town of Newcastle.
1687 Apr 20 Patent...Mr. David Crawford for trans. of 4 persons...196 a. New Kent Co. on SS Pomunkey River adj. Thos. Glass, near George Phillip's Plantation, head of a branch of Assaquint Run, Andrew Davis, Samuel Waddy, Mr. Bassett or Honnywood's (Pat. 7:558)
1691 May 21...David Crafford to dau. Sarah for natural love & affection...about 500 a. in Hanover Co. (House of Burgesses, Chapter 15; AGEE 33)
Data: The land above fell into Hanover Co. VA, formed 1721 from New Kent. David was a member of the House of Burgesses. He was a Vestryman in 1687 and a Church Warden of St. Peter's Parish (SPEP 11,71) Mrs. Cornelius Vanderbilt was a descendant of David Crawford.

#631 (WFT 1:0986 said "Jane b. 1633" but have never seen this name in other references)
Died: after 1715
Parents: UNKNOWN

SURNAME CRAWFORD Children (Meriwether, Anderson & Crawford books-LM 146, LC 17, CEX 3 named #1-5; David named as father of Sarah in Louisa Co. 1765 Suit & 1767 Judgement in Poindexter Chapter & his 1691 deed to her; Va Mag 34:107; LM 146; Capt. David in Ligon 601):
Elizabeth b. ca 1654 d. 1753 Louisa Co. will m. 1688/9, Nicholas Meriwether (1667-1744 Goochland will).

Children, none of whom survived Nicholas (LM 148; Nicholas' will made 1743 "of Hanover Co." named grandchildren & most of their parents; Eliz.'s 1753 will named Robt. Lewis, Robt. Lewis Jr., Ann Cosby & gson Richd, s/o Wm.; WVAF 415 named Sarah; LC chart named Wm., David, Jane & dau.; WFT 9:0698 named all), surname MERIWETHER:

A) Col. David b. 1690 d. 12-25-1744 Louisa m. 1713, Ann Holmes/Hoomes (1688-1735/6), d/o George Holmes of King & Queen Co.; inherited "Assaquin" in New Kent, David Crawford's land. Children (Nicholas' 1743 will named Nicholas, Francis, James & Wm.; LM 149 named all; WFT 9:0696 named all), surname MERIWETHER:

1) Thomas b. 1714-15 d. 1756 Louisa Co. VA m. 1735, Elizabeth Thornton (Oct 1774 Albemarle will, WB 2:317), d/o Francis & Mary (Taliaferro) Thornton Sr. (WFT 9:0698). She m. 2-____ Lewis. Children (Eliz.'s will named sons Francis & David & son-in-law Thos. Johnson & left all to Jane since she was not included in her will; LM 150, 179), surname MERIWETHER:

a) Col. Nicholas b. 9-7-1736 d. 12-19-1772 "Clover Fields" in Albemarle Co. m. 12-31-1760 (WFT 9:0698 said 1759), Margaret Douglas (1737 Edinburgh, Scotland-1812 Bedford Co. VA), d/o Rev. Wm. & Ms. Nicholas Hunter Douglas. She m. 2-Chiles Terrel. Children (LM 153; WFT 9:0698), surname MERIWETHER:

1- William Douglas b. 11-2-1761 Albemarle Co. VA d. 1-21-1845 m. 1788, Elizabeth Lewis, d/o Nicholas & Mary (Walker) Lewis, above
2- Thomas b. 8-24-1763 m. 7-27-1791 Louisa Co. VA (7/9 bond), Ann Minor, d/o Garrett & Mary O. (Terrell) Minor of "Sunny Hill." Ann m. 2- Mr. Brockman.
3- Nicholas Hunter b. 1-9-1765 d. 1805 m. 2-26-1787 Louisa Co. VA bond, Rebecca Terrell, d/o Richmond & Anne (Overton) Terrell; 6 children
4- Dr. Charles b. 8-12-1766 m. 1- Lydia Laurie. 2-Nancy Minor of "Woodlawn" in Orange Co. VA, d/o Dabney & Ann (Anderson) Minor, 3-Mrs. Mary Walton Daniel of Halifax Co. VA
5- Francis Thornton b. Nov 1768 Albemarle d. June 1814 m. 3-2-1792 "Pebbleton" Lynchburg, VA, Catherine Eliza Davies (1772-1827), d/o Henry Landon & Anne (Clayton) Davies. Children born Bedford Co. VA (WFT 9:0698), surname MERIWETHER:

a) Henry Landon b. 3-19-1794 Bedford Co. VA d. infancy
b) Margaret Douglas b. Dec 1795
c) George Douglas b. 5-26-1797 d. 1828 m. 2-5-1824, Alice Thornton Lewis
d) Elizabeth M. b. 10-14-1798 d. 5-15-1821 Pike Co. MO m. 11-27-1817, Walter Gilmer
e) Harriet Anne b. 2-22-1801 m. Arthur Davies
f) Mary Catherine b. 1803
g) Francis b. 8-26-1805 d. 4-21-1834 m. 6-8-1826, Margaret Douglas (1809-1882)
h) Samuel Boyle b. 1809 d. infancy
i) William Nicholas b. 11-12-1810 Bedford d. 11-8-1887 m. 3-28-1833, Martha Louise Mansan (1812-1908 Lynchburg)
j) James Addison b. 12-12-1812 Bedford d. 12-24-1876 m. 11-28-1832, Elizabeth Waller Davies (1808-1880 "Shelto" in Boonsboro, VA); 8 children
6- Elizabeth b. 2-24-1771 Clover Fields (Albemarle Co.) VA d. 3-27-1851 (LM 153; WFT said d. 4-17-1855 Lincoln, MO) m. 1788, Thomas Walker Lewis, s/o Nicholas & Mary (Walker) Lewis, above
b) Francis b. 10-31-1737 m. Martha Jamison; to GA 1784
c) David b. 9-2-1739 (WFT 9:0698 said 2-2-1738/9) m. Mary Harvie
d) Mary b. 4-4-1742 m. Peachy Ridgeway Gilmer
e) Elizabeth b. 3-3-1744 d. 1812 (WFT 9:0698) m. Thomas Johnson ("Sheriff Tom")
f) Sarah b. 11-26-1746 m. Michael Anderson of Louisa Co., s/o Pauny & Eliz. Anderson
g) Ann b. 5-1-1750 d. 8-5-1782 m. Richard Anderson (1747-1793)
h) Lucy b. 2-4-1752 d. 9-8-1837 m. 1-in 1768/9, William Lewis of Locust Hill (1733-1781), s/o Col. Robt. & Jane (Meriwether) Lewis, 2-Capt. John Marks (d. Oglethorpe Co. GA). Lucy returned to "Locust Hill." See above for her children.
i) Mildred Thornton b. 7-25-1753 m. 4-22-1771 (WFT 16:2294 said 3/22), John Gilmer
j) Thomas b. 11-5-1755 d. 11-6-1755 (WFT 16:2294)
k) Jane b. 4-8-1757 (posthumously; WFT 9:0698 said 4/3) m. 1-20-1775 Louisa Co. VA bond, Samuel Dabney of Louisa Co. VA

2) Francis b. 1717 d. 1793 m. Mary Waller Lewis (b. 1727), d/o Zachary & Mary (Waller) Lewis of Spotsylvania; inherited 1,600 a. between his Uncle Nicholas dec'd & Robt. Lewis land; moved to SC. Children (LM 149, 357), surname MERIWETHER:

a) Zachary h.s 1st cousin Jane Lewis, d/o John & Ann (Lewis) Lewis, below
b- Nicholas

3) Nicholas b. 12-11-1719 d. 5-3-1758 (Goochland will, DB 7:307) m. "Mary Pryor or Frances Morton" (LM 188; Frances was wife in will); inherited 2,000 a. adj. his cousin John; 3 sons & 1 dau. cited in 1758 will but not named. Children (LM 188), surname MERIWETHER:
   a- Nicholas b. & d. 1741
   b- John b. & d. 1743
   c- Reuben b. 12-15-1743 d. 1800 m. ___ Dorsey; a member of Congress; lived Howard Co. MD
   d- George b. 1745 d. 1782 m. Martha ___
   e- Ann d. infancy
   f- Nicholas b. 6-4-1749 d. 1828 m. Elizabeth Thornton
   g- Mary b. 3-1-1752 m. Dr. Shadrach Vaughan
   h- Francis b. 1754 d. 1757

4) Ann b. 11-11-1721 m. Thomas Ballard Smith; no children

5) Sarah b. 1724 d. infancy

6) David b. 10-5-1726 m. Mary Weaver of England; returned to England. Children (LM 190), surname MERIWETHER:
   a- Thomas; unmarried
   b- Gen. James (D.S.) m. 1817 GA, Susan Hatcher
   c- David m. ___ Smith; lived Coweta Co. GA
   d- Elizabeth m. 1-___ Patterson, 2-___ Carson

7) James b. 6-1-1729 m. 1-Judith Hardenia Burnley, 2-Elizabeth Pollard; inherited 1,150 a. on Beaver Dams. Children (LM 192), surname MERIWETHER:
   a- Gen. David b. 1754/5 d. 10-13-1822 m. Frances Wingfield of Wilkes Co. GA
   b- Gen. James (Dabney's Legion) b. 1756 d. 10-24-1801 or 1817 m. his 1st cousin, Sarah Meriwether, d/o Wm. & Martha Cox (Wood) Meriwether, below
   c- William b. 1760 d. 2-10-1842 m. Elizabeth Winslow
   d- John m. ___ Bell
   e- Thomas m. 2-13-1796 Louisa Co. VA (CD 229), Mary Anderson
   f- Robert; unmarried
   g- Ann m. Horatio Gates Winston. WOH 723 said he m. 11-15-1811 Louisa bond, Clarissa W. Morris.

8) William b. 12-25-1730 d. 12-24-1790 m. Louisa Co. VA, Martha Cox Wood (d. 1801), d/o Henry & Martha (Cox) Wood; inherited 1,270 a. between Robt. Lewis & Capt. Thos. Meriwether + 450 a.; to KY. Children (LM 198), surname MERIWETHER:
   a- Elizabeth d. 11-27-1784 m. 6-1-1771 Louisa (CD 229), Nicholas Meriwether
   b- Martha d. Aug 1786 m. George Meriwether
   c- David Wood b. 1756 d. 1797 m. Mary Lewis d. 1801 (d. 1801), d/o John & Ann (Lewis) Lewis, above
   d- William b. 1757/8 d. 1814 m. 5-24-1788, Sarah Oldham (1772-1830), d/o Samuel & Jane (Cunningham) Oldham of Louisa, KY
   e- Mildred d. 1782 m. Thomas Mitchell
   f- Sarah m. her 1st cousin, Gen. James Meriwether (Dabney's Legion), s/o James & Hardenia (Burnley) Meriwether, above
   g- Valentine m. Priscilla Pollard. There is a Louisa Co. VA marriage bond for Valentine Merriwether & Pasenia Goodrich dated 12-25-1790.
   h- Ann b. 10-12-1767 d. 1820 m. 1-9-1783 Louisa Co. VA bond, Maj. John Neville Hughes (1763-1842)

B) Jane b. ca 1706 d. Sep 1757 (dates from WFT 9:0698) m. in 1725, Col. Robert Lewis of "Belvoir" in Albemarle (1702 "Warner Hall" in Gloucester Co.-1766 Albemarle will, WB 2:204), s/o John & Eliz. (Warner) Lewis Sr. (WFT 11:0167); owned 21,660 a. in Albemarle & Orange & 100,000 a. in Greenbrier Cos. Children (Robt.'s Will made 1757 named all; Nicholas' 1743 will; LM 62; VWR 248 named Eliz.), surname LEWIS:
1) John "of Halifax" b. 1726 d. 1787 m. Catherine Fauntleroy, d/o Col. Wm. & Aphia (Bushrod) Fauntleroy of Richmond; lived about 5 mi. east of Danville, VA. Children (LM 63), surname LEWIS:
   a- John b. 8-31-1753 d. 9-29-1781 m. 2-8-1776, Elizabeth Kennon, granddau. of Charles & Mary (Howell) Lewis
   b- Francis b. 1755 m. ___; to GA
   c- Aphia Fauntleroy m. David Allen; lived Pittsylvania Co. VA
   d- Sally b. 5-29-1760 m. 8-10-1781, Philip Taylor (b. 1759), s/o Philip & Mary (Anderson) Taylor of Chatham Co. NC
2) Nicholas of "The Farm" (Rev. War) b. 1728 m. Mary Walker (b. 1742), d/o Dr. Thos. & Mildred (Thornton) Walker of "Castle Hill;" inherited Nicholas Meriwether's homeplace of 1,020 a. (patent) + 119 a. adjoining & lived there (just outside of Charlottesville). Children (LM 68), surname LEWIS:
   a- Jane W. b. 1759 m. Lt. Hudson Martin; lived Albemarle & Nelson Cos. near Rockfish Gap, then near Faber's Mills in Amherst
   b- Mildred W. b. 1761 m. David Wood, s/o Josiah Wood of Bush Mtn. Creek, Albemarle
   c- Col. Thomas Walker (88th Regt. 1814) b. 1763 m. 1788, Elizabeth Meriwether (1771-1851), d/o Col. Nicholas & Margaret (Douglas) Meriwether, below
   d- Mary b. 1765 m. Isaac Miller
   e- Nicholas Meriwether b. 1767 d. 9-22-1810 m. Mildred Hornsby
   f- Elizabeth b. 1769 m. 1788, William Douglas Meriwether (1761-1845), s/o Col. Nicholas & Margaret (Douglas) Meriwether, below
   g- Robert Warner Wood b. 1774 m. Elizabeth Wood
   h- Alice Thornton d. young
   i- John P. d. young
   j- Charles d. young
   k- Frances d. young
   l- Margaret Lewis b. 1785 m. Charles L. Thomas, s/o John & Frances (Lewis) Thomas

   Children (LM 116), surnames given:
   a- Jane Meriwether Lewis b. 3-31-1770 d. 3-15-1845 m. 1785, Edmund Anderson (1763-1810); lived Albemarle
   b- Meriwether Lewis b. 8-18-1774 "Locust Hill" d. 10-17-1809 Lewis Co. TN; Gov- of Louisiana, Pvt. Sec'y to Thomas Jefferson, Commander of Lewis & Clark Expedition
   c- Reuben Lewis b. 2-14-1777 d. 2-17-1844 at "Valley Point" near Ivy m. his 1st cousin, Mildred Dabney
      a- Dr. John Marks b. 1785; unmarried
      b- Mary Garland Marks b. 5-6-1788 m. William Moore of Broad River Settlement, GA

4) Jane (named as d/o Robt. Lewis but not called granddau. by Nicholas) m. 1-Thomas Meriwether, probably s/o Wm., s/o Nicholas & Jane (Meriwether) Lewis, below (LM 221, 273), 2-John Lewis of the "Byrd" (1720-1791), s/o Col. Charles & Mary (Howell) Lewis; Jane inherited £25 from Grandfather. John Lewis moved to Pittsylvania Co. VA. Children (LM 44, 211), surnames listed:
   a- William Meriwether b. 1751
   b- Robert Meriwether b. 1752
   c- Thomas Meriwether b. 1754
   d- Jane Meriwether
   e- Elizabeth Meriwether
   f- Nicholas Meriwether
   g- Mary Meriwether b. 1763 d. 1840 Harris Co. GA m. 1782, Richard P. White; their dau. Melinda L. m. Pleasant M. Benning (in Patterson Chapter); lived Harris Co. GA (LEW 273)
   h- Richard Meriwether
      a- John Lewis; unmarried
      b- Charles Lewis m. 1-___, 2-___-Mrs. Garthrey Glover Johns, widow of Jacob Johns of Pittsylvania Co.
      c- Robert Lewis m. Ann Ragland
      d- Mary Lewis m. William Williams of Halifax Co.
      e- Jane Lewis m. Jonathan Reade
      f- Elizabeth Lewis m. ___ Hobson; no children

5) Mary d. 1813 m. 1-ca 1750, Samuel Cobbs (1758 Amelia Co. will), 2-by 1766, Waddy Thompson (1801 Albemarle will) of Louisa & Albemarle Cos. Children, surnames listed:
   a- Robert Cobbs m. Ann Poindexter
   b- Judith Cobbs d. young
   c- Jane Cobbs m. John Waddy
      d- Ann Thompson m. 1-John Slaughter, 2-Philip Grafton
      e- Mary Thompson m. 1794, James Poindexter
      f- Judith Thompson m. 1798, William Poindexter
      g- Susannah Thompson d. 1847 GA m. Jesse Davenport
      h- Mildred Thompson b. 9-22-1775 d. 10-9-1824 m. 12-9-1807, Dr. James Scott (1760-1822)

6) Mildred b. 9-1-1737 (WFT 11:0167) m. 1755, Maj. John Lewis of Goochland Co. (1735-1796 Goochland will).
Children (LM 129; mgs. from CD 229), surname LEWIS:

a- John
b- Joseph
c- William
d- Ann m. ____ Mosely
e- Elizabeth m. 12-22-1795 Goochland, Benjamin Halsall (?Halsey). He m. 2-on 3-16-1801, Eliz. Shelton.
f- Mary m. 1-5-1796 Goochland, Charles Atkinson
g- Sarah m. 4-23-1795 Goochland, Moses Mann. He m. 2-on 2-6-1813 Goochland, Eliz. Ann Atkinson.

7) Anne b. 1731 m. 1747 (WFT 11:0167), John Lewis of Spotsylvania (1729-1780), "The Honest Lawyer," s/o Zachary & Mary (Waller) Lewis. Children (LM 130, 198, 358), surname LEWIS:

a- John Zachary m. 1- Woolfolk, 2-Eliz. Brock
b- Charles
c- Nicholas; went west
d- Robert; went west
e- Mary d. 1801 m. 1784, David Wood Meriwether (1756-1797), s/o Wm. & Martha Cox (Wood) Meriwether, below; to KY
f- Jane m. her 1st cousin, Zachary Meriwether, s/o Francis & Mary (Lewis) Meriwether, above

8) Col. Charles of "North Garden" in Albemarle (Rev. War) d. May 1779 Albemarle will (WB 2:374) m. Mary Lewis (d. 1807), d/o Charles Lewis of Buckeye land (Jul 1782 Albemarle will, WB 2:399) & wife Mary Randolph. Mary m. 2-Charles Wingfield Jr. Children (Father Charles' will made 1776 named Howell, Charles & "rest of my children;" Grandfather Charles' will made 1782 named Sally Eliz. Willis, Howell & Jane; LM 93), surname LEWIS:

a- Sarah Elizabeth Willis d. 12-2-1836 m. 11-9-1795, Benjamin Brown of Albemarle (d. 1851); moved near Amherst, VA ca 1813
b- Howell b. 7-16-1766 d. 7-11-1814/5 m. 4-10-1787, Mary Ann Carr, d/o Thos. Carr
c- Charles Warner d. young but after Sep 1776 (was named in father's will)
d- Mary Randolph m. Edward Carter
e- Jane m. John Carr
f- Ann m. Mathew Brown; lived Amherst
g- Susan m. Joel Franklin; children went south, some to AL

9) Elizabeth d. 1747 m. Rev. Robert Barrett. He m. 2-by 1766, Anne ___. Child (LM 131), surname BARRETT:

a- Capt. William b. 1-2-1756 m. 1784, Dorothea Winston; lived Louisa Co. VA; to Green Co. KY 1790-1804

10) Sarah m. Walter Lewis of Spotsylvania Co. (b. 1739), s/o Zachary & Mary (Waller) Lewis. Children (LM 132), surname LEWIS:

a- Walter Jr. d. 5-8-1818 near Russellville, KY m. Sally Wise
b- Charles d. 2-2-1822 Spotsylvania m. Susan B. Waller
c- Ann m. Samuel Hill; to KY
d- Elizabeth b. 1772 d. Christian Co. KY m. in Spotsylvania Co. VA, John Woolfolk (1760- ), s/o Jos. & Eliz. (Wigglesworth) Woolfolk; to Christian Co. KY 1810
e- Lucy m. John Wigglesworth of Spotsylvania Co. VA
f- Dorothea m. Dr. Hawes Coleman, widower of Nelson Co. VA
g- Sally

11) Robert "of Halifax " m. his 1st cousin, Frances Lewis of the "Byrd," d/o Charles & Mary (Howell) Lewis; inherited Grandmother Eliz. Meiwether's 2,000 a. homestead in Louisa Co.; moved to Granville Co. NC. Children (LM 123), surname LEWIS:

a- James b. 8-28-1755 m. 6-30-1774, Susannah Anderson, d/o Thos. Anderson
b- Howell
c- Jane
d- Nicholas
e- Charles
f- Frances m. Dr. John Payne
g- Dr. John m. Mrs. Latimer Posey of MD; to Warren Co. GA
h- Richard m. Sarah Wood

12) Isabellar; inherited negro girl from grandfather Nicholas' 1743 will

C) Anne bapt. 7-15-1690 d. Mar 1785 Louisa Co. VA will m. 1-Thomas Johnson, 2-after 1743 when her father's will was made, John Cosby. Children out of 6 (Wm. named in Nicholas' 1743 will; LM 178), surname JOHNSON:

1) William
2) Jane m. Richard Chapman; bought "Chericoke" in King William Co. from Jane's mother. Child (LM 178),
surname CHAPMAN:
a- Richard Jr. m. Elizabeth Reynolds

D) William (LC chart said b. ca 1672). Children (Nicholas' 1743 will named all), surname MERIWETHER:
1) John m. 8-24-1799 Albemarle bond, Mary Bowles; inherited 2,000 a. next to land of his uncle Nicholas
dead
2) Thomas; to inherit, after grandmother's death, 1st Mtn. survey below Robt. Lewis + 300 a. He probably
is the Thos. b. 1708 d. 1756 m. Jane Lewis, d/o Robert & Jane (Meriwether) Lewis of "Belvoir," above
3) Jane
4) Richard; inherited 700 a. in Goochland from grandfather Nicholas + Quarter & 300 a.
5) Sarah
6) Mary
7) Nicholas

E) Sarah d. 7-2-1733 m. William Littlepage of King & Queen Co. Child (grandfather Wm. Littlepage's will made
1743 & Nich. Meriwether's will; WVAF 415), surname LITTLEPAGE:
1) Judith; received 459 a. land & slaves in King William Co. from grandfather Nich. Meriwether's 1744 will

F) Mary d.s.p. 1745 m. John Aylett (LM 148 said she m. 2-Samuel Cobb of GA)

G) Nicholas b. 7-11-1699 (WFT 9:0698 said 7/4) d. 1739 m. Mildred Thornton (1721-1778). Child (Nicholas' 1743
will; LM 148), surname MERIWETHER:
1) Mildred T. m. John Syme; inherited negro girl from grandfather

H) Thomas m. ___. Child (LM 148), surname MERIWETHER:
1) Nicholas

I) Elizabeth b. 6-20-1703 d. 1-1-1731/2 m. Thomas Bray. Child (LM 148; Nicholas' 1743 will), surname BRAY:
1) Elizabeth m. by 1743, Philip Johnson. Children (LM 148), surname JOHNSON:
   a- Thomas Bray
   b- Elizabeth
   c- Rebecca
   d- Thomas
   e- Ann
   f- Martha

Note: Also named by Nich. Meriwether in his 1743 will was grandson Thomas Meriwether's son Nicholas.

2 dau. m. ___ Lewis; moved South (LC chart, AFR 104 & LM 146. CEX 3 said Judith b. ca 1658 m. 1675, Robert
Lewis.)

3 Angelina b. ca 1660 m. ca 1679, William McGuire; moved south

4 Capt. David b. ca 1662 d. Sep 1762 Amherst Co. VA will (WB 1:6; age 100) m. 1695 Hanover, Elizabeth Smith (1665-
1766, age 101), d/o George & Mary Smith; lived Hanover Co. & moved to Amherst in 1758. Their home "Tusculuma"
was near Clifford, VA & was standing in 1962. Children (David's will made 1763 named all but Michael + Terry
grandchildren, Susannah Barnett & Wm. s/o David; AFR 104; LC Chart; Ligon 601 also named David; CEX 4; WFT
10:0928):
A) Capt. David III b. 1697 Hanover d. Aug 1766 Amherst will (WB 1:76) m. ca 1727/8, Ann Anderson (1708-1803
Amherst will, WB 4:130), d/o John & Sarah (Waddy) Anderson; moved to Albemarle Co. ca 1752 (became Amherst
1761 & Nelson Co. 1808); lived at "Tusculuma." Children (David's 1766 will named all but Eliz., Peter &
Nelson but added dau. Smith's children; Anne's will made 1802 named John, Joel, Nathan, Sally Jacobs; DWO
36 named all but dau. Smith; AFR 105; CEX 4; Ligon 601):
1) dau. m. ___ Smith. Children (David's will; Anne's 1802 will), surname SMITH:
   a- John; his son Anderson Smith also named in Anne's 1802 will
   b- others (implied from David's used of "children"

2) Susanna b. 2-1-1729 Hanover m. 10-17-1748 Albemarle, Nathaniel Barnett (1727-1820 Elbert Co. GA; Ligon
said Bennett). Children (DWO 37), surname BARNETT:
   a- Capt. William (Rev. War) b. ca 1750 d. 1820 m. 1-Mary Meriwether (b. 1766); to GA with parents
   b- David
   c- Ann (Nancy) m. Joel Crawford
   d- Peter
   e- Joel b. 10-13-1762 Amherst d. 7-30-1851 Noxubee Co. MS m. 1-his 1st cousin in 1787, Elizabeth
   Crawford (1767-1789), d/o Charles & Jane (Maxwell) Crawford, below, 2-in 1793, Mildred Meriwether
   (1772-1852)
3) John b. 2-14-1731 d. Dec 1777 Columbia Co. GA (CEX 4 said d. 1813) m. 1-on 3-3-1755, Sarah Smith, 2-on
1-1-1767 VA, Elizabeth Moore; moved after 2nd mg. to NC then ca 1775 to Columbia Co. GA. Children, #a-f
by Sarah (DWO 38; Eliz. in Ligon 601; Peter in David's 1766 will):
a- Thomas b. 2-21-1756 ?d. young
b- Ann b. 11-8-1757 m. John Gibson
c- John (Rev. War) b. 8-16-1759 d. Upson Co. GA m. Rebecca Snyder; to Monroe Co. GA, then Upson Co.
d- Elizabeth b. 3-5-1761 m. John Garnett; moved to Columbia Co., then Lincoln Co. GA
e- Sarah b. 1-10-1763 d. 10-4-1823 m. Hon. Soloman Marshall of Marshalltown; to Madison Co. AL
f- Hon. Peter b. 2-7-1765 d. Oct 1830 m. his 1st cousin on 11-3-1791, Mary Ann Crawford (1769-1852),
d/o Capt. Charles & Jane (Maxwell) Crawford, below; of "Bel Air" near Augusta, GA; named in
g- grandfather David's 1766 will & grandmother Ann's 1803 will
h- William b. 1767 d. young
i- Nelson b. 1770; unmarried; lived Augusta, GA
j- Susanna b. 11-18-1775 m. 3-27-1796, Nathan Benton

4) Elizabeth b. 2-5-1733 d. young

5) David (Rev. War) b. 2-2-1734 Hanover d. Sep 1802 Amherst will (WB 4:49; DWO 39 said d. Sep 1802
Jefferson Co. KY will; Ligon said 1807) m. 1755, Lucy Henderson. Children (David's will made Dec 1801
named all; DWO 39):
a- Capt. John d.s.p. Apr 1818 Amherst will (WB A:21) m. ___ Burress; estate to Eliz. Carter, wife of
John, Jno. Elliott, s/o Eliz. Carter, Jno. C. Burress, s/o Charles. Henry Camden, Exor. of Sarah
Burress dec'd sued John Crawford's estate in Lynchburg in 1825.
b- William Sidney b. 1-5-1760 d. Sep 1815 Amherst inv. (WB A:14) m. 11-19-1785, Sophia Penn. Wm. S. was
Clerk of Amherst for many years. In an 1802 codicil, David said land (on Buffalo Ridge of 5-27-1789
patent willed to Wm. S.) was to be divided among other legatees. Wm. was not designated as dec'd &
was listed in 1816 account & division (WB 5:613). Children (Amherst division, WB 5:641; Gdn. rec.,
WB 5:591):
1- Sarah m. John Patten
2- Maria A. C. m. Elijah Fletcher
3- Henrietta m. William Vannerson
4- Elizabeth H. m. Abelin/Albin B. Spooner
5- Vanstroup (his Gdn. was Albin Spooner in 1816, WB 5:592)
6- William S. Jr.
7- Alex P.
8- Gabriella S.
9- Julia Ann
c- Nelson b. 1762 d. by 1841 Amherst bond (WB 10:331, 11:14, 471) m. Lucy Crawford (1774-Aug 1843
(Lucy's will, made Nov 1838, named all but Nathan & Lucy; DWO 39 named all):
1- Bennett Anderson b. B-12-1794 d.s.p. m. Hannah Hare (d. 1825), d/o Wm. B. Hare (Amherst WB 6:414)
2- Edmund b. 1796; unmarried
3- Richard b. 1798; unmarried
4- Judith Anderson b. 8-8-1801 m. Benjamin B. Taliaferro
5- Elizabeth b. 1803; unmarried
6- Ann "Nancy" b. 1805; unmarried
7- Nathan b. 1807/8
8- Hugh Nelson b. 1809; unmarried
9- Lucy b. 1812; unmarried
d- Rev. Charles m. Sarah Lewis
e- Nathan m. in Shelby Co. KY, Nancy Hicks
f- David; unmarried
g- Reuben, killed in War of 1812
h- Elizabeth d. after 1827 Amherst land div. m. 10-13-1789 Amherst bond (consent of Capt. David Crawford
& Henry L. Davies; Nathan Crawford, Jr., Surety), Nicholas Clayton Davies (1769-1811), s/o Henry
Landon Davies of Amherst & 1st wife Ann Clayton. Children (1827 land division named all, WB 7:94;
Mayo from DWO 39), surname DAVIES:
1- Francis A. K. b. by 1799 (Gdn. of Editha in 1820) d. May 1832 Amherst adm. (WB 8:205) m. 1-28-1812
Amherst, Elizabeth McDaniel; inherited land on James River at Holcomb Rock & Persimmon Island.
Children (1837 est. division, WB 9:423), surname DAVIES:
a) Emily b. 1814 m. 11-13-1832 Amherst, Martin D. Tinsley (b. 1805). Children (1850 Amherst
census), surname TINSLEY:
1) Robert b. 1833
2) George F. b. 1842
3) William b. 1847
4) Arthur b. Mar 1850

b) John N.
c) William M. m. 5-29-1841 Amherst, Nancy H. Eubank
d) Charles C. b. 1815 m. Susan ___. Children (1850 Amherst census), surname DAVIES:
   1) Telitha b. 1843
   2) Martha b. 1845
   3) John b. 1848
e) Perlina/Paulina m. 11-28-1836 Amherst, Weldon B. Parks
f) Addison L.
g) Elizabeth Margaret b. 1824 m. 4-26-1838 Amherst, David Tinsley (b. 1807). Children (1850 Amherst census), surname TINSLEY:
   1) Virginia b. 1844
   2) David S. b. 1846

h) Sarah Ann m. ___ Ware
i) Arthur B. Jr.
j) Mary Frances m. 11-2-1850 Amherst, John R. Cunningham


3- Harry Ann/Harrian; inherited 215 1/2 a. in Bedford next to Trent's Ferry

4- Mayo b. 1793 d. 1879 m. 1816, Lucinda Taliaferro (b. 1797-1857), d/o Benj. & Mildred (Franklin) Taliaferro; land between Harry Ann & Editha. Children (1850 Bedford census; mg. bonds), surname DAVIES:
   b) Mary Elizabeth b. 1830 m. 11-22-1849 Bedford bond ("d/o Mayo," Benj. T. Davis, Surety), Washington Gill (b. 1819); lived with Mayo 1850
   c) Frances M. b. 1835
   d) William M. b. 1838
   e) Lucy W. b. 1840
   f) Arthur B. b. 1843

5- Henry Landon (M.D.) b. 1796 m. 1-Ann C. Franklin, d/o Maj. James & Nancy Ann (Crews) Franklin, 2- on 11-30-1847 Amherst, Rebecca E.P. Thompson (renounced Henry L.'s will in WB 19:87); land at Fishing Island. See Franklin Chapter for their children.

6- Editha b. 1803 m. 4-7-1829 Amherst, Dr. William B. Davies; Francis A. K. Davies her Gdn. in 1820. One Dr. William B. Davies d. Apr 1863 Amherst adm. bond (WB 16:306) but do not know if her son or husband, since husband was not found in the 1850 census; only name in adm. was Editha. Children (1850 Bedford census without Dr. Wm.), surname DAVIES:
   a) William B. b. 1832
   b) John W. b. 1837
   c) Harry Ann b. 1840
   d) Rod(? H. b. 1841

7- Nicholas; inherited 369 a. BS Pedlar Creek, NS James River; lunatic bonds for him in 1836; adm. bond in 1838 (Amherst WB 9:246 & 9:418)

8- Roderick; Arthur B. his Gdn. 1813; inherited land in Buck Branch

9- Whiting b. 1810 m. Sarah ____; Amherst Commr. of Revenue 1846. Children (1850 Amherst census), surname DAVIES:
   a) Elizabeth b. 1837
   b) Lucy b. 1839
   c) William H. b. 1841
   d) Roderick L. b. 1842
   e) Mary E. b. 1844

10- John b. after 1792 (Nath'l Manson, Gdn. 1813) d. Oct. 1855 Amherst (gdn. bond for child); land at
Fishing Island. Child (WB 14:27), surname DAVIES:

a) John Hughes

11- Beverly d. Apr 1838 Amherst adm. (WB B:10) m. 17-18-1836 Amherst, Laura B. Carter; Francis A. K. his Gdn. 1813; inherited land where town of Bethel stands. Child (Gdn. bond, WB 10:65), surname DAVIES:

a) Laura Beverly b. 1837 m. G. A. R. Tucker; Arthur B. Davies, Gdn. 1840; accts. for school in Lynchburg & Staunton through 1857 with Gdn. Ro. M. Brown

i- Ann "Nancy" m. Rowland Jones

j- Sarah m. 1-15-1798 Amherst, Thomas W. Cocke

6) Hon. Joel b. 10-16-1736 (AFR 105 said 10/6) d. 1788 Columbia Co. GA m. 1760, Fanny Harris. Children (#a-b named by Anne's 1802 will; Wm. in Ligon 601; David from WFT 11:0869):

a- Bennett

b- Frances

c- David b. 1767 m. Mary Wood. Child & son (WFT 11:0869):

1- Benjamin Franklin b. 1813 d. 1898 m. Elizabeth Ammons. Son:

a) David James b. 1867 m. Angie Melton

d- William Harris (8th child) b. 2-24-1772 d. 9-15-1834 Elberton, GA; U.S. Senator, President's Cabinet, candidate for President of U.S. 1824

7) Capt. Charles (Capt., 2nd NC Regt. 1775 Rev. War, Capt., 8th Inf. War of 1812) b. 12-23-1738 Hanover d. 10-23-1813 Columbia Co. GA m. in 1762/3 NC, Jane Maxwell (1740-1814); lived Augusta, GA 1813. Children (DWO 39; CEX 5):

a- Anderson (Rev. War, Surveyor) b. 4-14-1764 NC m. Rachel Singerfield/Sinquefield; Clerk of Superior Court, Columbia Co. GA

b- Elizabeth b. 12-27-1767 NC d. 1789 m. his 1st cousin 1787, Joel Barnett, s/o Nathaniel & Susanna (Crawford) Barnett, above

c- David b. 1767 d. 1768 NC

d- Mary Ann b. 5-9-1769 NC d. 1852 GA m. 11-3-1791, Peter Crawford (1765-1830), s/o John & Sarah (Smith) Crawford, above

e- John b. 10-24-1771 d. 4-5-1807 (CEX said 1811 GA) m. Elenora Atwood

f- William b. 12-1-1773 d. 6-20-1811 GA m. 1-20-1803, Alice Strother Allen (1787 Fauquier Co. VA-1852 Upson Co. GA), d/o Joseph & Alice Strother (Tyler) Allen; ancestors of Patricia Doyle Smith of Lafayette, CA

g- Nathan (M.D.) b. 12-21-1775 GA d. 10-5-1861 Columbia Co. GA m. 1805, Mary Marshall

h- Rhoda b. 1777 GA d. 1780 GA

i- Charles b. & d. 1780 (CEX said 1781)

j- Maj. Joel b. 6-16-1783 d. 4-5-1858 GA m. 1824, Sarah Louise Rhodes

8) Sarah b. 9-26-1740 d. 1832 m. 5-21-1760, John Jacobs. Children (DWO 40; Susanna in Ligon 602), surname JACOBS:

a- William b. ca 1762 Amherst d. 1826 m. Margaret McDonald of Nelson Co. VA

b- John b. ca 1764 Amherst m. Lucy Hill of Nelson Co.

c- David b. ca 1766 d. 4-19-1835 m. Parmelia Harris

d- Peter b. ca 1768 d. 1833; unmarried

e- Elizabeth b. ca 1772 d. 2-15-1854 m. James Clarkson

f- Susanna b. 3-9-1780 d. 6-1-1852 m. 1800, William Hill (d. 1837); lived Hanover Co. VA

9) Mary b. 8-8-1742 d. 4-27-1841 m. 2-2-1762, Capt. Charles Yancey (1741-1814 Louisa Co. will, WB 5:462), s/o Charles & Mlle. (Dumas) Yancey. Children (DWO 41; Charles' will made 1813 named Rhoda, Eliz. Kimbrough dec'd & her children, & Robert dec'd,), surname YANCEY:

a- Ann b. 1763 d. young

b- Elizabeth b. 5-23-1765 Louisa Co. VA d. 1804 m. 1-5-1785 Louisa bond, Joseph Kimbrough (d. 1804)

c- Unity b. 1766 d. young

d- Louisa Temperance b. 1768 d. 1780

e- Robert Leighton b. 2-28-1770 d. 4-28-1808 Louisa Co. (will in WB 5:285); unmarried; named father Charles & dec'd bro. David, estate to children of Jos. Kimbro, nephews Chas. & Kimbrough & Robt. L. Crawford; sister Rhoda Crawford & her children, bro.-in-law Wm. Crawford

f- Rhoda b. 6-16-1774 m. 8-16-1796, William Crawford, s/o Nathan & Judith (Anderson) Crawford, below
g- Joel Crawford b. 1775 d. 1780

h- Benjamin b. 6-20-1777 m. Ann Minor

i- William Crawford b. 1779 d. young

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
26 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

0330453
J- Mary b. 10-13-1784

10) Nathan b. 10-16-1744 Hanover d. 4-4-1833 (WFT 10:0924) m. 1-in 1768 Amherst, his 1st cousin, Judith Anderson, d/o Wm. Anderson, 2-Margaret Jewett. Children by Judith (Ligon 602):
   a- Elizabeth
   b- Rev. William b. 12-11-1772 Nelson Co. VA m. 8-16-1796 while studying at Wm. & Mary, Rhoda Crawford Yancey, d/o Capt. Charles & Mary (Crawford) Yancey above. He wrote his lineage in his family Bible. (See the quote on the first page of this chapter.)
   c- Lucy b. 10-17-1774 d. Aug 1843 Amherst will (WB 11:161) m. Nelson Crawford (b. 1762), s/o David & Lucy (Henderson) Crawford. See above for children.
   e- Agnes b. 9-30-1778 Nelson Co. VA m. 1800, Capt. Nelson Anderson
   f- David

11) Peter b. 9-23-1746 d. 1746

12) Nelson b. 4-7-1748 Hanover; unmarried

13) William b. 6-10-1750 Nelson Co. d. 1783; unmarried (AFR 105; H. Boswell said he m. Elizabeth Harris & had a dau. Maria who m. Elijah Fletcher & lived at "Sweet Brier Plantation," now Sweet Brier College)

14) Ann b. 10-10-1752 d. Nov 1814 Amherst will, WB 1:279). Children (James' will made 1771 named all), surname MARTIN:
   1) Azariah m. his 1st cousin 3-19-1772 Amherst, Mary Rodes, d/o Charles Rodes, below
   2) John
   3) William
   4) James
   5) David
   6) dau. m. William Teril Lewis
   7) dau. m. Thomas Anthony
   8) Obadiah

B) Elizabeth b. ca 1699 d. before Dec 1761 (father's will made) m. ca 1718, James Martin (Mar 1775 Amherst will, WB 1:279). Children (James' will made 1771 named all), surname MARTIN:
   1) Azariah m. his 1st cousin 3-19-1772 Amherst, Mary Rodes, d/o Charles Rodes, below
   2) John
   3) William
   4) James
   5) David
   6) dau. m. William Teril Lewis
   7) dau. m. Thomas Anthony
   8) Obadiah

C) John b. ca 1701 d. before Dec 1761 (father's will made) m. 1724, Mary Duke. Children (HWMC 30 named 5 of 7; WFT 3:2932 gave dates for John):
   1) William b. 1726 m. 1747, Elizabeth Lewis
   2) Elizabeth
   3) David m. ____. Child & family (H. Boswell):
      a- John m. Rachel VanSant
         1- Margery m. Thomas Sears. Child, surname SEARS:
            a) Sarah Jane m. Samuel Lewis Penn. Child, surname PENN:
               1) Sarah Jane m. Francis Marion Alderson. Child, surname ALDERSON:
                  a) William Hall m. Elsie Hester Stiles. Only child, surname ALDERSON:
                     1> Helen m. Robert Boswell
      4) Mary
      a- Thomas
      b- Martin Duke
      c- James

D) Mary b. 3-3-1703 d. 1794 m. John Rodes (1697-1775 Albemarle will, WB 2:325; Co-Exor. of David's 1762 will) of Hanover, s/o Charles & Frances Rodes. Children, 4 out of "4 sons & 5 dau.s." in John's will (John's will named Charles & John; AFR 105 for Ann; R. Gill for John; WFT 1:0986 & 2:1416 for David), surname RODES:
   1) Ann m. William Thompson
   2) John b. 11-6-1729 Albemarle d. 7-15-1810 Albemarle m. 9-9-1754 (or 5-24-1756), Sarah Harris (1736-1803). Child (R. Gill):
      a- Capt. John b. 6-2-1776 d. 3-1-1841 Albemarle m. 3-5-1793 Albemarle (CD 229), Francina Brown (1775-1846)
   3) David b. 1731 Louisa Co. VA d. 12-29-1793 m. 5-13-1758 Albemarle, Mary Mills (1735 Albemarle-1781). Child (WFT 1:0986), surname RODES:
      a- Nancy b. 6-16-1769 d. 8-23-1799 Sullivan Co. TN m. 9-10-1788 Albemarle, William Delaney (1755 Culpeper-1831), s/o John & Frances (Stanton) Delaney
   4) Charles d. Jun 1805 Amherst will (WB 4:176) m. Anny/Amy ____. Children (Charles's 1805 will named all), surname RODES:
a- Charles; dau. Amy in grandfather's will
b- David m. Mary Yancey; his share of land in Albemarle to be in trust of Chas. Yancey of Albemarle, brother of Mary, for David's children; dau. Amy in grandfather's will
c- Mary m. her 1st cousin 3-19-1772 Amherst, Azariah Martin, s/o James & Elizabeth (Crawford) Martin, above
d- Jane m. 12-7-1772 Amherst, Nathaniel Garland
e- Anna m. 12-12-1782 Amherst, John Martin; in KY 1805; father's 1805 Admr's acct. said Ann Martin's share to Chas. Rodes
f- Lucy m. 4-20-1791 Amherst, Azariah Martin, Jr.

E) Judith b. ca 1705 m. Joseph Terry (named as her husband in her father's will). Children (David's will made 1761 named his 4 grandchildren), surname TERRY:
1) Lucy (eldest)
2) David
3) Champness
4) Elizabeth

F) Michael b. ca 1707 m. Elizabeth Terrell
5 John b. ca 1664 d. 12-13-1689 (SPEP 425) m. ca 1685, Margaret ___. She m. 2-John Arris. Child (SPEP 345; LC Chart):
A) Angelica bapt. 11-21-1689 (SPEP 345)
*6 Sarah b. ca 1675 d. Mar 1752 Louisa Co. VA will (WB 1:27) m. 1-ca 1695, Thomas Poindexter (ANCESTORS), 2-in 1707, James Brechin. See Poindexter Chapter.

The line below was taken from John S. Wurtz's Vol. 8 of the Magna Charta Series, pp. 2911-2913. This lineage to John Crawford was not listed in Magna Charta Sureties, Weiss Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists, Roberts' The Royal Descents of 500 Immigrants, or Scherzinger's Colonial Americans of Royal and Noble Descent. I cannot vouch for its authenticity but have included it for information. Dorothy Louise (Knox) Brown (in DLB) listed applications to The National Society, Magna Charta Dames and The Sovereign Colonial Society, Americans of Royal Descent, using Wurtz as her sole source. The lineage from Wurtz was through Amicia of Gloucester, back to #42 Charlemagne (742-814), King of France & Holy Roman Empire and further back to #53 Pharomond, King of France & Germany 420-428. The lineage forward began with #28 Amicia, d/o William, 2nd Earl of Gloucester & Hawise de Beaumont.

28. Amicia of Gloucester (a descendant of William the Conqueror and Alfred the Great) m. Richard de Clare (d. 1217), 4th Earl of Hertford, Magna Charta Surety at Runnymede in 1215. Their son,
27. Gilbert de Clare (c1180-1230), Magna Charta Surety, m. Isabella Marshall. Their daughter,
26. Isabel de Clare b. 1226 m. 1240, Robert Bruce (1210-1295), Lord of Annandale (ggr grandson of David I, King of Scotland). Their son,
25. Robert Bruce II (1243-1304), 2nd Lord of Annandale, m. Marjorie (Margaret), Countess of Carrick. Their daughter,
24. Lady Mary Bruce m. 2nd-Sir Alexander Fraser (d. 1332) of Touchfraser, Stirlingshire, Scotland, Lord Chamberlain of Scotland. Their son,
23. Sir John Fraser, Laird of Aberbothnot m. ___. Their daughter,
22. Margaret Fraser m. Sir William de Keith, (d. 1407), great Marischal of Scotland. Their daughter,
21. Margaret Keith m. Sir James de Lindsay (d. 1396), 9th Lord of Crawford, Lenarkshire, Scotland. Their daughter,
20. Margaret Lindsay m. Sir Thomas de Colville. Their son,
19. Robert de Colville, Lord of Oxnam, m. Margaret Colville. Their son,
18. Sir Robert de Colville of Oxnam m. Christian Crichton. Their son,
17. Sir Robert de Colville of Ochiltree m. Eufame Wallace. Their daughter,
16. Margaret Colville m. John, 1st Lord Semphill of Renfrewshire, Scotland, killed at the Battle of Flodden, 1513. Their daughter,
15. Isabel Semphill m. Robert, son of Malcolm Crawford of Greenock, Renfrewshire. Their son,
14. Laurence Crawford of Kilbirnie, Ayshire, m. Helen, d/o Sir Hugh Campbell. Their son,
13. Hugh Crawford of Kilbirnie m. 1) Margaret Colquohoun. Their son,
12. Malcolm Crawford of Kilbirnie, m. Margaret Cunningham. Their son,
11. John Crawford b. 1600, killed in Bacon's Rebellion, having come to Jamestown in 1643, m. ___ & had son,
10. David Crawford b. 1625, came to VA with his father, m. ___. Their daughter,
9. Capt. David Crawford II b. 1662 d. 1762 (ae. 100) m. 1695, Elizabeth Smith (1665-1766, ae. 101)

Further information on the above (H. Boswell):
Despite the volumes of Quaker records on this family, it has been difficult to pinpoint where ancestor Jesse Crews fits. Jesse and John Crews bought land on Elk Creek, Bedford County, VA in 1780 but no proof surfaced to indicate their kinship. John first bought land in Bedford in 1774. A connection to David Crews (bought land on Elk Creek 1778) was a promising lead, but again, no proof was found. Data was collected from many sources. To prevent future researchers from having to repeat the same steps, this data has been presented below for information.

CREWS DATA

Some Early Virginia Wills:
Amherst WB 3:474 (1797) Gideon Crews Inv., an obvious son of Joseph, below
Amherst WB 4:56 (1802) Joseph Crews Will - Sons: Thomas, Joseph ("reason to believe that son Jos. is dead"), Daus:
   KY may have been the son Joseph.) Joseph Crews had a 120 acre survey in Albemarle Co. on Feb. 22, 1768.
   Legatees so named are Sarah Crew, Margaret Crew, John Crew Jr. for wife, Jesse Honeycutt, Elizabeth Crew, Joshua
   Crew, Benjamin Crew & Robert Crew.
Charles City Co. WB 1:462 (1799) Benjamin Crew Will - Wife Mary 1/3. Other 2/3 divided amongst all my children:
Charles City Co. WB 1:465 (1799) Andrew Crew Estate - Estate of Andrew dec'd to Mary Crew, Exor. of Benj. Crew
dec'd-Paid to: David Cary for reaping, Andrew Crew his balance of legacy, acct. of Anthony T. Dixon, John Crew his
acct., Benj. Crew his acct., Wm Ladd, James Ladd, Turner Christian note, John Crew Sr. his acct., Charles Christian
acct., Joseph Crew for services, Benj. Crew part of crop, John Binford a legatee, Joseph Crew a legatee, Andrew
Crew a legatee, James Binford a legatee. To Benj. Crew share of dec'd estate. Settlement of Mary Crew, Exor. of
Benj. Crew dec'd, who was the Exor. of Andrew Crew dec'd.
   Hubbard & Robert Crew of the county. Witn: James Ladd, John Ladd, Joseph Crew
Charlotte Co. WB 2:22 (1792) John Crew Will - Son William 30 a. I now live on. Other children mentioned but not
   named. Witn: Thomas Lauton, Little Joe Marton, Richard Crew, Andrew Crews
Louisa Co. WB 2:111 (1770) William Crews Will - Wife not named, Daus: Charity, Hannah, Molley, Judith & Jane. Sons:
Lunenburg Co. WB 4:30 (1802) Richard Crews Will - Wife Ann

LETTER FROM MARY CREWS TO RETHA JOHNSON. dated April 1982
Richard Crews and brother John came to America ca 1720's. Richard married ca 1740. His children: John, Peter,
Josiah, William and Richard Jr. Children of Peter s/o Richard: James, Sally, Andrew (b. ca 1770), Martha, Richard

LETTER TO GAYLE FROM ROSEMARY HILL Feb. 1983
Rosemary descends from David (1706-1766) & Mary (Stanley) Crew, their son David (1740-1821), and through his
daughter Nancy who married John McQueen in 1788. She thinks our Jesse may be David's brother. Rosemary is a great
researcher and welcomes all Crews charts. The following was taken from Quaker references, interwoven with a synopsis by Rosemary:

**JOHN CREW** b. ca 1666 ?England d. after 1727 (imprisoned & fined for refusing to bear arms) m. 1-Catherine ____, 2-by 1700 birth of a dau. Sarah, Sarah ____; contributed to building of Curles Creek Quaker Mtg. House in Henrico Co. in 1699. He was clerk of Mtg. House until 1714 when he asked for release. No one knows which was the mother of his children. One story said Catherine had no issue. In the marriage of Mary, the mother's name was given as Sarah. Children (Marriages, births, deaths in HIN 6:164, 166, 189 with fathers named; R. Hill believes this is the earliest ancestor for her David Crews 1740-1821, who married Anna McGee; some birth dates estimated by R. Hill, who named all but Gatley):

1. John Crew Jr. of Charles City b. 1692 d. by 4-11-1762 m. 3-14-1717 ("s/o John"), Agatha Elyson (d. 1762), d/o Gerard Robert Elyson of New Kent Co. Children (HIN 164, 165):
   A. Elyson b. 2-17-1718 d. 12-15-1738 Frs. MH, Charles City Co. ("s/o John & Agathy", Lydia Lead/Ladd, d/o Wm. Ladd of Charles City Co. Children (HIN 165):
   1. Ruth m. 12-6-1772 Charles City ("d/o Elyson"), Thomas Binford
   2. Ann m. 9-7-1773 Charles City ("d/o Elyson"), James Crew (b. 1750), s/o John & Sarah Crew of Charles City. Child (HIN 166):
      a. Jesse of Hanover m. 12-9-1806 Weynoke MN, Charles City ("s/o James"), Peggy Ladd, d/o Jesse Ladd of Charles City Co.
   3. John m. 11-9-1773 Frs. MH, Charles City ("s/o Ellyson dec'd"), Judith Crew (b. 1752), d/o John & Sarah Crew of Charles City to removed to Rich Square MH, NC 1778
   Note: The IGI listed two other sons of Elyson: Samuel b. ca 1740 Charles City Co. and Jesse b. ca 1740 Charles City Co. The latter was supposedly the Jesse in Halifax Co. VA 1785.

2. Sarah b. 1694 m. 1-8-1714/5 Charles City Co. (HIN 164, "d/o John"), Robert Elyson, s/o Gerard Robert Elyson, s/o Gerard Robert Elyson (R. Hill, 1983)

   A. Joseph ("s/o Andrew") to Caroline MM, VA 10-3-1743, to marry (HIN 167)
   B. John ("s/o Andrew") & Judith Ladd on 11-3-1748/9, declared intentions to marry but not allowed, too near of kin
   C. Hannah m. 9-4-1750 Charles City ("d/o Andrew"), William Shields Vaughan
   D. Andrew Jr. d. 6-27-1786 Weynoke PM m. 11-1-1752 Frs. MH, Henrico ("s/o Andrew of Charles City"), Mrs. Elizabeth (Ladd) Elyson (d. 1779), widow of Matthew Elyson of New Kent, d/o Wm. & Huldah Ladd of Weynoke. Children (HIN 165):
   1. Joseph (twin) b. 9-16-1753
   2. Benjamin (twin) b. 9-16-1753 d. Jun 1799
   3. Andrew b. 2-25-1755 m. 8-6-1776 Wayne Oak ("s/o Andrew"), Mary Binford, d/o John Binford of Charles City
   4. Hannah b. 6-25-1757 m. 1-5-1777 Charles City ("d/o Andrew"), James Binford
   5. Elizabeth b. 9-3-1759

E. Sarah ("d/o Andrew") dismissed 3-1-1755 for marrying her 1st cousin; her parents cleared of consenting to the marriage

F. Galtry d. 12-15-1756 Weynoke (New Kent) m. Elizabeth ____ (d. 1778); of Weynoke MM (New Kent). Child (HIN 165):
   1. Elizabeth d. 4-5-1779

G. James b. 6-12-1725 Charles City Co. VA d. after 1785 probably in Hanover Co. m. 1-14-1759 Cedar Creek MH in Hanover, Judith Harris, d/o Benj. & Sarah (Dumas) Harris. Children (BARN 29; WFT 8:3447):
   1. Unity b. 8-31-1760 Hanover d. 8-18-1851 Columbiana Co. OH m. Dec. 1780 Cedar Creek MH, Thomas Stanley, d/o John & Martha (Hutchins) Stanley
   2. Littleberry b. 12-18-1762 Charles City Co. m. 7-11-1797, Huldah Stanley, d/o John & Millie (Stanley) Stanley
   3. Jesse b. 7-16-1769 Hanover m. ____ Forsyth
   4. Obediah b. 3-31-1767 Hanover
   5. Sarah b. 8-18-1759 Hanover m. ____ Forsyth
   6. Judith b. 8-18-1752 m. Malcom Hart
7) James b. 1-5-1774 Hanover
8) Dorothy b. 6-27-1776 Hanover
9) Benjamin b. 5-21-1779 Hanover
10) Mary b. 7-20-1781 Hanover m. 12-19-1798 Cedar Creek MH, Jonathan Stanley, s/o John & Milly (Stanley)

H) Mary ("d/o Ellyson") to Rich Square MH, NC 7-3-1784

4) Joseph b. 1698 d. by 4-7-1759 (see dau. Martha) m. 6-12-1725 Frs. MH, Hanover Co. ("s/o John"), Massie Johnson, d/o John Johnson of Hanover. Children (HIN 167,168):
   A) Abigail ("d/o Joseph") dismissed 5-7-1744 for marrying out of unity
   B) John ("s/o Joseph") dismissed 2-1-1755 for marrying out of unity
   C) Martha ("d/o Joseph, dec'd, Hanover Co., member of Swamp Mtg") dismissed 4-7-1759 for marrying out of unity; cited 10-4-1765 ("d/o Joseph") for non-attendance & keeping bad company
   D) Elizabeth ("d/o Joseph dec'd, Hanover") dismissed 8-4-1759 for marrying out of unity
   E) James ("s/o Joseph dec'd, Hanover) dismissed 7-4-1761 for declining the principles of Frs. & misconduct
   F) Caleb ("s/o Joseph dec'd, Hanover) dismissed 7-4-1761 for declining the principles of Frs. & misconduct
   G) Gideon ("s/o Joseph dec'd, Hanover) dismissed 7-4-1761 for declining the principles of Frs. & misconduct

5) Gatley b. by 1700 (signed a mg. cert. 2-12-1720) d. by 8-4-1770 when widow & family were aided by Frs. m. 9-1-1753 at house of Huldah Ladd, Charles City Co. ("s/o John Sr."), Elizabeth McGahea, d/o Samuel McGahea, dec'd of Hanover. Thos. Binford instigated suit of heirs against Gatley's Exors. by 11-6-1779 Henrico Mtg. that he was member of Black Water. Children (HIN 165, 168):
   A) Andrew ("d/o Gatley") d. 8-20-1792; member of Black Creek MH
   B) Thomas ("s/o Gatley dec'd") of Black Creek MH; dismissed 6-7-1777 for enlisting as soldier
   C) John ("s/o Gatley") dismissed 12-1-1781 for non-attendance

6) Mary b. 1700 m. 9-10-1724 Charles City Co. ("d/o John & Sarah"), John Ladd

7) William b. 1702 m. 7-8-1729 Frs. Mtg place, New Kent Co. ("s/o John"), Hannah Sanders, d/o John Sanders of Hanover Co.

8) Elizabeth b. 1704 m. 10-3-1726, Thomas Stanley Jr.

9) David b. 1706 d. 1766 m. 11-9-1733/4 Frs. MH, Hanover ("s/o John"), Mary Stanley, d/o John Stanley. R. Hill said Mary died & David m. 2-on 8-4-1754 Frs. MH at the Swamp, Hanover ("s/o John"), Mrs. Mary (Ladd) McGahea, widow of Samuel McGahea. Samuel & Mary were parents of Anna, who m. David Crews of Bedford Co. VA & Madison Co. KY. David on probation of Friends for neglecting his children 4-1-1758 & dismissed as member of Black Creek Mtg. 5/6 (Sarah was dismissed the same day, so may not be this David). Children (Except for Eliz. in Quaker records, no list of children has been found; David as a son was given by Rosemary Hill & R. Johnson; Jesse, from very close association with David, might be a son):
   A) Elizabeth ("d/o David") m. by 2-3-1753 when dismissed for being married by a priest
   B) David Sr. (Cpl., French & Indian War 1760 from Bedford OB 6:276, Rev. War) b. 3-2-1740 (DAR marker) d. Nov 1821 Madison Co. KY will probated (WB C:192), bur. Foxtown but moved in 1936 to Richmond City Cem., m. 1-in 1761, Anna McGahea (c1745-1796/1802), d/o Samuel & Mary (Lead/Ladd) McGahea, 2-on 12-27-1802 Madison bond, Mildred (Williford) Carlew (d. 1836-46 Howard Co. MO), widow of Bedford Carlew, d/o Samuel Williford; David ("s/o David") dismissed from Henrico 6-6-1760 for enlisting as a soldier the 2nd time; received 200 a. Fayette Co. KY for service in French & Indian War; 1781 established David Crews's Station one mile from what is now Foxtown. After 1821, a Madison Co. court fight ensued over the Foxtown land. While living, David Sr. had given the land to son John without a deed but willied the land to another. Court records showed John had bought land in Bedford from Jesse Crews but never paid for it (no deed for the land was found in Bedford). When John moved to Madison, he deedied this land back to Jesse. (R. Hill) Jacob S. White was Gdn. of younger children after David's death. (OB E:182-183) Children, #A-H by Mary, #I-M by Mildred (David's will named all but Zach.; CMNS 1 to 9; 1877 deed to "beloved son-in-law Abraham Newland;" 1802 deeds to son David Jr. & John McQueen; dates from R. Hill & David Greene, the latter of Richmond, KY; Beall Family History):
   1) Mary b. 12-25-1761 VA d. 11-14-1838 Bourbon Co. KY m. by 1787 Madison deed from her father & mother, Abraham Newland. Child (CMNS 1), surname NEWLAND
      a- John m. 5-16-1805, Celia Hoy, d/o Maj. Wm. & Sarah (Calloway) Hoy
   2) John d. before May 1819 (father's will made) & probably was the John who d. War of 1812 (pension filed by Lucy; R. Hill) m. 1-29-1795 Bedford (1/26 bond, Robt. Hardwick, surety), Lucy Hardwick (Bedford Mg. & R. Hill. CMNS 4 said m. 10-23-1795, Nancy Collins but Lucy filed for pension.). Children (1825 Madison Co. KY Circuit Ct. suit, Elijah Crews vs David Crews Heirs):
      a- Sallie
      b- Penelope
c- Nancy
d- Robert
e- David
f- Lucy
g- Polly
h- Rhoda

3) Jeremiah b. ca 1763 m. 2-11-1788 Madison, Elizabeth Harlew; 1796 deed to Isaac Newland; moved to IN
4) Elijah b. ca 1765 d. after 1825 m. 11-26-1789 Madison bond, Susannah Dozier
5) Mildred b. 2-20-1767 Bedford Co. VA d. 8-1-1853 m. Mar 1785 Fayette Co. KY, Archibald Beall (Bell)
6) David Jr. b. 2-2-1770 d. 7-19-1833 Madison Co. KY of cholera (Nashville, TN "National Banner" newspaper dated 8-10-1833; Aug 1833 Madison will) m. 1-on 3-7-1799 Madison, Sallie B. Tribble (1781-1810), d/o Andrew & Sallie (Burrus) Tribble, 2-March 1812 Madison, Mrs. Martha "Patsy" (Hawkins) Newland, widow of Isaac Newland (Madison OB E:113, 118). Children (CR 10-14-1833 division named #a-f only heirs, Bk V:393; DB 3:53; DB W:61 deed named #a-f; CMNS 3):
   a- Samuel T. b. 5-1-1800 d. 1-24-1890 m. Elizabeth Ward (1828-1891); to MO
   b- Sallie m. John Bondurant; lived Howard Co. MO 1834
   c- Zachariah m. 1-on 2-9-1832, Leannah M. Collins, d/o Joseph & Ann (Oldham) Collins, 2-on 7-30-1840, Cynthia Burgin, d/o Thomas & Lucy (Deatherage) Burgin; in Boone Co. MO 1824
   d- Rosannam m. 7-6-1821, Overton Hern; lived MO
   e- Milton d. by Apr 1855 (Madison DB 8:427) m. 1-on 1-26-1828, Mary Ann Fox, 2-on 11-3-1831, Rhoda Fox
   f- Martha m. John D. Ricketts; to Howard Co. MO

NOTE: The above 6 named children received the full amount of David's estate & were stated to be "his only heirs at law" in Madison Bk V:393 (1833) & they sold David's land in 1834 (WB W:61). However, CMNS 4 added the following children (Madison Co. KY DB 8:380) which did not name their father, only their dec'd bro. I do not believe the following were David's children.
   -- Theodore d.s.p. by Jul 1854 in SC; unmarried (Madison DB 8:380 deed of Heirs)
   -- Mildred J. d. 1912 m. John F. Hackley; lived Howard Co. MO
   -- Lycurgus; lived Howard Co. MO
   -- Marcus A.; lived Howard Co. MO

7) Nancy b. ca 1772 d. before 1850 in TX m. 10-8-1788 Madison, John McQueen, s/o Joshua McQueen (1812 Madison Co. KY will, WB A:655); 1802 deed from father; to Franklin Co. TN by 1812, then TX. Child (R. Hill):
   a- Elizabeth m. 1804 Madison, Walter Barclay; to TN & TX; ancestors of Rosemary Hill

8) Rhoda b. ca 1776 Bedford Co. VA, m. 1-in 1792, Moreman, 2-on 2-29-1804 Madison, William Berry (b. 1766). Children (Nancy on 1850 Boone Co. MO census with Wm. Berry), surnames listed:
   a- Julia Moreman m. 1-in 1816, George Payne (d. ca 1850 MO), 2- Jones; lived Pike CO. MO
   b- Nancy Berry b. 1808 KY m. by 1830, Ezekiel C. Hickam (b. 1805 VA)

9) Anna b. Oct 1803 Madison Co. KY d. Howard Co. MO m. 1-on 11-23-1820 Madison, George B. Tolson, 2-after 1844 Howard Co., Louis Miller

10) Andrew b. 11-8-1804 d. 10-30-1846 Howard Co. MO m. 1823, Arie White; in IL 1835
11) Zachariah d. young
12) Temple b. by 1807 (over 14 in 1821 (Madison Co. KY OB E:182); R. Hill said mg. record read Tribble Crews & he might have m. 4-4-1844 Howard Co. MO, Louisa McDonald
13) China b. 1810 d. 7-22-1867, bur. Lexington, KY, m. 1-on 12-19-1825, Simeon Broaddus, s/o Richard & Polly (Mahone) Broaddus, 2-on 7-29-1850, Thomas Collins; lived Garrard Co. KY
14) Sophia b. after 1807 m. 6-13-1832 Madison, John Fleming Busby; lived Madison Co. KY. Child (CMNS 6), surname BUSBY:
   a- Virginia m. John W. Crooke

?C) Jesse of Bedford Co. VA & Madison Co. KY born before 1755 (see below)

10 Jane b. 1708 m. 12-28-1727/8 New Kent ("d/o John"), John Sanders Jr.
11 Ann b. 1710 m. 11-6-1733/4 ("d/o John"), William Lane

The above siblings produced at least 4 John Crews. The records are divided between Henrico, Charles City & Hanover, so it is difficult to tell where the family lived. Birth places of the above are either in Charles City or Henrico.

ROBERT CREW m. 8-17-1703 Charles City Co., Sarah Crispe, d/o Mary Howard (HIN 164)
1 Elizabeth m. 2-6-1731 Charles City Co. ("d/o Robt."), Thomas Ellyson (d. by 9-2-1758, "John Crew Jr. provided a home for the orphan of Thomas Ellyson; child bound to him by Court)
Early Bedford County, VA court & deed records show some names not identified:

1764 July Ct. - Joseph Crews allowed 2 days travelling 26 mi. once for Chinatt & Christian (OB 3:140)

1769 Jan 28 - Fran. Crews allowed 2 days for the deft. Patterson (OB 3:549)

1771 May Ct. - Stanley Crews allowed 14 days attendance for Goff vs. Ballow (OB 3:772)

1772 Jul 20 - John & Jane Crews sold 89 a. on Elk Creek to Thomas Thorp (DB 4:326; no grantee deed found)

1773 Bill of Sale - Isaac Crews sold one slave to James Robeson (DB 5:236)

1774 Mar 28 - John Crews bought 150 a. Reedy Creek from Edward Bright (DB 5:188)

1777 - David Crews bought 200 acres on Elk Creek (DB 5:489)


1780 - Ancestor, Jesse Crews, bought 100 acres on Elk Creek (DB 6:416)

There were three Jesse Crews's in Virginia in 1785: Jesse of Bedford, Jesse of Hanover, and Jesse of Halifax Counties. One Jesse of Charles City Co. married 4-4-1780 Wayne Oak, VA (?Wayanoke MH), Molley Vaughan. Rosemary Hill of New Braunfels, TX, Virginia Jimenez of Okla. City, Mrs. Arlene Cook of Villa Park, IL, & Retha Crews Johnson of Miami, OK helped with the research on Jesse Crews.

#90 JESSE CREWS
Born: before 1755, maybe Amherst Co. VA
Died: 1812 Madison Co. KY inv. (WB A:660; widow's dower in A:691; heirs named in settlement, WB C:378) Amy relinquished her right to adm. & son Edward took the oath with David Crews, David Boyle, Thomas Crews, & Adam Rogers, his sureties.
Father: UNKNOWN Jesse may have been the brother of David (above, 1740-1821 Madison) and this could be the reason for the move to Madison Co. KY.
Married: before 1775
Land: 1780 Bedford...Abraham North to Jesse Crews for £500...100 a. on Elk Creek adj. Abram North, James Williamson, & Charles Runnels (DB 6:416); Jesse & Amey sold in 1800 to Wm. Tracy Jr. for £75 (DB 11:268)
1785 Feb 28 Bedford...Charles Mclaughlen to Jeresy Crews for £75...150 a. BS Boyle's Branch adj. Eubank, Wagon Road, Lows Branch (DB 7:452)
1792 Jun 23 Bedford...Joseph Wheat & Ambrose Goff to Jesse Crews for £30...100 a. north branches of Boyle's Branch adj. Jeter, Goff, & Lockett (DB 9:103)
1793 Oct 28 Bedford...Henry Jeter to Jesse Crews for £20...100 a North Branch of Lick Run adj. Thomas Eubank, Goff & Jeter (DB 9:232); Jesse & Amey sold 1810 to Waddy Thompson as part of 190 a. (DB 13:571)
Deed not found...Bedford...Elisha Williams to Jesse Crews ca 67 a.; sold 1810 as part of 190 a. (DB 13:571)
1799 May 25 Bedford...Matthew Gibbs & Eliz. his wife to Jesse Crews for £30...23 a. on Boyle's Run adj. Andrew Donald's Mill, Logwood's Mill, Callaway, & sd Jesse Crews (DB 11:661); Jesse & Amey sold 1810 to Waddy Thompson as part of 190 a. (DB 13:571)
1802 May 13 Bedford...Commonwealth of VA to William Quarles & Andrew Dunahoe, Gentleman Justices of Peace of Bedford. Whereas Jesse Crews & Amey his wife by their indenture...bearing date 1 March 1802 sold to Benjamin Perkins a tract of 91 3/4 a...and whereas sd Amey cannot conveniently travel to our court to make acknowledgement we do give to you power to receive acknowledgment.../s/ James Steptoe (DB 11:709; original deed not found)
1811 July 1 Madison Co. KY...Jonathan Lamb & wife Nancy to Jesse Crews...84 a. on Hart's Fort of Silver Creek, part of Holder's settlement (DB H:142); David & Rachel Boyle deeded their child's part to children of bro. David dec'd on 11-2-1831, likewise Edward & Lena Crews on 2-17-1834, Charles & Jailey Crews on 9-5-1835, & Stanley & Polly Crews on 9-15-1841 (DB W:116; CMNS 7,9)
Data: 1782 Pers. Prop. Tax List Bedford Co. VA; 1810 Bedford census; in Madison Co. KY by July 1811. Jesse witnessed the 1779 Bedford deed of John Cruse (wife Jane) from Charles & Mary Ballow for 100 a. on Elk Creek (DB 6:393)

#91 AMEY BRIGHT
See Bright Chapter

Born: ca 1754
Died: after 1823 Madison Co. KY
Parents: Charles Bright Sr. & Jemima ___ (Charles' 1816 division & 1817 Bedford deed). Also, Charles Bright Jr. mentioned his niece Amy Gray in his 1819 will. In the event that his heir Charles Edward Bright died with no heir, Amy was to receive the money from the sale of all his slaves & other property (WB 5:104). Amy's heirs did inherited 1/5 of this property in 1833 (WB 8:323).
Married: before 1775
Land: 1817 Jun 10 Bedford Co. VA Jesse Reynolds & Mary his wife, Alexander Reynolds & Jemima his wife of Bedford &
George Stanley, Atty in fact for Amy Crews of Madison Co. KY to John Chappell of Charlotte Co. & Balda McDaniel of Bedford for $3397.87...3/4ths of an undivided tract between Judus & Flemmings Mtns, headwaters of Judus Creek adj. sd Chappell & McDaniel & Joshua Bright being the same whereon Charles Bright dec'd formerly lived containing 267 1/2 a. except one acre containing the family graveyard (DB 15:316). Proved in court on 11-23-1816, Amy appointed George Stanley her Atty. (DB 15:125)

1823 Nov 26 Madison Co. KY...Amy Crews to Stanley Crews and Charles Crews for $200 to their sisters & (to pay their sisters Rachel & Elizabeth & their sister Amy's children at the death of sd Amy)...115 a. 3 roods 33 perches tract on waters of Muddy Creek, deeded to her by Green Clay, being part of Wm. Cochran's 1,077 a. survey (DB Q:75); Stanley & Polly deeded his part to Charles on 10-3-1828 (DB S:55); son Jesse deeded his interest in trust to be managed by bro. Edward in return for taking care of sd Jesse on 7-5-1830 (DB T:198)

Settlement of Estate of Jesse Crews dec'd 7 July 1823 - Madison Co. KY WB C page 378

A Report of the commissioners appointed by the County court of Madison appointed to settle with the administrator of the Estate of Jesse Crews dec'd do report as follows

The administrator Dr. Amount of Sales to be 228.88, To the hire of negroes amounting to $97.00 = $ 319.88

The administrator Cr By money paid to Stanley Crews $24.00, Charles Crews $29.18, to David Crews $19.00, David Boyles $24.00, Betsy Crews $34.00, Jesse Crews $26.50, John Gray $19.00, to George Stanley $19.00 = $ 194.68

By money paid per receipts $81.61 1/2, By $40 allowed the Admr. for his services 10 years (Total) = $ 316.29 1/2

Amount of sale & hire of negroes $319.88, amount charged to the widow for property kept $118.22.5 = $ 428.10

Debts due by the Estate $121.61.5 and Widow's thirds $102.16.3 = $ 204.32.7

There is 9 children each one's part is $22.70.3

The 7 Dec 1812 inventory named negro boy Dick, girl Fanny & girl Louisa. (WB A:660)
4 Rachel m. 1-26-1808 Bedford bond (Jesse Crews, Surety), David Boyles; lived Tazewell Co. IL 1831

   A) David d. Nov 1848 Boone Co. MO (Harrison Crews, Admr.); on 3-22-1841 as resident of MO, sold his 1/5th interest in dower land of Liddy Crews to George Ballew of Madison Co. KY; estate to Lydia, Thomas, Archibald, & Harrison Crews & Jales Broughton. CMNS 9 said he m. Malinda Maupin, d/o Garland & Mary (Martin) Maupin.
   B) Harrison m. 5-4-1837 Madison Co. KY bond, Elizabeth Moore; in Monroe Co. MO 1840 census
   C) Jales/Jailey b. 1818 KY m. Jesse Broughton (b. 1806 KY). Children (1850 Boone Co. MO census), surname BUGHTON:
      1) John b. 1834 IN
      2) Elizabeth b. 1844 MO
      3) James b. 1848
      4) Stanley b. 1850
   D) Henry m. 7-7-1834 Madison Co. KY bond, Sarah Johnson (date & surname from CMNS 9)
   E) Archibald m. 7-3-1834 Madison Co. KY bond, Elizabeth Henson ("s/o David dec'd"); lived Randolph Co. MO 1848

6 Elizabeth "Betsey" b. 1795 d. after 1850 Henry Co. MO m. 12-26-1816 Madison Co. KY, John Beach (1795-1853). Children (V. Jimenez), surname BEACH:
   A) Stanley b. 1818 KY d. 1853 m. Grabella
   B) John S. b. 12-26-1819 d. 2-4-1885 Henry Co. MO m. ca 1840 MO, Sarah Bradley Thomas (1822-1903). Child (J. Franks), surname BEACH:
      1) George W. b. 5-6-1853 Creighton (Cass Co.) MO d. 6-23-1920 Shamrock, OK m. 11-13-1879, Mary Catherine Chilcote (1858-1933), d/o David C. & Abigail (Gregg) Chilcote; ancestors of Carl Franks, husband of Jean of Albuquerque, NM
   C) William M. b. 1825 KY d. May 1853 m. 12-19-1850, Catharine Loggins
   D) Samuel C. d. Oregon Trail m. Margaret Ann Dobbins
   E) James M. b. 1827 MO m. 8-23-1849, Rachel Long
   F) Sarah Ann b. 1833 m. 8-23-1849 (double wedding), Isaac Long
   G) Mary Jane b. 12-26-1837 m. 1-Aaron Gregg, 2-on 1-27-1859 Cass Co. MO, Franklin Page

7 Stanley b. 1796 (cem.) d. 2-22-1856 Boone Co. MO, bur. Sims Cem. near Cedar Creek, m. 9-12-1822 Madison Co. KY, Polly Canote (1800-1865); deeded his mother's 115 a. to Charles in 1828; in Boone Co. MO 1831. Children (Stanley's will named #A-C; Polly's heirs listed all + Wesley G. Miller; 1850 Boone census), surname CRUSE:
   A) Bright b. 1823 KY. One Bright K. Cruse m. 7-6-1854 Calloway Co. MO, Hanna E. Miller.
   B) John F. b. 1826
   C) Garland M. b. 1827 KY
   D) Martha A. b. 1829 MO m. John Sims
   E) Paulina b. 1832 m. Harris
   F) Mary F. b. 1834 m. Peter McCray
   G) James B. b. 1838
   H) Thomas J. b. 1840

8 Charles d. Jun 1847 Boone Co. MO adm. & will m. 1-20-1824 Madison Co. KY, Jailey Barclay (b. 1801 NC), d/o John & Jael Barclay. Children (1850 Boone census, sons listed 1st then dau.; BTR 100):
   A) John G. b. 1824 KY
   B) Oliver W. b. 5-6-1827 KY (cem.) d. 10-7-1858 Boone Co. MO, Oct 1858 adm.; bur. Sims Cem. near Cedar Creek, m. Phebe E.
   C) Walker S. b. 11-11-1831 d. 2-14-1874 Boone Co., bur. Olivet Church Christian Cem. m. Parlee Barnes (1834-1908), d/o Phillip Barnes. She m. 2-Thomas Turner, Jr.
   D) Paulina b. 1832 KY
   E) Tabitha b. 1836 MO
   F) William b. 1837 KY
   G) Coleman b. 1840 MO
   H) George b. 1842 MO

9 Jesse m. 8-18-1824 Madison Co. KY, Delia Johnson
TWO OTHER CREWS FAMILIES OF MADISON COUNTY KY (Could be related to Jesse)

DAVID D. CREWS b. 10-22-1789 Madison Co. KY d. 5-15-1847 Randolph Co. MO m. 9-29-1808 Madison, Elizabeth "Betsy" Maupin (1790/3-1881 Boone Co. MO), d/o Daniel Maupin; lived Madison Co. KY 1820 census, Howard Co. MO 1821. Note: CMNS 8 assigned this David as son of Jesse & Amy (Bright) Crews, naming children of David, s/o #90 Jesse. Children (chart from person not specified to R. Johnson in 1983):

1. Daniel M. b. ca 1809 Madison Co. KY m. Mary ______
3. Paulina b. 7-11-1813 Madison d. 3-15-1895 m. 8-27-1832, Presley Leach
4. Vienna b. ca 1814 Madison m. 1-23-1831, John G. Swindle
5. Elizabeth b. 1817 Madison d. 1906 m. 1843, Fleming Hubbard
6. Susan/Susanna b. ca 1819 Madison
7. James G. b. 1822 Howard Co. MO m. 1869 m. 3-16-1848, Mary Maupin
8. Erasmus D. b. ca 1824 m. Elvira ______
9. Sarah Jane b. ca 1825 m. 11-28-1841, John W. Vandike
10. David b. ca 1830 m. Malinda Maupin
11. Samuel Tribble b. 1831 m. Sarah A. ______
12. Almarinda b. ca 1834 Howard or Randolph Co. MO m. 12-13-1851, Jelm J. Truesdale

THOMAS CREWS d. 1828 Howard Co. MO m. 1-2-on 5-28-1801 Madison Co. KY, Dicey Blackwell. Children (R. Johnson):
   A) Susan
   B) Gideon
   C) Martha
   D) William
   E) Elizabeth
   F) Sally Ann
2. Joseph m. 1807, Nancy Morris
3. David m. 1-in 1816, Polly B. Morris, 2-in 1824, Polly Canotes (Another Polly Canotes?...see wife of Stanley)
4. Thomas m. 1-31-1808 Madison Co. KY, Sally Blackwell. Child (1850 Boone Co. MO census; R. Hill):
   A) Robert b. 1805 KY m. by 1828, America ______; 8 Children born MO
5. Hiram b. 1795 m. Mary Smith (b. 1800), d/o John Smith (1832 adm.). Children born MO (1850 Boone Co. MO census with Nancy Smith b. 1830 in household; R. Hill):
   A) Sidney b. 1822 MO
   B) Paulina b. 1827
   C) William b. 1828
   D) Milton b. 1830
   E) James b. 1834
   F) Josiah b. 1835
   G) Mary A. b. 1837
   H) Henry H. b. 1845
6. Elizabeth m. ____ Mobley

The more one looked at this Dabney family, the more confusing the data became. There seemed to be so many Dabneys named Cornelius, Elizabeth and George. Hanover and New Kent are "burned counties" and few records are extant.

Elizabeth Dabney married Rev. Samuel Shrewsbury about 1763, probably in Hanover County, VA. Her surname was proved by the pension application of Revolutionary War soldier, George Dabney, son of Cornelius Dabney (see below). Virkus, in CAG 7:434, stated Elizabeth Dabney's father was "George of Hanover," but no other evidence was found. The search had to include all Dabney families with sons named Cornelius and George plus an Elizabeth in the succeeding generation in an appropriate area of Hanover and time frame.

Samuel Shrewsbury purchased 592 acres on the middle fork of Beaverdam Creek in Bedford County in 1769. A few years
before, on July 26, 1765, William Dabney patented 354 acres in Bedford on both sides of the north fork of Difficult Creek. (Pat. 36:781) In 1791 for £100, William Dabney of Guilford County, NC deeded a tract to Cornelius Dabney, 174 acres on William Dabney's patent line, now Newman Rains corner; George Dabney was a witness. (Bedford DB 8:455) This George Dabney (b. 1760) might have been the known son of Cornelius. William appeared to have been the first Dabney to own land in Bedford. A William Dabney died in 1779 Henry Co. VA with Admx. named Ann.

Five Bedford marriages and one court record gave the proximity of several other Dabney families:

1781 Nov 3 bond - Thomas McReynolds to Lucy Dabney, "dt Anna" with John Mead, Surety. Lucy was the d/o John & Anna (Harris) Dabney from Hanover (AFR 67; WFT 17:0927; M. Coffey). Anna moved to Bedford after her husband's death.

1783 Aug 5 bond - Thomas Lane to Nancy Dabney (consent of Cornelius Dabney) with James Hurt, Surety; married by William Johnson, Aug. 8, 1783. This couple went to NC, returned to Bedford 1790, then to Otter Creek, Wayne Co. KY by 1810; ancestors of Marvin D. Coffey. This Nancy must have been a niece or close relative of Cornelius. The consent form read "I, Cornelius Dabney do give up Nancy Dabney to Thomas Lane for marriage" (Bedford DB 7:343). Cornelius' dau. Nancy married John Overstreet in 1785.

1789 Dec 21 bond - Nathan Dabney to Jenny Younger (consent of Ann Younger) with Jesse Grub, Surety; married by Nathaniel Shrewsbury, Dec 21, 1789. This Nathan was born 1766-70, moved to Wayne Co. KY by 1810 and lived on Otter Creek near Thomas and Nancy (Dabney) Lane. Nathan died 1850-52, having moved to Macon Co. MO ca 1833.

1790 Sep 4 bond - William Dabney to Beckey Eckhols with Jacob Eckhols, Surety; married by Joseph Drury, Sep 5, 1793.

1795 Jun 17 - Overseers of the poor bound William Dabney, son of Rachel Dabney, to Matthew Gibbs & he to pay Wm. Dabney $20 for his freedom dues. (OB 11:14)

Bedford County Personal Property Tax Lists for surname Dabney

1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 Southern District 1788 1789
Cornelius-1 None Cornelius-1 Cornelius-2 George-1 Nathan-1 Cornelius-3 Charles-1
Benjamin-(blank tithe) George-1 Nathan-1
Cornelius-1 Benjamin-1 Cornelius-2
George-(blank & 1 horse) Charles-1 George-1
Benjamin-1

#158 ____ DABNEY of Hanover Co. VA (CAG 7:434 said "George Dabney of Hanover."
Was George the s/o Col. William Dabney who had sons George, Charles, and dau. Mary? (Va. Mag. 28:7)
Born: ca 1717
Married: by ca 1738

#159 ____

SURNAME DABNEY Children (George stated in his pension he substituted for his father, Cornelius Dabney & identified his uncle as Samuel Shrewsbury; CAG 7:434):

1 Cornelius b. ca 1738 (estimated from 1760 birth of George) d. 1792 Bedford will (WB 2:89) m. Molly Lane.
Children (Cornelius' will named all; DBR; Bedford mg. bonds; COFF 169, 178; Cornelius, John & wife Lydia, & widow Mary sold the 118 a. tract to Thos. Bonduart in 1805, OB 11:1174):
A) George (Rev. War from Bedford) b. 9-15-1760 Hanover Co. VA (DBR & Aug 1832 pension statement in Wayne Co. KY: "agreeable to the account of his father & mother, & agreeable to the record of his uncle Samuel Shrewsbury as kept in his sd uncle's Bible") d. 5-14-1843 Clinton Co. KY (DBR) m. 1-10-1793 Bedford (1/7 bond, John Overstreet, Surety), Betsy (Elizabeth) Eckhols, consent of Jacob & Betsy Eckhols; in Montgomery Co. VA 1804/5-1812, then to Wayne Co. KY. Children (pension #W 3007 & DAR #551229 named Robert; COFF 178):
1) Robert A. b. 11-7-1800 (DBR) d. after 1850 m. Nancy ___ (DAR; COFF 178 said wife was Polly)
2) Elizabeth m. 12-31-1822, Anderson Summers
3) Rebecca m. 3-4-1833, Wesley Owens
4) George W.
B) Cornelius; in Bedford 1810 census
C) John b. 1770-80 d. before 1850 Wayne Co. KY census m. 3-23-1801 Montgomery Co. VA, Lydia Jones; to Montgomery 1805-08, to Wayne Co. KY 1817. Children (COFF 179):
1) Nathaniel b. ca 1802 m. 1-on 12-14-1822, Frances Sutherland, 2-on 2-9-1859, Mary Calhoun
2) Robert b. ca 1804 m. 5-16-1827, Nancy Hancock
3) Sarah b. ca 1808 m. 8-7-1834, Archibald C. Horton
4) Polly m. 2-21-1837, John Jones
D) Benjamin m. 1-1-1795 Madison Co. KY, Nancy Wheeler; in Wayne Co. KY by 1801
E) Charles m. 1-1-1796 Bedford (1/19 bond, Stephen Pratt, Surety), Lusanny Blankenship, d/o Ann, 2-on 4-15-1798 Bedford (3/26 bond, Henry Davis, Surety), Betsey Hale, d/o John Hale
F) Molly b. 8-15-1762 Bedford m. ___ Turner (?James); to Wayne Co. KY ca 1817
G) Nancy m. 11-3-1785 Bedford bond ("d/o Cornelius," George Dabney, Surety), John Overstreet; to IL
H) Sarah "Sally" b. Sep 1773 m. 9-1-1791 Bedford (7/25 bond, "d/o Cornelius," John Overstreet, Surety), Stephen Pratt (1764/5-1841); to Powell's Valley (Knox Co.) TN ca 1816, then Wayne Co. KY by 1820. Children 9 of 10 known (COFF 179), surname PRATT:
1) Nancy b. 10-23-1792 m. Kinnet
2) Stephen
3) Permeley b. 9-7-1794
4) Lucy b. 9-16-1792
5) John b. Feb 1800
6) Cornelius b. May 1802
7) Charles b. 12-20-1804
8) Mark
9) Millie
I) Anna m. 11-24-1800 Bedford bond ("d/o Mary," James Turner, Surety), Mordecai McLain
J) Agness (Agatha in will) m. 3-5-1801 Bedford (3/4 bond, "d/o Molly," James Turner, Surety), John Kennett

*2 Elizabeth b. ca 1740 Hanover Co. VA d. Oct. 1830 Bedford will (WB 7:405) m. before 1763, Samuel Shrewsbury (1736-1786), s/o Ruel & Eliz. (Poindexter) Shrewsbury; lived Bedford Co. VA

A Well Known Family with Cornelius and George

CORNELIUS DABNEY to America before 1664 Patent; Interpreter to Queen of Pamunky Indians
Born: 1630-40
Died: between Oct 1693 when at St. Peters Vestry Meeting in New Kent Co. VA & May 1694 when replaced due to death (COFF 182)
Married: 1) Edith ___ (d. before 1686)
2) before 1686, Susannah ____ (1724 Hanover will). She m. 2-David Anderson.
Land: 1664 Sep 27 Patent...Cornelius Debany...200 a. New Kent Co. Beg. at the mouth of Totopotomoys Cr. upon the SS of Yorke Riv. a little below the fort of Manaskin, running up the river, bounding on same NW, part of a patent of 312 a. granted to Capt. Gyles Brent by him deserted & granted to Debany by order of court for trans. of 4 pers.: Fra. Marlow, Wm. Luelin, Tho. Spann, Mary Forte (Pat. 5:370)
1667/7 Mar 16 Patent...Cornelious Dabony...300 a. New Kent Co. on SS Yorke River above Totopotomoyes Cr., 200 a. granted him 27 Sep 1664 & 100 a. due for trans. of 2: Joane Winter & Besse an Indian (Pat. 6:114)
Data: Church warden of St. Peter's Parish 1685

SURNAME DABNEY Children (Susannah's will named her children; Mary from J. Mayer & M. Crutchfield from AFR):
1 Elizabeth d. 4-4-1688 (SPEP)
2 John d. 4-7-1688 (SPEP)
3 Dorothy m. William Anderson
4 James b. ca 1670 m. 4-30-1690 Rappahannock (IGI), Ann Sherwood. Children (Nelthan SPEP):
   A) Nelthan b. 1698
   B) child mentioned in Tyler's Quarterly, Vol. 20
5 Capt. George b. ca ?1670; lived on Pamunkey opposite Hanoverstown; WFT 15:0435 said he m. Elizabeth Anderson. Children (Mm. from CAMP 387; RIV 81; COFF 172; Eliz. from WFT 15:0435):
   A) Elizabeth b. 11-11-1698 New Kent Co. d. 1725 m. ca 1720, Matthew Anderson (1685-before 1734)
   B) Col. William of Hanover b. ca 1707 d. 1765-75 m. 1-Anne Barrett, 2-Susanne Anne George. Children #1-5 by Anne (CAMP 387; RIV 81; DAR #411254):
      1) William b. ca 1736
      2) Mary b. 1740 m. 1-Isaac Winston, 2-Edmund Massie; Mary not the mother of Isaac's children (WOH 117)
3) Capt. George (Rev. War) b. 1740 d. 1824 at "The Grove," Hanover Co. m. Elizabeth Price, granddau. of Col. Wm. & Eliz. (Beverly) Randolph. Children (DAR #411254 from DOV 103, 105):
   a- William m. Mehetable Hylton of Richmond, VA
   b- George; unmarried
   c- Mary; unmarried
   d- Nancy m. Judge Alexander Stuart
e- Maria; unmarried
f- Judge John b. ca 1771 d. 5-4-1814 Campbell Co. m. his cousin Susanna Dabney Morris. Child:
   1- John Blair b. 1795 d. 4-23-1868 m. Elizabeth Lewis Towles, d/o Maj. Oliver Towles & wife
      Agatha Lewis; lived near Campbell Court House; lawyer & Episcopal Minister
g- Lucy b. d. 1810; unmarried
h- Elizabeth m. 1-Lynn Shackleford, 2- William Pollard
i- Jane d. 1835; unmarried
j- Catharine d. 1845 m. Seaton Grantland, Member of Congress from GA; no children
k- Chiswell m. 1- ___ Norvell, 2-Mrs. Nancy Wyatt, 3-Mrs. Eliz. (Tabb) Lee

4) Col. Charles (Rev War); unmarried
5) Samuel m. Jane Merriwether
6) Robert/Robin m. 1-Elizabeth Winston, d/o James & Anne (Farrell) Winston (WOH 742), 2-Elizabeth Christmas
7) Elizabeth m. William Morris
8) Susanne; unmarried
C) George II m. Ann Anderson. Children (COFF 173):
   1) Elizabeth m. John Crutchfield
   2) Judith m. ___ Shackelford
   3) Mary/Molly m. Matthew Anderson
   4) Ann m. ___ Dillard
   5) James m. Judith Anderson; lived Louisa Co.
   6) George III m. 1-Grace Smith, 2-___, 3-Mrs. Ann Nelson Baker; lived Greenville; 14 children
6 Sarah
7 Cornelius Jr. b. 1686 d. 1765 Hanover will (WB 1:634) m. Apr 1721 New Kent, Sarah Jennings (R. Gill referred to
   Sarah as a 2nd wife. WFT 14:2558 said Cornelius was s/o James Dabney.) Children (Cornelius' will made 1764
   named all; WFT 14:2558 & 17:0927; R. Gill for John's rank):
A) Brig. Gen. John b. 1724 King William Co. d. 1773 Hanover (R. Gill said d. 1821 Albemarle) m. Anna Harris
   (b. 1724), d/o Robert & Mourning (Glenn) Harris. Anna moved to Bedford Co. (AFR 67). Some references also
   gave Margaret Smith as a wife for this John. Children (AFR: 67; WFT 17:0927):
   1) Sarah b. 10-2-1740 d. 1-10-1822 m. 1770, Thomas Waller (1732-1787 Spotsylvania will)
   2) Mary b. 9-14-1742 d. 10-31-1818 m. 3-10-1763, Thomas S. Minor
   3) John Dabney b. 1746 m. Margaret Smith
   4) Elizabeth b. 6-18-1751 d. 7-21-1826 Albemarle (R. Gill) m. 6-22-1793, Bernard Brown Sr. (1750-1800)
   5) Susannah b. 1756 m. Thomas Harris (1758-1815), s/o James Harris (1722-1792) & wife Mary (1725-1790).
   James Harris was s/o Robt. & Mourning (Glenn) Harris.
   6) William b. 1742-69 m. ___ Quarles
    7) Anna m. Henry Terrill; to Surry Co. NC
   8) Lucy m. m. 11-3-1781 Bedford bond ("d/o Anna," John Mead, Surety), Thomas McReynolds
   9) Rebecca m. 1784, Thomas (or Edward) Warren
   10) Cornelius m. Jane Harris
    11) Nancy m. John Hunter
B) Mary 1726 m. Christopher Harris (1725 Albemarle-1794 Madison Co. KY), s/o Robert & Mourning (Glenn) Harris
C) Cornelius b. 1727 King William d. before Oct 1764 (father's will made); had children
D) William b. ca 1731
E) Elizabeth b. ca 1735 m. Daniel Maupin (c1728 Albemarle-1803 Madison Co. KY); 8 children
F) Frances b. ca 1737 m. John Maupin (1725-1806 Albemarle); 5 children
G) Anna m. ___ Thompson

Note: WFT 17:0927 listed Mary Elizabeth b. ca 1710 d. ca 1760 m. Thomas Waller. However, Elizabeth Maupin was
listed in Cornelius' will. Also listed in his will for a legacy of 1 shilling each were sons-in-law
Christopher Harris, Matthew Brown & Wm. Johnson. Since Sarah was thought to be the 2nd wife, the latter two
could have been her children.
8 Mary b. 1-22-1688 d. 9-7-1748 Caroline Co. m. 9-30-1704, Capt. Thomas Carr; ancestors of Hester E. Stockton
A Chatham Co. NC will for John Davis is too early to be the father of ancestor #28, Charles Davis (b. 1825). However, this John might be a grandfather:


The wills of Orange County, NC listed the following with sons named John. (NC Archives File 073.801)

**ENOCH DAVIS 1792** - Son Abraham the tract I now live on, a horse named "Prince" and 2 mares "Aly" & "Poll." Son William Eavins Davis 100 a. land beg. at poplar Eatner tree, with Dickin's line...new entered lands. Dau. Ellinder Parker a looking glass. The rest to 4 daus. and son John Davis to be equally divided. Son Abraham, Exor. Made 9 Jan 1792, no return date /w/ Stephen Merritt, Mary x Hauge (WB B:168)

**JOHN DAVIS 1824** - Wife Elizabeth the plantation whereon I now live with exceptions: that Anderson Davis, James Davis, & John Davis my sons have the liberty to live on land. To wife-negroes & other plantation utensils. Son William 50¢ at wife's death. Dau. Sally Bevil, dau. Nancy Raney, dau. Frances Bevil, & son Robert each 50¢. Son John 110 acres of land on NW corner of my tract. Dau. Mary 41 1/2 acres of land to include my dwelling house adj. her brother John's land. Dau. Elizabeth Gottes 41 1/2 acres joining on the south of her sister Mary's land. Son James 90 a. to include his plantation. Son Anderson 50 acre tract including his improvement. Son Wyatt 50 acres that remain after the other surveys are made. Dau. Mary at her marriage cows and personal property. (Other bequests) Exors: son James Davis & friend Sampson Moore. Made 16 Apr 1824 /w/ Jack B Leigh, Anne x Leigh (E:92)

**REBECCA DAVIS 1847** - Dau. Rachel $1. Grandson John 1 bed & furniture. Grandson David Davis 1 bed & furniture. Granddau. Hetty bed & furniture she now claims as her own. Granddau. Eliza Ann Davis bed & furniture she now calls her own. Grandson David $100 in money or property. Rest divided between 4 mentioned legatees John, Hetty, Eliza Ann & David. No Exor. named. Made 11 Jul 1844, Ret'd Nov Ct. 1847 /w/ Alexander Anderson, John Taylor In 1849, a division of 164 3/5 acres valued at $1094.35 was distributed: Lot #1 to David W. Davis, fork of Enos Crosses Cedar Grove Rd., Lot #2 to John W. Davis, Lot #3 to Henrietta Davis, Lot #4 to Eliza A. Davis. (DB 33:233)


In addition, the estate records for Orange County included:


The 1830 census of Orange Co. NC contains only four entries with males that could have been Charlie born ca 1825:

- Robert Davis (b. 1790-1800) with 1 male b. 1820-25....and other children
- James Davis (b. 1770-80) with 1 male b. 1820-25 & 2 males b. 1825-30
- Rachel Davis (b. 1770-80) with 1 male b. 1820-25
- Wyatt Davis (b. 1780-90) with 1 male b. 1825-30 (Duncan b. ca 1824)

The 1840 census of Orange Co.:

- Rebecca Davis (b. 1770-80) with 1 male b. 1820-25
- Miles Davis (b. 1780-90) with 1 male b. 1825-30 & 2 males b. 1820-25
- Baxter Davis (b. 1780-90) with 3 males b. 1825-30
- John Davis (b. 1810-20) with 1 male b. 1820-25 (obviously not his son)
- Wyatt (?Wiatt) Davis (b. 1780-90) with 1 male b. 1825-30 & 1 male b. 1820-25
- James Davis (b. 1780-70) with 2 males b. 1825-30 and 2 males b. 1820-25

**JOHN DAVIS** No proof or evidence given but identified by Davis Clearing House & IGI as father of Charlie

Born: 6-1-1784 Chatham Co. NC
Died: 3-12-1864
Married: 4-13-1809 Orange Co. NC bond. James Nicholson, bdmn & M. Holt, witness (IGI & Orange Co. Mg. bonds)
Parents: Joseph Davis (b. 1761)

SARAH WHEELER
Born: 7-31-1793 Orange Co. NC

#28 CHARLIE DAVIS
Born: Oct 1825 (1900 Orange census; IGI said 4-7-1825 Orange Co. NC, parents John & Sarah)
Died: 1-2-1904 Orange Co. NC will (probate date, WB I:227). Ann E. Davis swore on 1-16-1904 that she was the
executrix named in will and the estate value was $700.00. Heirs were listed. (Orange Co. Davis Estate Records,
NC Archives)
Married: 12-22-1856 Orange Co. bond with Jn. Closs as bondsman & J. B. McDade as witness
Land: 1854 Orange Co. NC...Morgan Closs to Charles Davis for $400...116 a. adj. Bery D. Rogers & Gray Barbee (DB
34:524); sold in 1861 to James I. Thompson for $700, land on waters of Presswood Creek, Roger's corner, Gray
Barbee's corner to Hack Road (DB 36:383)
1861 Orange Co...John Weaver to Charles Davis for $600...81 a. on waters of Morgan's Creek, beg. at Hillsborough
& Chatham Rd, adj. lines of Matthew McCauley & James Tilley (DB 39:259)
1870 Orange Co...Matthew McCauley & wife N.L.E. McCauley to Charles Davis for $60...7 1/2 a. on waters of
Morgan's Creek, old Fayetteville-Hillsboro Road (DB 40:350)
1872 Orange Co...Nancy L. E. & Matthew McCauley to Charles Davis for $300...tract on Morgan's Creek, Hillsboro
Rd, Rev. Geo. Purofoy's line, Pickett's corner, Chapel Hill Rd. (DB 41:354)
1880 Orange Co...Thomas & Charlotte Pickett to Charles Davis for $535...2 tracts...21 1/2 a. on Chapel Hill Rd,
lines of H. H. Patterson & W. G. Weaver...and 22 1/2 a. at Sidney Blackwood's corner & G. W. Purfoy (DB 47:198)
1885 Orange Co...J. W. Carr to Charles Davis (DB 51:181)
Census: 1870, 1880, 1900 Orange Co.; missing 1850 (all listings for Charles Davis in NC & all Davis families in
Orange Co. were checked); missing 1860 (all Davis families in Orange were copied)

#29 ANN ELIZA CAUDLE
Born: March 1835 NC (1900 census)
Died: after 1904
Parents: UNKNOWN. Ann Eliza had sister Charlotte b. 1837 m. 2-1-1864 Orange Co. NC (Ruffin Righbee, Surety), Thomas
Pickett. See Orange Co. 1880 deed just below. Researching the Caudle deeds, no evidence was found to show how
the parties came to own this land. An 1864 marriage contract in Orange Co. stated that Charlotte shall have &
control all lands coming to her, not to pay Thos' debts. (Witnesses were Jane Watson, Thos. Long, & Sidney Smith,
DB 37:217) The death certificate of David Benjamin Davis listed his mother as Eliza Horton. I have not found
any Ann or Eliza or Charlotte living with a Horton family in the 1850 census records of Orange or Wake Cos.
Further, the marriage record of Charlie & Ann Eliza plainly stated her surname as CAUDLE, and the land records
bear this out. No death record could be found for Ann Eliza Davis, Ann Eliza Horton, or Charlotte Pickett.
Charlotte Cordle (age 13) was in the 1850 Wake census living with Edward Kirks (24) & Jane Kirks (20), just
"married within the year."
Land: 1880 Orange Co...Charles & Ann E. Davis and Thomas Picket & Charlotte his wife to S. J. B. Blackwood for $234
...31 2/5 a. on Public Road west from village of Chapel Hill, about 1 mile from village at Terry Strayhorn's
corner to Jesse Reave's corner, Geo. Purfoy's line (DB 46:372)
1901 Mar 1 Orange Co...Ann E. Davis of Orange to David B. Davis of Orange for love & affection & $1.00 but
reserve a lifetime right and deed to be in force at the end of my natural life...25 a. land at intersection of
Hillsboro Rd & Chapel Hill Rd. adj. lands of Isham Weaver & W. V. Lloyd (DB 60:40)
Data: Ann was pregnant with David Benjamin during the Civil War. She put her money down her front and told the
Yankee soldiers to "get my money if you can"...there was an order not to touch pregnant women. She was brave and
courageous and hid her meat on metal hangers inside the walls.

Will of Charles Davis

Orange County, NC WB I:227
Made 12-19-1893, Ret'd 1-2-1904
I, Charles Davis of Chapel Hill of the County & State aforesaid being of sound mind & memory but considering the
uncertainty of my earthly existence, do make & declare this my last Will & testament in manner & form following:
that is to say:
That my Ex'trx., hereinafter named, shall provide for my body a decent burial & pay all funeral expenses together
with all my just debts out of the moneys that may first come into her hands as a part or parcel of my estate.
I give & devise to my beloved wife Ann E. Davis all my property both real & personal & mixed of what nature & kind
soever & wheresoever the same may be at the time of my death
I give & devise to my two grandsons Grover C. Davis & Alison T. Davis all that tract of land on the South side of
the public road known as the Jones Ferry road except one acre in front of my dwelling house to have & to hold to them & their heirs in fee simple forever, to be equally divided between them.

I give & bequeath to my three children Wesley E. Davis, David B. Davis & Texanna, wife of Wm. A. Horn the sum of fifty cts. each in lawful money.

And, lastly I do nominate, constitute & appoint my said wife sole Exr. of this my last will & testament hereby revoking & making void all & every other will or wills at any time heretofore made by me & do declare this to be my last will & testament. In witness whereof I, the said Charles Davis, have hereunto set my hand this 19th day of Dec. 1893. /s/ Charles x Davis (his mark) /w/ M. A. McCauley, C. F. McCauley.

In Superior Court 2 Jan 1904, C. F. McCauley, the surviving witness, proved the will and attested to the will. E. A. Dickson & C. F. McCauley examined and confirmed the signature of M. A. McCauley, now dead.

SURNAME Davis
Children (Charles’ will named all but Sarah; 1870, 1880 Orange Co. NC census):
1 Wesley E. b. ca 1859 m. Emma ___. Children (1880 Orange census):
   A) William R. b. 1877
   B) Antonia b. 1878
   C) Rosa b. Dec 1879

2 Texanna b. May 1860 m. William A. Horn (b. Nov 1858 NC). The tombstones in the Davis Cem. may be their children or son and his wife. Children (1900 Orange Co. census at Chapel Hill), surname HORN:
   A) Clyde H. (twin) b. May 1886 (lived 1900 with grandfather Charlie Davis, who gave his age)
   B) Oscar (?twin) b. Jun 1886
   C) James Earnest b. 1-5-1888 d. 10-1-1961 m. Martha C. ___ (1884-1943); bur. Davis Cem.
   D) Ezra b. Aug 1889
   E) Floyd b. May 1891
   F) Bell b. Apr 1893

NOTE: WFT 16:0444 listed Texanna’s children: Simm (with his children James & Fannie Mae), Oscar, & Ezra.

3 Sarah C. b. ca 1864 (1870 census; not on 1880 with parents) Did she m. ____ Waters? Child named as granddau. living with Charlie Davis 1900 but could be a dau. of Texanna and a 1st husband, surname WATERS:
   A) Cornelia b. Dec 1881

*4 David Benjamin b. 4-28-1865 Orange Co. d. 6-6-1942 Chapel Hill, NC (d. cert.), m. 1-Annie Belle Parton (1866-1890), 2-ca 1892, Virginia Susan “Sudie” Pendergraph (1875-1955), d/o John Sim & Rachel (Scoggins) Pendergraph (ANCESTORS)

The Davis Cemetery

Directions to the Davis Cemetery (on Old Federal Road, Rt. 5, Chapel Hill, near Rt 54) are from the Orange United Methodist Church near Chapel Hill, NC. From the Church, turn right onto road to Carrboro which is Estes Drive Extension. Turn right onto N. Greensboro and proceed to Main St. at the stop light. Turn right onto Jones Ferry Road, pass the shopping center, go under the bridge. At the top of the hill turn right onto Old Federal Road. The cemetery is just past Eric Crabtree’s house (the first house on the left) just past the trees on the same side. Across the road from the cemetery was a mail box for Ralph Pendergraph, Rt 5 Box 91B, Chapel Hill, NC. There are probably as many as 20 unmarked graves in this cemetery. I could not find Eugene Davis in the 1870 or 1880 census.

Sudie P. Davis
   April 23, 1875
David B. Davis
   Mar 27, 1865
Belle Partin Davis
   1866-1890
Matthew A. Davis
   1895-1898
Eugene Davis
   Aug 8, 1864
Ida Rene Evans
   wife of Thomas M Ellis
   Mar 20, 1969
   May 17, 1877
   June 29, 1914

James E. Home
   D. Oct 1, 1961
B. Jan 5, 1888
Martha C. Home
   D. Dec 5, 1943

Back in the briars were Blackwood graves.

James E. Home is the son of Texanna, sister of David B. Davis.

The Buck Davis homeplace is diagonally across from Eric Crabtree. In 1984, the Davis place was for sale...20 acres at $250,000. Eric bought his land from the Hornes. We spoke with Charlie Davis, son of William Thomas Davis. The latter was the 1st of 9 children of Eugene & Sallie (Pendergraph) Davis. Sallie is buried at the Orange United Methodist Church. Charlie thought Eugene was a brother or 1st cousin to David B. Davis; I do not think so. The connection was through the Pendergraph family.

#14 DAVID BENJAMIN DAVIS “BUCK”

Born: 4-28-1865 (d. cert.) or 3-27-1865 (cem.) Orange Co. NC
Died: 6-6-1942 at 3:10 AM (d. cert. & cem.), Chapel Hill (Orange Co.) NC of mitral insufficiency due to chronic
cardiovascular disease. He was buried on 6-7-1942 in the Davis Family Cemetery. S. C. Davis of Graham, NC gave the information on the death certificate.

Parents: Charlie Davis & Ann Eliza Caudle. (Father's will, made 1893) David's death certificate said his parents were Charles Davis and Eliza Horton, both born in NC.

Married: 1) after 1880 census, Annie Belle Parton (1866-1890), d/o B. F. Parton; bur. Davis Cem.
2) ca 1892, Sudie Pendergraph

Land: 1891 Chatham Co. NC...Artelia C. Partin, widow of B. F. Partin, & David B. Davis & wife Fannie B. Davis, daughter of B. F. Partin to W. C. Cole, all of Orange Co. for $150...1/3 interest in tract adj. Young Oldham, James W. Susley &c, 105 a. conveyed to son B. F. Partin by Bennett Partin in Feb 1868 (DB CH:197)

1892 May 11 Orange Co...Heirs of B. F. Partin, viz: Grover Davis & Allison Davis, heirs of F. B. Davis (sic), D. B. Davis be bound to see that this bond be carried out for his children, W. B. Partin & wife, and J. F. Partin; N. J. Ray's heirs viz: B. F. Ray & wife, T. S. Ray & wife, V. A. Ray, V. C. H. Ray. B. M. Ray to be bound to see that this bond be carried out for the two younger children. G. B. Partin & wife & C. M. Partin & wife, that each & all above named heirs agree: to give M. M. Partin 50 acres of land in Williams township, Chatham Co. adj. John Oldham, T. S. Oldham, being part of the Oldham tract. That the 50 acres remaining be given to the heirs of B. F. Partin dec'd. G. B. Partin to have the lands where he now lives, 100 a. in Chatham Co., Williams township adj. G. W. Riggsbee & J. S. Riggsbee. C. M. Partin to have the land where he now lives, 87 a. in Orange Co. adj. Jas. Ansley, Antoinette Prichard &c. (DB 66:29)

1893 Chatham Co...D. B. Davis for Allison & Grover Davis to W. B. Partin (Index; DB CM:220)

1901 Mar 1 Orange Co...Ann E. Davis of Orange to David B. Davis of Orange for love & affection & $1.00 but reserve a lifetime right and deed to be in force at the end of my natural life & not until then...25 a. land at intersection of Hillsboro Rd & Chapel Hill Rd. adj. lands of Isham Weaver & W. V. Lloyd (DB 60:40)

#15 VIRGINIA SUSAN PENDERGRAPH "SUDIE"
Born: 4-23-1875 NC (cem.; 1900 census said Apr 1875)
Died: 8-14-1953 (cem.), buried Davis Family Cem. in Chapel Hill, NC
Parents: John Sim & Rachael (Scoggins) Pendergraph

At age 15, Inez Smith lived with her grandparents, Buck and Virginia Susan Pendergraph, for a year. She remembered her grandfather had a lot of land and a lot of corn fields. He did not like to be around crowds of people.

SURNAME DAVIS Children of David & Annie (Partin Partition, Orange DB 66:29; 1900 Orange census at Chapel Hill; WFT 16:0444; NC family named Matthew): 1 Grover Cleveland b. 7-12-1886 Chapel Hill (Orange Co.) NC d. 10-30-1961, said to have died on a creek bank while fishing m. Rosa Taylor Holmes (1886-1982). Children & families (WFT 16:0444):
A) Kara Gladys m. Walter Andrews. Children, surname ANDREWS:
1) Walter Jr.
2) Bobby
3) Jerry
B) Garland m. Inez 
C) Phyllis Lucille b. 5-28-1917 d. 1992 m. Ray Davis. Child:
1) Jane Davis Terry
D) Cora Pauline m. Thomas Edward Stacey. Children, surname STACEY:
1) Thomas Edward Jr.
2) Barbara Jean
3) Betty Kay
4) David Dennis
5) Howard Alan
E) David Finley b. 12-21-1919 d. 1952 of self-inflicted gunshot wound
F) Grover Cleveland Jr. m. Doris Marie May

A) Swannie Belle b. 2-1-1908 Alamance Co. NC d. 6-6-1988 Salisbury, NC m. 1923, Edgar Lee Zachary. Children, surname ZACHARY:
1) James Charles b. 1939 d. 5-20-1951
2) Jack Leroy
B) Arman Franklin b. 9-16-1909 d. 1968, Lillian Crabtree
C) Ralph Gordon b. 5-4-1911 d. 11-23-1984 m. Vivian Beck
D) Ruby Inez b. 11-28-1913 d. 1-27-1981 m. Bruce Crutchfield. Child, surname CRUTCHFIELD:
  1) Betty Joe b. 5-16-1931 d. 2-10-1990

E) Alice Gayrene m. 1-John Wesley "Jake" Miller, Jr., 2-Jefferson Reid Abernathy. Child & family, surname MILLER:
  1) Gary Edward m. Margaret Ann Cantrell. Children, surname MILLER:
     a- Jason Edward
     b- Kristin Michelle

SURNAME DAVIS

Children of David & Sudie:


4 Matthew A. b. 1895 d. 1898, bur. Davis Cem.

5 David Benjamin b. 11-9-1898 Chapel Hill, NC d. 8-8-1961 Roanoke, VA m. 7-17-1917 Bristol, TN, Mamie Willis (1898-1976), d/o Samuel John & Lydia Margaret (Likens) Willis of Simpson, VA. Children born Roanoke, VA & family (K. Davis):
   A) Dorothy Inez b. 8-2-1918 m. 12-21-1938 Bristol, TN, Wilfred Luther McCray (1911 Franklin Co. VA-1980 Roanoke, VA), s/o Luther & Sally (Tosh) McCray. Children & family (WFT 16:0444), surname McCRAY:
      1) Donald Wilfred m. 2-2-1963 Roanoke, Cynthia Jane Luckado. Children, surname McCRAY:
         a- Julie Lynn m. 71-Todd Moore, 2-Roger Lewis Richard. Child, surname MOORE:
            1- Donald Jacobs
         b- Mary Elizabeth
      c- Donald Todd m. Stephanie Thornton
   B) Corbett Benjamin (WWII) b. 12-23-1919 m. Covington, VA, 1-Dolly Ann Bryant, 2-on 12-4-1971 Roanoke, Mary Francis Overstreet. Children born Roanoke by Dolly (K. Davis):
      1) Corbett Benjamin II b. 3-24-1943 d. 7-26-1961 Roanoke
      2) Charles Andrew b. 7-17-1952 m. Donna Lee Austin. Child (WFT 16:0444):
         a- Cary Michelle
   C) William Edgar (WWII) b. 12-2-1921 d. 7-28-1988 Roanoke (WFT said 7/27) m. 8-20-1940 Roanoke, Marie Evangeline Clark, d/o Olin & Essie (Liggan) Clark. Child (K. Davis):
      1) Ann Marie b. 5-9-1943 Roanoke m. 7-15-1961 Roanoke, Duval Wayne Fizer. Children (K. Davis), surname FIZER:
         a- Robyn Anne b. 6-2-1965 m. Tito Carlos Zerbinati. Child (WFT 16:0444), surname ZERBINATI:
            1- Olivia Francisa
         b- Kevin Scott b. 8-28-1970 m. Sherry Duncan. Child (WFT 16:0444), surname FIZER:
            1- Jake Alexander
   E) Kent Everett b. 8-18-1927 Roanoke m. 10-28-1948 Roanoke, Inez Merle Snyder (b. 1928), d/o John Wm. & Cammie Leathy (Reed) Snyder
      1) Kent Everett Jr. b. 12-25-1949 Roanoke m. 1-on 12-28-1973 Roanoke, Bronwyn Suzanne Catlett, d/o Willie Thos. & Bertha Jane (Tomlin) Catlett, 2-Margaret Elizabeth Simpson; lives Roanoke; Child by Bronwyn:
         a- Jason Kent b. 10-31-1976 Roanoke
   F) Samuel David b. 2-2-1932 m. 1-Nellie Walton, 2-on 7-17-1955 Florence, SC, Betty Gray Lyubanovich. Children by Betty:
      1) Betty Jean b. 7-10-1959 m. John Keesee
      2) Samuel David Jr. b. 3-15-1967

6 Robert m. Iola Zachery

7 Jimmy M. b. 2-7-1901 Chapel Hill d. Feb 1975 Roanoke of gangrene m. 1-Eunice Hayman, 2-on 8-19-1932 Graham, NC, Nannie Emily Bowman, d/o Asa & Martha (Yearout) Bowman. Jimmy lost his leg from a lettuce crate falling on it. Children born Roanoke by Nannie (K. Davis):
   A) Pauline Martha b. 12-31-1932 m. 11-30-1951, Alton W. Prilliman (1922 Copper Hill, VA-1996 Lynchburg, VA). Children & family (K. Davis; WFT 16:0444), surname PRILLIMAN:
      1) Martha P. m. Victor Gosnell. Children, surname GOSNELL:
         a- Victor III
         b- Timothy
         c- Johannah
2) Alton Wesley II m. Carol. Children, surname PRILLIMAN:
   a- James Tyler
   b- Hallie (dau.)
   c- Katelin
3) James Tyler b. ca 1956 Roanoke, VA d. 8-11-1997 Gainesville, FL m. Charla
4) Mary
5) Melissa

B) Garland Melvin b. 1-27-1935 m. 1-Frankie Kemp, 2-Pat. Children by Frankie (WFT 16:0444):
   1) Garland Stephen
   2) Sabrina
   3) Scott
   4) Susanna
   5) Shawn

C) David Raymond b. 1-21-1936 m. 9-4-1954 Roanoke, VA, Mary Virginia Reed, d/o George & Thelma (Bradford) Reed. Children (K. Davis; WFT 16:0444):
   1) Sheere Nanett b. 7-20-1959 Roanoke m. Steve Stinnett
   2) Kevin Wayne b. 5-11-1962 Roanoke, VA d. 3-25-1990 Salem, VA

B Roscoe m. Mildred Crabtree. Children (K. Davis; WFT 16:0444):
   A) Joyce
   B) Manly
   C) R. M.
   D) Sue

NOTE: Kent Davis Jr. added another child of David Benjamin Davis: Manley Davis (b. Roanoke, VA d. from lye poisoning). I have no record of this child.

---

#690 PATRICK DONAHOE

Died: April 1748 Essex Co. VA will probate (WB 8:49); appraisal by Elizabeth Donohoe (WB 8:51)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Lived: St. Anne's Parish, Essex Co. VA.
Land: 1735 May 20 Essex Co. VA...John Vawter of St. Ann's Parish, Essex to Patrick Donaho of same, Planter, for 6,000 lbs. tobacco & caske...150 a. adj. Hugh Carey, James Bouhoare, James Landrum Jr. & Cornelius Noell including the plantation whereon Wm. Short now dwells, being 1/2 part of a tract formerly belonging to Bartholemew Vawter of aforesd Co. dec'd & by him bequeathed to his son David Vawter & by the death of sd David Vawter it becomes possession of John Vawter, party of above. Margaret Vawter released dower. (DB 21:8) In 1746, Patrick & Eliz. deeded 75 a. to "our son" Edward Donahoe for love & affection, all that land we now live on, after both our decease, land adj. Wm. Golding, Hugh Cary, Francis Ramsey, Young Hawkins which was formerly Ellets. Patrick signed his mark "R" and Elizabeth signed "III" (DB 24:74). See further under Eliz. below.
1736 Jul 15 Essex...John Pitts of St. Ann's Parish & Robert Johnson of Hanover Parish, Co. of King George to Patrick Donahoo for 43 sh. 4 p...300 a. tract formerly granted & sold by James Landram & Mary his wife to Bartholemew Vawter, part of a patent granted Thomas Page adj. land of Thomas Ramsey, James Boulwares, John Smith & Daniel Nowell, formerly laid off to sd Vawter by Wm. Moseley, being the land that Wm. Boulware Jr. & Wm. Short now live on (DB 21:213)
1745 Feb 18 Essex...Patrick Donaho & Daniel Farguson bound for £25...whereas a judgement is this day given in Essex Ct. to Anthony Samuel Isaac Haws & also against Patrick Donaho et al in a petition about a road depending between the sd Haws & all & Patrick Donaho...had an appeal granted to them the 8th of the next general court...therefore Patrick shall appear & prosecute the sd appeal (DB 24:13)
Data: Patrick was not a land owner on the 1704 rent roll, nor was he on the 1715 Essex tax record. William Falkner's estate made a payment to Patrick on July 19, 1726 (WB 4:164) No Donohos were listed in patent index.

#691 ELIZABETH

Parents: UNKNOWN
Deed: 1748 Apr 26 Essex...Edward Donaho of Essex to Elizabeth Donaho, mother of aforesd Edward. Whereas in 1746 the sd Eliz. did give to Edward the land & plantation she now lives on containing 75 a. & it hath been since that time a grief of mind to the aforesd Eliz. & also there hath been very Expensive suits of Law between the aforesd Eliz. & Edward concerning the same. Edward hath taken into consideration for the Love & good will he hath...&
for 5S sterling do sell to Eliz. the aforesd land (DB 24:250)

Will of Patrick Donoho

Essex Co. VA WB 8:49

Made 4-4-1747, Ret'd 4-19-1748

In the Name of God Amen I Patrick Donohoe of Essex County in Virginia being weak in Body but in sound mind & memory do make this my Last will and Testament as Follows Imp' I Recommend my soul to God that gave it and my Body to the Earth from whence it Came in hopes of a Joyfull Resurrection to Life Eternal at the Last day and as for my worldly Estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with I Dispose of the same as followeth (after my due and Just Debts are satisfied). I Lend to my Loving wife Elizabeth During her Natural Life a Third part of all my Land and all other my Estate both Real & personal Except one Negro boy Called Dick which I give to Eleanor the wife of Cornelius Noell and one Cow and Calf I give to my grandson Edward Noell & son of the said Cornelius Noell & all my wearing apprpal and Troopers arms I give to my son Edward Donohoe and also I give to my son Edward one third Part of all my Estate both Real and personal to him and his heirs forever and other third part of my Estate both Real and personal I give and bequeath to my Daughter Millard Farguson and her heirs forever and further my will is that all my Negroes and other Estate (Except the boy Dick which I have given away) be and Continue my wives & to work for her during her Natural life If she doth not marry after my decease and if she doth marry then Immediately the said Negroes &c to be divided as above mentioned and Lastly I ordain & appoint my beloved wife Elizabeth my Executrix of this my Last will and Testament In Testimony whereof I hereunto Sett my hand and affix my seal the 4th day of April 1747.

/s/ Patrick P Donohoe (The mark of) /w/ Ro Parker, Cornelius Noell

The will was returned at a Court held for Essex County at Tappahannock on the 19th day of April 1748 and proved by all the witnesses. Elizabeth Donohoe the Executrix made oath and certificate was granted for probate.

SURNAME DONAHO

Children (Patrick's will named #1-3; #4-5 from M. Moore):
1 Eleanor m. before 1747 (will of her father), Cornelius Noell. Children (Edward named as grandson in Patrick's will made 1747; M. Moore; 1810 Bedford census), surname NOELL:
   A) Edward b. before 1747
   B) Cornelius Sr. b. before 1765 ?d. 1821 Bedford will (WB 5:252) m. Sarah ___ (1834 Inv., WB 8:302); lived Bedford Co. VA. Children (Cornelius' will made 1820 named all & listed as given in 2 lists & by mg. dates; mg. bonds), surname NOELL:
      1) Ann m. 8-30-1792 Bedford (8/27 bond, "d/o Corn.s & Salley," Henry Jeter, Surety), Samuel Cobbs
      2) Sally m. 1-24-1792 Bedford bond (Sovereign Jeter, Surety), Williamson Millner
      3) Cornelius Jr. b. 1777 m. 12-21-1798 Bedford (12/21 bond, Henry Jeter, Surety), Nancy Millner (b. 1779). Children (Cornelius & Cornelius inferred from census; Mg. bonds; 1850 Bedford census), surname NOELL:
         a) Polly B. b. 1805 m. 3-19-1818 Bedford (3/18 bond, Cornelius Noell, Jr., Surety), Thomas H. Wilkerson
         b) Sarah C. d. 1836-39 m. 12-11-1822 Bedford (12/10 bond, "d/o Cornelius Jr.," Jos. D. Stratton, Surety), Triplett E. Lowry. Triplett m. 2-on 2-25-1839 Bedford, Matilda C. Brown & had other 5 other children by 1850. Children (1850 Bedford census; mg. bond), surname LOWRY:
            1) Ann B. m. 2-29-1844 Bedford (2/28 bond, "d/o Triplett E.," Alfred A. Bell, Surety), Nelson A. Patteson
            2) John W. b. 1828
            3) Sally b. 1832
            4) Mary b. 1834
            5) Triplet b. 1836
         c) Caroline m. 11-26-1823 Bedford (11/10 bond, d/o Cornelius, Triplett E. Lowry, Surety), Thomas Hatcher
         d) Cornelius Jr. b. 1810 m. 10-20-1828 Bedford (Howard Lowry, Surety), Eleanor Lowry (b. 1810), d/o William Lowry. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname NOELL:
            1) Triplet b. 1830
            2) Ann H. b. 1832
            3) Albert L. b. 1834
            4) Sarah E. b. 1836
            5) Cornelius T. b. 1838
            6) Thomas E. b. 1840
            7) Jno. M. b. 1842
            8) Mary E. b. 1848
     
e) m. 4-26-1830 Bedford bond ("d/o Cornelius;" David Jones Jr., Surety), Peter Hunter
f) Maria Elizabeth m. 12-21-1847 Bedford (12/21 bond, "d/o Cornelius Sr.," Caleb R. Noell, Surety),
Augustus M. Jordan

g- Lafayette b. 1818 d. 9-15-1878 (BDR 133, "s/o Cornelius & Nancy") m. America ___. Son (reported death):
1) James M.

h- Ann Miller m. 9-5-1849 Bedford bond ("d/o Cornelius Sr."," Caleb R. Noell, Surety), Joseph Campbell

i) Caleb b. 1827 (may be grandchild); lived with Corn. & Nancy 1850

4) Jesse b. 1775-84 d. 10-25-1821 Bedford (nunc. will in WB 5:315 gave date of death) m. 1-17-1808 Bedford
(1/16 bond, Charles Price, "surety"), Judith Shelton Price. Child (mg. bond), surname NOELL:
   a) Judith C. m. 10-10-1848 Bedford (10/10 bond, "d/o Jesse dec'd," Jesse M. Noell, Surety), William D. Street

b) Others (will said wife & children until eldest child is 21)

5) Simon M. b. 1780-84 m. 12-9-1801 Bedford (12/8 bond, Jesse Noell, "Surety"), Fanny Gwatkin, d/o Charles
   Gwatkin

6) Elizabeth m. 3-1-1802 Bedford bond ("d/o Corns. Noell Sr."," Jesse Noell, "Surety"), Andrew Ronald

7) James b. 1783 d. 9-7-1857 of Typhoid Fever (BDR 39) m. 10-7-1809 Bedford bond (Anderson Thomson,
   Surety), Frances J. Thompson. Children (mg. bonds; 1850 Bedford census), surname NOELL:
   a) Frances S. A. m. 10-15-1832 Bedford bond ("d/o James"), John Miner

b) James m. 1815; lived with parents 1850

c) Eliza J. b. 1815 m. 3-19-1838 Bedford bond ("d/o James," Wm. Jeter, Surety), William A. Jeter (b. 1815).
   Children (1850 Bedford census), surname JETER:
      1) Frances D. b. 1838
      2) James b. 1841
      3) Alivilda b. 1844
      4) Alonzo b. Apr 1850

   Jefferson Wilkerson

8) Peggy m. 12-22-1813 Bedford bond ("d/o Cornelius Sr."," John Noell, "Surety"), Benjamin Estes

9) Polly m. 12-27-1810 Bedford bond ("d/o Cornelius Sr."," William Noell, "Surety"), Thomas Millner

10) John. A John m. 12-7-1810 Bedford bond (Henry Hatcher, Surety, consent of Wmson Millner), Polly
   Millner; a John m. 5-18-1815 Bedford (5/18 bond, Edward Estes, Surety), Sarah Ann Estes, d/o Benjamin.
   A John C. b. 1789 m. 11-11-1815 Bedford (Archd. Hatcher, Surety), Nancy Witt, d/o Dennel Witt & was
   listed in the 1850 Bedford census with child James T. A. Noell b. 1835.

11) Susan m. 2-11-1819 Bedford (2/11 bond, "d/o Cornelius Sr."," Samuel Mitchell, "Surety"), Cornelius Merritt

12) Caleb b. 1800 m. 3-10-1819 Bedford bond (Julius Hatcher, Surety), Anne "Nancy" Hatcher. Children (1850
   Bedford census), surname NOELL:
      a) Cath b. 1824
      b) Juda A. b. 1826
      c) Albert G. b. 1828
      d) Saline b. 1834
      e) Sarah F. b. 1836
      f) Lodiske b. 1838
      g) Caleb T. b. 1840
      h) Ida Jmeg Noell (sic) b. 1843

Edward m. Betty _____. Edward was bondsman in 1748 for sister Mildred & Thomas Parker to be Exors. of Daniel
Ferguson (Essex WB 8:61). Children speculative but probable (M. Moore; Francis' will named mother Elizabeth;
Charles & James in Bedford with Edward):

A) Francis d. Nov 1771 Essex will (WB 12:436) m. Martha ____; estate to wife until child she carries is 18,
   then divide between wife & "rest of my children except my bloodson Thomas by reason of a purchase I made of
   my father, now in possession of my Grandmother Elizabeth Donohoe which shall condescend to him after her
   death"
      1) Thomas
      2) others

B) Edward Jr. b. by 1757 (if 21 when bought land in Bedford) m. 5-5-1772 Bedford bond (Isaac McDonald,
   Surety), Rachel McDonald. "Edward" bought land in Bedford 1768 (sold in 1772 with no dower, DB 3:157,
   4:256). Other transactions 1778-1796 were in name of Edward Jr., with "Rachel" when land sold.

C) Charles m. 8-3-1784 Bedford bond (John McMailing, Surety), Sally Brooks, "d/o Robert"

D) James m. 1-29-1789 Bedford (1/26 bond, Simon Everette, Surety), Elizabeth Lowry

*3 Mildred b. ca 1720 d. June 1767 Bedford Co. VA m. 1-Daniel Ferguson (d. June 1748 Essex will, 2-after June 1748,
Thomas Parker. See Parker Chapter.

4 John
5 Joshua

Probably other children.
6 Thomas d. 1822 Bedford inv. (WB 5:356); lived Bedford

Another Donaho (might be related)

An Edmund Donaho died in King George Co. VA by Jan. 6, 1748 per bond for Francis Thornton, John McCormack & Josiah Farguson with the first two listed to be Admrs. of the Last Will of Edmund Donaho dec'd (King Geo. Fiduciary Acct Bk 3:77, 1740-1765). The will books for King George were lost for that period. Francis Thornton & Harry Turner posted a bond on Feb. 3, 1748 for Francis to be the guardian of Joshua Donaho (Ibid. p. 81)

---

Spotsylvania 1721 --> Orange 1734 --> Augusta 1738

Two of the sources used for this chapter were John B. Boddie's, "Downs and Allied Families" in Historical Southern Families (1963) and Margaret Barclay's The Downs of Orange and Wilkes (1959). Since many differences were noted between the two authors, both opinions are sometimes given in the text below.

#310 Captain HENRY DOWNS SR. "Gentleman" Captain in British Navy

Born: England. (He stated 11 May 1742 he was not a former Marylander, although HSF 211 said he came to Prince George Co. MD, then PA and finally Orange Co. VA.) WFT 17:0017 said he was b. ca 1700 and came from England to VA after 1704.

Died: definitely after 1763 (unknown place; maybe SC or Anson Co. NC) WFT 17:0017 said he d. 10-8-1788 Huntsville (Laurens District) SC.

Parents: UNKNOWN. Family said in HSF 7:211 to be of the Cheshire branch of the English family deDunes or Downes. Traditionally, "Sir Henry Downs of London, an architect, who went to Scotland to make some repairs of Douglas Castle, fell in love with Lady Jane, and eloped with her to the colonies. (DOW 5)

Married: before 1712, probably in Spotsylvania Co. VA; maybe in Scotland, Lady Jane Douglas

Land: 1727 Mar 4 (Spotsylvania)...Thomas Rucker to Henry Downs land adj. Thomas Jackson in Mr. Baylor's line, Thomas Jackson's Spring Branch. On 17/18 Nov 1735, Henry of St. Marks Parish, Orange Co., Planter, sold 100 a. mongst little mountains to Hezekiah Rhoads for £30, being part of 8500 a. granted James Taylor by patent 21 July 1722 & by him given to Thos. Rucker & by the latter to Henry Downs; wife Jane relinquished her right of dower 16 Mar 1735/6 (Orange DB 1:164)

1727 Jun 16 Patent...Henry Downes of St. Paul's Parish, New Kent Co...1000 a. in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania adj. Tho. Philips (Pat. 13:96); patent lapsed, sd Downs failed to make seating & planting therefore Benj. Walker took up the land by patent 20 Jun 1733 (Pat. 15:56)

1735 Sep 10 Patent...Henry Downs for £3...600 a. Orange Co. VA in fork of the Rappidanne River called Newcastle, by the Maple Run adj. Wm. Crosswith, Nicholas Ware & James Dyer (Pat. 16:271)

1736 May 17 Orange...Henry Downs of St. Marks to Wm. Pelham of same for £20...100 a. in Wm. Orphall's line, down Maple Run in Henry Downs' line; Jane relinquished dower (DB 1:281)

1742 Jul 30 Patent...Henry Downs for £15...244 a. Orange Co. on ES Beaverdam Run in a Valley, along the Octony line [S71deg.E] in a small Poison Field & on a ridge adj. Edward Franklin, Mr. Zachariah Taylor & Wm. Bartlett (Pat. 20:345); supposedly contains the seal of Henry, a sheep followed by a shepherd (from DOW 5; not in microfilm); sold 1757 by Henry Downs Sr of Anson Co. NC to Henry Downs Jr. of Augusta, 244 a. for £10s15, patented to Henry Sr. 30 Jul 1742 (now adj. the above neighbors & lines) plus Beaver Dam (Orange DB 12:384)

1744 Aug 30 Patent...Henry Downs for £1...160 a. Orange the side of a mtm, on an Ivey Point adj. Saml Taliaferro, David Jones & Henry Downs (Pat. 23:792)

1744 Nov 19 Orange...Henry Downs to Wm. Crittenden of same for £30...200 a. on Sharando River in the form of a long square, of 5000 a. parcel taken up by Jacob Stover /s/ Hen: Downs (DB 9:229)

1745 Feb 9 Augusta Co. VA...Alexander Thompson of Augusta to Henry Downs Sr. of Orange Co. for £8.4 (deed badly torn)...300 a. in Augusta on BS South River of Sharando being part & lower tract Alex'r Thompson now lives on, granted by patent of 400 a. on 13 July 1742 (DB 1:14); Henry of Orange sold in 1747 to Henry Downs Jr. of Augusta for £60.8.4, land sd Henry Jr. now lives on, granted to Alex Thompson for 400 a. by 13 July 1742 patent (Augusta DB 1:277)
1745 Feb 14 Orange...Henry Down of St. Thomas Parish, Orange Co. to Andrew Harrison of same for £1258...200 a. land where Harrison now lives...side of a branch (DB 10:324)

1745 Sep 2 Orange Co...Henry Downs of Orange to William Pearce of Orange for rents paying yearly the 1/2 profit of a still that the sd Pearce is to have & 1/2 the hogs that is to be raised & 1/2 the cattle & horses & Pearce to do his utmost to keep the still at work...one plantation called Down's Delight and 100 a. land, part of a tract known by the name of Stovers Eight Hundred Tract in the Parish of Augusta & Co. of Augusta to be marked to sd Wm. & Elizabeth Pearce his wife (DB 10:203)

1747 May 28 Orange...Henry Downs of Orange to John Smith of same, Carpenter, 28 June 1746 for £100 for conveying to sd Downs 564 a. provided John Smith Junr should break out of the Prison bound at the suit of Frances Thornton, Gent. for £45 & now indemnified; Henry does surrender 565 a. belonging to the bond (DB 10:497)

1747 Jun 25 Patent...Henry Downs for £4...800 a. in Augusta (formerly Orange) on So. River of Shannando adj. another tract of sd [Jacob] Stover containing 5,000 a. (Pat. 26:64); sold 2 Apr 1751, Henry Downs of Orange Gent. to John Madison of Augusta Gent. for £150, 800 a. granted Jacob Stover & he having failed to cultivate, granted to Henry Downs 25 June 1747 on Shanado River & the South River, lower end of the great Island Creek, corner to Ludwig Francis, patent line (Augusta DB 3:211)

1747 Oct 1 Patent...sold 19 Aug 1748, Henry Down Gent. of Orange Co. to John McKenney of Augusta, farmer, for £40, 388 a. in Augusta on a branch of the North River of Sharenado at the end of Buckhill adj. WS sd branch (Augusta DB 2:67)

1747 Oct 1 Patent...Capt. Henry Downs for £2...400 a. Augusta Co. on WS of Peeked Mtn. & on a branch of the So. River of Shannado called Cullub Run, on a Ridge in a Glade of Smith's Creek (Pat. 26:110). Henry Downs Snr. of Orange to William Downs of "Co. aforesd" sold on 19 Oct 1748 for £20, 400 a. in Augusta being the whole contents of a patent (Augusta DB 2:80). Jane Downs was indexed for this deed (DB 2:67, dated 22 Aug 1749) but was not mentioned on this page or in the text of the deed, release or acknowledgment by Henry; Jane's release was not on 3:67 either.

1749 Sep 5 Patent...Henry Downs for importation of 3, James Geddy, George Webb, Robert Stevenson...150 a. Louisa Co. on WS of little Mtns, crossing Turkey Run, adj. Col. Nicholas Meriwether dec'd & James Coleman (Pat. 27:393)

1751 Mar 30 Culpeper...Henry Downs of Orange Co. to Seth Thurston of Culpeper for £10...100 a. adj. where Seth Thurston now lives, being all land belonging to Henry Downs between Rocky Run & Maple Run (DB A:274)

1751 Apr 1 Culpeper...Henry Downs of Orange Co. to Charles Walker of Culpeper for £10...100 a. at Seth Thurston's corner, Henry Downs' line, Cattail Branch, mouth of branch in Maple Run (DB A:277)

1751 May 19 Augusta Co...Henry Downs Sr. of Orange to Phillip Lung of Augusta for £50, 350 a. in Augusta on BS Shanado River at the upper end of Richard Maidinings, 2,000 a. tract, near Peak'd Mtn., along patent line, corner to Paul Lung, crossing river, Sealer's line (Augusta DB 3:208)

1759 Jan 25 SC Grant...Henry Downs Sr...400 a. in Granville Distr. SC on Rocky Creek; delivered to Maj. Wm. Downs for Henry Downs Sr.

1763 Aug 18...400 a. on Sawney Creek, a branch of Long Cane, which flows into the Savannah River (Royal Grant Bk 11:274)

NOTE: Henry Downs received 3,742 acres in Orange & Augusta Cos., 50,000 acres in Greenbrier Dist. NC & 2 grants in SC (DOW 18)

Data: Henry Downs was not in 1704 Rent Roll of VA (he owned no land or was not in America). Feb. 1745/6 Henry was Sheriff and Henry Jr. was deputy in Orange Co 1747. By Feb 1757 (Orange Co. VA DB 12:384), Henry Downs of Anson Co. NC deeded 244 a. formerly 30 July 1742 patent. The family moved to Mecklenburg (then Anson) Co. NC ca 1757.

#311 Lady JANE DOUGLAS (named in death notice of grand dau. Phebe, d/o Jonathan)

Born: Edinburgh, Scotland; WFT 17:0017 said b. ca 1700 Castle Douglas, Kirkcudbright, Scotland

Died: Jane was alive in 1747 when indexed for a deed; WFT 17:0017 said she d. 10-4-1784 in Huntsville, SC.

Parents: UNKNOWN. HSF 211 said she was of Douglas Castle, Scotland of the same ancient clan as "the good Sir James." DOW 5 related the article in the Spartenburg, SC newspaper between 1880 & 1890 which reported the death of Phoebe Downs Brewster and included: "Henry Downs, formerly a captain in the English Navy, and who, it is said, married Jane Douglas, a lineal descendant of the Douglasses of Scotland."

SURNAME DOWNS Children (documents in DOW; HSF 7:212; some birth dates from WFT 17:0017):

1 Maj. Ambrose (Rev. War, Surgeon, 6th GA Troops) d. 1813 Charleston, SC m. Pendleton Distr. SC, Ezebel Perkins (wife's name was Sabert in 1784 deed, so may have been a 2nd mg.); in Wilkes Co. GA 1784; in Richmond Co. GA 1832 when applied for pension. Children & family with birth dates estimated (WFT 3:1591):

A) Henry Douglas b. 1776 m. 1809 Vicksburg, MS, Elizabeth Davis. Children:

1) Ambrose Davis b. 1810 m. 2)

2) Dr. Henry Douglas b. 6-17-1818 Yazoo, MS d. 10-18-1898 near Oak Ridge, Union Parish, LA m.
B) Joshua b. ca 1778
C) William b. ca 1780 m. ___ Daniels. Children:
   1) Henry b. ca 1850
   2) Mary Jane b. ca 1852
D) George b. ca 1785 m. 1811, Jane Davis. Children:
   1) Douglas
   2) Alfred
   3) Davis
   4) Margaret m. John Powell
E) Elizabeth b. ca 1787 d. 1868 m. William Scarborough
F) Ambrose Douglas Jr. b. ca 1790 d. 1820 m. Mrs. Ferguson Davis (d. 1832). Child:
   1) Edward; lived Warren Co. MS before Civil War
G) Douglas (Midshipman in Navy) b. ca 1792 d. at sea
H) Abijah b. ca 1794
I) Ruth b. ca 1800 d. 1827 m. Thomas Jones (d. 1826)
   2) Eleanor b. ca 1717 m. ca 1744 in Augusta Co. VA, William Crittendon
   3) Elizabeth b. ca 1720 m. 9-14-1737 Augusta Co. VA, Edward Watts of Culpeper (BFA 39, IGI). See Watts Chapter.
   4) George (Rev. War, GA Troops, 6th Co.) b. ca 1726 m. Frances Anderson; lived GA
5) Capt. Henry Jr. (Militia) b. 5-5-1728 England d. 10-8-1798 Providence (Mecklenburg Co.) NC Will (WB C:22; full date on tombstone, Providence Presb. Ch.) m. by 1751, Frances Chew (1730-1784), d/o Thos. & Martha (Taylor) Chew. Children (Henry's Bible records in DAR files & IGI; Henry's 1797 Will named only Thos., Samuel, Jane & Milly; HSF 7:213 named all but Joseph; DOW 27 named all but Samuel)
A) Jane b. 1-16-1750/1 m. 7-17-1773 Mecklenburg Co. NC, John Robinson
B) Joseph b. 4-23-1752 d. 1774
C) Henry Douglas b. 7-23-1754 d. 9-2-1774 m. Elizabeth Davis of MS, a relative of Pres. Jefferson Davis (HSF 213). Did two different Henry Douglas Downs marry Eliz. Davis? See under Ambrose, below.)
D) Lt. Thomas (Rev. War) b. 8-22-1756 Augusta Co. VA (pension #8837) d. 11-27-1839 Mecklenburg Co. NC (pension in HSF 218) m. 1778 (date from WFT 15:3327), Mary Courtney (1768-1828); inherited father's homestead. Children (Thos.' 1839 Will named all + grandson Griffith Downs; pension also named Frances):
   1) Margaret m. ___ Wylie
   2) Caroline m. 7-16-1830 Mecklenburg Co. NC, William R. Cunningham
   3) Jonathan; Exor. of father's will
   4) Frances m. ___ Griffith; only surviving child 1851
   5) Larkin
E) Samuel (Rev. War) b. 5-7-1758 d. Atlanta, GA m. ___ Crockett of Morgan Co. GA. Children (HSF 7:213):
   1) Elias Crockett m. Elizabeth Atkinson of Morgan Co. GA; had son William A. of Atlanta, GA
   2) 3 daus.
F) William b. 1759 m. Sarah Downs, d/o Wm. & Phoebe (Hogg) Downs, below
G) Mildred b. 7-27-1760 Mecklenburg d. after 1819 Pendleton Dist. SC (now Anderson Co.) m. 1780 Mecklenburg, James Brewster Sr. (1755-1804, Rev. War), s/o John & Eliz. (Sheriff) Brewster (parents from WFT 15:3327). Child out of 10 (HSF 7:216), surname BREWSTER:
   1) James Jr. m. Phoebe Downs (1791-1884), d/o Jonathan & Sarah (Gary) Downs, below
   2) 3 daus.
6) Adj. Col. William (Rev. War, 2nd SC Regt. B) b. 1750 d. 12-18-1802 Clarksville, TN on a survey trip; m. before 1764, Phoebe Hogg/Hague/Hayne (d. 1773-75); Augusta Patent 1774; by 1758 to SC, NC, SC again, & Wilkes Co. GA; 10,000 a. in MS for service & surveying. Children (HSF 7:216; WFT 19, 25; Ct. case MS CR 1799-1859, 1832 Hinds Co. MS, Drawer 70 Case #189a; WFT 9:0038 for Henry):
A) Henry Douglas b. ca 1765 d. before 9-9-1826 m. Mary Napier of Savannah, GA; to Natchez, MS by 1810. Children (DOW 35 from 1832 Hinds Suit named all; HSF 216; WFT 9:0038 & 17:0017):
   1) Alfred Claiborne b. 5-16-1802 d. 1857 m. Mary Jane Robinson (1809-1879)
   2) Thomas D. b. ca 1808 d. ca 1833
   3) Carolyn M. m. Thomas Ferguson (c1807-1838)
   4) Charlotte B. b. ca 1810 Vicksburg, MS d. Jan 1877 New Orleans, LA m. 1-2-1825, Andrew Haynes (1790-1840)
B) Jonathan; unmarried
C) Joseph; not named in Hinds Co. 1832 Suit
D) Hiram
E) Maj. William Wood b. 8-12-1802 NC d. 9-22-1882 Waco, TX, bur. Oakwood Cem., m. 8-10-1823 Salem, GA (WFT 3:1591), Henrietta Sparks (1808-1886), d/o John & Sarah (Tichell) Sparks; moved to Morgan Co. GA 1837; ancestors of Erleen Kathleen Hamilton Carothers, DAR #126284
F) George

G) Jane Douglas d. 1802 TN m. 1794, William Caldwell Jamison (1767-1821). Children (DOW 33: WFT 3:1591), surname JAMISON:
1) Henry Downs b. 11-12-1795 d. 3-14-1857 m. 1-on 1-27-1819 Rutherford Co. TN, Elizabeth Batey (Beatty), d/o Capt. Wm. & Ann Louisa (Bass) Batey of Brunswick Co. VA, 2-Sarah Woodlief Thomas (DOW 32; HSF 217 said Thompson); Henry sued Henry Douglas Downs for a portion of a 10,000 a. plantation near Natchez which proved his descent from William Downs (DOW 25, 33, 35).

2) John
3) William Douglas
4) Mary Douglas

H) Elizabeth m. Horton (Hinds Co. 1832 Suit; WFT 9:0038 said "Thornton")
I) Polly m. Francis Griffin (1832 Suit named Francis & Polly inferred by DOW 25; HSF said Polly never married)
J) Sarah m. William Downs, s/o Henry & Frances (Chew) Downs Jr.
K) Zilpah or Zilla Ann in 1832 Suit m. ____ Alston

7 Richard b. ca 1732 d.s.p
8 Joshua b. ca 1734 killed by Indians in Cherokee Nation; went West with trading expedition
9 Maj. Jonathan (Rev. War, 6th GA Troops; wounded, POW at Hayes' Defeat in SC) b. 1738 d. Sep 1818 Laurens Co. SC will (pension said 10-18-1818) m. 7-8-1772 (pension), Sarah Gary (1756-1844 Laurens will), d/o Wm. Bayley & Emily (Brooks) Gary; Sarah filed for pension (#21000) in Laurens Dist. SC July 1844. Children (pension application named all with birth dates; Jonathan's will named all with spouses of dau.; Sarah's will; HSF 7:216):
A) Jane b. 7-6-1774 m. Benjamin Byrd (1767-c1831). Children (WFT 3:2139; DOW 28), surname BYRD:
  1) Mary Jane b. 1795
  2) Sarah b. 1797 m. William Hill
  3) Purnelly b. 1805
  4) William Downs b. 1805 m. Eliza Barksdale
  5) George
B) Mildred Lucy "Milly" b. 7-6-1776 d. 1838 m. Lyndell Allen
C) Frances b. 4-10-1784 m. Judge William Kelly; moved from GA to NC
  1) Phoebe M. m. 1831, William Robertson Farley (b. 1801)
  2) Mary Grace b. ca 1815 d. 1879 Rome, GA m. Henry W. Sullivan (WFT 3:1591 said Henderson Sullivan)
  3) Susan Tabitha b. ca 1820 m. William Henry Griffin
  4) Sophia Carolina b. ca 1820 m. 9-25-1845 Laurens, Thomas J. Downs (d. 1876 Dunlap, TX), her cousin
E) Phoebe b. 4-7-1791 d. 5-5-1804 m. James Brewster Jr., s/o James & Mildred (Downs) Brewster, above.

Children (named in Sarah's 1844 will; WFT 3:1591), surname BREWSTER:
  1) Jonathan D.
  2) Clarisy
F) Louisa b. 5-15-1798 (HSF 7:216) d. 1856 m. Dr. John Brewster of GA, s/o Wm. & Margaret (Dempsey) Brewster; lived Gwinnett & Cherokee Co. GA

10 Joseph b. 4-23-1752 (WFT 17:0017 said ca 1740) d. Jul 1819 Laurens Distr. SC will (DOW incorrectly said d. 12-21-1847 will) bur. Downes Cem. m. 5-1-1769 Mecklenburg Co. NC, Jane Alexander, d/o Abram; to Laurens Co. SC 1783. Children (Jos.' 1818 will named sister Mary L. Downs & all children but Wm., Jane, Joshua & Mary; HSF 7:217):
A) William b. 3-25-1770 d. young
B) Joshua b. 8-14-1772 d. 1811 Natchez, MS; his vast lands never obtained by family
C) Sarah b. 8-2-1776 m. by 1818, David Gary
D) Jane b. 12-14-1778 d. young
E) Anabel/Arabella b. 4-7-1782 m. by 1818, James Lewis; lived Autauga Co. AL
F) Samuel b. 11-2-7-1784 d. ca 1820 (HSF said ca 1841) m. Elizabeth Jones; clerk of Laurens Dist. SC 1820
G) Ann "Nancy" b. 4-11-1787 m. by 1818, Dr. Allen Barksdale; lived Laurens Dist. SC 1866
H) Maj. Jonathan (War of 1812) b. 12-23-1790 d.s.p after 1818 in MS
I) Rebecca b. 3-20-1794 d. 1857 MS m. by 1818, George Alexander; lived AL, then MS
J) Mary Saxon b. 2-24-1795 m. Albert Alexander; lived & died AL
Dunn families were in many of the original shires of Virginia as early as 1620. The York, Lancaster, Isle of Wight, Westmoreland, Accomack and Northumberland County families did not appear to connect with the Dunns of Old Rappahannock, James City, Surry and Essex. This research is presented so that others will not have to spend valuable time going over the same records but may expand or explore new sources.

**THOMAS DUNN**

To America in 1620 on the Temperance

Born: 1609/10 (age 14 at time of 1623/4 Muster Roll, a list of those who survived the 1622 Massacre)

Died: after 1655 (Surry Co. VA D&W 1652-72:65, 1 May 1655: Thomas Dunn pledges debt.)

Parents: UNKNOWN

Lived: Flowerdew Hundred Plantation (on border of Charles City Co. & what was later Surry Co.); employed by Gov. George & Temperance (Flowerdieu) Yardley

**SURNAME DUNN**

Child (proximity & time frame; DGen; K. Harbury):

*1 John Sr. b. before 1633

**JOHN DUNN SR**

Born: before 1633 (based on age of approximate marriage)

Died: after 1683 (Burgess will) but before 1700 (when Thos sold land)

Married: 1) before 1650, __

2) before 1677, Obedience Burgess (Surry Co. D&W 2:121: "1 May 1677 Obedience, age 27, wife of John Dunn"). Her brother was Robert Burgess who willed (1683 Surry, WB 2:333) "To Thos. Dunn, son of Jno. Dunn, of Surry, all my land" after death of wife. "If Thomas Dunn die, to go to John Dunn, Sr. paying to my brother Thomas Burgess & his children £40...John Dunn not to mortgage land from his children, to be continued in name of Dunn."

Surry D&W 1671-84:121 contained a deposition by "Obedience Dun wife to Jno. Dun...aged above 23 (?29) Depon't having lived in house with Mr: Geo: Lee about some three months hath seen very vile usage aft ye poore Maide Mary Fletcher both by mr Lee and mr Allen by kicking of her after such a manner yt many times he hath left her for dead, & many times is forced for to beate her to him or mr. Allen or elce there is noe living for him, & mr. Allen hath sworne yt if Ever shee hath come into ye house shee should live a wretched life...")

Data: In Surry Co. VA by 1677

In March 3, 1684 Court, the following order was recorded which probably applied to John Jr.: It appearing that John Dunn is a person of very ill fame & reputation & of a lewd life & conversation. It is ordered that the Sheriff take him into his custody & there detain him till he enter into bond with security for his future good behavior & ordered that he pay costs. (Surry OB 1671-91) This type of record was often just for cursing.

**SURNAME DUNN**

Children:

*1 Thomas b. before 1650 (his son Wm was 21 by 1691)

?2 John Jr. (implied from designation of John "Sr." in the Burgess will)

There is an appraisal in Brunswick County, VA dated July 22, 1752 for John Dun. Sarah O(mark) Dun was the administratrix; Andrew Troughton, John Brown and Matthias Davis were the appraisers. (WB 3:102) In Feb 1746, this John of St. Andrew's Parish, Brunswick, bought 150 acres of land on the southside of Nottoway River, northside of Otterdam Swamp, adj. Col. Benj. Harrison & John Davis. (DB 3:258)

**THOMAS DUNN**

Born: before 1650

Died: after 1700 deed in Surry Co. VA

Married: before 1670. Her name was not mentioned in the records for Thomas.


1698 Oct 25 Patent...Thos Dunn...448 a. in Essex, formerly Rapp'k, on SS Purcation Creek adj. Thos. Hayson,
Francis Powser, Saml Perry, Great Swamp (Pat. 9:200)

Data: Old Rappahannock Co. VA recorded Thomas Dun as witness to the bond for Thomas Gouldman to Wm. Cleaton; Thomas made a "T" as his mark. (DB 1668-72:261)

Born: by 1755 (estimate, at least 15 when Wm. was born)

Parents: Thomas Adkins left a will that was made in Surry Co. VA in May 1711, probated the next month. (D&W 1709-15:61). He named dau. Eliza, wife to Thos: Dunn, his own wife Eliza, and stated his sons to have their part at at age 18. This would mean children born in the range of 1693. With this span of about 40 years, Eliza: Adkins is more likely to be the wife of Thomas (1679-1772) below.

James City ———> 1652 Surry ———> 1732 Brunswick ———> 1746 Lunenburg ———> 1754 Sussex

SURNAME DUNN Children (DGen & K. Harbury):

*1 William b. ca 1670 Charles City Co. d. Jul 1732 Essex m. Alice (Gray?). ESAL 380 did not list a wife.
2 Thomas b. 1679 (age 93, ESAL 379; Alb. Parish Reg.) d. Jun 1772 Sussex will (WB B:355) m. Elizabeth ?Adkins (d. 8-28-1767 Alb. Parish). "Elizabeth Gray" was given in ESAL 379 as possible wife; 1727 patent in Surry.

Children (Thos.' 1772 will mentioned only Lewis; K. Harbury):
A) Thomas Jr. d. Dec 1773 Sussex will (WB C:87) m. Lucy ?Green, sister of Patsy Lanier & James Green (d. 1781). Children (Alb. Parish Reg.; Thos.' 1773 will; ESAL 380):

1) Gray b. 3-1-1744
2) Ruth b. 4-10-1747
3) Lavina b. 3-1-1748 m. William Lofton
4) Dorothy b. 1-2-1750
5) Mary; unmarried 1773
6) Allen b. 9-28-1758
7) Barnaby b. 4-13-1761
8) Henry b. 5-14-1768
Note: One dau. of Thos. & Lucy m. John Kirby & one dau. m. ___ Parham.
B) John. He may be the John who m. Prudence & sold 223 a. NS Rattlesnake Creek in 1780 & was in Franklin Co. NC in 1782 (Brunswick & W: 1781-3:150, 250). DGen said this John m. Lucy ___ & had the following children:
1) Isabell b. 12-28-1740 (Alb. Parish Reg.)
2) Lucy b. 10-27-1743 (Alb. Parish Reg.)
3) Drury b. 1746
4) William b. 12-16-1762 (Alb. Parish Reg.)
C) Lewis d. Feb 1782 Sussex will (WB D:1); inherited all of father's estate; his own estate to Benj. Gilliam, youngest son of Martha Gilliam
D) Henry; land in Frederick Co. VA 1778 (ESAL 380)
E) William m. 1741 (DGen), Amy ___ (d. 1773 of quinsy). Children (Alb. Parish Reg.; DGen)
1) Ambrose b. 1742 (DGen.; not in Parish Reg.)
2) Nathaniel b. 7-23-1746. One Nat'l (DGen said this one) had children by wife Rebeccca (Alb. Par. Reg.):
   a- Henry b. 2-8-1770
   b- Frances b. 6-8-1772
3) William b. 5-4-1750
4) Drury b. 2-21-1752 d. 2-8-1772
5) Elizabeth b. 9-11-1754 (Parish Reg.; DGen said b. 1744 & m. Drury Burge)
6) Thomas b. 10-1-1755 d. young
7) Lewis b. 1-14-1757
8) Mary b. 9-2-1758
9) Thomas b. 3-6-1763
10) David b. 1-14-1764 (Parish Reg.; DGen said b. 1760)

Note: ESAL 381 listed this Wm. m. Mary ___ & had: Amy d. 1772 m. Jo. Chambliss, Elizabeth b. 1744, Wm. b. 1750, Drury b. 1752 d. 1772, Lewis b. 1754, Thomas b. 1755, Mary b. 1758, David b. 1760, Thomas b. 1763.
F) Drury d. 1771 Dinwiddie Co. Est. Sale m. Henrietta ___ (DGen; ESAL 380). Was he the Drury (d. before 1800) who m. Martha Powell (1752-1825), s/o Edward Powell Jr. (1798 Oglethorpe Co. GA will)? (Drury of Oglethorpe from D. Ward) Who was Drury whose will was recorded in Wake Co. NC in Oct 1799 (WB F:3)?
G) David d. 1770 Brunswick Co. will (WB 4:1) m. Frances ___ (One David Dunn m. ___ Garland, d/o Elizabeth Garland, 1806 Lunenburg will.) Children (Alb. Parish Reg.; David's 1770 will):
1) Ishmael b. 1-13-1748 (Alb. Parish Reg.) d. 1828 Lawrence Co. AL m. 1772, Mildred Dudley of VA, possible d/o Wm. Dudley; to Town Creek, AL (when very old). Children (Gray's 1826 will named Nancy Hill; ESAL 381):
   a) Maj. David b. 1773 Brunswick Co. d. 183_ Memphis, TN m. 1-___(d. Brunswick), 2-in Davidson Co. TN, Mrs. John Deadrick, 3-Mrs. Hawkins
   b) Dr. Dudley b. 5-6-1780 Brunswick d. Feb 1848 Memphis, TN m. 1-___ Early, d/o Jeffry Early of Lexington, GA, 2-on 12-11-1814, Elizabeth W. Cox of Lexington, GA (1790-1831), d/o Bartley & Susan Cox, 3-in 1833, Mrs. Perkins of Memphis; to Memphis after 1828
   c) Anne b. 1777 Brunswick d. 1853 Vicksburg, MS m. ca 1798, Richard Hill (d. in VA); Richard was curator of Gray F. Dunn's estate in Lunenburg Co. VA 1826 (Brunswick WB 10:200)
   d) Frances b. 1-24-1779 Brunswick d. 1834 Lawrence Co. AL m. 7-24-1799 Brunswick, Rev. Turner Saunders, s/o Thomas & Ann (Turner) Saunders of Lancaster & Brunswick Cos. VA
   e) Gray F. b. 1782 Brunswick d. Feb 1826 Brunswick will (WB 10:256; inv. WB 10:200; Nov 1826 Essex Co. sale in WB 9:87) m. Eliza F. ; children went to AL with their grandparents, Mildred & Ishmael. Children (Gray's will, dated 1801, named only Nicholas D.; ESAL 386 named other 3):
      1- Nicholas b. by 1801 (date his father's will was made)
      2- Dudley d. AL in accident while playing near a cotton gin
      3- Mary m. George W. Smith of Lebanon, TN (d. 1864)
      4- Frances m. Mr. Epps of VA
2) William
3) Elizabeth "Betty" b. 1751
4) Molly d. 1785
5) Drury; named in Brunswick 1782 father's settlement (D&W 1781-3:372)
6) David d. Feb 1786 Brunswick will (WB 5:160); estate to bro. Ishmael
7) ___uel (David's will was fragmented; this may have been Ishmael)

NOTE: ESAL 380 listed son William m. Mary ____ with children Ambrose b. 1742 & Lewis b. 1754. ESAL added 2 more children for Thomas who d. 1772:

H) Gray
   1) Nathaniel d. 1749 m. Mary ___

3 John b. ca 1683 d. 1702 Norfolk Co. VA (Bk 6, F 209) m. Amie ___. Child:
   A) John

#706 WILLIAM DUNN
Born: 1670 Charles City Co. VA (deed in 1691)
Died: Jul 1732 Essex Co. VA (WB 5:92)
Parents: may be son of Thomas Dunn of Charles City Co. VA (DCH)
Married: before 1704
Land: 1691 7ber 18th Essex...William Dunn of Rapp'k to Richard Taylor of same...50 a. adj. Wm. Leak & Richard Taylor (Essex D&W 8:325)
1725 Aug 17 Patent...William Dunn of Essex...320 a. King William Co. (later Caroline Co.), SS of South Fork of South River in St. John's Parish adj. James Taylor & Powell (Pat. 12:255); 500 a. willed to youngest sons: John, Benjamin & Jonathan with 100 a. given to John Williamson
1725 Aug 17 Patent...William Dunn of Essex...280 a. King William Co. (later Caroline Co), SS of South River adj. Roger Tandy, John Buckner, & sd. Dunn's upper tract (Pat. 12:256); 500 a. willed to youngest sons: John, Benjamin & Jonathan with 100 a. given to John Williamson

Data: Old Rappahannock Co. VA Orders mention a pending matter between Edward Thomas and William Dunn in Feb. 2, 1687 and Apr. 4, 1688 Court. (CO 1686-92:65 & 79) William Dunn vs Saml Coales and Wm. Dunn vs George Turner were dismissed for want of prosecution on Nov. 11, 1696 & June 20, 1699. Richard Taylor & Wm. Dunn were appraisers of Robert Stanfield's estate on June 20, 1696. William seemed to be young for these court actions. His birth date may be a few years too late or he could have been brought into 1687 court on a trespass infraction. Thomas was in this county during this time.

#707 ALICE _______ (may be Gray or Matthews, the latter from an old unauthored source, yet to be researched)
Parents: Possibly John Gray (1683 Surry will) & Mary ____ (from K. Harbury). John Gray was the s/o Thomas Gray, who came to America in 1608 as a child. His will mentioned an unnamed little daughter. No other Gray families appeared to have a daughter that could have been this Alice. Alice was not a sister of Elizabeth Gray.
Essex Co. Will Book 5 p. 92

Will of William Dunn

Made 2-5-1731, Ret'd 7-18-1732

In the name of God Amen I William Dunn of the County of Essex Virg being sick & week in body but of Sound and perfect memory praise be given to God for the Same and knowing the uncertainty of this transitory life do make Constitute and Ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form as following that is to say first & principally I Commend my soul to Almighty God my Creator assuredly believing that I shall receive full pardon and remission of all my sins and be saved by the precious death and merriets of my blessed Saviour and redeemer Christ Jesus and my body to the earth from whence it was taken to be buried in such decent and Christian manner as to my Executors hereafter named shall be thought meet and convenient and as touching such worldly estate as the Lord in mercy hath lent me my will & desire is the same shall be employed and bestowed as hereafter by this my will as expressed and first I do revoke, renounce, frustrate, and make void all wills and bequests by me formerly made & declare and appoint this my last will & testament. Item I give and bequeath unto my three youngest Sons namely John, Benjamin and Jonathan Dunn five hundred acres of land lying and being in the County of Caroline on the South Side of Mattaponie river to be equally devided amongst them to them and their heirs for ever it being a tract of land containing Six hundred acres of which I gave John Williamson one hundred acres at the upper end of the sd. land for the Seating and Saving the other five hundred acres of land further my will and desire is that if I do not acknowledge the above said hundred acres of land to the sd. John Williamson before my death that my Ex.tr hereafter named shall and may acknowledge the above sd. hundred acres of land to the sd. John Williamson Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Suannah Smith one shilling, Item I give & bequeath to my daughter Mary Gray one shilling, Item I lend the rest of my personal estate to my loving wife Alice Dunn during her natural life or till the day of marriage and if she should marry again then to have her thirds. Item I give and bequeath after my wifes death or marriage again all my negroes to be equally divided amongst my five sons namely Thomas Dunn, William, John, Benjamin & Jonathan Dunn and all the rest of my estate real, and personal to be equally divided amongst my six youngest Children namely Alice Hayes, Sarah Williamson, John Dunn, Benjamin Dunn, Jonathan Dunn, & Anne Dunn, Item I do hereby ordain, Constitute and appoint my beloved wife Alice Dunn, and my Son Thomas Dunn, and my Son William Dunn my whole sole Executors of this my last will and testament As Witness, As witness (sic) my hand & Seal this 5th day of February 1731 /s/ William Dunn /w/ Amb. ^S^ Jones, ^W^ Gatewood, Henry Boughan

SURNAME DUNN  Children: (all 10 in Wm.'s 1732 will; Wm.'s 1767 will named bro. Thos.; K. Harbury):
1 Thomas b. before 1708 d. 1771 Essex will m. Elizabeth _____ (Probably father of John Dunn Sr. of Pittsylvania, ancestor of Charles P. Blankenship, husband of the author and brother-in-law of Terry St. Clair; see BA 169 for an extension of this line)
2 William Jr. b. 1705 d. 1767 Essex will (WB 12:283) m. Winifred Waters (d. 1795), d/o John & Katherine (Young) Waters (DB 30:158). Winifred was perhaps the widow of ____ Allaman; Wm. went from Essex to Halifax, Pitts., Henry Cos. VA, then ca 1787 to Columbia Co. GA. Children (Wm.'s 1767 will named all; 1761 deed with Waters; Waters 1767 deed to Winifred; Winifred's 1775 deed to Caty Edmondson):
A) Waters (Halifax Militia 1765, Indian Wars) b. 1725 d. 1803 Columbia Co. GA will m. 1-by 1745, Sarah Gatewood (d. after 1747/8 m. 2-4-1764 Halifax Co. bond), William Satterwhite. Children (Columbia Co. GA Early Records, deed dated 5-30-1797, recorded 1-9-1802), surname SATTERWHITE:
a- Sally
b- William
c- Thomas
d- Betsy
e- Nancy
f- Polly
2) William d. Greene Co. GA m. 1788, Anne Thompson
3) Richard d. before 1801 Columbia Co. GA
4) Gatewood Jackson (Rev. War) b. 1765 d. by Jan 1826 Oglethorpe Co. GA will m. 1-10-16-1785 Henry Co. VA, Martha Swanson, d/o Wm. & Mary (McGuire) Swanson. Children (Gatewood's will named 4 daus.; D. Ward; M. Wattenbarger):
a- Elizabeth "Betsey" b. 4-18-1786 Henry Co. d. 10-4/7-1836 Harris Co. GA m. 5-12-1800 Oglethorpe Co. GA, William Copeland
b- Anna m. 12-9-1797 Oglethorpe, William Tuggle, s/o Lodowick Tuggle
c- Sally m. 4-11-1807 Oglethorpe, Littleberry Kinnebrew (d. 1854), s/o Shadrach Kinnebrew
d- Mary "Polly" m. 2-19-1806 Oglethorpe, Waters Dunn, s/o Waters & Winefred Dunn below
e- 2 sons b. 1774-90 listed in 1800 Oglethorpe census
NOTE: DGen said Gatewood d. 1837 Jasper Co. GA m. Margaret Rousseau. Children of Gatewood d. 1837
(DGen. with no references or sources given):

a- Albert Galitin m. Nancy Davenport. Child & descendants (DGen.):
   1- John Thomas
      a) George Washington
      1) Nancy m. ___ de Leval; lived Athens, OH 1968
b- Elizabeth Mildred b. 10-16-1809 m. 12-27-1825, Henry Benton Jones; lived Pike Co. GA
c- William Ruckner b. 1812 d. Civil War, bur. Cumberland Gap, GA m. Jane Elizabeth Murphy, d/o Robert A.
   & Cassandra (Tankersly) Murphy; lived Pike Co. AL
d- James d. young; unmarried
e- Gatewood Jackson b. 1816 m. 9-22-1844, Sarah Elizabeth Davenport; lived Pike Co. AL 1840
f- John A. b. 1818 m. 1-13-1848 Henry Co. VA, Mary B. Lavendar; believed to have taken his family to
   South America at the beginning of the Civil War
g- Thomas Rucker b. ca 1819 GA d. 1898 Pike Co. AL m. Jane Elizabeth Murphy, d/o Robert A.
   & Cassandra (Tankersly) Murphy; lived Pike Co. AL
h) Nancy Jane b. 4-8-1822 GA d. 1892 Spalding Co. m. Dr. James Thomas Ellis of Jasper Co.

a- Waters; coadministered Harrison Kinnebrew's estate with cousin Eliz. in 1820

5) Catharine "Caty;" unmarried in 1802; deed with Waters Dunn "of State of GA, present of Essex appoint
   Atty. to receive...from estate of our late father, Wm. Dunn" (DB 36:132). DGen said she m. 1782 Henry
   Co. VA, Dr. Truman Briscoe. Child (D" Ward), surname BRISCOE:
   a- Waters m. 2-19-1806 Oglethorpe Co. GA, Mary Dunn, d/o Gatewood J. & Martha (Swanson) Dunn
   b- Alfred Jefferson
   c- Elbart Baldwin
   d- George W.
e- Elizabeth, thought to have m. Harrison Kinnebrew (d. 1798 Oglethorpe will)

6) Elizabeth b. ca 1757 d. 1823 Henry Co. VA m. 1-Ingram Nunn, 2-Sanford Reamey Sr.

7) Happy
   10) Sarah

11) Ann m. ____ Blevin (named as "dau." in Waters' will; may have been a step-dau. since she did not share
   in the estate equally with the above children; only left 20 shillings in Waters' will)

B) William called "Black" b. before 1736 d. Oct 1799 Essex will (WB 15:504) m. 1-___, 2-by 1794 deed, Mrs.
   Diana (Brizendine) Cheney (1813 Essex will, WB 17:502), sister of Randolph Brizendine, widow of Philip
   Cheyne (d. 1785). Children by 1st wife (Wm.'s 1799 will named all):
   1) Betsey d. 1816 Essex Adm. Bond (WB 18:327) m. ____ Sullivan
   2) Catherine m. 7-13-1804 Essex, John H. Gatewood (Bk 1:222)
   3) Nancy d. 1826 Essex Adm. bond (WB 20:297) m. before 1795, Carter Croxton
   4) John Jr. "Sheriff" b. before 1767 d. Sep 1828 Essex will (WB 21:286) m. 1-Judith ____, 2-on 5-20-1819
   Essex, Mrs. Caty Croxton (1838 Essex will, WB 24:367); inherited 1/2 water grist mill; owned (and on
   John "Sheriff" as son of this William; John's estate received division from William's estate. This is
   not the John of Pitts. Co. VA. This is not the John who d. 1807 with wife Lucy Smith, d/o Nicholas, as
   stated by DGen. Children by Judith (John's 1828 will; DB 36:134):
   a- Lettice "Letty" d. Jan 1848 Essex will (WB 26:245); estate willed to nephews & children of Wm. L.
   Croxton
   b- Mary d. 4-23-1833 m. before 1802, John Smith. Children (Essex DB 44:476; grandfather John's 1828
   will important in proving John Dunn was not the John of Pittsylvania Co. VA), surname SMITH:
      1- Samuel Nicholas; lived Essex 1852
      2- William Francis m. Elizabeth L. ____; lived Essex 1852
      3- John Hancock
      4- Charles Chilton m. 8-31-1841 Essex, Emily C. Dunn, d/o James Dunn; lived Spotsylvania Co. 1856
      5- Saphronie Ann m. 1-12-1829, William L. Croxton

5) Winefred; unmarried 1795

6) William Jr. "MR" d. 1787 Essex Acct. (WB 15:235) m. before 1783, Phanna _____. Phanna m. 2-before 1795,
Abraham Williams. Children (Wm. "Black" 1799 will & Wm. "MR" acct. named all):
  a- Peachey m. before 1804, Catharine Leaker, d/o James Leaker of Charlotte Co. VA (Essex DB 36:386)
  b- Lucy
  c- Elizabeth Read
  d- William Smith
C) Catharine "Caty" d. after 1791 (Essex DB 33:332) m. John Edmondson (d. by 1775, Essex DB 31:254); her
  mother gave her the right to the Mill, originally owned by Thos. & his bro. Wm., then by Winifred's son Wm.
  & John Edmondson
D) Winifred b. 1727 m. ___ Jones
E) Mary m. ___ Greenhill
F) Henry Sr. m. Mary ___; Admr. of his mother Winefred's estate. Children (Wash. V. replaced Henry as Admr.
  of Winefred's est. 1808; "mother Mary" mentioned in Wash. N. Dunn's 1810 will):
     a- Lucy Valville Dunn
  2) dau. m. ___ Haile (niece Eliz. N. & John Haile Jr. mentioned in 1810 will)
  3) Waters m. Mrs. Elizabeth Meador, widow of John Meador (note in margin of 1795 Essex DB 34:162). There
     is an 1813 Essex adm. bond for Edmund Edwards Admr. to make Waters' inv. in Essex (WB 17:475; John
     Gaines appeared to be surety).
G) Alice; unmarried 1757 (when father made his will)
  3 Suanah m. Smith. An Essex Co. will for Susannah Smith was probated 6-15-1767 & named grandsons Thomas
     Boughan, Thomas Smith, & Avis Boughan with residue to "Carter's Alce" (WB 12:269)
*4 Mary d. after 1742 m. William Gray (Gdn. of Mary's bro., Jonathan). See Gray Chapter.
  5 Alice m. before 1731, ___ Hayes
  6 Sarah m. before 1731, John Williamson
7 John Sr. d. Feb 1790 Essex will (WB 14:178 & NOT INDEXED) m. Ann ___ (?Martin); shared with bros. Benj. &
  Jonathan the 500 a. in Caroline Co. willed by father. All sources appeared to disagree on the children of
  this John. Children (John's 1790 will named 8 out of 10 & included Caroline Co. land: 144 a. to children of
  John dec'd, 145 a. to children of James dec'd, & 66 a. to William):
  A) John d. before Dec 1789 (father's will date)
  B) James d. Aug 1781 Essex will in form of heart rending letter to his father (WB 13:354) m. Sarah ___
     (?Harvey). Children (James' 1781 will which mentioned land in Caroline Co.):
     1) Larkin
     2) Toll a. d. 1819 Essex adm. (WB 19:73; 20:290) m. Dorothy ___
     3) Debozy. d. Aug 1835 Essex will (WB 23:290) m. Fanny ___ (?Crow); estate to wife
     4) Mary
     5) Fancy
     6) Jaley
  C) William; lived Essex 1789
  D) Mary m. ___ Cauthorn
  E) Ann m. ___ Hardee
  F) dau. m. ___ Williams; dau. Ann Williams inherited 1/6 part of estate residue
  G) Barbara m. ___ Crow
  H) "two small children not named" (father's 1789 will date)

NOTE: DGen said this John was b. 1719 d. 1795 m. Anne Martin & had children (DGen; DCH):
A) Reuben m. Rebecca ?Lane
B) Martin m. 1-___ Hughes, 2-Marta Terry; DCH added Martha was niece of Pres. James Madison
C) James. DChrt said James b. 1759 d. 1846 m. Sarah Harvey. Children (DCH):
     1) James m. Betsy Collins
     2) John m. 1-on 1-4-1812, Susan Maupin, 2-on 11-7-1822, Elizabeth Johnson
     3) Sally m. ___ Gentry
     4) Elizabeth m. ___ Gentry
     5) Reuben m. Dec 1812, Mariah Mason
     6) Nancy m. as his 2nd wife, Eppa Marshall
     7) Polly m. Lewis Snow

NOTE: J. Perry said this was John "of Albemarle" b. 10-10-1719 d. 1792 m. 1758, Anna Marion Martin. Children:
A) Martin
B) Reuben
Benjamin Sr. d. Oct 1779 Essex will (WB 13:61) m. Elizabeth Crow, d/o Wm. Crow; inherited land in Caroline Co. Children (Benj.’s 1779 will named all; Philip’s 1785 will):

A) Dickerson d. Feb 1804 Essex will (WB 16:268) m. Elizabeth ___ (1811 Essex will, WB 17:317). Children (Dickerson & Eliz.’s will; DGen listed same and added Pallany):

1) Jackson d. 1824 Essex will (WB 20:53) m. 4-20-1806 Essex, Happy Doggins, s/o Samuel Doggins. Children (Jackson’s 1824 will):
   a- Officialley
   b- Julio
   c- Betty Ann
   d- Edmund Churchel
   e- Washington William
   f- Eleanor Iorne
   g- Bartley Susan

2) Robert Lawson m. 12-16-1805 Essex, Polly Gordon
3) Samford
4) Dolly, unmarried 1811
5) Mary m. 2-20-1809 Essex, Jesse Griggs
6) Pallany (not in father’s will; listed in DGen)

B) Benjamin
C) Anthony Crow
D) Judith Crow
E) Philip d.s.p. Mar 1785 Essex will (WB 13:489) m. Keziah ___; after death of wife, estate to Anthony C., Benjamin & Dickerson Dunn. DGen listed them as Philip’s children, but they were brothers, father’s will)


A) William

Anne m. John Tyler; deeded their right in 172 a. in Essex to Wm. Dunn Jr. in 1757 (DB 27:305)

According to Miss Ruth Hairston Early in The Family of Early, many researchers have looked across the seas for the origin of the Early family. Theories abound, including roots back to the time of the conqueror and the Lord of Erleigh. Some Early families came from Ireland. William Early came from Northern Ireland by way of England to America and settled in Union County, New Jersey. William’s son Thomas moved to Hampshire County, VA, and after twenty-five years, moved to Kentucky, then to Indiana and Ohio. The inventory of Samuel Earle was recorded in 1697 in Westmoreland County. The 1661 Northumberland County VA will of John Earle gave sons Samuel & John 500 acres each and named daughter Mary, wife Elizabeth (RB 1658-1662 p. 48). John’s son Thomas and wife Elizabeth are recorded as the parents of Jeremiah in 1705. Judith Early was not mentioned by Ruth Early as being the sister of Jeremiah Early, Sr. Thomas Buford was the guardian of the young Jeremiah, who later married Elizabeth Buford, daughter of Thomas. Included in her list of Thomas & Elizabeth Buford’s children was John (Buford) “b. 1707 m. Judith ___.” Ackerley and Parker in Our Kin stated that John, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Beauford, “married in 1735, Judith Phillippe, daughter of Count Claude Phillippe, minister de Richebourg, who came over with the Huguenots and settled in Manakin Towne, VA.” (OK 205) Mildred Buford Minter, in Buford Family In America, stated that John
married Judith Early (BFA 36). No reference or proof was given in either of the last two books. I have found no proof but offer the following for information.

Northumberland 1648 —> 1651 Lancaster —> 1669 Middlesex
—> 1653 Westmoreland —> 1656 Old Rappahannock

1656 Old Rappahannock —> 1692 Essex —> 1721 Spotsylvania —> 1734 Orange —> 1748 Culpeper —> 1793 Madison

JOHN EARLE

Land: 1652 Nov _ Patent...John Earle...200 a. Northumberland Co. on Potomeck Riv. adj. Thos. Hayles for trans. of
4: Mary Earle Sr., Mary Earle Junr., Mary Holder, Rachell Willis (Pat. 3:134)
1653 Oct 13 Patent...John Earle...1,000 a. Northumberland adj. Bloyce, Cooper, & on the NWS of Yeocomoco River
towards George Knott for trans. of 20 (Pat. 3:38); renewed 7 Oct 1658 with 100 a. below and again on 12 Feb
1662 "in name of John Earle, his son & heir" (Pat. 4:227)
1655 Oct 24 Patent...John Earle for trans. of 2...100 a. Northumberland NE upon a creek of Yeocomoco Riv. SE upon
his own land (Pat. 4:14); renewed 7 Oct 1658 with the 1,000 a. above and again on 12 Feb 1662 "in name of John
Earle, his son & heir" (Pat. 4:227)

Data: John Earle witnessed the sale of land from Capt. Richard Popeley to George Lake & George Wyatt in York Co. on
Apr, 4, 1742 (Pat. 2:59). Thomas Early (below) may have been son or grandson of John, since he was in the same
area 40 years later (EAR 17).

SURNAME EARLE Children (John from Pat. 4:227, Mary from importation, Thos. is a guess from proximity):

1 John
2 Thomas
3 Mary Junr.

#306 THOMAS EARLY

Died: before 1716 (tradition stated drowned at sea, before the death of his wife, EAR 17)

Parents: UNKNOWN ?John Earle (immigrated 1640-93) D. Bias & M. Peters said John (father of Thomas) was b. 1642 d.
1694 m. Aug 1682, Margaret Loyall, who was b. 8-1-1669 to Wm. & Elizabeth Loyall. WFT 1:0027 said Thomas b.
1682 d. 1761 m. before 1704, Elizabeth Johnson (b. 1675). I have seen no proof or references for any of this
data except the marriage date of Thomas & Elizabeth.

Married: before 1705 birth of Jeremiah

Data: No deeds in Middlesex Co. VA; no land patents through 1742. There was a will in Middlesex Co. for Eliz. Erlis
d. 1779 (no issue).

#307 ELIZABETH RYAL (DJE 1, WFT 1:0027, & 10:2021 said "Elizabeth Johnson" but no references were given.)

Died: 7-6-1716, buried 8 July, Middlesex Co. (CCPR 62)

Parents: UNKNOWN

SURNAME EARLY Children (CCPR named Thos. & Eliz. as parents of Jeremiah; Judith not proved conclusively):

1 Jeremiah bapt. 12-9-1705 Middlesex Co. VA (CCPR 47) d. Feb 1787 Culpeper Co. VA will m. 10-16-1728 Middlesex Co.
VA (CCPR 120), Elizabeth Buford (1709-71787), d/o Thomas & Eliz. Buford Jr. (Thos. Burod was Jeremiah's
Gdn.); moved to Orange Co. VA ca 1734/5. Children (Jeremiah's will named all but John in a 1/9 distribution;
John in Christ Ch. Par. Reg., EAR 24 & ESWV 142 named all; DJE 2; DAR #669837; DAR #559878; Bedford Mg.
bonds):

A) John (Fr. & Indian War) b. 7-3-1729 (CCPR 90, bapt. 7/17) d. 1774 Orange Co. VA will (WB 2:481) m.
Theodosia White (1817 Orange will, WB 5:208), d/o John & Ann (Wisdom) White. Children (John's will named
all; 1778 est. division named only Thos. Davis, Frances & James; Theodosia's will named James & Frances;
EAR 31; ESWV 142; DJE 3; mg. bonds):
1772 Albemarle Co. VA, Elizabeth "Betty" Thompson, d/o Wm. & Eliz. (Davis) Thompson. Children (EAR 31;
mg. bonds):
   a) John b. 1773 m. 1-on 1-10-1803 Albemarle bond, Sarah Durrett, 2-on 3-5-1823 Albemarle, Mrs. Margaret
      (Allen) Timberlake, d/o James Allen of Fredericksburg, VA. Children (EAR 31; mg. bonds):
      1- Richard d. infancy
      2- James T. Jr. m. 12-11-1827 Albemarle (CD 004), Mildred Thompson, d/o Nathaniel & Lucy (Brown)
         Thompson; lived Albemarle Co.
   3- Elizabeth m. 2-19-1824 Albemarle, Maj. Edward S. Ferneyhough; lived Stony Point, Albemarle Co.
4- Mildred Susan d.s.p. m. 11-23-1835 Albemarle (double wedding), Richard Wingfield
5- Isaac Davis d.s.p. m. 12-23-1846 Albemarle, Mrs. Dorothy (Crenshaw) Thompson
6- John T. m. 1-17-1840 Albemarle (1/13 bond), Lucy Ann Watson; children died young
7- Amanda/Anandott m. 11-23-1835 Albemarle (double wedding), Joshua Jackson
8- Dr. Joseph R. m. Amanda Goodall; to Hardy Co. (now WV) 1850-60
9- Frances d. young
10- Jeremiah Allen b. 1825 m. 9-24-1846 Albemarle, Mildred Lewis Wood (d. 1901), d/o Col. Thomas Wood; lived Doylesville, Albemarle Co.
11- Joab William (Poage's Batt., CSA, wounded 7 times at Bull Run) d. 1871 by drowning m. 11-9-1846 Albemarle, Sarah E. Martin
12- Jonathan d. young
b- James Jr. m. 7-6-1812 Albemarle, Sarah Downer Carr, d/o John & Mary (Downer) Carr; lived Albemarle Co. Children (DJE 5; EAR 39):
1- Dr. John Fendall m. Lizzie Greenlee; moved to TX
2- Eliza Jane b. 11-2-1817 m. Dr. George N. Thrift
3- Mary E. m. Col. Thomas Durrett
4- Frances Ann Caroline b. 5-5-1828 m. Capt. Isaac Davis
5- Sarah b. 2-24-1829 m. Dr. Robert S. Beazley (1821-1910)
6- George Washington b. 1833 d. from mule kick m. Alice Stonnell of Pr. Wm Co. She m. 2-N.B. Parrott
c- Elizabeth b. 2-5-1785 (DJE 3) d. age 96 m. 11-23-1803 Orange Co. VA, Thomas Chapman, s/o Capt. Wm. & Mary (Buford) Chapman. See Buford Chapter for their children.
d- William E. (CSA) b. 9-23-1789 d. 1856 will m. 10-22-1812 Madison Co. VA, Sarah Graves (1791-1881), d/o Thomas & Arabella (Bartlett) Graves
e- Joab b. 3-23-1792 m. 12-6-1813 Albemarle, Elizabeth "Betsy" Thompson, d/o Nathaniel & Lucy (Brown) Thompson; lived Greene Co. VA. Children (EAR 36):
1- William T. "Buck" (CSA) m. 5-31-1843 Albemarle, Mary Elizabeth G. Michie, d/o James H. Michie; lived Charlottesville, VA
2- James B. (CSA) d.s.p. m. 10-13-1845 Albemarle, Sarah Catterton
3- Nathaniel E. (CSA) m. Columbia Mittie Parrott
4- Susan d.s.p. m. Thomas Eddins
5- Nancy d.s.p. m. Dr. Thomas Shearman, s/o George & Eliz. (Parrott) Shearman
6- Jane m. Edwin Blakey
7- Lucy m. Peter Durrett
f- Lucy Thompson b. 1794 m. 1818, Capt. James Simms
g- Theodocia White b. 2-22-1800 (DJE 4) d. 1889, age 80 m. 1825, George Stephens
2) Joab d.s.p. young, after July 1774 when not 21 (father's will made)
3) Jonathan d.s.p. age 21, killed by a fall from his horse; not 21 in 1774
4) Elizabeth m. 1-on 4-24-1783 Orange Co., Thomas Davis (d. 1797 Orange will, WB 3:416), s/o Isaac & Eliz. (Winston) Davis, 2-on 1-18-1798, William Blakey. Children not named in Thos.' will (EAR 52), surname DAVIS:
 a- Thomas Jr. m. 1815, Virenda Henshaw
 b- Sarah m. 1807, Anthony Twyman
5) Frances m. 7-23-1787 Orange Co., John Augustus Michie (1766-1825), s/o Wm. & Frances (Jarman) Michie. Children (EAR 53; DJE 4), surname MICHIE:
 a- James H. m. Frances Garth Durrett; Justice of Albemarle
 b- Jonathan m. Frances Jarman, d/o Thomas Jarman of Albemarle Co.
c- William; unmarried
d- John E.; unmarried
e- Robert T.; unmarried
f- Mary; unmarried
g- Nancy; unmarried
h- Frances; unmarried
i- Sarah; unmarried
j- Theodocia m. Edmund Brown, s/o Capt. Brighberry & Susan (Thompson) Brown
k- Elizabeth Early m. Belazee G. Brown, s/o Bernard & Eliz. (Dabney) Brown
l- Martha m.
6) Sarah d.s.p. age 75
B) Col. Jeremiah Jr. (Fr. & Indian War) b. 1730 Culpeper d. Sep 1779 Bedford will m. 1-in 1750, Sarah Anderson
Jacobus b. 11-16-1750 d. 1815 Roanoke Co. VA adm. m. 6-22-1778 Brunswick Co. VA, Sarah Wall; his inherited land was in Campbell Co.; moved 1794 to Botetourt, then Montgomery (became Roanoke Co.).

1) Jacobus b. 11-16-1750 d. 1815 Roanoke Co. VA adm. m. 6-22-1778 Brunswick Co. VA, Sarah Wall; his inherited land was in Campbell Co.; moved 1794 to Botetourt, then Montgomery (became Roanoke Co.).

Children (EAR 68):
- Abner
- Jubal

2) Judith b. 3-9-1751/2 d. 1814 m. 1-ca 1766, John Pate (c1746-1767 Bedford), s/o Edward & Martha (Tinsley) Pate, 2-on 12-14-1768 Bedford bond (John Callaway, Surety), Capt. Charles Callaway (1752-1827 Bedford, bur. Pittsylvania Co. VA), s/o Col. Wm. & his 2nd wife Elizabeth (Crawford) Callaway. Children (Charles Callaway Bible, VBR 201; EAR 72; Bedford Mg. bonds), surnames listed:
- John Pate b. 1767
- Joel Callaway b. 9-15-1769 m. 12-27-1793 Bedford (12/24 bond, Thos. Pullen, Surety, "d/o Jesse"), Lucy Ashton; moved to Giles Co. TN
- Achilles Callaway b. 2-13-1771
- William Callaway b. 6-12-1772
- Sarah Callaway b. 4-11-1775 d. 1848 m. 11-16-1797 Bedford (Min. Return; Bible said 11-19-1797), John Anderson, s/o Jacob & Mary (Callaway) Anderson
- James Callaway b. 9-12-1777 m. Ellen Lewis
- Mary "Polly" Callaway b. 10-17-1779 d. 1854
- Charles Callaway b. 9-4-1781 d. 1817 m. Eliza Green
- Judith Callaway b. 7-22-1783 d. 1848 m. William Shands
- John Callaway b. 8-21-1785 m. 1819, Anna Dodson
- Francis Callaway b. 8-6-1787 d. 1846 m. 7-21-1819 Campbell, Eliza. Graham
- Henry Callaway b. 5-23-1792 m. 12-8-1827 Campbell, Susan E. Lewis
- John Callaway b. 8-27-1795 d. Fall 1857 Pike Co. MO m. 4-10-1824 Franklin Co. VA, Jane P. Helm (1807-1891 Giles Co. VA). Child #6 of 6 (DAR #669837):
  1- Harriet A. b. 7-7-1846 d. 8-30-1904 Newport, VA m. 12-21-1864 Giles Co. VA, Erastus Frith Payne (1844-1915)
- James Cheatham d. 1836 Velasco, TX
- Melchizedack "Dexter" (twin) d. after 1857 m. 8-28-1827 Franklin Co. VA, Louisa M. Ferguson (d. 1835 MO), d/o Thos. Ferguson
- Lanach/Lamach "Lack" (twin) m. 11-26-1818 Franklin, Elizabeth Gray; to Pike Co. MO
6) Elizabeth b. 2-2-1759 d. 1796 m. as his 2nd wife 9-22-1777 Campbell Co. VA, Col. James Callaway (1736-1809 New London, Campbell Co., will in Bedford WB 3:214), s/o Col. Wm. & Eliz. (Tilly) Callaway. Col. James married 1-on 11-24-1756 Bedford bond, Sarah Tate (1735-1773, 12 children), 3-in 1799, Mrs. Mary (Langhorne) Turpin (no children). Children by 1st wife given 1st (James' will named all living + bro. Wm.; EAR 91; OK 296; mg. bonds; Sarah, John, Nancy, Wm., Robt., children of Sarah Tate, & b. dates from WFT 15:2363), surname CALLAWAY:

-- Elizabeth b. 10-4-1757 d. 1791 m. 10-7-1775 Bedford bond ("d/o James," Robt. Alexander, Surety), Harry Innes
-- Polly b. 4-28-1759 d. 1831 m. 8-4-1781 Bedford bond (James Steptoe, Surety), Dr. Daniel Brown; to NY
-- Frances b. 4-27-1760 d. 1807 m. 2-14-1781 Bedford bond (Robt. Alexander, Surety), James Steptoe (1750 Westmoreland Co. -1826); Lady Nancy Astor a descendant
-- Lucy b. 12-6-1761 d. 1839; unmarried
-- Sarah b. 2-14-1763 d. Apr 1770
-- John b. 2-26-1764 d. 1764
-- Nancy b. 4-25-1765 d. 1775
-- William b. 8-3-1766 d. Aug 1770
-- James b. 1-23-1768 m. Betsy Greer
-- Henry Tate b. 4-24-1769 m. Martha Guerrant
-- Robert b. 8-21-1771 d. Sep 1794; unmarried
-- Sarah b. & d. 1773

7) Jenny b. 1-2-1761 m. 11-17-1781 Bedford bond (Jeremiah Early, Surety), Alexander Moore

8) Jeffrey b. 8-19-1762 d. Jan 1812 GA will m. A. L. ____; to Lexington (Wilkes, then Oglethorpe Co.) GA 1784. Children (EAR 106; Jeffrey's will named all):

a- Henry
b- Jacob m. 9-19-1812, Melissa Hay
c- Matilda m. Dr. Dudley Dunn of Memphis, TN (1780 Brunswick Co. VA-1848), s/o Ishmael & Mildred (Dudley) Dunn
d- Elizabeth m. ___ Stewart of Randolph Co. GA
  e- Sarah Ann m. 9-22-1824, George Marable
  f- Austin
  g- Caleb

9) Jubal b. 4-12-1764 d. 1798 Franklin Co. VA inv. m. Mary Booker Cheatham (d. 1848), d/o Dr. Henry & Mary (Booker) Cheatham of Amelia Co. Mary m. 2-Major Patrick Hix of Richmond & had dau. Mary Eliz. Hix (m. Armistead L. Burwell of Franklin Co.). Jubal & bro. John operated the Washington Iron Works in Henry Co. until 1797. Children, Col. Sam'l Hairston, Gdn. (EAR 107; ESWV 142; JUBE 2):
   a- Col. Joab b. 1791 d. 1870 Lexington, MO m. 3-9-1812 Franklin Co. VA, Ruth Hairston (1794-1832), d/o Col. Samuel & Judith (Saunders) Hairston; moved from Franklin Co. to Putnam Co. (WV) 1847 but land was confiscated during the War. Children (EAR 108; mg. bonds):
      1- Capt. Samuel Henry (CSA) b. 1813 d. Mar 1874 of pneumonia while on business in Charleston, WV, bur. Spring Hill Cem. in Lynchburg m. 1846, Henrian Capell (1822-1890), d/o Dr. John Jordan & Henrianne (Davies) Capell; lived Lynchburg, VA. Children (EAR 111):
         a) dau. d. infancy
         b) John Capell b. 2-29-1848 Charleston, WV d. 1909 m. 1876, Mary Washington Capell, d/o Dr. Clifford & Margaret (Anthony) Capell of Buckingham
   c) Ruth Hairston; lived Lynchburg; author of The Family of Early, 1920
   d) Henrian d. 1896; unusually gifted in math
   e) Mary Judith d. 1918
   f) Joab b. 1858 d. 1861
   g) Jubal b. 1865 d. infancy

2- Mary Judith b. 1814 d. 1841 m. 5-12-1834 Franklin Co. VA, John Saunders Hale, s/o John & Docia (Saunders) Hale of Rocky Mount, VA. John married again.

3- Gen. Jubal Anderson (CSA) b. 11-3-1816 d. 3-2-1894 after a fall down stone steps, bur. Spring Hill Cem., Lynchburg, VA; graduate of West Point 1837; contracted chronic rheumatism in the late 1840's; never married

4- Robert Hairston (CSA) b. 1818 d. 1882 Eureka, MO m. 6-9-1842 Franklin Co. VA, Harriett A/J. Woods, d/o Capt. Wiley & Mary (Saunders) Woods

5- Elizabeth Jane b. 1821 d. 1888 San Francisco m. 4-24-1843 Franklin Co. VA, Dr. Josiah P. Woods (1819-1844), s/o Capt. Wiley & Mary (Saunders) Woods, 2-in 1847 as his 2nd wife, Hon. Robert Augustine Thompson (d. 1876), s/o Philip Rootes & Sally (Slaughter) Thompson; moved to San Francisco, CA 1853

6- Ann Leititia b. 1823 m. 8-4-1847 Kanawha Co. (WV), Col. John N. Clarkson, s/o James & Maria (Wood) Clarkson

7- Ruth Hairston b. 1825 d. 1908 m. 1856, Samuel A. Nash (1822-1903) of Gallipolis, OH, s/o Simeon & Amy (White) Nash of South Hadley, MA; lived OH

8- Elvira Evelyn b. 1828 m. as his 2nd wife, Rev. William B. McFarland (1820-1894 MO), s/o Wm. & Margaret (Lewis) McFarland of Philadelphia

9- Joab (twin) b. 1830 d. 1853 Stockton, CA of fever after crossing country to gold rush; unmarried

10- Capt. Richard Toler (twin; CSA) b. 1830 d. Springfield, MO after being wounded at Wilson's Creek, MO battle in Sep 1861; unmarried

b- Henry Cheatham b. 1793 m. his 1st cousin 10-4-1815, Jenny Early, d/o Col. John & Eliz. (Cheatham) Early, above

10) Sarah b. 4-15-1766 d. 12-20-1837 m. 12-23-1783 Bedford bond (consent of James Callaway, Gdn. for Sally, David Jones, Surety), William Anderson (1760-1806 Campbell Co. VA), s/o Jacob & Mary (Callaway) Anderson. DAR #669837 mistakenly said she m. Jacob Anderson. Children (EAR 130 named all but Milly; Milly & birth dates from WFT 15:2363), surname ANDERSON:
   a- Mary b. 10-6-1784 d. 1845 Lafayette Co. MO m. 1806, Richmond C. Tyree of TN
   b- John b. 6-12-1786 m. 1810, Lucy Walton; lived Davis Co. MO
   c- Matilda b. 5-8-1788 d. 1840 (EAR: WFT 15:2363 said d. Aug 1849 TN) m. 1810, Pleasant Tyree of TN
   d- Elizabeth b. 4-19-1790 d. Mar 1839 m. 1816, Samuel Tyree
   e- James Callaway (War of 1812) b. 2-16-1792 d. 1864 Fulton, MO m. 1812 or 1819, Jane R. Moorman, d/o James C. & Janet (Robinson) Moorman; lived Callaway Co. MO
   f- Jacob b. 5-28-1794 d. 1832 St. Louis, MO; unmarried; had moved to IN then MO
   g- Lucinda b. 2-8-1796 Bedford Co. VA d. 9-6-1863 m. her 1st cousin 1-20-1811 (1/18 bond), Campbell Co. VA, Rev. Thomas Callaway (b. 1789), s/o Col. James & Eliz. (Early) Callaway. See above for children.
   h- Docia b. 3-8-1798 d. 3-20-1825 m. John Price
i- Milly b. 3-12-1799 d. 3-10-1806
j- Jeremiah Early b. 3-23-1802 d. Apr 1848 m. Elizabeth Brooks of Odessa, MO
k- William Jr. b. 2-3-1804 m. Venable, d/o George P. Venable, Sheriff of Lafayette Co. MO

11) Rev. Abner b. 12-21-1767 d. 1837 will m. 2-13-1791 Bedford (2/12 bond, Charles Price, Surety), Docia Anderson, d/o Jacob & Mary (Callaway) Anderson; his inherited land was in Campbell Co. Children (EAR 136; Bedford Mg. bonds):
   a- Mary b. 1792
   b- Jacob (3rd VA Reg., War of 1812) b. 1793 m. 4-14-1819 Bedford (4/12 bond, Abner Anthony, Surety), Elizabeth Fitzpatrick Austin, d/o James Austin; to La Porte, IN 1835
   c- Henry T. b. 1796 m. 12-10-1821 Campbell Co. VA, Margaret "Peggy" D. Haden
   d- Sallie A. b. 1798 m. 1827, Caliborne Porter
   e- Elizabeth C. b. 1800 m. 1822, Abner Anthony
   f- Amelia "Emily" b. 1802
   g- William A. b. 1804 m. 1833, Mary C. Jennings; lived Wellington Court House on Mississippi River; family to CA after his death
   h- John Wesley b. 1807 m. _____ Lauderdale
   i- Edmund J. b. 1810 d. 1879 Campbell m. 12-2-1839 Campbell, M. Ann Tardy (EAR; CD 229 said Ann Twedy), d/o John Tardy of Campbell Co. VA
   j- Matilda b. 1814 m. A. Pannill

C) Sarah m. William Kirtley (1795 Madison Co. VA will), s/o Francis & Margaret (Roberts) Kirtley. Children (EAR 146; ESWV 142), surname KIRTLEY:
   1) Maj. Jeremiah m. Mary Walker; lived Madison Co. VA; in Boone Co. KY 1807. Children (EAR 147; mg. bonds) surname KIRTLEY:
      a- Robert m. ___; lived Bulletsville, KY
      b- Jeremiah Jr. m. 7-23-1823 Fayette Co. KY, Amanda Rogers, d/o Joseph & Henrietta (Rodes) Rogers Jr., below
      c- Frances Walker m. her 1st cousin, William Buford, s/o Simeon & Margaret (Kirtley) Buford, below. EAR 153 stated Frances Walker Kirtley, d/o Francis & Eliz. Walker Kirtley, married William Buford.
   2) William Jr. m. Anne Rogers; to KY 1803. Children (EAR 148; mg. bonds), surname KIRTLEY:
      a- Elijah Jr
      b- Elliot
      c- Sarah m. 12-24-1800 Madison Co. VA, John Roberts, s/o John Roberts of Spotsylvania Co.
      d- Mary m. George Rogers of Fayette Co. KY, s/o Jos. & Ann (Early) Rogers. EAR 274 said George Rogers m. Mary Kirtley, d/o Francis & Eliz. (Walker) Kirtley.
   3) Elijah m. Mary "Polly" Buford, d/o Wm. & Mary (Welch) Buford. Child (EAR 148), surname KIRTLEY:
      a- William; lived Mt. Sterling, KY
   4) Margaret bur. Beaver Creek near Glasgow, KY m. 1777, Simeon Buford (1756-1840), s/o John & Judith (Early) Buford of Culpeper; moved to Smoking Spring (Barren Co.) KY 1789 & to Nashville, KY 1808. See Buford Chapter for their children.
   5) Elizabeth m. Isaac Davis Jr.
   D) Joshua b. 6-13-1738 Culpeper d. Dec 1812 Bedford will (WB 4:71) m. 4-26-1763 Bedford bond ("d/o Augustine," I. Talbot, Surety), Mary Leftwich (1746-1818); owned fine race horses. Children (Joshua's will made 1811 named all except Buford, Silas, Lucy, James & Wm. but named James' dau. James Sophia & Wm.'s dau. Patsey; EAR 175; ESWV 142; LEFT 158; 1850 Bedford census), surname LEFTWICH:
      1) James b. 1765 m. 3-24-1785 Bedford bond (Consent of Joshua Early, James Gatewood, Surety), Sophia Gatewood. She m. again & moved to Fayette Co. KY with dau. James Sophia Earley by 1803.
      2) Rev. William b. 1766 d. 1798 of yellow fever while traveling m. 10-7-1793 Bedford bond (James Quarles, Surety), Peletiah Jones Walker. Children (EAR 176):
         a- William B. m. 1-27-1823 Bedford bond (Robert M. Walker, Surety),, Elizabeth Walker of Bedford
         b- Martha "Patsy" Jones b. 1793 Bedford (age 82) d. 10-20-1875 Giles Co. VA of general debility (Death Reg.) m. 7-26-1811 Bedford bond (Wm. I. Walker, Surety), Capt. Jabez Leftwich, Jr. (War of 1812, 1792-1875/6), s/o Gen. Jabez Leftwich. Children, perhaps 16 in all (LEFT 158; EAR 177; 1850 Bedford census), surname LEFTWICH:
            1- William Early b. 1812 m. ____
            2- Patatiah Jones Walker m. John Beavers; moved to IN
            3- Mary Jones Elizabeth m. Kinley Williams of Giles Co. VA
            4- Jabez III b. 10-1-1820 Giles Co. d. 4-7-1861 Blacksburg, VA of typhoid fever m. Mary Switzer (d. 1909), d/o Madison Monroe Switzer; a merchant in Blacksburg, VA
5- John Quarles b. 1823 d. during Civil War m. 1-3-1844 Bedford (1/2 bond, Thos. Fisher, Surety), Mildred Ann Fisher. Children (1850 Bedford census; LEFT 158), surname LEFTWICH:
   a) Anna A. b. 1846 m. 7-11-1865 Bedford, Downing Cox
   b) Mary Fannie (called Martha M., b. 1849, in census) m. 5-29-1873 Bedford, Henry C. Sneed
   c) John William b. 7-18-1853
5- Sgt. David Walker (Co. H, 166th Mil., CSA) b. 2-11-1827 Bedford d. 11-29-1895 Talcott, WV m. 2-14-1850 Giles Co. VA, Nancy Jane Williams (1832-1902), d/o George Williams; in Summers Co. WV 1880
6- Martha Ann d.s.p. 1890 Summers Co. WV m. William Kessinger; no children
7- Joel Washington (CSA) d.s.p. during Civil War at the first Battle of Manassas
8- Lt. Tubal Wesley (Co. H, 36th Regt., CSA) b. 4-6-1832 d. 1906 Summers Co. WV (EAR 177 said 1902) m. 1-on 12-14-1859 Giles, Mary Ann Porterfield (1835-1876), d/o Wm. Porterfield, 2-on 5-15-1877 Giles, Louisa Snodgrass (1842-1889), d/o Ralph Snodgrass
9- Isabella d. 1910 Montgomery Co. VA m. 11-8-1860 Giles, David M. Croy
3) Capt. Joshua Jr. (3rd VA Regt., War of 1812) b. 1768 d. 11-3-1814 in action at Ellicott City, MD, age 46, 1815 Bedford inv. m. 10-31-1791 Campbell Co. VA, Martha Strange, d/o John Strange of Campbell Co. Children (EAR 179; LEFT 70, 94; Bedford Mg. bonds):
   a- Frances Strange d. Bedford m. 5-4-1820 Bedford bond ("d/o Martha Early," Joba Early, Surety), Abner W. Christian of Bedford Co. VA; family to Philadelphia, PA by 1881
   b- Martha B. "Patsy" m. 1-10-1816 Bedford bond (John Moore, Surety), John Preston (1791-1854), s/o Stephen Preston; to TN 1834
   c- Catherine A. m. 10-25-1819 Bedford bond (consent of John Preston, Gdn. for Catharine, Jack Stratton, Surety), Robert T. Leftwich (b. 1798), s/o Rev. Wm. & Sally (Leftwich) Leftwich. Wm. (1774-1846) was s/o Col. Thos. & Bethunia (Ellis) Leftwich; Sally (1777-1844) was d/o Augustine & Mary (Turner) Leftwich Jr. (LEFT 70, 94; EAR 179 said Lucy Catherine m. Robert Leftwich & both moved to KY).
   d- Lucy S. m. 1-6-1823 Bedford bond (Jabez Leftwich, Jr., Surety), Charles C. Little. EAR 179 said "Amorilla" m. Charles Little & moved to WV.
   e- Eliza J. d. Al m. 9-17-1838 Bedford bond (Wilson Matthews, Surety), Thomas W. B. Key
   f- Mary L. "Polly" d. unmarried
   g- Charlotte A. m. 3-2-1837 Bedford bond (Abner Christian, Surety), Wilson Matthews; to Paris, TX
   h- Silas (CSA) d. in Civil War
   i- Clement Strange d. young manhood m. in KY, Lou Holliday, d/o Col. Thos. & Charlotte (Buckner) Holliday of KY; Clement was a sugar planter in Cuba before marriage
4) Tubal b. 1770 d.s.p. m. 11-1-1825 Bedford bond (Valentine K. Leftwich, Surety), Charlotte Scruggs
5) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. 7-16-1772 d. 5-12-1846 (WFT 11:0514) m. 7-28-1791 Bedford (7/16 bond, Joshua Early, Surety), Maj. Robert Strange (1768-1817) of Campbell Co. VA. Children (EAR 183 named #a-c; WFT 11:0514 named Sophia), surname STRANGE:
   a- Nathaniel m. ___
   b- Robert Jr.
   c- Thomas
   d- Sophia b. 8-10-1798 d. 5-4-1854 m. 11-6-1815, William Day (1784-1848)
6) Joel b. 1774 d. by 1844 m. 1804, Ava Andrews (b. 1784) of Prince Edward Co. VA; lived Bedford. Children (EAR 184; Bedford Mg. bonds; 1850 Bedford census):
   a- Mary P. "Polly" b. 1806 m. 12-15-1824 Bedford bond (Joel Early, Surety), James T. Hopkins of Bedford Co. VA. Children with Mary & her mother Ava (1850 Bedford census), surname HOPKINS:
      1- Eliza b. 1828
      2- John b. 1830
      3- Joel E. b. 1832
      4- James F. b. 1836
   b- Lucy B. d. infancy
   c- Frances Elvira b. 1809 m. 1-20-1831 Bedford (1/19 bond, Joel Early, Surety), John C. Hopkins of Bedford (b. 1807). Children (1850 Bedford census; EAR 184), surname HOPKINS:
      1- James H. b. 1832
      2- Eliza b. 1833
      3- Sarah L. b. 1835
      4- Martha b. 1837 d. unmarried
      5- Price b. 1840 (called Vespasian in EAR 184)
      6- Mary b. 1842 (called Virginia in EAR 154)
      7- Mildred b. 1844
8- Frances b. 1845
9- John H.
10- Elizabeth
d- Elizabeth A. m. 4-29-1839 Bedford bond (Joel Early, Surety), Henry C. Thaxton of Prince Edward Co. VA
e- James Adair b. 1814 m. Susan J. Thaxton. Children (1850 Bedford census; EAR 185):
   1- Henry T. b. 1841 d. unmarried
   2- J. Nathaniel b. 1843 m. Helen Nelson
   3- John N. b. 1845
   4- Doniphan J. b. 1847 m. Louise Caseye
   5- Euthretia F. b. 1848 m. Richard Collier Price
   6- Florence J. b. July 1850 m. Nathan H. Price; no children
   7- Harriet C.
   8- Robert A. d. unmarried
f- Clementine Louise m. 10-18-1837 Bedford (10/14 bond, Joel Early, Surety), Zachariah Joseph Wheat
g- Edith Ann b. 1817 d.s.p. m. 6-24-1845 Bedford bond ("d/o Joel dec'd," Robt. C. Mitchell, Surety), Moses Fuqua
h- Martha J. m. 6-7-1849 Bedford (6/4 bond, "d/o Mrs. Avey," Jno. R. Steptoe, Surety), Martin L. Fuqua
i- Sarah Buford m. 12-23-1844 Bedford bond ("d/o Joel, dec'd," Pleasant D. Cofer, Surety), John C. Cofer
j- John William b. 1827 m. 1853, S. Agnes Owen of Botetourt Co. VA; with mother Ava 1850 & also listed
   with Jno. C. Hopkins & his sister Frances
7) Buford b. 1775 d. 12-24-1803, murdered by drunken man named Butterworth in Campbell Co. VA; never
   married; partner in merchandise with Rev. Abner Early
8) Mary b. 1777 m. Rev. James H. L. Moorman, s/o Mrs. Rebecca (Leftwich) Moorman. Child (EAR 187), surname
   MOORMAN:
   a- Achilles; inherited 200 a. in KY from grandfather Joshua
9) Thomas b. 1779 m. 1-6-1801 Bedford bond (Wm. Rucker, Surety), Susannah Rucker; to TN. Child (Mg. bond):
   7a- Patsy R. m. 11-14-1825 Bedford bond ("d/o Thomas," John W. Early, Surety), Richard Kennedy
10) Jabez L. b. 1780 d. TN m. 11-26-1801 Bedford (11/25 bond), Polly Leftwich; to TN
11) Silas b. 1782; not in father's 1811 will
12) Lucy b. 1784; not in father's 1811 will
13) Bishop John (Meth. Episc. Church) b. 1786 d. 11-5-1873 Lynchburg m. 1-Anne W. Jones (d.s.p.), 2-in 1822,
   Elizabeth Browne Rives, d/o Anthony Rives; lived Lynchburg, VA; chief founder of Randolph-Macon College.
   Children (EAR 191):
   a- Mary Virginia b. 1822 d. 1864 m. 1847, James Leftwich Brown (1815-1872), s/o Daniel & Mary (Leftwich)
   Brown
   b- Dr. Orville Rives (CSA, surgeon, Maj.) m. 1-Mattie Blunt, 2-Gertrude Cornelius, 3-in 1872, Mary
   Eleanor Chevis, d/o Judge Thos. Alex. & Mary (Dowsing) Chevis of Coffeeville, MS; Dean at Med.
   College in Memphis, TN
   c- Rev. Thomas Howard d. 1904 Lynchburg, bur. Spring Hill Cem.; unmarried; a lawyer
   d- William McKendry d. infancy
   e- John Fletcher (CSA) d. in Memphis, TN m. 1860, Eliza J. Bostick, d/o Harding Perkins & Margaret
   (Lyton) Bostick of NC
   f- Elizabeth; unmarried
   g- Frances Patterson; lived Lynchburg; raised her nieces after her sister Mary Brown's death
14) Sally b. 1788 d. Lynchburg, VA m. 2-19-1810 Bedford bond ("d/o Joshua," Thomas Early, Surety), John H.
   Word of Richmond, VA. Children (EAR 196; mg. bonds), surname WORD:
   a- Col. William Early Moorman (CSA) b. 1818 m. 11-20-1843 Botetourt Co. VA, Helen DeWint Ross of
   Morristown, NY; lived Fincastle, VA
   b- John
   c- Granville
E) Lt. Joseph (Rev. War, 5th VA Regt.) b. 1740 d. Oct 1783 Culpeper will m. 1762, Jane Paschal; lived in what
   is now Madison Co. Childen (EAR 206; ESWV 143; Joseph's will named all but Eliz.; Jeremiah's 1787 will
   named grandsons Paschal, Whitfield, Jos. & Wm.; mg. bonds):
   1) Julianna b. ca 1763 d. 1851 KY, age 88, m. John Rucker (d. 1811), s/o Ephraim & Margaret (Morgan)
      Rucker of Madison Co. VA. Children (EAR 207), surname RUCKER:
      a- John L. d. 1844
      b- Angus Jr. m. 8-23-1806 Madison Co. VA, Susannah Graves, d/o Capt. Thos. Graves
      c- Paschal
Jacob d. 1794 GA (Clarke Co. will recorded 1806 & again in 1826) m. 3-18-1767 Bedford bond (John Roberson, Surety), Elizabeth Roberson; moved from Culpeper to Bedford, then 1783-86 to Wilkes Co. GA, after settling his father's estate. Children (EAR 226):
1) Ann "Nancy" b. 1769 m. 1790, Gen. Buckner Harris (1761-1815, assassinated), s/o Walton & Rebecca Harris of Brunswick Co. VA; to Yadkin area in NC & Wilkes Co. GA; lived St. Augustine, FL 1815, Nancy & family to Jackson, MS. Children (EAR 228), surname HARRIS:
   a) Robert Early b. 1791 m. Mary Harrison of SC; lived Jackson Co. GA then to the southwest
   b) Sophia b. 1793 d. 1857 Mata Gorda while visiting son m. Col. Russell Jones of Madison Co. GA; lived Gonzales, TX
   c) Letitia b. 1795 m. Dr. David C. Dickson Jr. (d. 1833 while a Congressman from MS, bur. Hot Springs, AR)
2) Sally
3) Elizabeth
4) Mary
5) Alice "Alcey"
93

G) Ann m. Joseph Rogers Jr. (b. 1742), s/o Joseph Rogers Sr. of Culpeper Co.; moved to Bryant Station, KY 1782. Jos. m. 2-Mrs. Jane Farrar, widow of Jos. Royal Farrar of Covington, KY, 3-Susan Coons of Fayette Co. Children (EAR 258; ESWV 143; mg. bonds), surname ROGERS:

1) Jeremiah m. Fannie Henderson Clark, d/o Robt. & Susan (Henderson) Clark of Clark Co. KY; lived Fayette Co. KY. Children (EAR 258; Mg. bonds), surname ROGERS:
   a- Dr. Joseph H. D. m. Abby Goodwin Lane of CT; lived Madison, IN
   b- Susan H. m. Dr. John A. Halderman of IL
   c- Robert C. m. 11-2-1841 Fayette Co. KY, Elizabeth McCann; lived Fayette Co. KY
   d- Ann Elizabeth m. 1-15-1833 Fayette Co. KY, John Morton
   e- Jeremiah Early "Shep" m. 6-27-1842 Fayette Co. KY, Sarah Clark, d/o George Rogers Clark
   f- William H. d. TX; unmarried; officer in war of 1836
   g- Christopher Clark d.s.p. m. 5-1-1843 Fayette Co. KY, Laura K. Warfield, d/o Dr. Elisha Warfield of Lexington, KY
   h- Judith Clark; unmarried; lived Fayette Co. KY & "took charge of many of her nephews"
   i- John Clark d.s.p. m. Jane Fulton of Fayetteville, TN
   j- Fannie m. ___ Watts; lived Fayette Co. KY

2) John d. 1839 MO m. 1-in 1791, Sarah Kirtley (d. 1833), 2-on 11-11-1833 Fayette Co. KY, Mrs. Dolly Carson; lived MO. Children (EAR 263), surname ROGERS:
   a- Ann b. 1792 d. 1856 m. 1808, John Buford (1788-1845), s/o James Buford Jr.
   b- Clarissa b. 1804 d. 1900 m. 1822, William Early Rucker, s/o John & Julianna (Early) Rucker, above
   c- Edward

3) Joseph m. Henrietta Rodes. Children (EAR 264; mg bonds), surname ROGERS:
   a- Harriette m. 9-25-1837 Fayette Co. KY, Elias Darnall; lived KY
   b- Amanda m. 7-3-1823 Fayette Co. KY, Jeremiah Kirtley, s/o Maj. Jeremiah & Mary (Walker) Kirtley, above
   c- Sallie Ann m. ___ Kirtley
   d- Jeffrey; unmarried
   e- Clifford
   f- Mary

4) James m. 1-Nancy Rodes, 2-Susan Ford; lived Fayette Co. KY. Children (EAR 264), surname ROGERS:
   a- Laurensa m. Waller Rodes
   b- C. Fleming m. Margaret Ford of MO
   c- Adeline m. Dr. Joseph Early, s/o Whitfield & Mary (Minor) Early, above
   d- dau. m. ___ Rodes
   e- Charles
   f- Willis
   g- Christopher
   h- Daniel
   i- Henry

5) Henry m. 1-on 8-28-1807 Fayette Co. KY, Sallie R. Thompson, 2-Susan Burke; lived Lexington, KY. Children (EAR 265), surname ROGERS:
   a- Mary Ragland "Polly" d.s.p. m. 10-20-1827 Fayette Co. KY, Franklin Payne
   b- Nancy m. 5-11-1846 Fayette Co. KY, John Henry Chiles; lived on part of Bryant Station, KY tract
   c- Thompson m. ___

6) Elijah d.s.p. m. Judith Buford, d/o Simeon & Margaret (Kirtley) Buford; lived Glasgow, KY

7) Dr. Coleman b. 3-6-1781 m. 11-3-1805 Fayette Co. KY, Jane Farrar, d/o Jos. & Ann (Ford) Farrar of Covington, KY; 1st surgeon of prominence in Louisville, KY. Children (EAR 266), surname ROGERS:
   a- Dr. Lewis m. Mary Thruston, d/o Charles Minn Thruston; distinguished physician; lived Louisville, KY
   b- Jane m. Judge Henry Pirtle (1798- ) of Louisville, s/o John Pirtle
   c- Mary m. John Gamble
   d- Harriett Sellmann m. as his 2nd wife, Judge Richard Apperson of Mt. Sterling, KY
   e- Julia m. John S. Chenowith
   f- Caroline d.s.p. m. Dr. S. S. Leonard
   g- Charles d. young

8) Elizabeth m. 1-Benjamin Smith, 2-___ Thompson; to MO

9) George m. Mary Kirtley, d/o Francis & Eliz. (Walker) Kirtley (EAR 14B said Mary was d/o Wm. & Ann Rogers Kirtley); lived Fayette Co. KY. Children (EAR 274; Mg. bond), surname ROGERS:
   a- William m. Fannie
   b- dau. m. ___ Kirtley
c: Clifton m. 9-28-1830 Fayette Co. KY, Eliza A. Vaughan; lived Fayette Co.
10) Richard m. Katherine Easton. Children (EAR 274; mg. bonds), surname ROGERS:
  a: Augustus m. Elizabeth Frazee of Fayette Co. KY
  b: Judith Ann d.s.p. m. 11-16-1840 Fayette Co. KY, Jonathan P. Estill
  c: Joseph m. 1-Elia Winn, 2-Miranda Oldham; lived Harrodsburg, KY
H) Hannah b. 2-28-1753 Madison Co. VA d. 6-4-1828 Georgetown (Scott Co.) KY m. 10-25-1770 Culpeper, Capt.
  John Scott (1748-1815 Scott Co. KY), s/o Thomas Scott (EAR 24; ESWV said m. Joseph Scott of Culpeper); to
  Scott Co. KY 1785. Children (EAR 279; ESWV 143; mg. bonds; Ezekiel also in DAR #559878), surname SCOTT:
  1) Elizabeth
  2) Mary m. John Brooking of Scott Co. KY
  3) Thomas m. Parker
  4) Joel b. 11-15-1781 near Abingdon, VA d. 6-28-1860 Woodford Co. KY m. 1-on 12-24-1805, Rebecca Ridgeley
    Wilmot (1784 MO-1820), d/o Col. Robt. Wilmot of Fayette Co. KY, 2-on 10-24-1821, Mrs. Deborah Gano (d.
    1863), widow of Gen. Richard M. Gano; lived Scott Co. KY, Georgetown & Frankfort. Children (EAR 282),
    surname SCOTT:
      a: John R. b. 1806 d. 1870 m. Sidney Jane Jones
      b: Col. Robert Wilmot b. 1808 Scott Co. KY d. 1884 Frankfort, KY m. 1831, Elizabeth Watts Brown, d/o Dr.
        Preston W. & Eliz. (Watts) Brown
  5) Ezekiel b. 10-18-1790 Scott Co. KY d. 1-11-1851 Saline Co. MO m. 10-18-1816 Madison Co. KY, Dorothy
    Hawkins (1793-1857); to MO 1820
  6) Sarah d. infancy
  7) Eleanor m. Harbin Brannam
 11) Lt. Joel (Rev. War) d. 1807 will m. 6-23-1772 Orange Co. VA, Lucy Smith; educated Washington College in
    Lexington, VA; Exor. of father's will, inherited family homeplace & lived in Culpeper until 1791, when he
    settled in Wilkes (now Green) Co. GA. Children (EAR 295; ESWV 143):
    1) Gov. Peter b. 1773 d. 8-15-1817 Greene Co. GA m. Ann Adams Smith, d/o Francis & Lucy (Wilkinson) Smith
      of Essex Co. VA; Princeton Univ. graduate 1792, Congressman 1803-07, Governor of GA 1813-15. Ann m. 2-
        a: Lucy W. b. 1799 d. 10-31-1869 m. 1818, Col. Richard Jones (1793-1883), s/o Harrison & Ann (Ligon)
          Jones of Cumberland Co. VA; to AL 1822
        b: Cynthia A. b. 1805 m. John M. Swope, s/o Jacob Swope of Courtland, AL
  2) Elizer b. 1779 d. Washington, DC (Librarian of Congress) m. ____ Patterson
  3) Mary "Polly" b. 1780 d. 1842/3, bur. Athens, GA m. 1800-02, Maj. George Watkins (1770-1829), s/o Thomas
    & Sally (Walton) Watkins Jr.; lived "Dover" in Greene Co. GA. Children (EAR 304), surname WATKINS:
    a: Dr. Thomas Anderson b. 1803 Augusta, GA d. 1884 Austin, TX m. Sarah Epps Fitzgerald, d/o Rev. Freeman
      & Eliz. Fitzgerald; Philadelphia Medical College; to Courtland, AL 1825, to MS, & to Austin, TX 1867
    b: Lucy b. 1805 d. 1839 m. 1-Dr. George Meriwether, 2-Dr. Charles Milton Reese
    c: Catherine A. b. 1806 d. 1844 m. Dr. Ulric B. Clarke of Beech Island, SC, s/o John & Helena Clarke Sr.;
      lived Augusta, GA
    d: Jane Selina b. 1807 d. 1880, bur. Oakland Cem, Atlanta, GA m. 1-in 1827, Daniel Foster, 2-in 1831,
      Judge Juius Hillyer (1807 Wilkes Co. GA-1886 Decatur, GA), s/o Shaler & Rebecca (Freeman) Hillyer
    e: Robert (Mexican War) d. 1855 New York
    f: Sarah d. young
    g: Mary d. young
    h: George d. young
    i: child d. infancy
    j: child d. infancy
    k: Emily b. 1818 d. 1888 m. 1838, Henry Waring Todd of Chambers Co. Al
    l: Elizabeth d. 1857 Ocala, FL m. ____ Harrell of Wetumpka, AL
  4) Jeremiah d. before May 1818 m. 1-Jane Sturgis, 2-Ann Billups; lived near Greensboro, GA. Ann m. 2-John
    Cunningham. Children (EAR 315):
      a: Eliza Ann m. William R. Cunningham, brother of her step-father; moved from Greensboro to Aberdeen, MS
        1844
      b: Frank d. in youth; unmarried
  5) Clement d.s.p. m. Sarah Terrell; lived Greene Co. GA; estate to sister Polly Watkins' children
  6) Joel m. ___ Singleton; lived at his father's manor "Dover"
    Children (EAR 321), surname MATTHEWS:
a- George Washington d.s.p. m. 1-Rebecca Marks, granddau./o Wm. & Eliz. (Meriwether) Matthews, 2-late in life, Lucy Mayhew; his estate still not divided 1920
b- Joel b. 1809 d. 1874 m. 1830, Elizabeth Woods Poague of Charlottesville, VA (d. 1869, bur. Cahaba, AL); after the war, his fortune ruined, he went to Brazil & was an overseer
c- Thomas Meriwether m. ___ Glover of Jasper Co. GA
d- Peter Early d.s.p. m. Virginia Vaughan

8) Cynthia d. early youth

2) Judith b. 1718 (DAR Application #534370) d. before 1782 m. ca 1735, John Buford; moved to Culpeper Co. VA. See Buford Chapter.

**FOSTER**

Amelia Co. VA Wills & Inventories before 1800

James Foster 1750 adm.

James 1753 inv.


Wm. 1771 inv.

Thomas Worsham Will - 1777 - mentioned sister Frances Foster, wife of John (WB 2:217)

George Foster Will - made 12-14-1771, probated 9-24-1772 names wife Mary, sons Abraham Forrest, George, John (not 21), James, Travise & Giles; daus Judith, Mary, Salley & Temperance (WB 2:62)

Thomas Foster Sr. - 1786 will

Travis Foster - 1786 will

George Foster - 1790 will

Albemarle Co. VA Wills & Inventories to 1800.

John Foster Will - made 2-11-1764, probated 4-12-1764 named wife Avifilah; 11 children: Henry Foster, Marken Foster, John Foster, Sarah Garnet Foster, Simpson Westberry Foster, Rachel Foster, Joel Foster, Edmund Foster, Philadelphia Foster, Anthony Foster & Mary Foster (WB 2:163)

Henry Foster Will - made 10-8-1794, probated Feb Ct. 1795 named wife Elizabeth, sons John Davis Foster, Simpson Westberry Foster & Anthony Foster & Joel Foster (WB 3:240)

James Foster Will - Ret'd June 1795 (no date made) named wife Nancy, children Polly Foster, Sally St Clary Foster, Susanna Isbell Foster, Christine Foster & William Foster (WB 3:254)

Amherst Co. VA - no Foster wills before 1800.

Bedford Co. VA Wills & Inventories before 1800 (formed 1753 from Albemarle & Lunenburg)

George Foster - Appraised estate of Jeremiah Yarbrough on 10-22-1762 (WB 1:22)

The Revolutionary War pension reels were searched for a John that could be in Bedford. Five named John were found: one in Charlotte Co. VA 1832 & Henderson Co. TN 1837, one in Monroe Co. VA 1832 but originally from Prince William Co., one in Barren Co. KY 1824, enlisted from Albemarle, one from Spartanburg SC in 1846, wife Maria and children named with years of birth and originally from Amelia Co. VA, the last in Wilkes Co. GA 1844, died 1801, born in Brunswick Co. VA.

#184 ______ FOSTER

SURNAME FOSTER Children (James & John bought land from James Hilton on same day in 1778 & witnessed each other's deeds; perhaps brothers or cousins...could be father & son):

1 James b. by 1738 (if 21 when married) m. by 1759, Mary ___; bought land in Bedford 1778 on same day as John & sold it in Dec. 1797 along with another tract. With no further record in Bedford, this probably indicated a move to parts unknown (KY). Children (P. Foster; mg. bonds):

A) Abner b. Dec 1759 Amelia d. 1848 Gallatin Co. IL m. Aug 1781 Amelia, Druilla O'Neal; to Bedford 1784, to Franklin 1792, to Pittsylvania 1798, to Warren Co. KY 1807, Henderson Co. TN 1824, Gallatin Co. IL 1836

B) Drurester "Drury" m. 4-6-1786 Bedford (4/4 bond, "s/o James & Mary," Abner Foster, Surety), Mary Pratt, d/o Mary Pratt; to KY
C) James Loven Jr. m. 10-16-1792 Bedford (10/16 bond, consent of John Wiggentoon, Thornton O'Neal, Surety),
Elizabeth Wiggentoon, d/o John & Eliz. Wiggentoon, Sr.; to KY
D) Polly m. 2-16-1792 Bedford (2/11 bond, consent of Thornton O'Neal & James Foster, James Foster, Surety),
John O'Neal; to KY
E) Elizabeth m. 10-17-1792 Bedford (10/15 bond, "d/o James Sr.," James Foster, Surety), Thornton O'Neal; to KY

*2 John b. before 1757 d. ca 1836 m. ca 1774

#92 JOHN FOSTER (#"John Jr." in 1810 Bedford census)
Born: before 1757
Died: ca 1836 (last year on tax list & heirs sell land)
Parents: UNKNOWN Brother or father may be James Foster. John was possibly from Amelia Co. VA.
Married: ca 1774
Land: 1778 Oct 23 Bedford...James Hilton & Lucy his wife to John Foster for 5 shillings...150 a. adj. Hilton, /w/
Stephen Smith, John Dowdy, James Foster; heirs sold in 1836
1789 Dec 28 Bedford...John Witt, Gdn. for John Witt, son of Benjamin to John Foster for £35...100 a. on Island
Creek adj. Dowdy, John Foster, James Galloway, Marmaduke Dollis; heirs sold 1836
1836 no date (Feb 9 was recorded date) Bedford...John Crain & Sally his wife, John Dowdy & Polly his wife,
Richard Foster & Clementine his wife, Milly Dowdy, William Foster & Patsy his wife, Richard Deering, John
Deering, Samuel Fisher & Matilda his wife, heirs of John Foster dec'd to Peyton Foster for $5.00...120 a. on
branches of Island Creek adj. Thos. R. Claytor, Samuel Mitchell's estate, Taylor, new line between Peyton & Wm.
Foster, John Dowdy's line, part of a tract owned by John Foster dec'd (DB 25:215)
1836 Feb 9 Bedford...Richard Foster & wife Clementine, Peyton Foster & wife Martha, William Foster & wife Patsy,
John Crain & wife Sally, John Dowdy & wife Polly formerly Polly Foster, Milly Dowdy formerly Foster, Samuel
Fisher & wife Matilda, John Deering, Richard Deering heirs & devisees of John Foster dec'd of Bedford to Thomas
R. Claytor for $212.00...85 a. tract on branch of Island Creek & Crab Orchard adj. John Foster, new road,
Obediah Hogan, Edwin Watson now James Creasey, formerly owned by John Foster dec'd (DB 35:334)
1836 Feb 9 Bedford...John Crain & Sally his wife, Peyton Foster & Patsy his wife, Richard Foster & wife
Clementine, Milley Dowdy, Wm. Foster & Patsy his wife, Richard Deering, John Deering, Samuel Fisher & wife
Matilda, heirs of John Foster dec'd to John Dowdy for $5...20 a. on branches of Island Creek adj. John
Wiggentoon, John Dowdy & Peyton Foster (DB 25:217)
Data: John Foster & John Foster Jr. on 1810 Bedford census, both born before 1765. John & James were on the Bedford
1782 Personal Property Tax List.

#93

SURNAME FOSTER Children (Bedford Co. VA DB 25:215 named all; Mg Records; T. Fisher-birth dates):
1 Mary b. 1771 d. after 1850 census (lived with son Richard) m. 4-4-1792 Bedford bond ("d/o John," Ezekiel Dowdy,
Surety), John Dowdy Jr. (d. Oct 1839 Bedford inv., WB 10:128), s/o John Dowdy (who d. 1805 Bedford will, WB
3:120). Mary's dower granted Dec 1845 for 2 tracts (39 1/2 a. & 91 a., WB 12:150 plat). Children (pieced
together from John's 1839 acct., Richd Dowdy, Admr., WB 10:433 & mg. bonds), surname DOWDY:
A) Catherine b. 1792 m. 9-9-1811 Bedford (9/11 bond, consent of John Dowdy, Peyton Foster, Surety), John
Chaffin (b. 1782; listed in 1839 acct.). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname CHAFFIN:
1) Mary b. 1818
2) Catharine b. 1830
3) John b. 1833
4) Stephen b. 1836
Note: Also listed were Caroline b. 1844, Richard b. 1847, & Rebecca b. Feb 1850
(lived with Richard 1850), surname ROACH:
1) Mary b. 1827
2) Elizabeth b. 1832
C) Charlotte m. 6-1-1829 Bedford (6/1 bond, Blagdon Wood, Surety), Ezekiel Williams (on 1839 acct.)
D) Jesse b. 1805 m. 12-6-1834 Bedford (Wm. Weeks, Surety), Susan E. Weeks (b. 1812), "d/o Wm.," Children (1850
Bedford census), surname DOWDY:
1) Aldridge b. 1837
2) Catharine M. b. 1842
3) William E. b. 1844
4) Terasha D. b. 1845
5) Jesse W. b. 1847

E) Richard b. 1811 m. 1-31-1831 Bedford bond (Geo. Scott, Surety), Lucinda Overstreet, "d/o Wm. & Nancy."
Children (1850 Bedford census), surname DOWDY:
1) Mildred Ann b. 1832 d. 7-19-1871 of consumption m. James Johnson (BDR 78)
2) Malanston D. b. 1835
3) John A. b. 1838
4) Arinis V. (dau.) b. 1840
5) Julen C. (dau.) b. 1842
6) William D. b. 1846
7) Henry C. b. 1848 (Did he die young?)
8) Henry C. b. 1867 d. Sep 1869, age 2, cause not known (BDR 66)

F) Lewis m. 2-29-1836 Bedford bond (Michael Bowyer, Surety), Martha J. Holt

G) William

Note: There were also accounts paid to Wm. G. Fisher Smith, Wm. Overstreet, & Randolph Wade.

2 Sarah b. ca 1780 m. 10-28-1804 Bedford (10/25 bond, "d/o John," Noah Going, Surety), John Crane/Crain (no will in Bedford)

A) Richard b. 1809 (census said 1812) m. 9-24-1838 Bedford bond (Archd Wade, Surety), Celia Ann Wade (b. 1816)
Children (1850 Bedford census; D. Reg.), surname DEARING:
1) Margaret M. b. 1839/40 d. 9-14-1875 of spinal disease (BDR 108); unmarried
2) Susan Ann b. 1842
3) Martha D. b. 1845
4) Virginia b. 1849
B) Matilda b. 1812 d. 5-15-1855 m. 2-27-1832 bond (consent of John Dearin, Richard Dearin, Surety), Samuel Fisher; ancestors of Tom Fisher
C) Joel Jr. "John" b. 1815 m. his 1st cousin 2-5-1836 Bedford bond (Henry White, Surety), Lucinda Dowdy, d/o Wiatt & Mildred Dowdy. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname DEARIN:
1) Edward L. b. 1836
2) Mildred L. b. 1837
3) Joel A. b. 1840
4) Malinda b. 1845
5) John R. b. 1848

4 Mildred b. 1784 m. 12-26-1811 Bedford (12/26 bond, consent of John Foster, John Dowdy, Surety), Wiatt Dowdy, s/o John Dowdy (John's 1805 Bedford will, WB 3:120). Children (Bedford Mg. bonds), surname DOWDY:
A) Mary m. 11-28-1833 Bedford bond ("d/o Mildred," Henry Stevens, Surety), Randolph Robertson
B) Martha Ann m. 12-23-1833 Bedford bond ("d/o Mildred," Richard Dearin, Surety), Burwell P. Jones
C) Lucinda b. 1813 m. her 1st cousin 2-5-1836 Bedford bond ("d/o Mildred," Henry White, Surety), John Dearin, Jr. (Joel) See above for children.

D) Emeline m. 4-11-1836 Bedford bond ("d/o Mildred," Garrell Robinson, Surety), Caleb Fuqua

5 Peyton b. 1786 d. 1837 Bedford inv. (WB 9:300, Ezekiel Williams, Admr. who had m. 1829, Charlotte Dowdy) m. 12-25-1815 Bedford bond (Wiatt Dowdy, Surety), Patsy Dowdy (1794-after 1860 when lived with dau. Martha Roach). Children (1820, 1840, 1850 Bedford census; Mg. Reg.; LEFT 100; Patrick L. sold his intr. in estate 1850, DB 35:96):
1) Mary F. b. 1837 m. 2-27-1862, A. W. Williams
2) Rev. James P. b. 1840 d. Jun 1864 Bedford settlement (WB 37:406) m. 3-27-1861, Frances A. Williams (b. 1837), d/o Ezekiel Williams
3) Martha Susan b. 1843 m. 1-22-1861, John Roberts
4) Preston L. (Co. G, 28th Regt., CSA) b. 1845 d. Oct 1919 Bedford will (WB 36:19) m. 10-2-1866, Mrs. Cynthia Jane (Clingenpeel) Creasey, widow, d/o Jacob & Nancy Clingenpeel. Children (LEFT 101,103), surname LEFTWICH:
   a- Catherine W. d. 1928 m. 12-22-1886, John R. McKinney
b- Nannie b. 1868 d. 1896 m. 1-5-1887, Edward Lee Foster (1863-1925), s/o Joel E. & Martha Ann (Gibbs Foster. See below for their children.
c- Moorman O. m. 12-23-1896, Ellen C. Spickard, d/o Jacob P. & Sally F. Spickard; lived Bluefield, WV 1931
d- Jeremiah D. b. 3-13-1871 d. 1926/7 m. Emma C.   
e- Sallie b. 10-16-1875 m. 11-3-1897 Huddleston, VA, Powhatan Johnson
f- Samuel C. b. 10-1-1877 m. 11-15-1899, Eddie M. Hubbard, d/o John & Martha Hubbard; lived Huddleston, VA

g- Carey Jacob b. 10-13-1866 d. 4-27-1914 m. his cousin 2-13-1901, Zata W. Leftwich, d/o Thomas B. & Mary A. Leftwich, below
h- Alverda J. m. 1-on 10-3-1906, Ollie Wilmer Johnson, 2-Hughson Johnson
i- George L. b. 1886 d. Oct 1927 Bedford heir list (WB 38:432) m. 3-11-1908, Dolly C. Goode, d/o Charles D.W. & Melissa Goode. She m. 2-on 11-1-1927, Pleasant Hogan.

5) Mildred A. b. 1847 (census) d. 11-17-1856
6) Richard Whitfield b. 7-15-1850 m. 1-on 4-20-1871 Bedford, Susan A. Franklin (1846-1922), d/o Abner H. & Mary Ann Franklin, 2-on 8-22-1923 Bedford, Janie Helen Bragg (b. 1874 Charlottesville), d/o Wm. & Lucy Bragg. See Franklin Chapter for their children.

7) Julia A. b. 3-14-1853 m. 12-20-1871, George N. Clingenpeel. Children (LEFT 102), surname CLINGENPEEL:
a- Charles E. m. 1-Millie Laughlin, 2-Bessie Witt; lived Roanoke, VA
b- Sallie m. Harry P. Lucas; lived Bedford, VA
c- Pearl m. ___; lived CA
d- John (WWI) d. in service
e- Georgia m. Sam Moore; lived Roanoke, VA
f- Eva m. ___ Hughes; lived Washington, DC 1931
g- Susan m. 1-___ Hocutt, 2-___ Martin
h- Ann m. ___ Wright; lived Roanoke, VA

8) Walter E. b. 1855 d. 11-18-1856

9) Thomas Benjamin b. 9-8-1857 m. 1-12-6-1877, Mary Ann Foster (b. 1861), d/o Samuel & Lydia S. Foster, 2-on 12-25-1902, Mary F. Krantz, d/o Greesus & Emelia Krantz; lived Leesville, VA. Children (LEFT 103), surname LEFTWICH:
a- John Carter b. 12-19-1878 d. 1-19-1912; unmarried
b- Cossie Vernon b. 12-17-1880 m. 12-17-1889, Thomas Clingenpeel (d. 1916), 2-on 11-6-1918, John L. Tolley; lived Winston-Salem, NC
c- Sallie/Zeta Wilmoth b. 12-25-1883 m. 1-13-1900, Carey Jacob Leftwich (1886-1914), s/o Preston L. & Cynthia J. (Clingenpeel) Leftwich, above, 2-on 5-20-1918 Bedford, VA, Leslie Leonidas Green; lived Winston-Salem
d- Lloyd Herman b. 2-19-1887 d. 5-5-1918 m. 12-22-1909 Philadelphia, Mattie Esham (b. 1890), d/o Elisha & Emma Esham. She m. 2-Louis Werkley & lived in Norristown, PA.

e- William b. 11-9-1888 m. 12-30-1914 Philadelphia, Mariana Welzel (b. 1894), d/o Wm. Charles & Minnie Welzel
f- Claude Odell b. 1901 m. 4-12-1925, Nina Bradley Wilson (b. 1909), d/o Cornelius J. & Ottie May Wilson; lived Roanoke, VA
g- Mildred b. 12-1-1910; lived Huddleston, VA 1931

10) Toriza V. d. 1899 m. 1-23-1879, William S. Overstreet

B) Patrick L. b. 1817 m. 1-1-1840 Bedford (12/23 bond, Etchison G. Leftwich, Surety), Susan Roberts, d/o Thomas Roberts. Children (1850 Bedford Census):
1) Transilvania (dau.) b. 1842
2) Mary F. G. b. 1844
3) Thomas P. b. 1846
4) Amanda B. b. 1848

C) son b. 1810-20

D) Alfred P. b. 1821 (census) d. 3-29-1877 Bedford, age 54, ulcer of stomach, d/o Peyton & Patsey (BDR 126) m. 1-27-1847 Bedford (1/21 bond, Peter R. Walker, Surety), Mary M. Mitchell (d. 1891 Bedford acct., WB 27:343) "d/o Stephen E." Children:
1) James M. b. Sep 1850
2) J. S. reported Alfred's death
3) Allen P.; Admr. of mother's 1891 acct.

E) Richard T. b. 1824; lived with mother 1850
F) Frances G. b. 1830 m. 12-11-1850 Bedford bond (Etchison G. Leftwich, Surety), Robert L. Hughes

   Children (1860 Bedford census; Death Reg.), surname ROACH:
   1) H. P. (son) b. 1855
   2) dau. b. May 1857 d. Aug 1857 Bedford, cause unknown, age 3 mo. (BDR 43)
   3) E. J. (dau.) b. 1858
   4) son d. 7-4-1871 Bedford, cause unknown, age 1 mo. (BDR 77)
   5) son d. 7-15-1872 of whooping cough, age not given (BDR 88)

H) Samuel P. b. 1836 m. before 1860 Bedford census, L. _____

*6 William T., (CSA) b. 1790 d. 1864 m. 5-25-1818 Bedford, Martha Wiggenton (ANCESTORS)

7 Richard b. 1790-1800 m. 2-7-1829 Bedford (2/7 bond, Admire Stone, Surety), Clementine Stone, d/o Admire & Susannah (Gilpen) Stone

#46 WILLIAM FOSTER Co. H, 34th Regt., Va Inf., CSA Enlisted 6-29-1861 & served 3 years & 9 months, age 72
   Born: ca 1790 (census) VA
   Died: 1850-1860 (not found in 1860 Bedford census)
   Parents: John Foster & _____ (Bedford DB 25:215)
   Married: 5-25-1818 Bedford Co. VA bond (John Wigginton, Surety), married by James Scott 1818
   Land: 1849 Aug 20 Bedford...William Foster to Nathaniel D. Manson, sheriff of Bedford; sd Wm. Foster being in the custody of the sheriff by virtue of a capias ad Respondendum issued in Circuit Superior Ct of Law & Chancery for Bedford by Pleasant Preston & Thomas S. Leftwich, Merchants, firm of Preston & Leftwich against sd Foster for $162.94 to be discharged by payment of $81.47 with interest from 31 July 1841 which was discharged by sd Foster of the following personal estate & his taking the insolvent debt or oath: 1 horse, 1 cow, 6 split bottom chairs, 1 bed, 1 sow, 1 pot & 1 tract of land supposed to contain 50 a. adj. on 2 sides by Peter R. Walker, the late Peyton Foster, Joseph Chaifing, the late John Wigginton now Jesse Dowdy & the same on which the sd Foster now resides (DB 34:387)
   Census: 1820, 1830, 1850 Bedford Co. VA

#47 MARTHA WIGGENTON See Wiggenton Chapter
   Born: 1794-98 VA (DAR said 1793, 1850 said 1798, 1860 said 1794, 1870 census said 1797; Wanlass said 1800)
   Died: after 1870; lived with John Roache family 1860 & son Joel E. Foster in 1870 Bedford
   Parents: John & Margaret (McGeorge) Wiggenton (John's Rev. War Pension Application; Bedford Chancery File #416 found by Annie Pollard)

SURNAME FOSTER Children (1850 Bedford census; DW2 #13005; Annie Pollard; Danny L. Foster; Tom Fisher):
1 John B. (Co. H, 34th Regt. with father) b. 1819 d. 12-1-1885; unmarried
2 Margaret b. 1823
   Children (1850, 1860, 1870 Bedford census; MORR 48; Edward's mgs. from D. Foster):
   A) Charles Peyton b. 1845 (not on 1850 census; is this Alx below?) m. 1878, Annie Killcallin. Children (DW2 #15230; MORR 48):
      1) Bessie E. b. 3-12-1881 m. 9-12-1904, Robert Long; 9 children
      2) Mary Althis b. Mar 1884 m. 11-24-1900, Oscar Graves, d/o Wm. F. & Mary J. Graves
      3) Flossie b. 1887 m. Childress
      4) Guy Abe b. 1890 m. 6-5-1919, Alice L. Edwards
   B) Alexander (son) b. 1848 (1850, 1870 Bedford census with father; not with family 1860; DW2 #15231 called this child Eliza b. 1848, #15231; 1860 census said "E., age 8, F")
   C) Mildred Louise b. 1850 (cem.; not on 1850 census & 1870 census said b. 1853) d. 1935, bur. Timber Ridge Bapt. Ch. in Bedford; unmarried
   D) Anna Elizabeth b. 12-18-1850 d. 4-15-1912 m. 1-20-1869, George Peter Smeltzer (1842-1921); lived Norfolk, VA. Children (DW2 #15233; surname SMELTZER):
      1) Will m. Lisa Isaac; buried Norfolk
      2) Jim m. Ella Dooley; buried Norfolk
      3) Charlie
      4) Walter "Buckshot," bur. Shady Grove Baptist Church, Bedford
      5) Samuel
      6) Anise m. Luther Atkinson
   7) Mattie b. 12-17-1885 d. 12-6-1867, bur. Shady Grove Bapt. Ch., m. William Wheeler (1873-1956)
B) Gene m. Cary Brown

  1) John E. b. 6-2-1884 d. 7-23-1886
  2) Frank Hubart b. 7-15-1889 m. 10-25-1911, Lillian Miles. Children & family (MORR 49):
      a- William T. b. 5-8-1913 m. 2-10-1941 Bedford, Pearl Bower. Children (MORR 49; DW2 #161001):
        1- Marvin Lee b. 10-2-1942
        2- Avis Virginia b. 9-20-1944
        3- Esther Louise b. 1-26-1947
        4- Wayne William b. 3-26-1951
      b- Audrey Virginia b. 7-4-1915; lived with mother on Foster Mtn. beyond Porter Mtn.; a teacher in Montvale, VA 1966
      c- Cory b. 9-1-1920
      d- Ralph William b. 6-11-1927 m. 1950, Eleoner Buckhanon; no children
  3) Annie Jane b. 7-14-1889 d. 8-31-1972, bur. Glade Creek Ch. in Botetourt; unmarried
  4) Hallie May b. 5-16-1894 d. 6-18-1966, bur. Glade Creek Ch. in Botetourt; unmarried
  5) Lewis Earl b. 5-18-1898 m. 2-22-1933, Thelma Bible (b. 1899). Children:
      a- Paul Bin b. 1934
      b- Kathlyn b. 1936
  6) Roy Madison b. 6-15-1902 m. 9-1-1927, Ruby Ellen Ellis. Children:
      a- Charles b. 1929 m. Mandy Barnheart. Child:
        1- Christopher
      b- Dale b. 1931 m. Fancy Fergbrugh
      c- Samuel b. 1935

F) William A. b. 1857 d. young

G) Mary Elizabeth b. 1860 (1870 census) d. 1943, bur. Lynchburg, VA m. 11-19-1890 (D. Foster), Felix G. Dooley. Children (DW2:15235), surname DOOLEY:
  1) Lena
  2) Aubrey

H) Martha b. 1859 d. 1933; unmarried

I) Edward Lee b. 3-9-1864 (DW_185) d. 5-3-1925 m. 1-on 1-5-1887 Bedford, Nannie B. Leftwich (1868-1896), d/o Preston L. & Cynthia Jane (Clingenpeel) Leftwich, above, 2-on 11-8-1899, Sarah E. Neighbors (1873-1919), d/o Wm. & Emma Neighbors, 3-on 7-7-1921, Willie E. Settle (D. Foster said Willie Belle Jones). Children #1-4 by Nannie (DW2 265, 161032):
  1) Howard Leftwich b. 12-15-1887 d. 5-21-1962 m. 12-6-1914, Mary C. Crowder
  2) Eugene Earl b. 11-29-1889 m. 11-29-1914, Lillian M. Quaile (1896-1954), d/o John E. & Nannie Quaile, 2-s/p Franklin
  3) Marjorie Davis b. 7-11-1892 d. 10-14-1956 m. 11-19-1911 Bedford, Archibald T. Franklin (b. 1881), s/o John W. & Pocahontas Franklin.
  4) Nannie Grace b. 8-3-1894 m. 8-23-1917 Bedford, Fred B. St. Clair (1896-1967), s/o Sydney & Virginia St. Clair. Children (MORR 50), surname ST. CLAIR:
      a- Alfred b. 1-14-1918 m. 10-13-1943, Juldine Burkholder
      b- Harold b. 3-28-1920
      c- Marion b. 3-28-1923
  6) Mary E. b. 5-17-1904 m. James Griffin Quaile, s/o James M. & Cora (Wheeler) Quaile

J) Cornelia J. b. 4-24-1869 d. 2-23-1939 m. John B. Hobel (b. 1866)

K) Mattie J. b. 4-12-1871 d. 8-16-1918 m. 2-6-1895, John H. Hobel

L) Trexton Alexander (Co D, 52 Reg. Inf., wounded at Battle of Kerstone) b. 1825 d. 1902, bur. Lynchburg, VA m. 2-2-1865 Bedford, Mary Isabella Urquhart; Trexton attended Roanoke College & taught school in Campbell Co.

M) Anson Marion (Co. I, 34th Regt., VA Inf., CSA) b. 1827 m. 6-10-1860 Bedford, Elizabeth Frances "Fannie" Lantz, d/o Henry L. & Christina (Loyd) Lantz; great grandparents of Danny L. Foster. Children (DW2 #15250; B. Taylor; Cornelia from D. Foster; Jennie gave Anson & Fanny as parents on her mg. license):

A) Johnnie (called Jennie in 1880 census with grandparents) b. 1886 m. 1888, John Foster. Children (DW2 #16180):
  1) Clara b. 1889 m. 10-22-1911, Herman Lance
  2) Helen m. 6-14-1914, John W. Jennings, s/o John & Mary Jennings
  3) Frank G. m. 7-26-1930, Lillian Johnson (b. 1911)
B) Cornelia Jennee b. 1867 Bedford d. Bedford m. her 1st cousin on 2-1-1888 Bedford, John Truxton Foster, s/o Perry & Martha (Douglas) Foster. See below for children.

C) Martha Chaney b. 5-2-1869 Bedford d. 4-2-1946 Bedford, bur. Mtn. View Cem., (D. Foster) m. 5-29-1890 Bedford, William Cleen Huddleston (b. 1862), s/o Richard & Elizabeth (Oyler) Huddleston. See Huddleston Chapter for their children.

D) Emma b. 1870 m. Upton McDonald. Children (D. Foster), surname MacDonald:
   1) Harry
   2) Lillian

   1) Herman Lee b. 1901 d. 7-27-1964 m. 4-12-1925 Bedford, Dorothy C. Reynolds, d/o A. J. & Ida Reynolds (Mg. Bk. 3:208, D. Foster; MORR 54 said Herman m. 3-9-1925, Lillian Turner)
   2) Mary Frances b. 1903 d. 7-23-1964 m. 2-9-1925, Ambrosa E. Johnson
   3) Faye b. 1905 m. Henry Thomas
   4) Jesse Edgar b. 7-20-1908 m. 11-30-1935, Faye Estell Burnett

F) Rose b. 1874 m. 3-20-1892 Bedford Co. VA, Jacob I. "Jake" Crowder (b. 1868). Child (D. Foster), surname CROWDER:
   1) McHenry b. 1894

G) Fernando Judson b. 1875/6 m. 1-on 2-28-1900 Bedford Co., Rener Bell Bowling (b. 1878), d/o Jessie & Annie Bowling, 2-on 10-31-1910 Bedford, Lucy B. Broughan, d/o Wm. & Pauline (King) Broughan. Children (DW # 161130; B. Taylor):
   1) Roy Judson b. 1902 (Morrison MNS; B. Taylor said 1903) m. 8-17-1926, Pearl Susan Waldron (b. 1905).
      Child (B. Taylor):
      a- Barbara m. Jack Taylor; lived Bedford 1982
   2) Robert Marion b. 1905 (Mg. Reg. said age 21 so b. 1901) m. 3-1-1922 Bedford, Jessie C. Grey, d/o William Chapman & Sally (Rice) Gray (Mg. Reg.; H. Gray)
   3) James E. b. 1914

   1) Elizabeth F.
   2) Gladys J.

Perry A. (Co. H, 34th Reg., CSA with father, then the Confederate Navy) b. 1829 d. killed in Civil War 12-24-1864 Fort Fisher, NC m. 10-8-1857 Bedford, Martha J. Douglas, d/o Abijah & Mildred (Wheeler) Douglas; great grandparents of Danny L. Foster. Martha J. Douglas was the graddau. of Anderson Wheeler (1836 Bedford will).

Children (MORR 54):

A) John Truxton b. 1859 Bedford d. before 1910 census, Montvale, VA m. 2-1-1888 Bedford, Cornelia Jennee Foster, d/o Anson Marion & Fannie (Lantz) Foster, above. Children born Bedford (D. Foster from their son Frank, below):
   1) Clair b. 12-12-1888 d. 4-25-1970, bur. Mtn. View Cem. in Vinton, m. 10-11-1911 Bedford, Herman Lantz, s/o Peter & Eliz. (McCarty) Lantz. Child (D. Foster), surname LANTZ:
      a- Fred Allen b. 5-1-1919 d. 8-16-1951, bur. Mtn. View Cem.
   2) Helen b. 12-6-1890 d. Feb 1974 Vinton, VA, bur. Mtn. View Cem. in Vinton, m. 6-14-1914 Bedford Co., John Jennings; Helen worked in a sewing factory
      a- Harold; worked for Vinton Weaving Co.
      b- Ruby m. Paul Foutz
      c- Gladys m. John Jessie Brown. Children (D. Foster), surname BROWN:
         1- Bobby
         2- Donnie m. Wanda Foutz
      d- Nancy m. Cecil Boothe, s/o Wilson & Mary Jane Boothe. Child (D. Foster), surname BOOTHE:
         1- Teresa
The Death of Perry Foster (Found by Danny Foster of Goodview, VA)

From the diary of Passed Midshipman Clarence Cary, CSM, as reported in Series 1, Volume 11, of the "Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies" (the "ORN"), December 24:

Movements of the fleet plainly visible, as they close in. The long roll beat about 1 p.m. and we went to quarters and were soon all ready for action. The frigate (ironclad) "New Ironsides" and three monitors, viz. the "Mahopac" the "Mohadnock," double-turreted, and one single-turreted, led the way, the frigates coming next, and then the sloops and gunboats last. They came up two abreast until opposite the forts, when the outer line came on around the sea face and took their positions. The following diagram shows the position of the fleet. (hand drawn diagram of coastline and vessels) The enemy would have to cross the bar and rip where I have marked them down. Fort Fisher had about 50 guns and the fleet brought into action 580 guns, ranging from XV inch and...
103-pounder Parrots down. At 1:20 p.m. the Yankees fired the first gun, and then the action commenced in earnest. It is estimated that the enemy threw on an average 100 shells a minute. The fort replied slowly, as the firing was too hot to keep the men at their guns. The Quarters in the fort were soon in flames, and the flag was soon shot away. The noise of the guns and the bursting shell was deafening. Our sailors behaved with great coolness, and as we have no relief crews, they had tiresome work. Toward the last of the action one of the men (P. A. Foster) was mortally wounded in right shoulder by a piece of shell, which also hit me, very slightly wounding my right knee. One of Berien's crew had his right leg shot off. Lieutenant Domin, C.S. Navy, who came up as a volunteer, took charge of the gun when I went to the hospital. I fired mostly at the US frigate Susquehanna, and I think I struck her in the fore-chains on the starboard side. About 5 p.m. the fire slackened and the fleet hauled off, it being too dark for fighting. Fosters was the only death on the 24th though it is possible he survived his wound until the 25th as the records conflict.

---

**FRANKLIN**

#168 HENRY FRANKLIN SR.

Born: ca 1715 (FRFI) maybe in Orange Co. VA. DAR said ca 1728.

Died: Sept 1792 Amherst Co. VA will (WB 3:233), Administrators bonds 9-17-1792 for both Joel & Samuel Franklin (WB 3:239), Inventary Oct. Court (WB 3:252)

Parents: UNKNOWN

Married: before 1737

Land: 1765 Apr 10 Amherst Co. VA...Joseph & Richard Ballenger to Henry Franklyn all of Amherst for £42...156 a. on branches of Beavour Creek, part of 2,000 a. patented to sd Ballengers adj. George Seaton /w/ Drury Tucker, Henry Franklyn Jr., James Franklyn (DB A:338); this land willed to son Samuel 1792 "land where I now live to be possessed & enjoyed by him at the decease of his mother;" 156 a. sold by Samuel & wife Rachel of Amherst on Oct. 19, 1795 to John Duncan for £120 (DB G:603)

Data: Henry Franklin, Honorias Powell & Wm. Hensley took the 1751 Orange Co. VA inventory of John McKeney dec'd (WB 2:160). Edward & Reuben Franklin were buyers at the estate sale of John Lucas in 1760 Orange (WB 2:306). By 1765 Henry was in Amherst Co. Also in Amherst at this time were Henry Jr. & James. Henry Franklin was paid for beeves in Amherst Order Books, July 1, 1781, Oct 3, 1781; Henry Jr. was paid on Aug 10, 1781 & Sep Ct. 1782, James on Oct 22, 1780, Joel on Feb 22, 1781.

#169 MARGARET _____ (surname may be Hensley since 2 daughters have that name, but proof has not been found)

Died: by 1795 (when son Samuel & his wife Rachel sold the home tract Oct. 19, 1795, not to be his until decease of his mother, Amherst DB C:603)

Parents: UNKNOWN Samuel Henslee of King George Co. made his will in 1732, probated in Orange Co. in Feb 1735/6, named sons Wm., Joseph & Edward (by former wife), sons James, George and Samuel, wife Elizabeth; no daughters were named. (WB 1:10) Benjamin & Elizabeth Hensley deeded land in Louisa Co. VA 1743 to John Hensley (DB A:125); Benjamin & James Hensley witnessed a deed there in 1750 (DB A:399). Benjamin, John and Samuel Hensley were still in Louisa Co. in 1767. (DB D1/2-.9) Benjamin Hensley's 1788 Albemarle Co. will named only sons John and Samuel; other children and wife were not named. (WB A:51)

Will of Henry Franklin

Made 4-10-1792, Ret'd 9-17-1792

I Henry Franklin of Amherst County being weak in body but sound in mind and memory do make and ordain this my last Will & Testament.

First, I give my soul to God and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter to be named and as touching my worldly estate I give, devise, and dispose of the same in the manner and form following.

I give to my son-in-law Joseph Ballinger all the commodities I lent him some time ago to wit: one ____ colored mare with her increase, some cows, a feather bed that he now has in his possession.

I give to my son John Franklin one dun horse, one cow and calf and her increase and one feather bed to which things he now has in his possession.

I give to my daughter Elizabeth Ballinger one dun horse and saddle and cow and calf with her increase and one feather bed which things she now has in her possession.

I give to my son Henry Franklin one brown colored horse, one cow & calf & their increase and one feather bed which things he now has in his possession.
I give to my son James Franklin one feather bed and furniture which things he has now in his possession.

I give to my daughter Beggy Harrison one dun colored mare and saddle & feather bed & cow and calf & their increase which things she now has in her possession.

I give to my daughter Phoebe Franklin one feather bed & furniture, one woman's riding saddle & one cow & calf which things she now has in her possession.

I give to my son Joel Franklin a black horse colt, one feather bed & furniture & one cow & calf which he now has in possession.

I give to my son Samuel Franklin my tract of land whereon I now live to be fully possessed & enjoyed by him at the decease of his mother.

I give to my daughter Philadelphia Smith one dun colored mare colt, likewise what other things I have heretofore given her which she has in her possession. all the remainder of my estate after paying my just debts I give to my beloved wife Margaret Franklin during the natural life & at her decease it is my will & desire that the estate so remaining be equally divided between my son Samuel Franklin & my daughter Judith Franklin and lastly I constitute & appoint my two sons Joel Franklin & Samuel Franklin executors to this my last Will & Testament & do hereby revoke all wills & legacies & executors, ratifying & confirming this & no others, this to be my last Will & Testament.

Given under my hand this 10th April 1792. /s/ Henry Franklin /w/ Philip Smith, Aaron Franklin, Andrew x Harrison, Joel Franklin

SURNAME FRANKLIN Children (Henry's 1792 will named all):
1 Sarah Hensley b. ca 1737 d. 1-8-1777 Pittsylvania Co. (D. Gravlee; FF 14:1438 said 8/1 Amherst) m. ca 1753, Rev. Joseph Ballenger, Jr. (1735 Goochland-1802 Amherst will, WB 4:31), s/o Jos. & Charity (Wade) Ballinger Sr. Jos. married 2-on 4-3-1782 Amherst, Tabitha Ballow, d/o Leonard Ballow. Children (Jos.'s 1802 will named all but Nathan & Joseph; D. Gravlee named all + grandchildren), surname BALLINGER:
A) Ethan b. 4-21-1754 VA d. young
B) Mildred Thorton "Milly" b. 10-23-1756 VA d. 9-2-1840 Elbert Co. GA m. 5-29-1775 GA, John Martin White (1743 VA-1833 GA). Children (C. Gravlee named #1 & 3; WFT B:0539 named #2 & stated there were 12 children, surname WHITE:
1) Mary Martin "Polly" b. 11-16-1778 d. after 1839, William Jones (d. 1838 Lincoln Co. TN)
2) Nancy Kidd b. 2-2-1785 Elbert Co. GA d. 1848 Ray Co. MO m. 2-20-1800 Franklin Co. GA, Jesse Mann (1765-1845 Knoxville, MO)
3) Elizabeth Johnson b. 1800 d. 1830 m. Richard Rice
C) Elizabeth b. 1757 m. 1-26-1777 Pittsylvania Co. VA, Samuel Johnson
D) Margaret Hensley "Peggy" b. 3-16-1782 Amherst d. 1845 Pickens, SC m. John Hensley Gravlee (1745 Gravely, Hertfordshire, England-1835 Pickens, SC). Children, surname GRAVLEE:
1) Labon b. ca 1787 d. Apr 1814, probably Washington (Rhea Co.) TN m. 1804, Mary Blythe (1789 TN-1841 AL), d/o Wm. & Sarah (Murphy) Blythe; to SC ca 1790-1800, to Rhea Co. TN ca 1808, Mary to AL 1820. Mary m. 2-in 1817, Thomas Drennen. Diane Gravlee's husband descends from Labon.
2) John Hensley Jr. b. ca 1790 d. 1812 Pickens Co. SC m. Nancy Winchester
3) Richard
4) Joseph L. b. 1803 Little Estate Valley (Pickens Co.) SC d. 1866, bur. E. Fork, Transylvania, NC m. 1827 SC, Elizabeth Ann Gilstrap (1809-1884), d/o Louis & M. Eliz. (Maxwell) Gilstrap
5) Ballenger b. 1-16-1804 d. 3-27-1887 Polk Co. GA m. Mary Ann Ladd (1807-1892); in Pickens Co. SC 1830, Paulding Co. GA 1850
6) Mary "Polly" b. ca 1807 d. Pickens Co. SC m. 4-28-1831, Pleasant E. Ladd, s/o John & Mary Ladd
7) Charity (not in Three Centuries of Ballengers in America)
E) Charity Cox b. 1764 m. Reuben Tarrant
F) Achilles b. 1766 m. 5-5-1787 Amherst, Millie Hudson
G) Capt. Richard b. 1769 m. 1-Mildred Herndon, 2-Mary E. Jennings
H) James b. 4-21-1774 VA d. 1818 KY
I) Phoebe b. 8-14-1775 VA d. 8-26-1791 Amherst (CD 004 said 8/6), Robert Tucker
J) Joseph b. 12-5-1776 d. 1802; moved to Glasgow, KY (not in father's will)
2) John b. ca 1760 d. 1822 KY m. Margaret Dawson, d/o Martin Dawson (DAR #619883 said m. 1-Margaret ____), 2-Pamela Dawson. Children (E. Gentry; J. Grantham; FGR at LDS):
A) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. ca 1765-68 d. 1824/5 Glasgow (Barren Co.) KY m. ca 1786 in Alexandria, VA, John Gorin (1763-1837). Children (E. Gentry), surname GORIN:
1) Susan "Lucky" b. 1787 Fairfax Co. VA m. 1833 Alton (Madison Co.) IL of cholera m. 1-26-1803 Barren Co. KY, Elijah Haiden/Hayton
2) Mary "Polly" b. 1789 m. 9-6-1805 Barren Co., Charles Harvey
3) Margaret "Peggy" b. 12-11-1791 Fairfax d. 1-10-1808 Glasgow, KY
4) Henry b. 1793 d. 8-24-1835 IL m. 3-19-1818 Logan Co. KY, Maria Lucretia Whitaker
5) John b. 1795/7 Fairfax Co. VA d. Mar 1861 Russellville (Logan Co.) KY m. 5-26-1819 Logan, Eliza Francis Wilson (1803-1875). Child & descendants (E. Gentry), surname GORIN:
   a) John Curran b. 1-23-1841 Russellville, KY d. 7-13-1926 Grand Island (Hall Co.) NE m. 8-23-1864/66
      Kingston (Roane Co.) TN, Mildred Jane Boyd (1844-1915). Child, surname GORIN:
      1- John Hunter b. 5-15-1887 Palisade (Hitchcock Co.) NE d. 9-2-1969 Loma Linda, CA m. 6-29-1914
         Gering, NE, Olive Leona Weishaar (1894 Ks-1955 NE). Child, surname GORIN:
         a) Zira (Mildred) b. 5-4-1925 Grand Island (Hall Co.) NE m. 12-5-1949 Hubbard (Hill Co.) TX,
            Gerald Dean Prater. Child, surname PRATER:
            1) Leona Eunice b. 7-7-1829 Barren Co., George Y. Shirley, M.D.
    6) Franklin b. 5-3-1798 Glasgow, KY d. 12-8-1877 Glasgow m. 10-21-1818 Glasgow, Louisa Frances Underwood
    7) Sarah Hensley b. 12-11-1800 d. 1-15-1870 Glasgow m. 3-10-1818 Barren, George Rogers, M.D.
    8) James M. (M.D.) b. 10-12-1805 d. 10-30-1833 Glasgow m. Elizabeth R. (h)odes
    9) Elizabeth "Betsy" d. before 1832 m. 10-2-1822, Hezekiah P. Murrell
10) Thomas Jefferson b. 1808 Glasgow d. 1-11-1883 Louisville (Jefferson Co.) KY m. Mary Ann Bowman
11) Evalina m. 7-7-1829 Barren Co., George Y. Shirley, M.D.
B) James m. 11-16-1802 Barren Co. KY, Jane "Jenney" Finney
C) John Jr. m. ___ Gibson
D) Lt. Joel (War of 1812) d. White Sulphur Springs, VA m. 12-24-1812 Barren, Mary "Polly" Greer, d/o Acquella
   Greer. Polly m. 2- Wm. F. Doyle. Children (Warren Co. KY maintenance records):
   1) Joel Jr. d. White Sulphur Springs, VA
   2) Margaret Dawson "Peggy" d. of smallpox m. Daniel Stovall; Jack Grantham's line
   3) Caroline
E) Molly d. ?Nashville, TN m. John Moss
F) Margaret "Peggy" m. 1-on 10-6-1802 Barren Co. KY, James Waggoner, 2-John McDaniel
G) Sarah "Sally" d. ?MO m. G. Washington Fletcher
H) Martin d. ca 1806 White Sulphur Springs, VA
3) Elizabeth m. Capt. Richard Ballenger
4) Margaret Hensley "Peggy" b. 1757 d. 1839 Barren Co. KY m. 10-9-1770 (Bible), Ruben Harrison, s/o Battaile &
   Frances (White) Harrison. Children (Harrison-Franklin Bible named all; FF 11:110), surname HARRISON:
   A) Betty b. 8-24-1771
   B) Andrew b. 2-21-1773
C) Matilda Caroline b. 4-16-1775 m. 11-2-1796 Amherst bond (Reubin Harrison Surety), Reuben Franklin (1769-
   1856 Barren Co. KY will, WB 3:456), s/o Henry & Mary Ann (Higgenbotham) Franklin Jr. Children (BEW 36;
   Reuben's will made 1850 named all; D. Young):
   1) Henry T. b. 1799 VA m. Sally Bridges (D. Young)
   2) Lucy C. m. 1-Peter Bush, 2-William Bewley (D. Young)
   3) John S. b. 12-13-1804
   4) Samuel H. b. 3-11-1813 (Harrison-Franklin Bible) d. 5-14-1873 Monroe Co. KY m. Matilda Austin (1814-
      1897), d/o John & Kitty (Caruth) Austin (D. Young)
   5) Peachy Eugene b. 8-24-1822 Barren Co. KY d. 4-13-1896 Barren Co. KY m. 1-on 11-26-1842 Barren Co. KY
      (4/12 bond, Wm. Bewley, bdmn), Matilda Bewley (1825-1853), 2-on 4-20-1857 Barren, Jane Shives
D) Frances b. 12-9-1776
E) Robert b. 2-15-1779 d. 5-6-1860
F) William b. 9-29-1781
G) Reuben b. 11-18-1783
H) dau. __ hite b. 3-3-1786 \ names of daus
   I) dau. __ b. 2-11-1789 1 but unsure of
   J) dau. __ b. 7-4-179(7) / their birth dates
   K) Samuel F. b. 11-10-1794
5) Henry (This Henry was probably the Henry who had KY Land Grant #3090 in 1784. He was definitely not the Henry
   Jr. who d. 1782 (Henry Sr.'s will was written in 1792: "I give to my son Henry Franklin one brown colored
   horse, one cow & calf & their increase and one feather bed which things he now has in his possession." Thus,
   son Henry was living. Also, he was not the Henry who married Jane C. & had the deed in Amherst in 1811 naming
   Jane as dau.-in-law of Phoebe, as this Henry was son of Phoebe & Jeremiah Franklin.)
6) Maj. James (Rev. War) b. 1750 (DAR) or 1759 Buckingham Co. (ACV 127) d. Aug 1813 Amherst will (WB 5:370) m. 12-
   15-1796 Amherst Co. VA (Reuben Crawford, Surety on bond), Nancy Ann Crows (1845 Amherst will, WB 11:314), d/o

A) Sarah Wilson b. 1805 d. after 1854 m. 9-22-1829 Amherst bond (Wm. B. Davies, Surety), Samuel R. Davies (Jul 1832 Amherst adm., WB 8:229 & by Bounty Land Warrant 7290). Children (1854 Division of slaves, WB 13:465), surname Davies:

1) John H. b. 1831
2) Sallie R. b. 1833; unmarried 1854

B) Elizabeth "Betsy" H. d. 1840-42 (probably at the birth of her last child) m. 12-16-1833 Amherst (Jos. K. Irving, Surety), Howell L. Brown (Feb 1860 Amherst will, WB 15:257); Thos. Crews her Gdn. in 1813. Children (Howell's will named all; 1850 Nelson Co. census), surname Brown:

1) Charles Warren b. 1835 d. Dec 1862 Amherst will (WB 16:188); est. to bros. Henry L. & wife Sally C., & Jno. T.
3) Henry L. b. 1840 m. by 1861, Sally C. —; no children in Apr 1861 when Charles' will was made
4) Jno. Thompson

C) John R. d. Mar 1827 Amherst inv. (WB 6:744); Henry L. Davies, Gdn. 1821

D) Ann C. d. 1847 (probably at the birth of her last child) m. 7-25-1813 Amherst bond (Jno. Moss, Surety), Polly C. Moss

Note: Another possible child for James was Mildred Taylor Franklin (illegitimate), raised by James' old maid sister, probably Judith. James gave his consent in 1792 for Mildred to marry Benjamin Taliaferro and built them a mansion on land now the site of the Amherst Courthouse. Their first child was Mildred Taylor Taliaferro. (L. Wright) Dau. Lucinda (1797-1857), m. 1816, Mayo Davies (see Crawford Chapter). WFT 17:0280 named James R. Franklin b. 1784-1816 (Scott Co. IN), d/o Jeremiah Whitten (1730-1800 VA). Note that there are 20 years difference in this child's birth & the mg. date for Maj. James (17:0280 said 12-15-1776).
E) Henry Franklin ?m. 10-24-1813 Amherst, Nancy Dodd

F) Richard d. 1845 Amherst adm. (WB 11:331) m. 7-9-1828 Amherst, Nancy Smith

11 Judith d. Nov 1811 Amherst will (WB 5:38, B6); unmarried; named nephews Henry & Benjamin Franklin (children of sister, Phoebe & Jeremiah Franklin)

#84 SAMUEL FRANKLIN Pvt, VA State Line, Rev. War Pension #S 6860

Born: 12-29-1762 (Pension) Amherst Co. Va

Died: May 1836 Bedford Co. VA (DAR #330228; no record in Bedford General Index)

Parents: Henry & Margaret Franklin (Henry's 1792 will named Samuel)

Married: 1-1-1794 Amherst Mg Bond (consent of her father Thomas Powell, James Ballinger, Surety)

Land: 1792 Sept. Will of Father...156 a. "land where I now live to be possessed & enjoyed by him at the decease of his mother;" 156 a. sold by Samuel & wife Rachel of Amherst on Oct. 19, 1795 to John Duncan for £120 (DB G:603)

1799 Apr 21 Amherst...Stephen Cash to Samuel Franklin for £1...1 1/2 a. on waters of Stone House Creek on Thomas Powell's line beside Franklins Mill pond /w/ Bartlett Cash, John Cash, William Cash (DB 1:10)

1799 Nov 26 Amherst Bill of Sale...Samuel Franklin to David & James Garland for 5 shillings...to secure them the sum of £100 with the balance of an Execution of Gal & Garland against (sic), also in Execution of Penns Exr. against me do bargain & sell & deliver to them: 1 negro man Jacob, 1 negro woman Moll, 7 head of horned cattle, 3 feather beds & furniture (DB 1:180)

Data: Tobacco Inspector at Camden's Warehouse in Amherst 1801-1807 (WB 4:249, 252, 278, 283, 513); 1820 Bedford census

#85 RACHEL POWELL

See Powell Chapter

Born: before 1775 (1820 Bedford census) Amherst Co. VA

Died: 1847-9 Bedford (DB 33:184, 34:317) Her account from 1850-51 by Pleasant Preston, Admr. was recorded April 1, 1852. The balance of the estate was $32.00 after cash paid for tickets, Johnson & Burks for cost of sale at Saml. Franklin, Thos. J. Phelps acct., Jos. Oney for burial service ($19.50). The sale brought in $81.37. (WB 14:417). There appeared little connection between the Franklin family & the Admr., Pleasant Preston (married Ann E. Davis, d/o Thomas Davis on 7-18-1833 Bedford).

Parents: Thomas & Ann (Cash) Powell (Mg. bond stated father, Thomas Powell; Thos. ' will named dau. Rachel; sale of Thos. land by Rachel's children)

Samuel Franklin stated on 22 April 1833 in Bedford Court that he was born Dec 29, 1762 in Amherst Co. VA. He enlisted in 1778 and served as a private in Captain John Jacobs' Company, under Col. Taylor in the Virginia Troops and guarded prisoners at Albemarle Barracks, with length of service, one month. He enlisted about Sept 1780 and served as a private in Captain Samuel Higginbotham's Virginia Company, and was discharged in Dec 1780. He then enlisted in August 1781, served as a private in Captain John Stewart's Virginia Company and was at the siege of Yorktown. He was attached to Gen. Washington until the surrender of Cornwallis, marched then under Capt. Stewart guarding prisoners. He took sick on the way in Maryland and was discharged in Nov 1781. After the Revolution he lived in Nelson Co. VA, then Bedford. He was placed on the Pension Roll on May 22, 1833.

Henry T. Franklin sold all his interest as one of the children & heirs of Rachel Franklin in 1830 to Abel B. Nichols for $200 (DB 22:268). James B. Franklin followed in 1831 and sold his interest to John Fizer for $225, who in 1834 sold the same to Abel B. Nichols for $225 (DB 22:364, 24:134). In 1838, Samuel Franklin Jr. of Bedford sold his 1/11th interest in 300 acres in Bedford on Little Otter River plus 20 slaves thereabouts in the possession of Samuel Franklin Sr. and wife to Thomas Creasey for $400 (DB 27:364). In 1841, Abner H. Franklin sold his 1/11th interest in the real & personal estate of his grandfather Thomas Powell, devised to Rachel Franklin, mother of sd. Abner, to Robert Campbell of Bedford for $600 (Bedford DB 29:40). In October of 1841 Benjamin H. Franklin & Lucy his wife sold their interest to William Campbell & William T. Campbell all of Bedford for $600 (DB 29:164). Henry Shepherd & Nancy his wife sold their 1/11th interest in 1845 to William T. Campbell (DB 31:427). In 1845, Elizabeth Franklin of the 1st part, Henry Franklin of the 2nd part and James Franklin & John Franklin, children of the sd Elizabeth or any children she may have hereafter of the 3rd part... Elizabeth & grandchildren of the late Thomas Powell desc'd will be entitled after the death of her mother to considerable land, slaves and property. Elizabeth wished her share of the slaves to be put & held in trust in the maintenance need for the purposes hereafter mentioned. For sum of $1.00 paid by Henry Franklin, she grants to Henry her interest in the slaves now held by Rachel Franklin sd mother of Elizabeth, to be administered by Henry (DB 32:154). Thomas Franklin & Catherine his wife of Bedford sold their 1/11th interest in 1847 to William H. Pate for $500 (DB 33:184). William H. Pate and William T. Campbell did not marry Franklin daughters. However, Patrick Campbell married Anne Powell on Nov. 3, 1774 in Amherst County. Anne was the sister of John Powell Sr., father of Thomas Powell.
Whereas by the last will & Testament of Thomas Powell dec'd certain real & personal property was devised to Rachel Franklin a daughter of sd Powell for life & after the death of the sd Rachel the sd property was to be equally divided amongst the sd Rachel Franklin's children & whereas lately the sd Rachel Franklin has departed this life & the sd children or their transferring or assigning under the will of the sd Thos. Powell dec'd now entitled to the sd real & personal property & to have the same distributed equally amongst them whereas for the purpose of working the trouble out & expenses of a writ & for greater facility in obtaining a distribution of the sd property the sd children of the sd Rachel Franklin or their agents or transferring have agreed to sell or appoint such person to sell for them the sd real & personal property & to distribute equally...the several parties have agreed that Abel B. Nichols...shall sell the sd property...& distribute equally...execute a power of atty...the sd property...having been advertised on Friday the__ day of January 1849 the following slaves to wit...Fanny a woman, Henry a man, Phoebe a woman, Jesse a baby or 12 yrs old, Peter a boy abt 7 yrs old, a portion of the sd personal property being claimed by the debts of the sd Rachel Franklin dec'd now therefore to protect Abel B. Nichols...said slaves may not be incumbered by the sd claim & their value consequently unpaid...agree with sd Abel B. Nichols...sell the sd slaves...to pay the debts...hold funds to loan the same. /s/ Wm H Pate, Wm. Gillespie, Robert Campbell, Joel Franklin, John Franklin by Jas. Talifeiro his Atty, Thos Creasey, Wm T Campbell, Filghman A Wright. /w/ John F Pate, Samuel H Quarles, R D P Reed, Jas L. Campbell, ____ Wharton, Wm F Campbell (DB 34:317)

Abel B. Nichols...Power of Atty to sell all the lands, slaves left by the last will & testament of Thos Powell in trust to his daughter Rachel Franklin. Joel Franklin guaranteed 1/11, John Franklin 1/11, A. B. Nichols 2/11, Wm F Campbell 1/11, Thos Creasey 1/11, Wm Pate 1/11, Wm Gillespie 1/11, Robert Campbell 2/11, Filghman A Wright 1/11. (DB 34:318)

On April 17, 1856, Able B. Nichols acting under a decree, Circuit Court of Bedford in Sept Term of sd Court 1855 in Chancery Suit pending in the name of William Gillespie Pltf. vs Wm. H. Pate & c Defts. Able B. Nichols grants to William Gillespie the said tract in mentioned bill...267 1/2 acres, same lands on which Rachel Franklin resided at time of her death and belonged to the estate of Thomas Powell dec'd & was purchased by said Gillespie at a sale made thereof in pursuance of an agreement between the distribution of the estate of said Powell. (DB 38:273)

**SURNAME FRANKLIN** Children (Bedford Deed Books as they sold their interest in Thos. Powell's estate; mg. bonds):

1. James B. b. 1790-1800 m. 12-23-1824 Bedford Co. VA (12/20 bond, John Burchfield, Surety), Sally Burchfield

2. Joel b. 1796/7 d. 9-16-1876 of diabetes (age 81, s/o Sam & Rachel, consort Nancy, BDR 117) m. 11-12-1835 Bedford (10/31 bond, Isaac Wright, Surety), Nancy Wright, d/o Mary Wright; no children with them 1850; he lived near the Wright's 1850 with mother-in-law Mary in house 1850; next door to sister Nancy Shepherd & Wright families in 1870. Joel's will made 1872 left 132 1/2 a. & all he had to Margaret E. Shepherd (Bedford WB 23:455).

3. Nancy Dowell (Powell?) b. 1800 d. after 1870 Bedford census m. 10-17-1824 Bedford bond ("d/o Samuel," Joel Franklin, Surety), Henry Shepherd (b. 1796). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname SHEPHERD:

   A) B. H. F. b. 1826 m. Mary ____; lived next door to Henry 1850. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname SHEPHERD:

      1) Mary E. b. 1848
      2) Robert F. May 1850

   B) Lucinda b. 1830

   C) Margaret E. b. 1832; inherited Joel's estate 1876

   D) Samuel b. 1835

   E) Mary M. b. 1838

   F) Henry H. b. 1841

4. Henry T. d. age 35 m. 4-17-1820 Bedford bond (Geo. Turner, Surety), Lockey Leftwich (b. 1797), d/o James & Mildred (Turner) Leftwich. She m. 2-on 12-22-1826 Bedford (Minister's Return), Alvin Claytor (b. 1806) & had Martha b. 1836, Mildred b. 1837, & Pleasant Claytor b. 1840. Children (Bedford Mgs. gave ages, likely altered upwards & parents; FFF 97; 1850 Bedford census):

   A) Mary Jane b. 8-2-1822 near Montvale, Bedford Co. d. 9-28-1923 Evington, VA (age 101) m. 12-21-1841 Bedford (12/20 bond, "d/o Lockey Claytor," John B. Field, surety), Daniel Field (1815-1901), s/o James M. & Eliz. (Buford) Field. Children (1850 Bedford census; FFF 99), surname FIELD:

      1) James Henry (5th Regt., CSA) b. 11-27-1842 d. in battle near Winchester 3-23-1862
      2) Eliza Jane b. 1-18-1845 d. 1913 OH m. 12-1-1875, Robert Webber
      3) Julia Anne b. 11-13-1847 d. 1902 m. Henry Skinnell
      4) Josephine Louise b. 4-26-1849 d. 2-21-1918, bur. Meth. Ch. in Evington, VA, m. Daniel Black
      5) Americus Vespucious b. 12-15-1852 d. 7-7-1942, bur. Evington Meth. Ch., m. Jan 1882, Sally Elizabeth Witt; lived Lynchburg 1922
6) Octavia Elsinora (twin) b. 11-12-1855 Campbell Co. d. 4-6-1931, bur. Evington Meth. Ch., m. 11-23-1881, Henry S. Crank; lived Evington 1922
7) Eugenia Viola (twin) b. 11-12-1855 Campbell Co. VA d. 3-27-1900, bur. Evington Meth Ch., m. 4-9-1883, Cornelius White Farmer; grandparents of Rachel Parsons Flynn Bishop (author of FFF)
8) Mary Emma b. 12-5-1858 m. 1879, Pinkney Hughes
9) Elizabeth b. 11-14-1866 d. 9-14-1926, bur. Evington Meth. Ch., m. Nov 1882, Charles H. Gordon; lived Lynchburg, VA 1922
10) Laura Daniel b. 2-18-1866 d. 2-14-1889, bur. Meth Ch.; unmarried

B) John H. b. 1827 (census) d. age 91 (ca 1917) m. 1-on 6-5-1856 Bedford ("s/o Henry & Lockey"), Nancy Field (1831-1865), d/o James & Eliz. Field, 2-on 1-24-1867 Bedford ("s/o Henry & Lockey"), Arabella Creasy, d/o David & Charlotte Creasy
C) James L. b. 1829 (m. cert.) d. age 85 (ca 1914) m. 3-22-1855 Bedford ("s/o Henry & Lockey"), Susan E. McGhee, d/o James & Susan McGhee
E) Samuel b. 1830 (census) d. age 78
F) Thomas P. b. 1832 (census) d. age 65
G) Sallie d. age 65 (not with family in 1850)

5 Benjamin H. b. 1807 d. 8-7-1861 Roanoke Co. m. 1-8-1828 Bedford (1/3 bond, John Burchfield, Surety), Lucy Burchfield (1813-1894). Children (DAR #330228 & #451651; 1850 Bedford census):
A) Camilla Susan b. 1832 m. 8-8-1850 Bedford (8/1 bond, "d/o Benj. H.," Tillman A. Wright, Surety), John H. Wright
B) John T. b. 1834
C) Albert Gallatin b. Oct 1840 (1850 census said 1836) d. 1912 Richmond, VA m. 5-11-1865, Julia Karr (1848-1904). Child (DAR #330228):
1) Florence b. 1-13-1868 Richmond, VA m. Henry F. Vaughan; lived 3415 West Grace St., Richmond in 1941
D) Mary b. 1838
E) Benjamin b. 1840
F) Eliza b. 1842
G) Thomas Martin b. 11-8-1844 Bedford d. 12-17-1922 Marion, VA m. 9-9-1879, Elizabeth Smith (1859-1922). Child & descendants (DAR #451651):
1) Alice b. 10-31-1882 Roanoke m. 6-19-1907, Corbin Decatur Glass (b. 1878). Child, surname GLASS:
   a) Helen b. 3-17-1911 Roanoke, VA m. 4-30-1936, Robert Wirt Clifton Jr. of Bluefield, WV. Child, surname CLIFTON:
      1) Patricia Darrington b. 12-8-1937 Welch, WV; lived Williamson, WV 1957
H) Milton b. 1846
I) Charles b. 1848

Thomas m. 8-14-1825 Bedford (8/12 bond, Jacob Shepard, Surety), Catharine Shepard

Margaret m. 5-18-1827 Bedford bond ("d/o Samuel Franklin," John Franklin, Surety), John Wright; not in 1850 Bedford census

*8 Samuel Jr. b. ca 1813 d. Jan 1902 Bedford will m. 12-17-1833, Elina Parker (ANCESTORS)
9 Elizabeth b. ca 1816 (census said 1812/1814) m. 1-on 11-17-1835 Bedford (9/30 bond, "d/o Sam.," Abner Franklin, Surety), John Franklin, 2-by 1845, William Gillespie; she set up trust for her children in 1845 with bro. Henry as trustee to administer the proceeds from the Thos. Powell/Rachel estate (DB 32:154). Children (DB 32:154 named Franklin children; 1850, 1860 Bedford census), surnames listed:
A) James A. Franklin b. 1837
B) John Franklin b. 1841 (name on edge of page in DB not photographed in microfilm but found in 1860 census)
C) Harriett A. Gillespie b. 1846
D) Joel A. Gillespie b. 1848
E) Elizabeth H. Gillespie b. Mar 1850
F) William C. Gillespie b. 1852
G) S. (dau.) Gillespie b. 1854

Abner H. b. 1817/8 (mgs.) m. 1-on 11-16-1839 Bedford bond (Joel Franklin, Surety, "d/o Thomas Wyatt"), Mary A. Wyatt, (previous information was d/o Charles Wyatt but mg. bond said Thos. & deed to his dau., wife of Abner H., in 1848 proved Thos., DB 34:63), 2-on 11-14-1865, Wima Baber (widow, b. 1822 d. by 1868, "d/o Lucy Baber"), 3-on 2-13-1868 Bedford, Ann E. Salmons, "d/o George & Malinda Salmons." Children (1850, 1860, 1870 Bedford census; LEFT 100):
A) Harriet A. b. 1843 m. her 1st cousin, 4-4-1865 Bedford ("d/o Abner & Mary"), Charles R. Franklin, "s/o Sam
& Elina Franklin," below
B) Susan A. b. 3-22-1846 d. 5-15-1922 Bedford m. 4-20-1871 Bedford, Richard Whitfield Leftwich (b. 1850), s/o Etchison Grigsby & Mary Ann (Foster) Leftwich. He m. 2-on 8-22-1923 Bedford, Janie Helen Bragg (b. 1874), d/o Wm. & Lucy Bragg. Children (LEFT 100), surname LEFTWICH:
1) Lula Candace b. 5-7-1872 m. 1-on 12-23-1891, Jefferson Davis Dearing (1860-1920), 2-in 1925, William T. Lucado of Roanoke, VA. Children (LEFT 100), surname DEARING:
   a- Ruth Evelyn b. 6-21-1894 m. 1915 Washington, DC, Howard C. Lucado
   b- India Naomi b. 6-19-1896 m. 1914 Goodview (Bedford Co.) VA, James Chaffin
   c- Minnie Davis b. 4-16-1898 m. 1917 Bristol, VA, John L. Laughon
   d- Willie Burks b. 3-8-1903 m. 1923 Roanoke, VA, Bertha Huddleston
2) Bertha Anna b. 6-9-1873 m. 1-6-1897, Homer L. Williams; lived Thaxton, VA 1931
3) Frank Hensley b. 5-15-1875 m. 9-7-1904, Lucy Ann Franklin, d/o Samuel E. & Sarah J. (Wiggenton) Franklin
   See below for their children.
4) Henry Clay b. 11-9-1876 m. 11-9-1899, Martha S. Stiff, d/o Septimus & Mary Ann Stiff
5) Benjamin Robert b. 12-31-1876 d. 1880
6) Ottie Estelle b. 9-5-1881 m. 1-on 10-1901 Elizabeth City, NC, John Daniel Clingenpeel (b. 1878); lived
   Thaxton, VA 1931. Children (LEFT 101), surname CLINGENPEEL:
   a- Louise b. 5-15-1902 d. 6-26-1932
   b- Roy Earl b. 9-29-1903 m. 6-18-1927 Bristol, VA, Doris Adele Jones of Roanoke
   c- Junia Dorothy b. 11-22-1905
   d- Hazel Margaret b. 2-22-1908 d. 12-16-1928
   e- Frances Jewell b. 7-7-1910
   f- Alan Bernaw b. 1-1-1913
   g- Maynard b. & d. 6-14-1915
   h- Nellie Anita b. 1-22-1917
   i- John Duane b. 7-16-1923
7) Marian Alice b. 4-22-1887 m. 1-on 1-30-1912, Arno Williamson (b. 1890), 2-E. L. Ward; lived Charleston,
   WV 1931
8) Clara Augusta b. 7-8-1890 m. 9-25-1907, G. C. Watson (d. by 1931); Clara lived Roanoke, VA 1931
9) Willie R. b. 3-15-1885 d. 3-26-1907
C) Abner H. b. Dec 1849
D) B. M. (son) b. 1852
E) Leander A. b. 1853/4

11 Child; sold 1/11 share to Robert Campbell

NOTE: WFT 8:2279 added Sarah Ann Franklin as a child of Samuel & Rachel. Note she was born 2 yrs before her
parents' mg. bond and did not sell any Powell land; see below (end of chapter) for her children.

#42 SAMUEL FRANKLIN
Born: ca 1813 (1850 census; born maybe in Nelson Co. VA)
Died: Jan. 1902 Bedford Co. VA will (made 1876)
Parents: Samuel & Rachel (Powell) Franklin (DB 27:364 above)
Married: 12-17-1833 Bedford (11/25 bond, "s/o Samuel," consent of Caleb D. Parker, Caleb D. Parker, Surety); married
by Alexander W. Campbell
Land: 1841 Oct 13 Bedford...Peter B. Pankey of Buckingham Co. to Samuel Franklin of Bedford for $284...110 a. on
waters of Goose Creek, south of a dividing line, adj. (Paschal) Buford, Mrs. Wommack, formerly owned by John
Birchfield & by him sold 16 May 1838 to sd Panky (DB 29:165); sold 1850 to Fleming S. Thomas for $600 (DB
35:196)
1843 Feb 28 Bedford...Henry Shepherd & wife Nancy to Samuel Franklin for $450...100 a. on Bore Auger Creek adj.
   Henry P. Williamson, a gully, a road, Irvin ____ (DB 30:232)
1855 Bedford...William H. Pate & Wm. H. Peas, Exors of Thomas Peas dec'd & Nathan Neighbors vs Beverly Walrond
   & Samuel Franklin...Suit Mar. 12, 1833 in Co. Court to subject a small tract on headwaters of Goose Creek
   bought by sd. Walrond from Samuel Franklin some 2 years since, for which no deed has been made, the payment
   of judgement in the name of Wm. H. Pate vs sd Walrond for $1.75...Wm. Waddy for benefit of Nathan Neighbors (DB
   37:278)
1859 Nov 14 Bedford...Albon A. Arthur, Commr., acting in decree of Jan 1858 in case of Wm. Pate &c Plts & Beverly
   Walrond &c Defts. & directed to convey land to John Walter Jones of 40 or 50 a. on headwaters of Goose
   Creek & sd Jones has directed sd Arthur to convey the sd land to Samuel Franklin for $1...40-50 a. near
   headwaters of Goose Creek (DB 41:140); sold by dau. Mattie E. Franklin in 1902 according to will of Samuel
dec'd to Lee Dooley, also signed by Benj. M. Franklin (DB 82:40)

1861 May 27 Bedford...Flemming S. Thomas & Gilla Ann his wife to Samuel Franklin for $54.67 1/2...4a2r9p on East End of Porter's Mtn. adj. Thomas H. Layne, sd Franklin, Sublett's old line, the mtn. road leading to Wiginton's (DB 41:518)

1861 Sep 12 Bedford...Abraham G. & Sarah A. Quarles to Saml. Franklin for $5/acre...117 1/4 a. on Porters Mtn. adj. Speigle, A. Carney, sd Franklin & Wm. Wiggenton (DB 42:167)

1868 Aug 26 Bedford...Abraham G. & Sarah A. Quarles to Samuel Franklin...24 3/4 a. SS Porter's Mtn, NW portion of larger tract sold to Carney & Franklin, beg. at pile of rocks adj. Franklin, Carney, Stevens. & Wm. Wiggon (DB 45:189)

1870 Dec 19 Bedford...Robert Miller & wife Mary P. to Samuel Franklin for $158.88...18a1r29p on Bore Auger Road adj. Franklin's old line (DB 45:188); in 1876 Samuel & Elina gave jointly to dau. Sarah A. Quarles & son Wm. A. Quarles along with tract below & Sarah sold her part to Wm. for $300 (DB 49:123)

1872 Aug 5 Bedford...George Zimmerman & wife Rebecca to Samuel Franklin for $820.00...82 a. adj. Henry Stiff, Robert Miller, being the same land to sd George by Wm. Zimmerman & wife by deed bearing date 20 Oct 1866, composed of 3 separate parcels viz: one of 51 3/4 a. near Patterson or Campbell, to a planted stone in Miller's line, one tract of 30 a. & another of 3/4 a. formerly conveyed by Robt. Miller to Wm. A. Minor (DB 46:289); in 1876 Samuel & Elina also gave jointly to dau. Sarah A. Quarles & son Wm. A. Quarles & Sarah sold her part to Wm. for $300 (DB 49:123)

1873 Aug 9 Bedford...Archibald W. Moore & wife Bettie E. Moore, John R. Thurman, Trustee, & James Franklin to Samuel Franklin for $1,000.00...170 a. "Dunivant Tract" on SS Bedford Co., being land A. W. Moore bought of Martha Layne & conveyed to John R. Thurman in trust in 1870 with James Franklin as surety (DB 47:169); in 1875 Samuel & Elina deeded 58 a. to Samuel E. Franklin, part of Doniphan Tract for $328 & 1/2 of sd tract held by Samuel during his life then to go to sd son ca 59 a., as his share of my real estate (DB 48:385); Samuel & Elina deeded 54 3/4 a. of the Doniphan tract to Mrs. Nancy P. Wiggington (DB 48:390)

1889 Jan 18 Bedford...Abram Carney to Samuel Franklin...33 1/4 a. on SS Porter's Mtn., being same land purchased of Abram G. Quarles & adj. George Riley & Abram Carney; sold to son Benjamin J. Franklin in Dec. 1890 for $165 (DB 62:566, 66:85)

1899 July 31 Bedford...Samuel Franklin to C. R. Franklin for $50...69 1/2 a. on East slope of Porter's Mtn. adj. Nannie Wiggington, WS of a branch adj. Saml Franklin, Jeter, stone pile, S bank of Porter's Mtn. Road (DB 77:583)

Census: 1850, 1860, 1870 Bedford Co. VA

#43 ELINA PARKER See Parker Chapter

Born: ca 1814 Bedford Co. VA (1850 census; d. cert: age 81, born Bedford)


Parents: Nathaniel & Ann Cash (Tyler) Parker (Parents Nathaniel & Ann Parker given in d. cert.)

Will of Samuel Franklin

Made 7-15-1876, Ret'd, 1-27-1902

In the name of God Amen; I Samuel Franklin of the County of Bedford, being of sound & disposing mind & memory, & knowing the uncertainty of human life, do make this my last will and testament, in manner and form following, to wit:

Item 1st I wish all my debts, if any, to be paid as soon as practicable after my decease, out of the personal property left on hand at my decease.

Item 2nd In case my wife Elina shall survive me, I devise to her for and during the term of her natural life, all my property of all kinds, both real and personal, to be held & used by her for her comfortable support and maintenance.

Item 3rd Having given to my son Saml. E. Franklin a certain tract of land known as the "Moore land," & made him a deed to same, I give him no further interest in my real estate.

Item 4th I give & devise unto my son Charles R. Franklin a certain tract of land known as the Burchfield land, on which he now resides, which I expect to have surveyed off to him in a short time.

Item 5 I give to my son Benjamin J. Franklin a certain portion of the farm on which I now live, known as the "Sublett land," on which he now resides, and which I expect to have surveyed off to him in a short time.

Item 6th I have heretofore given to my daughter Sarah A. Quarles and my son William A. Franklin a tract of land known as the Zimmerman and Miller land as their portion of my real estate; and the said Wm. A. Franklin has purchased from said Sarah A. Quarles her interest in said land--I give them no further interest in my real estate.

Item 7 I give to my daughters Martha E. Franklin and Lucy M. Dooley jointly, the remaining portion of my real estate, the same being a portion of my Home place, including the mansion & other buildings, the new house to be
included in the interest of the said Martha E. Franklin--the interest of the said Lucy M. Dooley hereby devised
to be held by her for her lifetime only, and at her death to descend to the heirs of her body in equal parts,
the descendants of any of said heirs that may be dead to take their parents portion--But one fourth of an acre
(which is laid off for a grave yard) of the tract of land devised in this item of this my will, is hereby
reserved as a family burying ground, & also the right of ingress & egress to same at all times.

Item 8th I give to my daughter Martha E. my parlor bed & bedstead, & the Bureau she claims, & calls the "wooden knob
Bureau" also my clock.

Item 9 All the rest & residue of my personal property remaining on hand after paying my debts, I desire shall be
equally divided between all my children living at time of my death, & the descendants of such as may have died;
such descendants to take what their parent would have taken if he or she were living.

Item 10 I appoint my two sons Charles R. Franklin and Samuel E. Franklin Executors of this my last will &
testament.

Witness my hand this the 15th day of July AD Eighteen hundred and seventy six. /s/ Samuel Franklin
/w/ Oswald W. Kelsey, Saml. H. Quarles, Ro. S. Quarles

This will was proved by Samuel H. Quarles on Jan. 27, 1902. Charles R. Franklin and Samuel E. Franklin, Exors.
posted a $200 bond with James E. Tate and Benjamin L. Dooley, their securities.

**Surname Franklin**

Children (Samuel's will; 1850, 1860 Bedford census; Sam'l info from DW2:15150):

1. Sarah A. b. 1841 (Bible; Mg. cert. said ca 1836) d. 5-6-1905 (Bible) m. 9-28-1854 Bedford, Abram G. Quarles
   (ANCESTORS). See Quarles Chapter
2. Henry T. b. 1838 (age 12 in 1850 census; not in will)
3. Charles R. b. 1841 m. his 1st cousin, 4-4-1865 Bedford ("s/o Sam & Elina"), Harriet Franklin, d/o Abner H. &
   Mary Franklin, above
4. Martha "Mattie" E. b. 1844/5; sold her part of father's 40 a. in 1902 (DB 82:40; Benj. M. Franklin also signed)
5. Lucy M. b. 1847 m. ca 1866, William Edward Dooley. Children (1870, 1880 Bedford census); surname DOOLEY:
   A) James C. "Jimmie" b. 1867
   B) Benjamin L. b. 1869
   C) Fannie M. b. 1871
   D) Elizabeth E. b. 1876
   E) Letcher S. b. 1878

   A) Serepata Alice b. 10-23-1874 m. 7-20-1898, Allen E. Dooley
   B) Mary Elizabeth b. 11-23-1876 m. 1894, Allen Walden

C) Lucy Ann b. 4-13-1879 m. 9-7-1904, Frank Hensley Leftwich, s/o Richard Whitfield & Susan A. (Franklin)
   Leftwich, above. Children (LEFT 100; DW2:16502), surname LEFTWICH:
   1) Ernest Franklin b. 6-11-1905 d. 9-8-1905
   2) Gertrude Lucille b. 7-25-1906 d. 6-14-1909
   3) Jniius Hensley b. 6-21-1908
   4) Geneva May b. 2-9-1910
   5) Carlton Otey b. 12-9-1911
   7) Frank Elwood b. 3-23-1916
   8) Robert Wilson b. 7-19-1919
   9) Lewis Marvin b. 11-19-1923
   10) Margaret Marie b. 1-13-1925 d. 11-20-1927

D) Lewis Edward b. 12-26-1880 m. 1906, Lula Walden

E) Herbert Eugene b. 2-1-1883 m. Etta Whittingham/Whittington

F) John Samuel b. 4-12-1889 m. Mary Dooley

G) William Earnest b. 1-4-1891 m. Pearl Ayers

H) Ada Myrtle b. 5-8-1893 m. John T. Tyler

I) Sally Myra b. 2-18-1895 d. 3-29-1926

J) Bessie Leona b. 7-6-1897 m. John L. Thomas

K) Eva Clara b. 9-5-1899 m. William Alex Specard

L) Robert Otey b. 7-4-1904 m. 3-21-1927, Laura May Creasey. Children (DW2:16511):
   1) Ray Otey
   2) James Edward
   3) Etta Jennett
7 Benjamin J. b. 1851 m. 12-19-1872 Bedford (“s/o Samuel & Elina”), Elizabeth Neighbor (b. 1853), d/o Wm. & Miranda Neighbor; sold 8 a., inherited from father at C. R. Franklin’s corner on Wiggington’s branch, on Wm. Wiggington’s line in 1903 to B. L. Dooley (DB 85:259) & sold 40 a., also inherited from his father, known as the Wigginton Place in 1909 & adj. C. W. Creasy (DB 100:155).

8 William A. b. 1853/4

Another Amherst Family

HENRY FRANKLIN JR. (Rev. War) b. ca 1740 d. Jun 1782 Amherst adm. bond (WB 2:60) m. Mary Ann Higgenbotham (b. 10-17-1749), d/o Aaron & Clara (Graves) Higgenbotham. She m. 2-by 1784, Benjamin Arnold; to Henry Co. VA ca 1792 (FF:109). Children (all named in Harrison-Franklin Bible & 1786 Amherst DB F:124):

1 Reuben b. 5-15-1769 d. 1856 Barren Co. KY m. 11-2-1796 Amherst bond (Reubin Harrison, Surety), Matilda Caroline Harrison, d/o Reuben & Margaret Hensley (Franklin) Harrison Sr. See above for children.

2 Aaron b. 9-29-1771 d. 10-4-1833

3 Jasper b. 4-27-1773 m. 10-27-1796 Amherst bond (consent of mother Elizabeth Brockman, Reuben Franklin, Surety), Polly Brockman; Gdn. was Reuben Franklin in 1792.

4 Peachey b. 8-27-1775 d. 1842 LaGrange Co. TN m. 3-20-1799 Amherst bond (Spotwood Garland, Surety), Susannah Dillard; Gdn. was Jeremiah Franklin 1792; to LaGrange Co. TN after 1826; Sherry Cruise’s line. Children (DAR #637530; SC Lineage Charts 3:144):

A) Lucy Jane b. 1824 Amherst d. after 1880 Fayette Co. TN m. 2-12-1849, Thomas H. Ormsby (1813-186_). Child & line (DAR #637530; G. Williams), surname ORMSBY:
   1) Marcus Browning Sr. b. 11-2-1855 LaGrange, TN d. 5-30-1920 Dallas, TX m. 6-24-1879, Martha Christina Floyd (1857-1905), 2-on 1-15-1908, Mrs. Pearl Edith (Williams) Briggs (1881-1955). Children, surname ORMSBY:
      a- Robert Franklin b. 11-8-1889 Pickton, TX d. 12-9-1967 Rockwall, TX m. 12-10-1913, Willie Lucia Askew (1889-1923), d/o Wm. Henry & Mary Eliz. (Cargill) Askew. Child, surname ORMSBY:
         1- Judith Franklin b. 12-1-1914 Rockwall, TX m. 12-12-1935, Eliza (Williams) Mayfield; lived Rockwall, TX 1983.
   b- Marcus Browning Jr. b. 2-22-1909 Tulia, TX m. 7-1-1933, Mary Lucille Shipley. Child, surname ORMSBY:
      1- Sherry b. 6-6-1943 Dallas, TX m. 7-21-1967 Rockwall, TX, Theodore J. Cruise; lived Houston, TX 1983.

B) Thomas Dillard d. 1873 Memphis, TN m. Mary Louise Moody (d. 1879)

5 Anhoney b. 7-17-1778; indentured to Gen. Nath'l Massey; to Ohio by 1795.

6 Henry Tarlton b. 4-17-1781 m. 2-on 7-17-1830, Mrs. Mary Ann Gear (widow). Child (A. Layman):
   A) William b. 9-10-1805 Adams Co. OH
      1) Samuel Holden

Bedford & Campbell County Families

LEWIS FRANKLIN patented land 1749, 1756, 1793

LEWIS FRANKLIN d. 1770 Bedford inv. (WB 1:95) m. Jane

1 Owen b. before 1765 d. 1814 Bedford inv. (WB 4:128); Admr. of Lewis’ estate. Children (1810 Bedford census):
   A) dau. b. 1765-84
   B) dau. b. 1784-94; Judith m. 11-23-1818 (consent of Owen Franklin & John Mitchell Sr., Henry W. Franklin, Surety), John Mitchell Jr.
   C) son b. 1794-1800; may be Henry W. Franklin below

Ens. OWEN FRANKLIN (Rev. War) d. 1795 Campbell Co. VA will (Robt. Franklin, Exor.) m. ?Judith ___(1796 deed). Children (Owen's will named all; CAMP 412):
   1 Benjamin
   2 Isaac M.
   3 Nancy

SARAH ANN FRANKLIN b. 10-28-1792 d. 4-6-1867 Salamonia (Jay Co.) IN m. 9-5-1816 Botetourt Co. VA, Henry Abel (1793-1879). Children (WFT 8:2297), surname ABEL:
   1 Emaline b. 3-23-1817 Botetourt m. 1-John Beard, 2-on 7-25-1835 Miami Co. OH, Thomas Jefferson Brake (1800 Lewis Co. VA-1842 Wells Co. IN)
   2 George W. b. Aug 1820
   3 William H. b. 8-23-1823
4  Malinda b. 1834

MARYANN FRANKLIN d. Oct 1794 Bedford will (WB 2:143); bought 67 a. on Falling Creek & Little Otter adj. Left with in 1879 (DB 8:309). Children (Maryann's will made Sep 1794 named all):
1 Nancy m. 12-15-1792 Bedford bond ("d/o Mary Ann," John Porter, Surety), Joseph Thurman
2 Archer m. 12-25-1800 Bedford (12/24 bond, Elijah Weeks, Surety), Mary Weeks, d/o George Weekes
3 Elizabeth probably m. 9-7-1797 Bedford (9/5 bond, John Witt, Surety), William Weekes
5 James Brient (son to be cut off with a shilling)

THOMAS FRANKLIN m. 7-6-1779 Bedford (Lewis Franklin, Surety), Margaret Campbell, d/o James Campbell

JOHN FRANKLIN d. by 1813 m. Vilender ___. William & widow Vilender each sold their 1/6 part of 116 1/2 a. now occupied by Lawson Franklin (DB 13:828; 15:152 named all 6)
1 William
2 Elizabeth "Betsy" m. 12-26-1805 (12/16 bond, "d/o Linna," Jos. Franklin, Surety), Pollard Payne
3 Joseph d. by 1817 deed m. 1-9-1806 (12/30/1805 bond, Abraham Blankenship, Surety), Mason Blankenship
4 Francis W. b. 1800 VA (census; d. cert. said b. MD) d. 3-21-1870 Bedford of consumption (age, 72, BDR 70; will in WB 21:547) m. 2-26-1821 Bedford bond (John Wright, Surety), Polly M. Wright. Children (1850 Bedford census; BDR 70; Francis' will made 1864 named only dau. Ann E. T., sons Elias J. & Henry W. to get $10 when 21 as his father's portion):
A) Archibald b. 1823 m. 12-20-1847 Bedford bond (Henry L. Lantz, Surety), Martha Crouch, d/o John Crouch;
   lived next door 1850
B) Ann E. T. "Eliza" b. 1827; lived with parents 1850 & with bro. Henry 1870 Bedford
C) Elias J. b. 1828 m. 1-4-1852 Bedford, Sarah Jane Franklin, 2-on 12-20-1865 Bedford, Martha Crowder
D) Florgiaus(!) (dau.) b. 1833
E) Henry b. 1835 m. 12-19-1867 Bedford ("s/o Francis & Mary"), Harriet M. Wilkerson, d/o Owen & Mary Wilkerson

5 Malinda
6 Lawson b. 1789 d. Aug 1853 Bedford of dropsy (age 65, BDR 7) m. 1-4-1807 Bedford (1/1 bond), Elizabeth "Betsey" McManaway, consent of Matthew McManaway; lived on the 116 1/2 a. belonging to John Franklin dec'd in 1813. Children (1850 Bedford census; BDR 70; mg. rec.):
A) Joel b. 12-12-1876 Bedford of dropsy, age 65 (BDR 125, Jan 1877 will in WB 23:513) m. 1-13-1836 Bedford (1/8 bond, Nixon W. Thomas, Surety), Jane (Lawhorn) Waldron (1800-1884), widow of John Waldron, d/o Wm. & Agnes (Still) Lawhorn. See Lawhorn Chapter for children.
B) Jane b. 1815; lived with parents 1850
C) Martha E. m. 12-23-1841 Bedford (12/11 bond, "d/o Lawson," Burwell G. Gilpin, Surety), Henry A. Powell
D) Benson (dau.) b. 1821; lived with parents 1850
E) Mary m. 8-17-1843 Bedford (8/14 bond, "d/o Lawson," Joel Franklin, Surety), John Thomas
F) James b. 1825 m. 2-on 10-31-1869 Bedford, Mrs. Lucy (Wingfield) Morris, widow, d/o Thos. & Eliz. Wingfield
G) Monteville b. 1837 (may be grandchild)

Col. ROBERT FRANKLIN b. 1741 (FF Aug. 1973 Issue) d. 1831 Campbell Co. VA will m. 1767, Jane Lewis (1756 Ireland-1851 Campbell). Children (CAMP 413; Robt.'s will; CD 229 for mgs.; FF 1973):
1 Benjamin b. 1768; settle Chattanooga, TN
2 Owen b. 1770 d. 1831; to TN after 1810 Campbell Co. census
3 Lewis m. Eliza Wood; remained in Campbell Co.
4 Elizabeth m. 1-25-1802 Campbell (CD 229; CAMP 413 said 1801), Peter North
5 Robert Jr. m. 12-8-1800 Campbell, Mary Perrow, d/o Daniel Perrow
6 John M. m. 12-14-1801 Campbell, Anne Dinwiddie; 11 children; to TN
7 Mary m. ____ Jennings
8 Thomas; to TN
9 Nancy m. 11-24-1819 Campbell, Lawrence B. Stern
10 Margaret m. 3-8-1803 Campbell (CD 229; CAMP 413 said 1805), John Rosser
11 Sallie b. 1806 m. 1-on 12-9-1805 Campbell, Thomas North, 2- ____ Leonard (Sally Leonard named in Robt's will).
   On 6-8-1811 Campbell, a Sarah Franklin m. Daniel S. Leonard (no CD 229 entry for Sallie North).

WILLIAM FRANKLIN b. 1785/6 (census) d. May 1856 (age 70, BDR 33) m. ?on 1-19-1841 Bedford (1/19 bond, Price M. Morgan, Surety), Sarah Snider (b. 1800). Children (BDR 33 named Booker; 1850 Bedford census):
1. Larky (dau.) b. 1812
2. Booker b. 1814 d. 1891 Bedford inv. (WB 27:42); enumerated again with Christ'r Morgan in 1850 Bedford census
3. Perlina b. 1829 with Rice(?) Morgan family

ARCHIBALD FRANKLIN b. 1790 VA m. Mary ___ (b. 1786). Children with John W. Witt b. 1843 in household (1850 Bedford census, Mg. Reg.):
1. Juliet b. 1812
2. Elizabeth b. 1814
3. Martha m. 12-17-1846 Bedford bond ("d/o Archibald," Wm. Stevens, Surety), John Mitchell

HENRY W. FRANKLIN b. 1790 d. 1864 Bedford inv. (WB 20:92) m. 4-23-1821 Bedford bond (Mabey Holt, Surety), Martha T. Holt, d/o Spradley Holt. Children (#1 from Mg. Reg., #2-6 from 1850 Bedford census):
1. Temperance Jane m. 11-26-1839 Bedford ("d/o Henry W.," Goode B. Mitchell, Surety), Peter Bradley. She is mentioned in Henry W.'s 1869 acct. filed 1881 as wife of Dan'l Pasly (WB 26:31).
2. John C. b. 1826 m. 2-on 1-23-1867 Bedford (s/o Henry & Martha), Mariella Kasey, d/o John & Jermemia(?) Kasey
3. Martha N. b. 1827
4. Jesse b. 1830
5. Elizabeth b. 1831

WILLIAM FRANKLIN b. 1805 m. Sally ___ (b. 1805). Children (1850 Bedford census):
1. Angeletta b. 1828
2. Mary J. b. 1830
3. Martha A. b. 1832
4. Elizabeth b. 1835
5. John F. b. 1837
6. McHenry b. 1840
7. Stephen D. b. 1842
8. Malinda N. b. 1844
9. Silas R. b. 1846

1. Ann E. b. 1837 m. George S. English
2. Sarah J. b. 1842

WILLIAM FRANKLIN b. 1820 m. 8-24-1839 Bedford (James Turner, Surety), Martha Ann Hogan, d/o Charles Hogan. Polly Hogan b. 1790 & Wm. Hogan b. 1849 lived with them 1850. Children (1850 Bedford census):
1. Monteal b. 1841
2. James C. b. 1842
3. Julia R/K. b. 1844
4. Eliza J. b. 1845

JAMES FRANKLIN b. 1821 m. Louisa ___ (b. 1827); Abraham Smith (b. 1781) in their house 1850 Bedford Co. VA

Mr. Paul S. Galloway of Brooksville, KY (now dec'd) wrote a manuscript of eleven pages, "The Genealogy of the Galloway Family of Scotland, Mifflin Co. Pennsylvania, Kentucky, Indiana, and Ohio" (1980). This manuscript was taken partly from the book, Our Pioneers and Ancestors, Volume II, "The Genealogy of The Scott and Galloway Families" (no other data given). Samuel Galloway of Scotland was the husband of Elizabeth (nee Graham) and seven sons who migrated from Counties Wigton and Kirkcudbright, Scotland to County Antrim (Galloway District), Ireland and thence, to Pennsylvania about 1740. There was no record of Samuel travelling with his wife and sons. The sons were Samuel, John, William, James, Peter, Thomas, and George, four of whom settled in York, PA and one in South Carolina. James Galloway (born May 1, 1750 in Lancaster Co. PA), son of George, wrote that his grandmother Elizabeth was...
killed in March of 1755 by Indians near Conecogaque Creek & Big Cove. William's wife and 2 children were also killed. (Pennsylvania Gazette, Nov. 13, 1755) Many have claimed that the John Galloway of Bedford County, VA was the son or grandson of Samuel and Elizabeth Galloway of Scotland. Julie Galloway Newcomer of El Dorado, KS wrote that the Bible of John Galloway Sr. stated he was born Oct. 3, 1775 in York, PA; died Oct. 14, 1853 in Hancock Co. IL. She stated John married Mary in 1818 and believed his 8 children were born in Kentucky. Whether this John Sr. was the son of John from Scotland or one of his brothers is not known. However, I personally have found no proof or indication that the John of Bedford had any connection to the John from Scotland, son of Samuel and Elizabeth Galloway.

According to Kathleen A. Temple of Norfolk, VA, John and Jeanette (Christiesen) Galloway christened a son James on July 8, 1707 in Kincardine, Scotland. This James came to Philadelphia, PA in 1726 on The Dolphin, married Lydia Mannerin, and moved to Cumberland County, PA. Their sons William (born ca 1761) and John (born ca 1773) settled in Buncombe/Henderson County, NC.

John and Elizabeth Galloway of Richmond County, VA had two daughters, Martha born 1772 and Betsy b. 1776 (161). Other Galloways listed in early Virginia records were: James (1754 Northumberland Inv.), John (1787 Augusta Co. inv.), and Christian (1784 Stafford Inv., WB 1:167). William Galloway's 1789 Lancaster will named wife Judith, sons George, William, Everitt, John & James, dau. Lucy and youngest children (WB 22:226); his appraisal was returned June 21, 1790 by James Galloway, Admr. (WB 22:264). The will of Robert Galloway of Augusta Co. was probated in 1779 Botetourt (made 1768, WB A:113) naming wife Elinor & children David, John, Esebell, William, Jean, Mary and Robert; son John had a wife Rachel who moved to Greenbrier Co. by 1791 (Botetourt DB 4:279). With the proximity of Botetourt to Bedford County, this Robert's family should be investigated further for a link to the John below.

#166 JOHN GALLOWAY

Born: before 1750
Died: Nov Ct 1808 Henderson Co. Ky will probated (WB A:77)
Parents: ?John Galloway Sr. (1762 deed, below, & Bedford Court named a John Galloway in 1754' to work on the road.)
An inventory for John Galloway was listed in Augusta Co. VA in 1787. A John Galloway was mentioned as 3rd Lt. in the Revolution. (AOA 2:500) Also, there was a payment Sep 1758 in Bedford for Militia and Provisions for John Galloway.
Married: by 1766 (son Daniel age 21 by then)
Land: Note: no records in Albemarle Co. VA for any Galloway
1758 Nov 25 Patent...John Galloway for 35 shillings...345 a. in Bedford on BS of South Branch of Falling River, adj. Robert Martin (Pat. 33:510). John sold 1761 in 2 & possibly 3 parts; 166 a. BS of a branch on Falling River, whereon James Morris now lives & the other dividend sold to sd James Stepp by sd Galloway 160 a. beginning at Robt. Martin's shrub white oak...(DB 1:361) and 179 a. to James Len on branch of Falling River, at pointers on my old line being Jas. Stepps corner...(DB 1:363). The 166 a. + 179 a. = 345 acres. The 160 a. might be a mistake by the clerk for 166 or it could be an additional tract joining the patent.
1762 June 22 Bedford...Henry Jones, Joiner, of NC "of the one part and John Galloway Sr. and John Galloway of Bedford of the other part" for £50...200 a. tract on Falling River at the mouth of Naked Creek (DB 2:34); John sold 1766 to James Murtee (DB 2:725; no dower release). This deed was checked twice. After the grantee(s), only one John was mentioned as having received the land and paid for it, etc.
1767 Mar 18 Bedford...James French of Prince Edward Co. to John Galloway for £30...100 a. being part of 1350 a. by patent to John Hornsby & at his deceso to Matthew Grnbsby who conveyed to John Fitzpatrick, & by him to John Simmons & by him 600 a. to James French of which the 100 a. is a part, on head of S Branch of Molly Creek adj. Jonadab Redd, the patent line, & Fitzpatrick (DB 3:99); sold 1772 to John Simmons (DB 4:264)
1772 Sep 28 Bedford...Joseph McFarland of Russell Parish to John Galloway for £80...318 a. on BS Mounts' Creek, part of 13,000 a. patented (DB 4:394); John & wife Frankey sold 94 a. in 1776 to George Agar, land on BS of Mount's Creek, Tobacco Ground Branch & the patent line (DB 5:397)
1796 Sep 26 Bedford...John Galloway & Frances his wife to Joseph Fuqua for £200...262 a. waters of Little Otter River adj. John Thompson, a branch, James Brown, sd Fuqua & Haynes's land (DB 10:194)
1809 Feb 27 Henderson Co. KY...Samuel Hopkins to Pleasant Galloway & Zachariah Galloway, Devises of John Galloway Dec'd also of Henderson for $400...tract being Lot #5 in Hendersons Grant near the head of a branch of ?Seek/7Sup Creek
Data: Last Bedford Co. Va deed in 1796 & did not pay land tax in 1787; on Henderson Co. KY Tax List 1800
Note: On 4-15-1833 in Augusta Co. Court, Jacob Persinger made a declaration that he enlisted under Capt. Mathew Arbuckle...with 3rd Lt. John Galloway in 1775 and served one year at Point Pleasant (AOA 2:500).

#167 FANNAH (Frankey)

Born: before 1750
Died: after 1808 husband's will
Parents: UNKNOWN
Note: Daughter Sarah's marriage bond stated: d/o John & Hannah. Having looked at the original bond, I read this as Fannah, or Frankey. Frankey sold land with John in 1776.

John Galloway Will

Henderson County, Kentucky Will Book A:77

Made 10-5-1808, Ret'd November Court 1808

The last will and testament of John Galloway Deceased was returned in court and inspected and approved by the court is ordered to be recorded to wit. In the name of god, amen, the fifth day of October in the year of our Lord 1808. I John Galloway Senior, of the County of Henderson and State of Kentucky Being very sick and weak in Body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God for the same calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed once for all men to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say. Principally and first of all I give and Recommend my soul into the hands of god that gave it and for my body I Recommend it to the earth to be buried in a Christian-like & decent manner at the discretion of my Executrix nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the Mighty Power of god and as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath Pleased god to bless me with in this life, I give, devise, and dispose of same in manner & form following that is to say. I give unto my dearly beloved wife Franky Galloway all my Estate, real and personal, during her natural life. I likewise constitute, make, and ordain her my whole and sole Executrix of this my last will and testament. I give and bequeath unto my two youngest sons, namely Pleasant Galloway and Zachariah Galloway all my Estate Real and personal Provided they will attain a title for the said tract of Land I now reside on to be Equally divided between them both, namely Pleasant Galloway and Zachariah Galloway the upper or East End including the one moiety or one half part including one hundred acres. I give and bequeath unto my son Pleasant Galloway and the Remaining one hundred acres with the Buildings and Improvements I give and bequeath unto my son Zachariah Galloway. I likewise give and bequeath unto my two youngest sons all my Personal and movable Estate to be Equally Divided between them both after the decease of their said mother. Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Fanny Galloway one likely cow and calf and a good feather bed and furniture to be delivered to her by my Executrix when demanded after my decease. Item. I give & bequeath unto my son John Galloway one likely cow and calf to be delivered to him by my Executrix when demanded after my decease. Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Obadiah Galloway one likely cow and calf to be delivered to him by my Executrix when demanded after my decease. Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Dan Galloway the sum of five Shillings if demanded and bequeath unto my son Edmond Galloway the sum of five Shillings if demanded. Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Sarah Huddleston the sum of five Shillings if demanded and I do hereby nullify disallow and revoke and disanull all and every other former of testament wills and legacies made and Executed by me in any way before this time named, willed, bequeathed, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament. Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this day and year above written. /s/ John X Galloway /w/ Peter Evans, John Kilgar (?)

SURNAME GALLOWAY Children (John's 1808 will named all but Isham; Christian & Fanny were called Galloway in the 1811 will but both were married):

1) Christiana m. 2-27-1785 Bedford (2/24 bond, "John Galloway, father;" James Bramlett, Surety & DB 7:500 certificate), Chesley Callaway (no will in Bedford)

2) Daniel by 1766 (on 1787 personal property list, as 21 or above) d. 4-18-1833 Green Co. KY m. 9-13-1787 Bedford (9/8 bond, "consent of Wm. Woodward," Richard Woodward, Surety), Rebecca Woodward (1765-1839), d/o Wm. & Sarah (Bright) Woodward; to Green Co. KY ca 1790. Child & family (W. Galloway; G. Woodward; KYGB 72):
   A) Isham b. 8-24-1789 VA (KYGB 71) d. 5-29-1847 Hart Co. KY m. 3-29-1811, Dicy (Lucy) Slinker (1789-1869 KY), d/o Frederick Slinker; 10 children. Children & families (Pleasant from W. Galloway; Willis from J. B. Galloway & WFT 2:5220; Mary Ann from WFT 2:5220; David from KYGB 71):
      1) Pleasant b. 6-7-1812 Green Co. KY d. 1-13-1839 Barren Co. KY m. 2-20-1834 Barren Co. KY, Sarah Mize (1817-1840), d/o David & Mary Mize; 2 children
         a- David Mize b. 4-21-1835 Barren Co. KY d. 11-27-1916 Jefferson Co. KY m. 1-Lucinda Huffman, 2-on 1-23-1868, Melvina Galloway (1844-1910 Metcalfe Co. KY), d/o Edmund & Amaryllis (Slinker) Galloway; 4 children by 1st wife & 4 by 2nd wife
         1- John Crittenden b. 11-28-1874 Metcalfe Co. KY d. 3-6-1912 m. 1-10-1901 (?), Mary Ellen Huffman (1880-1957), niece of Lucinda Huffman; 2 children
            a) Walter Henry b. 7-20-1906 Metcalfe Co. KY d. 12-23-1932, Mary Elizabeth Kidwell; no children
      2) Willis b. 12-30-1816 Barren/Metcalfe Co. KY d. 10-9-1888 Metcalfe m. 7-23-1840 Barren Co. KY, Lucinda Jewell (1822-1857)
118

a] Jewell (J. B.) b. 1915 m. 1943, Bernella Cherry (1920-1974)
   1] Sandra Jean b. 1946 m. Sam York. Child, surname YORK:
      a> Carolyn Elizabeth b. 1982
   2] Robert Logan b. 1949 m. Jeanne Bartello Johnson
      a> Patrick Logan b. 1976
      b> Joel Crittenden
      a> Adam Phillips b. 1984

3) David b. 5-22-1818 Green Co. KY m. 4-28-1842, Elizabeth Grinstead (b. 1821) of Glasgow, KY, d/o Henry & Sallie (Ferrell) Grinstead. Children (KYGB 72):
   a- Sarah J.
   b- Alexander G.
   c- Thomas A.
   d- Daniel M.
   e- Isham H.
   f- James W.
   g- William D. b. 12-3-1857 Barren Co. KY m. 9-28-1881, Sarah J. McInteer, d/o Horation & Isabella (Payton) McInteer
   h- Mary F m. George H. Hord
   i- Martha S.

4) Mary Ann b. 6-22-1825 Green Co. KY d. 5-13-1865 Metcalfe Co. KY m. 12-16-1846 Barren/Metcalfe, Michael Thomas Dougherty (b. 1818 KY). Child (WFT 2:5220), surname DOUGHERTY:
   a- James Milton b. 11-8-1857

3) Isham b. by 1767 (1st on Bedford pers. property 1788 tax list next to John) d. 1795 Bedford inv., Richard Woodward, Admr. (WB 2:164); Bedford DB 9:41, allowed 14 days for attendance in Court ca 1786. Since Richard Woodward was his Admr., strong family ties existed here with John's family & I believe he was a son. Isham's Estate paid land tax on 100 a. in Bedford 1795-1802. There was no grantee deed for this land.

4) John Jr. b. 1765-80 m. ____ . Children, presumably for this John (1810 Henderson Co. KY census):
   A) son b. 1800-10
   B) dau. b. 1800-10

5 Sarah b. 8-24-1770 (Bible) m. 4-19-1791 Bedford bond ("consent of John & Hannah, parents of Sarah," Isham Gallaway, Surety), Joseph Huddleston. (ANCESTORS) See Huddleston Chapter.


7 Obediah b. 1765-80. A mg. for an Obediah on 6-21-1807 Henderson Co. KY, Jane Strain. Children (1810 Henderson Co. KY census):
   A) dau. b. 1800-10
   B) dau. b. 1800-10

8 Edmond m. 1-28-1803 Bedford (1/24 bond, James Foulden, Surety), Appy Foulden. There is a marriage record on 4-14-1835 Henderson, Appa Galloway to Hezekiah Pirtle. This could be the mg. of a child or 2nd marriage for Appy. Children (1810 Henderson Co. KY census):
   A) dau. b. 1794-1800
   B) son b. 1800-10
   C) dau. b. 1800-10
   D) dau. b. 1800-10

9 Zachariah

10 Pleasant b. ca 1780 d. 1845 Spencer Co. IN m. Rebecca ____ (b. 1797-1802 MO, d. after 1880 probably in Sharp Co. AR). Children & families (G. Baxter; C. Baxter; 1978 letter from Leonard Baxter to G. Baxter; Millie not proved; Pleasant was the only Galloway in 1840 Spencer Co. census):
   A) Millie b. ca 1822 m. 3-24-1843 Spencer Co. IN, William Meeks. Children, surname MECKS:
      1) Robert B. b. 1843 IN
      2) Nancy R. b. 1845 IN
      3) Sarah b. 1848 AR
   B) Isam b. 1824 Spencer Co. IN
   C) Benjamin b. 1825 Spencer m. Sarah E. Clark (b. 1831 MO)
      1) John m. Oleva Wolf
      2) Pernila
3) Daniel m. 1-Fronnie ?Mash, 2-his 1st cousin, Catherine Baxter, d/o John & Pernila Baxter, below
4) Mary A. m. John Mash
5) Sarah J. m. Jim Scribner
6) Minerva "Frankie" m. George W. Mash
D) Sarah b. 1827 Spencer
E) Pernila b. 9-29-1829 Spencer d. 9-6-1890 Sharp Co. AR m. ca 1851 Independence Co. AR, John W. Baxter.
Children, surname BAXTER:
1) John H. b. 1854 m. by 1786, Grevy J. ____
2) William Silvester b. 2-11-1857 AR d. 3-26-1926 Independence Co. AR m. Nov 1878 Independence Co. AR, Mary Emma Steele; ancestors of Gail Baxter & of dau. Carmen
3) George b. 7-23-1859 AR d. 3-15-1930 m. Elizabeth ____
4) Louisa b. 1863 AR
5) Isabella b. 1865 AR
6) Catherine b. 1869 AR m. her 1st cousin, Daniel Galloway, s/o Benj. & Sarah (Clark) Galloway, above
7) Sarah J. b. 1866 AR
8) Nancy C. b. 1868 AR
F) John b. 1832 m. 2-16-1855 Independence Co. AR, Sarah Deaton

UNIDENTIFIED
Benjamin Galloway m. 8-23-1783 Bedford bond (Richard Roberts, Surety), Rhoda Roberts, d/o Christian Roberts
Archibald Galloway b. 1765-84 m. 12-29-1796 Bedford (12/26 bond,, John Folden, Surety), Molly Folden; on 1810 Henderson Co. KY census & witnessed 2/27/1809 Henderson deed from Samuel Hopkins to Pleasant Galloway & Zachariah Galloway & same day bought land from Samuel Hopkins
Francis Galloway b. 1784-94; on 1810 Henderson Co. KY census

#262 EDWARD GRAHAM
Died: 3-27-1750 Fairfax Co. VA will probated (WB A-1:327)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: before 1712
Land: 1731 May 15 Prince William Co. (became Fairfax in 1742) Grant from Thos. Lord Fairfax to Edward Graham for 790 a. in Northern Neck adj. Col. Carter, the main branch of Bull Run; Edward & Patience sold 140 a. part to Peyton Bucknor in 1745 (Fairfax DB B:426). In Nov 1750, son Edward & wife Jane sold the tract bequeathed to him by his father to William West for £50 sterling (DB C:113).
1750 Jan 12 Fairfax...Richard Shurley of Fairfax, Planter, to Benjamin Hutchinson, planter for £20...parcel (50 a.) being part of a greater tract granted to Edward Graham Sr. by deed from Proprietor's Office, 15 May 1731, then was bequeathed to his dau. Mary Shurley wife of sd Richard Shirley by will dated 12 Sep 1749, adj. Carter's line. Mary (N) and Richard (R) signed with their marks. (Liber C-1:133) They lived Truro Parish.

#263 PATIENCE

Will of Edward Graham
Fairfax County, Virginia Will Book A-1:327
Made 9-12-1749, Ret'd 3-27-1750
A Will. In the Name of God Amen I Edward Graham of Fairfax County being weak in body yet of a sound perfect Understanding and memory do constitute this my Last Will and Testament and desire that it may be received by all as such, Imprimis I most Humbly bequeath my soul to God my maker beseeching his most gracious Acceptance of it through the all sufficient Merits and Mediation of my most Compassionate redeemer Jesus Christ who gave himself to be an Attonement for my sins, and is Able to save to the Uttermost all that come unto God by him, seeing he ever Liveth to make intercession for them and who I Trust will not reject a returning penitent Sinner when I come to him for mercy in this hope and confidence as Followeth.
Item I Give unto my son James Graham the Land he now Lives on from Bull run to the Branch this Northside of his house to him and his Ares for ever
Item I Give unto my daughter Mary Shurley fifty Acres of Land Joining upon the Line Col. R Carter to her and her Ares for ever.
Item I Give unto my Daughter Ester Danel fifty Acres of Land Joyning upon the Line of Benja. Thuchson to her and her heirs forever.
And all the rest of my Land to be Equally Divided between my four sons, Edward, Robert, George, and Hatford, Edward
Graham to take where he now lives Joynance to William West upon the back Line
Robert Graham Joyning to his brother Edward, George Graham Joyning to his Brother Robert between him and bull run
Item the manor plantation I leave to my son Hatford Graham
I do desire that all my debts that I owe should be paid out of my estate before any legacies is taken out.
Item I give unto my son John Graham five pounds Sterling money of Virginia
Item I give unto my son William Graham four pounds Sterling money of Virginia
Item I give unto my son Charles Graham Eight pounds Sterling money of Virginia
Item I give unto my Loving wife Pasiance Graham all the rest of my estate endurings her widowhood, and then the
Estate that I leave her to be equally devized between my son Edward, Robert, James George and Hatford and my two
daughters Margett and Passiance
I do constitute my Loving wife Pasiance Graham and my Loving son Robert Graham Executors of this my last will and
Testament, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 12th day of September 1749 /s/ Edward E
(his mark) Graham /vt/ John Dargan, Matthew x Addams, Thomas S Hughes
At a Court held for Fairfax County March the 27th 1750 this Last Will...presented by Patience Graham and Robert
Graham Executors...proved by the oaths of John Dargan and Mathew Adams. Patience Graham, Robert Graham, George
Adams and John Poston were bound £300 for the Executors bond. Inventory in WBA:445.

SURNAME GRAHAM Children (Edward's will named all):
1 James
*2 Mary d. after 1763 Loudoun Co. VA tax m. 1-Richard Shirley (d. after 1750; ANCESTORS), 2-Thomas Shirley. See
Shirley Chapter.
3 Estes m. _____ Danel
4 Edward b. 1712 d. after 1750 m. Jane ____
5 Robert d. 1751 Fairfax inv. (WBA:529; 1755 acct. in WBA: 89) m. Martha ____. She m. 2-before 1755 acct.,
William Ward.
6 George
7 Hatford
8 John
9 William
10 Charles
11 Margett
12 Patience

Northumberland 1648 --> Lancaster 1651 --> Old Rappahannock 1656 --> Essex & Richmond 1692

Ancestor John Gray was on the personal property tax list in Bedford in 1785. The first Gray deed in Bedford was in
1791 when William purchased 227 1/2 acres on Otter River from Jeremiah Dishman. The Bedford Co. VA death register
for Mary Gray Crump said she was born in Essex County Virginia. This was the first clue as to the origin of the
John Gray family. Recently, the 1810 Obed Gray records in Essex clearly proved the link to the Bedford County
Grays. More needs to be done in Essex to cement this lineage. All the players seem to be on the table, but two
sets of Abner & William siblings have confused the picture. William (d. 1673) had sons William & Abner. Abner (d.
1717) also had sons William and Abner. #176 John Gray is the son of one of these Williams. The most likely family
for John Gray of Bedford is:

#1408 WILLIAM GRAY To America before 1656 Lancaster Tithe (for 2, indicating son age 16 or older)
Died: Sept. 1673 Old Rappahannock Co. will ret'd (Wills, Deeds etc. 1665-1677 1:143)
Married: 1) Elizabeth ___
2) Maudlan Ingram (Coexor. of Wm. Gray's will)
Deed: 1656 Sep 6 Lancaster Co. VA...William Clapham Sr. to William Gray & Henry Peters...assign over all my right &
title of that patent of land, 300 a.; partitioned this land on the SS Rappahannock in 1657 (Old Rappahannock D&W
1656-64:25; Good 256)
1666 Jun 29 Patent...William Gray & Xtopr. Blackbourne...775 a. on SS Rappahannock adj. James Gaynes & a swamp at the
head of Occupacon Cr. for trans. of 16 persons: Ed. Hill, Wm. Hackney, Vall. Wallis, Saml. Clarke (or Clarke),
121

James Potter, Jno. Scolding, Rich. Parrott (Pat. 6:134)

1666 Oct 26 Patent...Wm. Grey & Christopher Blackborne...775 a. on SS of Rappa. Co. upon James Gaynes, running to swmp at head of Occupason Cr. for trans. of 16 pers. Edward Berry, Kath. Berry, Mas (or Mat.) Batten, Eliza. Berry, Eliz. Luggin, Mary Luggins, Ann Berry, Mary Berry, Mary Luggin, Danil. Lading, Prescilla Coding, Morgan Doll, Edwd. Kelly, James Greene; 2 Negroes (Pat. 6:3); renewed 28 Sep 1668 (Pat. 6:181)

1666 Oct 26 Patent...Wm. Grey...363 A. 1 R., & 4 Per. Rappa. Co., Sittingborne Parish, SS Rappa. Riv. on James Gaines, to main br. of sw. of Occupason Cr. for trans. of 8: Francis Coate, Runbridge, James Lodsey, Ann Simpson (Record mutilated; (Pat. 6:3); renewed 28 Sep 1668 (Pat. 6:181)

1671 Sep 6...Wm. Gray to Wm. Mosley...P. Atty to trusty friend

1673...owned 728 acres (bequeathed to sons John & Warwick)

1673...owned 461 acres (bequeathed to sons William & Abner)

Data: Four William Grays were listed as headn'ght 1650-1656 but none are this Wm., who had wife & children here by 1656. Elizabeth nor any of his children were listed as headrights. (GOOD 255) In Lancaster Co. VA 1656: Paid 74 1/2 lbs. tobacco for 2 tithes.

#1409   ELIZABETH

Died: after 1663 sale of land to Wm. Wilton, part of the dower of Elizabeth Gray. She signed with Wm. (Old Rapp'k DB 1656-64)

Will of William Gray

Old Rappahannock County, VA Wills, Deeds etc. #1 1665-1677 p. 143 (Original) Made 7-20-1673, Ret'd 9-3-1673

In the Name of God Amen I William Gray being Sick & weake but of perfect memory thanks to be God for it doe make ordaining constitute and appoint this to bee my last Will and Testament revoking and annulling all other wills either by word or writing by me formerly made and this only to bee and Stand in full force & virtue and no other as in manner & form following Imp.r I surrender & give my Soul unto the hand of the Almighty God my heavenly father in gfect hope of pardon in and through the above merits of my dr. Saviour my body to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executor & Executrix hereafter named in assurance of resurrection at the last day.

I give and bequeath the tract of land I now live upon containing Seven hundred twenty & eight acres with the house edifice thereunto belonging unto my Sonnes John Gray and Warwick Gray equally to bee divided between them to them & their heirs forever. I give unto my Sons William Gray & Abner Gray my tract of land containing four hundred Sixty one acres adjoyning to Occupacy run equally to bee divided between them to them and their heirs for ever and if It should please God that either of my Sons dye before they come to be of age that then that moyety or half of land to return to the Survivor which did belong to him Item My will is that my Executor & my Executrix or either of them shall buy a young mare for my Sons in Law Toby and Thomas Ingram between this and the last of April which shall be in the year of our Lord 1675 to belong to the sd Toby & Thomas Ingram and their heirs for ever with the increase of the sd mare. Item I give to my son Abner aforesd a black mare with all her increase which was purchased with a gift to him from Jno Abernethy. Item I give my daughter Mary Gray the first mare Colt that my own mare brings. Item I give to my grandchild Elizabeth Bowler a Cow Called Mad Buck. Item I make Oraing and appoint my Son in Law James Bowler and my beloved wife Maudlin Gray Executor & Executrix of this my will In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seale the 20th of July 1673 /s/ William G Gray /w/ Warwick Camock, Francis Sterne his + mark (Francis Sterne aged about 35 years & Warwick Cammock aged about 37 years deposed...Wm Gray in perfect Sense etc)

Notice that there are two sets of brothers: William and Abner. Both inherited land on Long Branch. Mrs. Goodnight (reference GOOD) wrote a very factual article and stated #3 below was the William who died in 1742. On the other hand, William named "cousin" Wm. Bouleware as an Exor. in his 1742 will. William's 1742 will said "plantation whereon my Father dwelt & I purchased of my brother Abner Gray." The elder Abner (s/o Wm. d. 1673) died in 1717, which was before the 1723 & 1724 deed transactions between brothers Abner & William. The time line for Mary Dunn fits the younger William, s/o Abner.

SURNAME GRAY  Children (Wm's 1673 will; GOOD 256, 257; one son born by 1640, age 16 in 1656 tithe):

1 John d. 1695 Essex nunc. will (DB 9:13); received half of father's 728 a. estate. A week before he died, he said he would marry Elizabeth Gibson if he had a minister; he willed all his land to her.
2 Warwick d. Jun 1699 Essex will (Deeds etc #9 1695-99:359); inherited other half of 728 a.; sold 350 a. of this patent: 200 a. to James Boulware & 150 a. to Paul Micou; his "lands & plantations" willed to Wm. Gray s/o Abner Gray and to Sarah Bowler, d/o James Bowler Sr.
3 William. (GOOD 257, a well done work, said this Wm. was the one who d. 1742 & m. Mary Dunn.)
4 Abner d. 1717 Essex will (D&W 15:78) m. Sarah

5 Margery b. before 1659 deed for a calf (Old Rapp'k DB 1656-64:104) d. after 1718 m. James Bowler (d. 1718 Essex
will; Exor. of Wm. Gray's 1673 will). Children (James' will made 1713; GOOD 258), surname BOWLER/BOULWARE:

A) James
B) Mark
C) Benjamin
D) John
E) William; Exor. of cousin Wm. Gray's 1742 will
F) Mary
G) Grace

H) Sarah m. by 1714, James Samuel (d. by 1759 Essex will), s/o Anthony Samuel; Sarah inherited Warwick's lands & plantations & sold them to Paul Micou in 1714 & 1723. Children (James' will; GOOD 259), surname SAMUEL:
1) James
2) Mark
3) Hannah m. James Shaddock (Rev. War; d. 1795 Essex will); received 1/2 of her mother's estate
4) Henry
5) Mary m. ____ Martin
6) Foster
7) Tamer m. ____ Young
8) Avarilla d. by Oct. 1795; received other 1/2 of her mother's estate

I) Elizabeth; inherited cow called Mad Buck from grandfather Wm. Gray in 1673

Mary; unmarried 1673

Note: "Sons-in-law" in Wm.'s will meant stepsons:
- Toby Ingram
- Thomas Ingram

#704 ABNER GRAY

Died: 1717 Essex Co. VA will

Land: 1673 Sep. Old Rappahannock Co. VA...Inherited by father's will half of 461 a.; sold 25 a. of this land in 1706 to John Andrews for 1,200 lb. tobacco, land at the head of a branch adj. Andrews, Old Field Branch, being a part of the land patented by Wm. Gray & Christ'r Blackbourne (Essex D&C 12:247)

#705 SARAH

Will of Abner Gray

Essex Co. VA Deed & Will Book 15 p. 78 Made 10-17-1716, Ret'd 7-16-1717

In the name of God Amen I Abner Gray being sick & weak but of good & perfect sense & memory calling to mind the certainty of death and the uncertainty of my life do make this my last will & testament making void all other wills by me before made and this to be looked on and taken for my last. Imprimis I commit my soul unto the hands almighty god that gave it in Sure & certain hopes of a joyful Resurrection by the merits of my redeemer Jesus Christ and my body to be buried at the discretion of my Exors. hereafter named and for what estate it hath pleased god of his goodness to bestow on me I give & bequeath as followeth. Item I give unto my loving wife Sarah the plantation whereon I now live and all the land on the North Side of the Swamp called the long branch during her life. Item I give unto my son Abner all that part of my land which lyeth on the north side of a branch called long branch after his mother's death to him & his heirs forever. Item I give unto my son William all the land which I have between Meiry branch and Austin Smith after twelve years expired from the date hereof to him & his heirs for ever. Item I give unto my daughter Elizabeth one Gray mare branded with TW. Item I give unto my daughter Margaret one Gray mare branded with (2 upside down Rs). Item I give one feather bed & furniture unto my daughter Dinah after her mothers death. Item I give one table & form & a Iron pot holding four gallons unto my daughter Dinah after her mother's death. Item I give all the rest of my personal estate unto my loving wife Sarah to be disposed of at her discretion as she shall think fit. Lastly I make constitute & appoint my Loving wife Sarah my full & Sole Extx. of this my last will & testament In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal this seventeenth day of October anno Dom. 1716. /s/ Abner AG Gray (mark) /w/ John Vawter, John Andrews, Hannah H (mark) Andrews. Sarah Gray, Richard Good & John Andrews...bound for £400...Sarah Gray to make an Inventory...
SURNAME GRAY  Children (Abner's will named all):

1 Abner; inherited land from father on the NS Long Branch & land between Meiry Branch & Austin Shields; sold 55a40p in 1720 to James Noell, near head of Occupation Creek, Miery Branch & letting John Harris (bro.-in-law to sd Abner) live & work himself, his wife & children for 7 years on the plantation where the sd Jno. Harris doth now live (Essex DB 16:249); sold 50 a. in 1723 to Wm. Gray, land given him by his father by will, on the long branch, Ivy point Old Field branch adj. Jno. Andrews & Col. Wm. Robinson (DB 17:269). Also sold 1,000 a. in 1724 to Wm Gray on NS of main run of Occupacy, being all my father gave me excepting what I have already disposed of, line of Wm. Gray lately purchased of sd Abner, main run of Occupacy, Horse Branch otherwise the Long Branch (DB 18:13).

2 William b. after 1679 (not age 20 in 1699); inherited half of his uncle Warwick's lands & plantations in 1699; inherited land from his father between Long Branch & Myery Branch & head line of father's land. This may be the Wm. who d. Oct. 1742 & m. Mary Dunn, since he named "cousin" Wm. Boulware as Exor.

3 Margery m. John Harris; inherited land between Myery Branch & Arthur Smith's & 1 bay mare from her father

4 Elizabeth; inherited 1 bay mare

5 Margaret; to inherit 1 feather bed & furniture after her mother's death

6 Dinah; to inherit 1 table & iron pot after her mother's death

#352 WILLIAM GRAY
Born: After 1679 (not age 20 when Warwick made his 1699 will)
Died: Oct 1742 Essex Co. VA will. Mary filed an Exor. acct in July 1772 paying Jon.a Dunn his share tobacco & division was allotted under the will to the widow & 4 children (WB 12:473, 474). The Division of Slaves was made in 1782 (WB 13:442).

Land: 1699 Jun 14 Essex will of Warwick Gray...To William Gray ye son of Abner & Sarah Bouler ye dau. of James Bowler...my land & plantation (DB 9:339)
1723 Jul 10 Essex...Wm. Gray, James Samuel & Sarah his wife to Paul Micou for £16...75 a. ad. whereon Paul Micou now dwelleth & also the land of Wm. Scott, it being the moiety of a parcel belonging to Warwick Gray, late of the Co. & by him given to the sd Wm. Gray & Sarah Samuel, wife of James Samuel (Detc. 17:222)
1723 Oct 14 Essex...Abner Gray of Essex to William Gray of same for 2,000 lb. tobacco...50 a. in Essex being part of the land which was given to him the sd Abner by his father in his last w & t, on long branch above a point called the ivy point, Old Field branch adj. Jno. Andrews, Col. Wm. Robinson (OB 17:260)
1724 Jul 22 Essex...Wm. Gray & Thomas Dunn bound to James Boughan & Sarah Boughan for £16, whereas this day Judgement given in Essex Co. Ct. unto sd James Boughan & Sarah Boughan Exors. of James Boughan dec'd against the sd Wm. Gray in an action depending between sd James Boughan & Sarah Boughan Exors. & sd Wm. Gray on appeal granted to him the 8th day of next Gen. Ct., giving security by law & pay damages of 15 cent & costs (DB 17:399)
1724 Nov 16 Essex...Abner Gray of St. Anne Par. to Wm. Gray of same for 5,000 lb. tobacco...1,000 a. my plantation & parcel of land on NS of main run of Occupacy & being all my father gave me at the time of his death excepting what I have already disposed of...beg. at line of land which Wm. Gray lately purchased of sd Abner, down to main run of sd Occupacy, up main run to mouth of Horse Branch otherwise the Long Branch (DB 18:13)

#353 MARY DUNN
See Dunn Chapter
Died: Between 1772 (still Exor. of Wm.'s estate) & 1782 (Div. of Wm.'s Slaves)
Parents: William Dunn (1670 Charles City Co.-1732 Essex) & wife Alice ___ (?Gray or ?Matthews). (Will of Wm. named dau. Mary Gray, Essex WB 5:92) Her brother was Thomas Dunn. Husband, Wm. Gray, was guardian for her brother, Jonathan Dunn. (BA 172, 174)
Deed: 1758 May 17 Essex...We do agree & hereby deliver & give up all our rites & interest to the 3 negroes: Cook the s/o Judy, Ben the s/o Nan & Moses the s/o Lucy unto Sarah Gray, d/o Wllm. Gray dec'd by Mary his wife to her sd Sarah Gray. /s/ John Gray, William Gray, John Mitchell, Alice Mitchell /w/ Thomas Parker, Caleb Noell, Milly Noell (DB 28:85)

Will of William Gray
Essex County VA WB 6:387 Made 4-11-1742, Ret'd 10-19-1742
In the Name of God Amen I William Gray of Essex County in the Colony of Virginia being sick and weak in body, but of perfect sence and sound Memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same, do make and Ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following First and Principally I commend my Soul unto God who gave it me, and my body to the Earth to be Christian Like buried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter Named; and of the Worldly Goods wherewith it hath Pleased God to bless me; I dispose as followeth. Item I Lend unto my loving wife Mary my now dwelling Plantation and the Land thereunto adjoining, and included within the long branch and Maxemilion Robinsons line the said Plantation and land on the South side of the said branch and included as aforesaid to her my said wife for and During her Natural life. Item I Lend unto my loving wife my Negro-woman Judith and my Negro man Manzer and
my Negro man Toney for and During her Natural life. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son John Gray all that my now dwelling Plantation (before lent to my wife) after the decease of his Mother to him and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my sd. Son John Gray my Negro boy Dick and my Negro Girl Nan and her increase (except her first Child that shall live to the age of five years at which age I give and bequeath the said Child unto my Daughter Sarah Gray and I will that the said Child at the age aforesaid be delivered to her my said daughter Sarah) To him my sd. son John and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my son William Gray all that plantation whereon my Father dwell (and I Purchased of my brother Abner Gray) together with all the land thereunto belonging being the remainder of my land not before lent and bequeathed to him my said son William and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my sd. Son William Gray my Negro boy Will and my Negro Girl Lucy and her increase (except her first Child that shall live to the age of five years at which age I give and bequeath the said Child unto my said Daughter Sarah and I will that the said Child at the age aforesaid be delivered to her my said Daughter Sarah) To him my said Son William the said Land and Negroes (except as before excepted) to him and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Sarah the Child my Negro Woman Judith is now Great with this Child together with Nans Child before excepted and Lucy's Child before excepted and all their increase to her my said Daughter Sarah and her heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Alice one feather bed and furniture of four pounds Prig. Item my Will is that if either my Son John Gray or my Son William Gray shall die without issue of his body that then the part of Land before bequeathed to my Son William Gray be equally divided among my two Daughters Alice Gray and Sarah Gray to them and their heirs forever. Item I will that what cash I have which is about twenty pounds be to pay my money Debts and what Remains of the said money after my money debts are paid I give unto my loving wife. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Alice Gray my Negro boy Jemoney and my Negro Girl Weney and her increase forever. Item I give and bequeath all the remainder of my Personal Estate (not already bequeathed) unto my loving wife and my four Children to be equally divided among them. Item I appoint my loving wife and my brother in Law Thomas Dunn and my cousin William Boulware Executrix and Executors of this my last will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and fixed my Seal this Eleventh day of April in the year of our Lord Christ one thousand seven hundred and forty two /s/ Wm. Gray /vt/ Stephen Chenault, John Andrews, Henry Harmon, Jonath: Dunn.

At a Court held for Essex County at Tapp.a on the 19th day of October anno Dom 1742
This Last will and Testament of William Gray deceased being Presented by Mary Gray the Executrix therein Named, John Andrews was by the Court appointed Guardian to John Gray an Infant heir at Law to the said decedent to make his objections on behalf of the said John Gray against the Proof of the said Will and the said John Andrews now coming into Court and declaring that he had not any objections to make on behalf of the said John Gray to the Proof thereof the said Mary had the oath of an Executor administered to her and the said Will being also duly proved by the Oath of Stephen Chenault John Andrews and Henry Harmon three of the Witnesses thereto was admitted to record. Mary Gray, William Dunn Edward Hayes & John Smith bound for £1,000 sterling for Mary Gray to make inventory. /s/ Mary M Gray (her mark)

SURNAME GRAY Children (Wm.'s will named all four & mentioned father's land bought of his bro. Abner, also cousin Wm. Boulware; 1782 Div. of Slaves in Essex WB 13:442 named all + last names of daus.):
*1 John; still in Essex 1758
2 William Sr. b. 1726 (Essex DB 28:85) d. June 1786 Essex will ret'd (WB 14:28) m. Ann ___ (d. by 1802, WB 16:223). In the 1782 Div. of Slaves of his father, Wm. received Sudah & Unity; they were not named in his 1786 will. Children (Wm's will & dau. Martha's will):
A) William (W. Tolbert said "of Petersburg")
B) John; Exor. of 1802 acct. of father's estate (WB 16:233) & he is probably Admr. to his cousin, Obed Gray in Essex 1818 (WB 18:478)
C) Andrew d. before Sept. 1802 will of sister Martha
D) Philip d. 1806 Essex (adm. WB 16:422; inv. & sales WB 17:231, acct. 17:237); inherited land & plantation after death of mother
E) Roseanna d. Oct 1817 Essex will ret'd (WB 18:446); est. to Marquis Gray, Wm. Gray, Elizabeth Spindle $50 to be paid by (John) Morgan Gray, niece Molly Pitts, niece Patsy Reynolds, Burkett Gray
F) Elizabeth m. (?Lewis) Spindle. Children (Martha Gray's 1802 will), surname SPINDLE:
1) Ann M.
2) Elizabeth
3) Martha
4) Fanny
5) William
G) Martha d. Sept. 1802 Essex will (WB 16:169); named nieces Ann M., Eliz., Martha & Fanny Spindle, nephew Wm.

Note: Wm., John, Andrew or Philip Gray above had the following children (Burkett's will named bro. Wm., sisters Molly Pitts & Martha; Rosanna's will named Molly, Patsey, & Burkett):

1) Burkett d. Apr 1826 Essex will (WB 20:382)
2) John
3) Molly m. Thomas Daniel Pitts
4) Martha "Patsey" m. James Rennolds
5) William

3 Sarah m. ___ Noell. Child (1802 Will of Martha Gray), surname NOELL:
   A) William
4 Alice m. John Mitchell

The link of the Essex County VA Gray family to John Gray in Bedford County was proved by the 1818 Essex Acct. for Obed Gray (WB 18:478). The Account paid expenses to Bedford to sell a negro, and to Bedford to collect money due the estate. Also received was a sum of William Gray, Obed Gray's legacy of Thomas Gray's estate. (Thomas of Bedford, who died 1809, was Obediah's brother.) "Received of B. Gray (?Burkett) for hire of Lewis" and "received of John P. Gray in part payment of a negro sold him" were entries in the Essex account. John Gray posted Admn. bond in Essex on Nov 21, 1814 with Saml Dishman & David Dishman, his securities (WB 18:74).

Many thanks to Homer Gray of Valdosta, GA for his wonderful contribution of the late (after 1850) births, marriages, deaths, and cemeteries for the Gray's of Bedford & Botetourt Counties, Virginia.

#176 JOHN GRAY No Rev War pension
Born: before 1745
Died: 1786 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 1:503)
Married: before 1765
Land: No deeds in Bedford

#177 SARAH
Died: Sept 1802 Bedford will (WB 2:368)

Will of John Gray
Made 7-3-1785, Ret'd 3-28-1786

In the name of God Amen, I John Gray of the County of Bedford in the State of Virginia being Weak in body but of Sound Memory thanks be to god do make this my last Will & Testament, After my Debts are paid I lend to my beloved wife my Negro Girll Fanny, my negro boy George, my Negro Boy Bonn and my Negro Girll Diner during her life. Item I give to my Wife her choice of Beds and the woman Saddle. Item I give to my four youngest Children (Viz.) Mary Gray, Rhoda Gray, John Putnam Gray, and Burkett Gray ten pounds apiece, my Will is that my Negro man Davey have his freedom given him at Christmas One thousand Seven Hundred ninety five and til that time I desire his Labors may be apply'd in the following manner (Viz.) My Son Putnam Gray to have half his labour til the Christmas ninety to maintain him. The other half and his whole Labour to be applied to the raising my son Burkett Gray 'til the time of his freedom One thousand seven hundred and ninety five. Item my Will is that all the rest of my Negroes be equally divided amongst my Nine Children (Viz.) William, James, Thomas, Obed, Alexander, Mary, Rhoda, John Putnam, & Burkett, but if either of my Children die without Issue his or their parts be divided amongst the Survivors. Item the Negroes lent to my wife and their Increase after her death be divided amongst my nine Children as the above Negroes not named are directed to be divided. Item the Crop of Tobacco now growing I desire may be divided in five parts and my Son Thomas & Alexander have each a Part all the remainder of my Estate be equally divided amongst my Wife and Children. I appoint my Son William Gray my whole Executor of this my last Will. In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand & Affixt my Seal this 3 day July One thousand Seven Hundred Eighty & five Sign'd Sealed & published in the presents of us /s/ John Gray /w/ Corn S. Noell, Sally Noell

The will was presented in court March 28, 1786. William Gray qualified as Executor with Cornelius Noell and Charles Gwatkin, his securities.

Will of Sarah Gray
Made 7-21-1802, Ret'd 9-27-1802

In the name of God amen I Sarah Gray of Bedford County being thro. the abundant mercy & goodness of God tho Weak in
body yet of sound & perfect understanding & memory do constitute this my last will & Testament and desire it to be rec'd by all as such. Imprimus I most humbly bequeath my Soul to God my maker beseeching his most gracious Acceptance of it thro' the all sufficient Merits and mediation of my most compassionate redeemer Jesus Christ who gave himself to be an atonement for my sins & is able to save to the uttermost all that come unto God by him seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them and who I trust will not reject me a returning penitent sinner when I come to him for mercy in this hope & confidence. I render up my soul with comfort humbly beseeching the most blessed & Glorious trinity one God most holy most merciful & gracious to prepare me for the time of my Desolution and then to take me to himself into that peace & rest & incomparable felicity Which he has prepared for those that love & fear his holy name Amen blessed be God. Imprimis I give my body to the earth from whence it was taken in full assurance of its resurrection from thence at the last day as for my burial I desire it may be decent without pomp or State at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named who I doubt not will manage with all requisite prudence. As to my worldly afares will & positive order that all my Debts be paid Item I give to my Daughter Mary Crump forty pounds in cash and to Rhoda Crump ten pounds cash also Burket Gray a Bed & furniture & one young pied cow and the third part of the crop this is now on the ground. And the remainder of my Estate to be equally divided amongst the Whole of my children and I do constitute my Son William Gray Executor of this my last will & Testament In Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 21st day of July in the year of our Lord 1802 /s/ Sarah + Gray (her mark) /w/ Nicholas Mead, Peter Fuqua, William Booth

The will was proved by Nicholas Mead & Peter Fuqua on Sept. 27, 1802. On Oct. 25th following, William Gray gave bond with John P. Gray his security in the amount of $500.

**Surname Gray**

Children (John's 1786 will named all 9; Sarah's 1802 will named Mary, Rhoda & Wm.; Henry Gray):

*1 William b. before 1765 d. Nov 1815 Bedford (ANCESTOR)

2 James d. 1832 Bedford division m. Sally ___. Children (Div. of Slaves, WB 8:57 named all; Mg. Rec.):

   A) Ailcy b. ca 1786 m. 11-13-1820 Bedford bond (George Gray, Surety), Austin Smith (d. before 1850). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname SMITH:
      1) Sarah b. 1822
      2) Alexander A. b. 1823 m. 1-12-1847 Bedford bond (Henry Pearcy, Surety), Ursula Pearcy, d/o Nicholas.
         Children (1850 Bedford census), surname SMITH:
            a- Frances M. b. 1848
            b- George P. b. 1849

   B) Longworth b. 1790; lived alone 1850

C) John b. 1796 (1850 census said b. 1780) d. ca 1860 m. 8-29-1828 Bedford bond (Moses Austin, Surety), Mary Austin, d/o Richard Austin (OB 29:405). Children (1850 Bedford census):

      a- McHenry b. 2-14-1872 (B. Reg.). There is a McHenry Gray b. 3-13-1882 d. 3-9-1932, bur. Mt. View Cem., Vinton.
      b- Rosser D. b. 3-15-1877
      c- Charles Luther b. 12-2-1879

   2) Mary Rebecca b. 1836 m. 11-1-1854 Bedford, James M. White, s/o Stephen & Parkie (Overstreet) White

D) George m. 12-20-1821 Bedford (12/19 bond, Wm. Fuqua, Surety), Catherine Baber, d/o William Baber

E) James Jr. b. 1807

F) Sarah b. 1809 d. by 1838 m. 11-15-1826 Bedford (11/10 bond, James Gray Sr., Surety), Irvine S. Bowles. He m. 2-on 2-19-1838 Bedford, Frances Dickinson, d/o Wm. J. Children (1850 Bedford census & Mary was wife), surname BOWLES:

   1) Mary C. b. 1828
   2) Agnes b. 1831
   3) James b. 1833
   4) Sarah b. 1840
   5) Ann b. 1842
   6) William T. b. 1844
   7) Henry C. b. 1845

3 Thomas d. 1809 Bedford inv. (WB 3:194, OB 15:41); John & Wm. Gray qualified as Admrs. (OB 15:18)

4 Obediah d. by Apr 1818 Essex Acct.

5 Alexander b. before 1765 d. before 1827 Tax List m. 12-9-1792 Bedford bond, Mary W. Crump ("d/o Susannah," Chas. Crump, Surety); moved to Franklin Co. VA 1820. Children (Mg. Rec.; 1832 Bedford DB 26:98 sale of 80 a. of land):
A) Nancy m. 12-19-1817 Franklin Co. bond (Alex'r Gray, surety), William W. Holland; lived Franklin Co. VA 1832
B) Sally; lived Franklin 1832
C) Frances m. 1-15-1816 Bedford bond (Alexander Gray, Surety), John Johnson, 2-by 1832, William D. Murphy; lived MO 1832

6 Mary b. 1766 Essex Co. VA (D. Reg. & census) d. 6-10-1854 Bedford, deranged, age 88 (BDR 16)) m. 6-30-1791 Bedford (6/12 bond, Wm. Gray, Surety), George Crump (d. by Jan 1825 Bedford allotment of dower, WB 6:119), s/o John & Eliz. (Tripplet) Crump Jr. of Fauquier Co. (W. Tolbert). Children (1850 Bedford census had Susan, Beverly & Rhoda near or with mother; W. Tolbert), surname CRUMP:

A) Susan W. b. 1795; lived with mother 1850
B) Lt. John Gray (35th VA Inf., War of 1812) b. 12-13-1796 Otter Peaks, VA d. 8-15-1891 Harrison (Boone Co.) AR m. 4-30-1827 Jefferson Co. TN, Elizabeth Gaither Watkins (1802-1885), d/o John & Mary Watkins of Rowan Co. NC. Children born Harlan Co. KY (W. Tolbert), surname CRUMP:
1) Mary W. b. 6-13-1828 Mt. Pleasant (Harlan Co.) KY d. 9-6-1866 m. William Wirt Watkins; to AR 1854
2) William Wallace b. 4-29-1830 Harlan Co. KY d. 10-7-1906 Center, OK m. 3-28-1854, Emily Anne Ball, d/o James & Susan Anne (Posey) Ball; 7 children
3) Edward C. (CSA) b. 2-11-1832 d. 5-4-1905 Eureka Springs, AR m. 1-___, 2-on 9-10-1857, Margaret A. ___; dau. Ida M. b. ca 1858 AR; to MO after Civil War
4) Margarete A. b. 7-12-1834 d. 6-5-1897 m. 1-2-1859, George B. Turner; lived VA
5) Aramenta Jones b. 12-17-1836 d. 12-15-1915 m. Dr. Mills; lived 1880 in father's home using maiden name
6) Martha A. b. 2-10-1839 d. 8-27-1921 m. 1-___ Bache, 2-on 12-5-1881?, Dr. ___ Joyner
7) Edward C. (CSA officer) b. ca 1841 d. AR m. 1-___, atty in Carroll Co. AR (now Boone Co.) CRUMP:
8) Susan Eliza b. 2-22-1845 d. 1886 m. 7-1-1871, Col. Hope T. Fancher

C) Abner P. b. ca 1798 Bedford, said to be crippled from fall out of a hay loft; went to KY & AR with bro. John
D) Rhoda b. 1802

E) Beverley b. ca 1804 Bedford d. ca 1854 Bedford m. 1-26-1835 Bedford bond ("d/o Burkett," B. Gray, surety), cousin Frances M. Gray, d/o Burkett Gray, below. Children (1850 Bedford census; W. Tolbert), surname CRUMP:

1) Henry N. b. 1835
2) John b. 12-19-139
3) Alexander B. (census; W. Tolbert said his name was Napo1ein "Pole" B.) b. 1842
4) George A. b. 1845
5) Mary D. b. 1847
6) Frances J. b. 1849
7) Susan M.
8) Rebecca A. b. ca 1857
9) Rhoda V.

7 Rhoda m. 12-25-1798 Bedford (11/28 bond, Wm. Gray, Surety), Charles Crump (d. 1817). Children (1832 Bedford division of slaves, WB 8:51), surname CRUMP:

A) Wilkerson m. 1-24-1829 Bedford bond (John C. Gray, Surety), Elizabeth Cofer, d/o Jesse Cofer
B) Mary
C) Charles G. A marriage found for Charles G. on 12-24-1850 Lincoln Co. TN bond, to Lucinda Davidson (CD 229)
D) Rhoda

E) Fendal b. after 1811 (his share in 1832 to his Gdn.)


A) John C. b. 1798; lived with father 1850
B) Sally b. 1804 d. 4-2-1871 Bedford (BDR 80, deranged) m. 2-18-1822 Bedford bond (John P. Gray, Surety, father), Nelson Otey. Children (Sally & children on 1850 Bedford census with her father), surname OTEY:
1) Mary b. 1830
2) W. D. (son) b. 1832
3) Daniel L. b. 1835
4) Thomas b. 1835
5) Alexander b. 1837
6) Sarah b. 1839

D) Marquis D. d. ca 1845 Bedford will (WB 12:502) m. 7-9-1836 Bedford bond (Chapman Johnson, Surety), Ann E. R. Jordan, d/o Jubal & Priscilla (Williamson) Jordan. She m. 2-on 5-3-1853 Bedford, Andrew L. Boyd.

Children (1850 Bedford census; H. Gray):
1) Thomas Campbell b. 8-26-1837 d. 3-14-1860, bur. Bedford City Cem.
2) Henry Vincent (M.D.) b. 1840 d. Jul 1894 Roanoke, VA; had family

E) Terrisa m. 7-12-1819 bond ("John P. Gray, father," Richard Bruer, Surety), Joseph D. Stratton

F) Mary m. 11-8-1825 Bedford bond ("d/o John," Thos J. Otey, Surety), William Dickinson Jr.

G) Susan W. b. 1808 d. after 1877 Bedford will; est. to wife, then Mary Otey & Wm. N. Gray. Eliza Otey b. 1828 lived with them 1850.

H) Rebecca

1) Virginia Pocahontas b. 4-19-1857 d. 5-22-1911, bur. Gray Cem., S of Bedford, WS Rd 746 nr "Holyland" m. 2-19-1877 Bedford, James Edward Saunders (1855-1928), s/o James C. & Mary Saunders
3) John T. b. 4-21-1860 d. before 1938 KS m. 11-13-1881 Bedford, Leora May Saunders, d/o James C. & Mary Saunders; children in bro. Floyd's will made 1938
4) Floyd b. 9-25-1867 (B. Reg., cem. said 9-22-1865) d. 12-5-1941, bur. Gray Cem. nr Holyland, Bedford will, WB 46:30
5) Gaston W. b. ca 1867 m. 5-3-1898 Bedford, Blanche W. (Smith) Kidd, d/o J. B. & Martha Smith
6) Wilkins Buffin "Jim" Sr. b. 10-3-1870 d. 9-11-1955, bur. Gray Cem., m. 3-18-1891 Bedford, Elizabeth Virginia Creasey (1872-1933), d/o Marion B. & Frances M. Creasey; 4 children listed

J) Joseph T. m. 8-10-1865 Bedford, Rhoda C. (Gray) Fuqua (1844-1913), d/o Austin & Rhoda (Atkinson) Gray, below, widow of Henry M. Fuqua. See below for children.

9) Burkett b. ca 1780 d. by Dec 1849. Children (Bedford Chancery File 1511 from A. Pollard; M. Reg.):
A) Frances N. b. 1814 m. 1-26-1835 Bedford bond ("d/o Burkett," B. Gray, Surety), Beverly Crump, s/o George & Mary (Gray) Crump. See above for children.
B) Sarah S. d. 1862 (Chancery File)

#88 WILLIAM GRAY Sr.

Born: before 1765

Parents: John & Sarah Gray (from John's 1786 Bedford will)
Married: 1)
2) 10-31-1796 Botetourt Mg Bond, Mary Beaver

Land: 1790 May 24 Bedford...Jeremiah Dishman to William Gray for £100...227 1/2 a. on fork of Otter River adj. Dooley, the patent line, Allen's line, McRaws branch (DB 8:382). This same land was sold 11 Oct 1817 (DB 14:512, 15:294) by Orson Gray, John Gray, Parker Campbell & Sarah his wife to Wm. Booth. Parker & Sarah were living in Botetourt Co.

Data: No Grays in Bedford in 1784 Personal Property Tax List. 1785 - John, 1786 - John, Thomas, 1787-89 - Wm., Sarah, Thomas, Alex'r. were listed. 1810 Bedford Co. VA Bedford Land Tax 1792-1813 for 227 a. & listed as Wm. Est. 1816/7. William was granted a license from Botetourt & Bedford Cos. in 1806 to sell goods as a pedlar (Bedford OB 13:303, 14:160). William was Exor. of Thomas Haynes' will in 1806 (Bedford WB 3:112). By the will, Thomas' slaves were emancipated & were heirs to his land. William was appointed bdn. of the freed negroes (OB 15:291).

#89

Died: before Oct 1796
Parents: UNKNOWN

Inventory and Appraisement of the Estate of William Gray Returned 27th Novem'r 1815

1 Walnut Desk $20, one Walnut Table $6
Six split bottom chairs $2 one looking glass $1
Two pair of Hames & Traces $4
Two Single trees a pair stretchers cl an pin $2
one Bag feathers $4.50
one Bedstead Bed & furniture $30
a parcel of undressed Flax $1.50
one Mans saddle $4, 1 pair steelyards $2
1 pine chest $2, 1 Hatchet $2
1 Handsaw, Drawing knife, Ch_ & small Bell $1.25
1 Bedstead bed & furniture $35
1 pine cupboard & Coffee Mill $2
1 ox cart and yoke $17
1 Sorrel mare $40, 1 dark bay mare $30
1 Grey mare Colt $6
1 Cutting knife & Box $1.50, wheat fan $25
2 Scythes & Cradles $3
Two Hogsheads & 1 Tub $1.25
A Barrel of Sheaf Oats $10
Nine Hogs $22.50, 2 larger Hogs $10
Two Hilling Hoes & 1 Matax $3
Two old Nauvis(?) Axes $1
One Iron Tooth Hacsaw $3


SURNAMES GRAY
Children (Bedford DB 14:512, 15:294 sale of Wm.'s land by heirs to Wm. Booth):
1 Orson b. 1794-94 m. 12-27-1808 Bedford (12/26 bond, Wm. Campbell, Surety), Polly Campbell
*2 John b. 1780-90 d. before Aug 1833 Bedford Ct. m. 11-25-1805 Bedford bond, Amy Crews
3 Suky m. 4-27-1807 Bedford bond (Wm. Gray, Surety), William Boothe
4 Sarah m. 2-8-1808 Bedford bond ("d/o Wm. Sr." Wm. Gray, Surety), Parker Campbell; lived Botetourt 1817

#44 JOHN GRAY "Jack"
Born: ca 1780-90
Died: before Aug 1833 court Bedford Co. (Order Book 24:183 for Gdn. of orphans of John dec'd)
Parents: William Gray (Bedford DB 15:294, sale of Wm.'s land by heirs)
Married: 11-25-1805 Bedford Co. VA bond; Jesse Crews, Surety
Land: 1818 Nov 25 Bedford...Thomas Jones & Rhody his wife to George Gray & John Gray for $15.00...101 a. tract adj.
Main Road, Christopher Clark, free Caleb & Stephen Day (DB 15:475); sold 121 1/2 a. 1822 by John & Amy Gray,
George & Catherine Gray, Thos. & Rhoda Jones to Cornelius Noell Sr. (DB 18:227), John & George (s/o James) were
cousins.

Census: 1810, 1820, 1830 Bedford Co. VA. The 1820 census listed 5 sons under 10. There may have been another son
b. 1810-20 but believe John listed all his sons in this category. There were 2 dau. listed: 1 under 10 & 1 10-
16. The 1830 census showed another dau. born 1825-30 but believe wife Amy died ca 1823. There was a female b.
1790-1800 in the 1830 census...a new wife? or Amy fudging on her age?

#45 AMY CREWS
See Crews Chapter

Born: 1775-84 (1810 & 1820 census)
Died: maybe before Nov 25, 1823 Madison Co. KY deed of her mother: Amy Crews to Stanley & Charles Crews for $200 paid
to their 2 sisters Rachel and Elizabeth and their sister Amy's children at the death of the said Amy Crews by
Stanley & Charles...115 a. Muddy Creek (DB 15:475). It was not clear if "said" Amy referred to mother or daughter.
"said" normally meant persons making the deed.
Parents: Jesse & Amy (Bright) Crews (Charles Bright Jr. mentioned his niece Amy Gray in his 1819 Bedford Co. VA
will. In the event that his heir Charles Edward Bright died with no heir, Amy was to receive the money from the
sale of all his slaves & other property, WB 5:104.)

Deed: 1836 Apr 25 Bedford...Austin Gray & Rhoda his wife, Pulaski Gray, Reuben Atkerson & Applina his wife,
Alexander Gray, James Gray, heirs-at-law of Amy Gray dec'd to Balda McDaniels of the other part...$200.00...all
interest in sd Amy Gray's portion under the will of Charles Bright dec'd which is here refunded in the property
loaned to him the sd Charles Bright's widow, Sally Bright during her life by sd will...about 208 acres conveyed
to the sd Charles Bright by Robt. Hawkins & wife plus 3 negroes to wit Tabitha & her child Polly & Ramsey a son
of Agnes & one round horse. (DB 25:270)

SURNAMES GRAY Children (1810, 1820, 1830 Bedford census; Bedford DB 25:270; OB 24:183 Alex'r & James Gray, orphans
of John Gray dec'd, chose Geo. Stanley as their Gdn. Aug 1833 with Austin Gray & Pulaski Gray, securities; Bedford OB 24:211 Oct Ct 1833 Apphia Gray being of full age for the purpose came into court & made choice of George Stanley as her Gdn. Note: George Stanley m. 1791, Mary Crews).

1 Austin b. 1807 d. 4-9-1881 (D. Reg., old age, parents: Jack Gray & not known) m. 5-16-1831 Bedford bond (John D. Patterson, Surety), Rhode Atkinson (b. 1810), d/o Joshua Atkinson. Children (1850, 1860, 1870 Bedford census):

A) William H. b. 1832 m. 1-on 7-19-1853 Bedford, Sarah Elizabeth Ellis, d/o Richard Ellis, 2-on 2-18-1892 Bedford, Nancy L. Thomas. This family next door to Austin 1870. Austin did have a son Wm. b. 1832 with documented 2nd mg. Children of William H. (1860, 1870 Bedford census; birth and mg. records; H. Gray):

1) Fanny James b. 1853 m. 4-28-1870 Bedford, Robert C. St. Clair (1882 Bedford will, WB 25:330), s/o Burwell & Sarah Frances (Giles) St. Clair. He m. 2-Rhoda W. ___ See St. Clair Chapter for children.

2) Sarah Lucille "Lucy" b. 4-2-1856 (B. Reg.) m. 1-25-1877 Bedford, Henry Gross, s/o Abram & Lydia (St. Clair) Gross

3) Richard Henry b. 12-20-1857 (B. Reg.; census said 1859)

4) Robert L. b. 1864 (Mg. Reg.; census said 1862) m. 9-14-1887 Botetourt, Lillie W. Dooley. Children (Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):

a- Zula E. b. ca 1888 m. 1-24-1906 Bedford, Edward F. Meador, s/o Christopher C. & Mary (Fifer) Meador

b- Bessie b. ca 1890 m. 5-22-1907 Bedford, Clarence A. St. Clair, s/o James P. & Nannie J. St. Clair

c- James Clarence b. ca 1891 m. 12-4-1912 Botetourt, Betty Belle Bobbitt, d/o Chester & Sarah Bobbitt.

Children (Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):

1- Carl Chesterfield b. 2-5-1916 Bedford d. 4-10-1989 Bedford, bur. Greenwood (Bedford) Cem., m. Louise Elizabeth Gardner. Children (obit.):

a) Carl Chesterfield Jr. b. 10-2-1944 m. 1-___ (div.), 2-___ (div. 1979), 3-on 5-26-1979 Norfolk, VA (div. 1981) Caroll Roberta Foster Wright, d/o James Earl & Marvis Catherine (Turpin) Wright; lived Ohio in 1989

b) Randy Curtis b. 9-1-1948 m. 12-2-1968 Bedford (div.), Joyce Marie Comer, d/o Clarence Moore & Emily Ellen (St. Clair) Comer, 2-___, 3-___ (div. 1985), 4-on 5-1-1987, Barbara Ann Savinsky; lived Bedford 1989

c) Frances G. m. __ Underwood

d) Betty Jean m. ___ Bowden

e) Doris Marie b. ca 1942 m. 12-4-1959 Bedford, Robert Franklin Williams, s/o Wm. Husey Williams

2- Willie Theilbert of Pounding Mill

3- Mary Cole of Salem (half sister)

d- Walter Griffin b. ca 1893 m. 1-21-1914 Bedford, Martha Ann McDonald, d/o Charles E. & Laura Virginia McDonald

e- Mary Esther b. 1-19-1896 Botetourt (Bedford B. Reg.)

f- Hallie b. 4-9-1898 d. 6-24-1934 m. 12-22-1913 Bedford, S. Boyd Murray, s/o Cliff & Maggie Murray

5) Thomas Austin b. 7-27-1866 Bedford d. 8-17-1951, bur. Glade Spring in Blue Ridge, m. 12-12-1888 Botetourt, Mary Virginia "Mollie" Leonard (1870-1926), d/o James W. "Jessie" & Mary Frances (Hunter) Leonard. Children (Glade Creek Cem., Blue Ridge, VA; H. Gray):

a- Mattie Frances b. 3-9-1893 d. 11-17-1941 m. Henry C. Meador

b- Mary E. b. 9-11-1899 d. 4-6-1962 m. George Griffin Williamson (1886-1951), s/o Robert & Bettie E. Williamson


a- Abbie Lee b. 4-19-1916

7) Ora b. 12-15-1873 (B. Reg. not named) m. 10-29-1895 Botetourt, Joseph Edward Johnson, s/o Willie & Fannie Johnson

B) James W. b. 1833 d. 12-13-1869 of consumption (BDR 66) m. 8-11-1855 Bedford, Judith A. Foutz, d/o Daniel & Polly Foutz. Children (B. & D. Reg.):

1) dau. d. Sep 1856, 32 days old, no cause given (BDR 33)

2) Daniel b. 4-12-1858

3) dau. b. 4-10-1860 d. 3-20-1860 of flux (B. Reg.)

4) dau. b. Jul 1866 d. Aug 1866, 1 month 1 day (D. Reg.)

C) Ann Elizabeth "Nancy" b. 1836 m. 12-26-1853 Bedford, Noah Lawhorn (1831-1914), s/o Lawson & Rhoda (Buford) Lawhorn. See Lawhorn Chapter for their children.

E) Longworth b. 1842

  1) Sandy P. b. Jan 1866 d. 5-14-1942 Bedford (will in WB 47:12, 68); est. to bro. Charles B.
  2) Reeves b. 9-1-1870 d. 1-12-1885 (D. Reg., age 14, spinal meningitis)
  3) Virginia H. b. 4-26-1873 m. 1-31-1900 Bedford, Charles Henry Atkinson, s/o Charles W. & Mary Atkinson
  4) Charles B. b. 6-11-1875 (B. Reg.) d. 10-15-1943 (will in WB 47:342) m. 6-28-1924 Bedford, Lillie B. Creasy, d/o Robt. A. & Ottie Creasy

G) Austin b. Jun 1853 d. 11-27-1853 of pneumonia, (BDR 7, s/o Austin & "Mary")

2 dau. b. 1805-10

3 Pulaski b. 1803-1811 (census) m. 12-31-1861 Bedford, Mary J. Waldron (b. 1842), d/o Beverley & Nancy Waldron. Children (1870 Bedford census; Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):
    1) Marie M. "Maggie" b. 9-17-1888 (B. Reg.) d. 1951 m. 3-30-1910 Bedford, Oscar Falls, s/o John R. & Ellen V. Falls
  2) Myrtle D. b. 1864 m. 2-15-1891 Bedford, Charles Craft, s/o Wm. N. & Eliz. Craft
  3) Annie Cornelia "Nellie" b. 8-8-1893 d. 8-14-1972 m. 3-30-1910 Bedford, Samuel D. Gray, s/o Charles P. & Betty Ann Cornelia Spradlin (Spradlin) Gray (below), 3-on 6-24-1914 Bedford, Marion Francis Gray (1886-1974), s/o John D. & Sarah C. (Dowell) Gray, below
  4) Clara Elizabeth b. 8-6-1896 (B. Reg.) d. 1986
    1) dau. b. 8-20-1888 d. 8-22-1888 (D. Reg., 2 days old)
    2) Samuel D. b. 12-25-1890 (B. Reg.) d. before 1914 m. his 1st cousin, 8-1-1910 Bedford, Annie Cornelia "Nellie" (Gray) Carter (1893-1972), d/o Wm. Henry & Victoria (Bowyer) Gray

B) Mary Elizabeth b. 1864 m. 2-15-1891 Bedford (separated 1895), George W. Gray, s/o John D. & Chaney (Quarles) Gray, below

C) Charles P. b. 1867 (census) or 5-20-1864 (cem.) d. 11-30-1944, bur. Ch. of Bretheren in Blue Ridge, m. his cousin, 9-6-1887 Bedford, Betty Ann Cornelia Spradlin (1864-1952), d/o Thos. J. & E. Sarah Spradlin, above. Children (Mg. Rec.; B. & D. Reg.; H. Gray):
  1) dau. b. 8-20-1888 d. 8-22-1888 (D. Reg., 2 days old)
  2) Samuel D. b. 12-25-1890 (B. Reg.) d. 1946 m. 3-30-1917 Botetourt, Annie Bell Clements, d/o George W. & Mollie Clements
  3) Jeremiah M. "Jerry" b. 8-24-1893 Bedford (B. Reg.) d. 1-on 5-29-1912 Bedford (div. 1914), Etta Mae Hendricks, d/o Benton & Olivia Hendricks, 2-on 5-30-1917 Botetourt, Annie Bell Clements, d/o George W. & Mollie Clements

D) Martha A. m. 8-29-1891 Bedford, William J. Turner, s/o Richard & Nancy Turner

E) Ann R. b. 12-1872

F) Fanny b. 5-16-1876 (B. Reg.) m. 5-19-1902 Bedford, John M. Gross, s/o John H. & Mary J. Gross

  1) James Earl b. 3-24-1907 d. 2-12-1970, bur. Bedford City Cem.
  2) son b. 8-18-1913 stillborn (B. Reg.)
  3) Beverly (dau.) b. 10-10-1915 (B. Reg.) d. 8-26-1993 (cem.)

H) Moses Crass b. 4-5-1881 (B. Reg.) m. 1-on 1-4-1904 Bedford, Lizzie Gross, d/o A. M. & Jennie Gross, 2-May Frances Neuman. Children (Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):
  1) Howard Heath b. 9-25-1904 d. 2-11-1989, bur. Montvale Bapt. Ch., m. 6-1-1925 Bedford, Rene Evelyn "Eva"
Dooley (1907-1986), d/o Lafayette N. & Lydia Frances Dooley

2) Bernice Irene b. ca 1908 m. 8-13-1930 Bedford, Julian Abner Mann of Appomattox, VA, s/o John D. & Mary (Chenault) Mann

3) Virginia Frances b. ca 1911 m. 3-15-1950 Bedford, Willard Graydon Dooley, s/o Elmer J. & Lenora (Kincaid) Dooley

4) Hilry Lee b. 11-27-1912 (B. Reg. said mother Mary Newman) d. Oct 1980 m. 6-3-1938 Bedford, Phoebe Alice St. Clair, d/o Samuel Howard & Mary Pauline (Loyd) St. Clair

5) Beatrice b. 11-26-1914 (B. Reg.) m. 7-23-1958 Bedford, Williard Peal Davidson, s/o Gordon Everett & Mary Katherine (Thompson) Davidson

6) James Gordon b. 2-21-1917 (B. Reg.)

7) Macon Daniel (WWII) b. 12-8-1920 m. 2-16-1946 Botetourt, Mary Lucille Dooley, d/o James M. & Lottie Catherine (Rock) Dooley

8) Ruth Louise b. ca 1928 m. 12-18-1948 Bedford, Jackie Lindsay Thomas, s/o Walter L. & Lyda (Sperrylock) Thomas

I) Nannie A. b. 6-15-1883 (B. Reg.) m. 6-1-1902 Bedford, John G. Gray (b. 1874), s/o John & Mary Gray.

   Children (Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):

   1) John Lewis b. 9-17-1903 d. 5-3-1973, bur. Mt. View in Vinton, m. 12-20-1923 Bedford, Mary Annie McDaniel (1906-1984), d/o Clark & Mattie McDaniel

   2) Brud b. 9-3-1905 d. 11-5-1983, bur. Montvale Bapt. Ch., m. 1-on 12-22-1928 Bedford, Elizabeth Zane Dooley (1904-1958), d/o John "Mack" & Tinie Ann (Gross) Dooley, 2-on 4-4-1964 Bedford, Goldie Mae (Martin) Maxey, d/o Sandy James & Oakie Gaster (Lynch) Martin

   3) Vernon b. ca 1908 d. before 1992 m. 3-20-1929 Bedford, Gertrude Mae Jones (1992 List of Heirs), d/o Lynch & A. (?Rader) Jones

4) son b. 1810-20


   A) James Whitfield b. 7-16-1836 m. Montgomery Co. VA, Rebecca Walters

   B) Pulaski (CSA) b. 1838 d. ca 1862, Civil War

   C) Lewis Thomas b. 7-7-1840 d. 10-21-1906 m. 10-30-1862, Mary Linkenhoker


      1) Samuel Whitfield b. 1867 m. Rebecca J. Walters, d/o Henry & Ruth (St. Clair) Walters. Children (H. Smith), surname OTEY:

         a- Jessey Henrietta b. 1891 d. 1922 m. Millard Epperly
         b- Edna Lee b. 1898 d. 1925 m. E. Ray Ferrell
         c- Myrtle Minnie b. 1900 d. 1923 m. Garland A. Epperly
         d- Ruby Holman b. 1903 d. 1969
         e- Elizabeth Ruth b. 1905 m. Herbert L. Overstreet
         g- William Edward b. 1907 m. Evelyn Slayton
         h- Lois Marie b. 1912

         2) Rebecca b. 1868

         3) Elizabeth Ann b. 1870

         4) Octavia b. 1872 d. 1935

         5) Admona b. 1875

         6) Jesse Tildon b. 1876 d. 1950

         7) Minnie b. b. 1878

         8) Fannie J. b. 1880

         9) Arthur b. 1882

         10) Betha "Bettie" b. 1884

   E) Flemen W. b. 5-30-1845 d. 5-20-1908 m. 12-5-1867, Lucritia Linkenhoker

   F) Austin Lafayette b. 9-13-1847 d. 2-16-1913 m. 2-25-1869, Eliza Ann Wheeler

   G) Charles Ballard b. 8-16-1848 d. 3-11-1922 m. Elizabeth Craig
H) Martha b. 1850 m. Pendleton

1) William Reuben b. 1853 d. 3-7-1916 m. 5-30-1872 Montgomery Co. VA, M. D. Taylor; ancestor of Lois Henson

*6 Alexander b. ca 1814/5 m. 1-on 12-26-1836 Bedford bond, Lucinda Lawhorn, 2-on 10-14-1863 Bedford (Mg. Reg.), Mary C. (Foster) Folden, widow (ANCESTORS)

7 James b. 1815-21 (census) m. 7-24-1837 Bedford bond (John D. Patterson, Surety), Rachel Falls. Children (1850 Bedford census; d. cert. for Jessie P. H. Gray):

A) Jesse P. b. Apr 1836 d. 12-8-1917 Bedford (d. cert., pneumonia) m. 9-12-1858 Bedford, Julia A. L. Lawhorn, d/o Lawson & Rhoda (Buford) Lawhorn; Jesse not on 1850 census. Children (Mg. Rec.; B. Reg.; 1860 Bedford census; H. Gray):

1) James Lawson b. 6-5-1860 d. 8-6-1926 (will in WB 38:201), bur. Mtn. View Bapt. Ch. m. 4-20-1885 Bedford, Sarah Elizabeth Gross (1864-1957), d/o Abram & Lydia (St. Clair) Gross

2) Mary b. ca 1865 m. 12-20-1893 Bedford, Robert Alexander Wood, widower, s/o Thos. C. & Eliz. R. Wood

3) John William b. 4-13-1866 (B. Reg. said 4/25) d. 1933 m. 12-19-1888 Bedford, Sarah E. "Susan" Richards, d/o George W. & Emily Richards; 4 children

4) Charles H. b. ca 1868 m. 4-9-1891 Botetourt Co. VA, Elizabeth Laudonia Leonard, d/o James W. & Mary Frances (Hunter) Leonard

5) George Clifton b. 2-17-1869 (B. Reg.) m. 1-24-1893 Bedford, Sarah Elizabeth St. Clair, d/o R. C. & Fanny J. St. Clair. Child (Jeter Chapel Ch. Cem.):

a- Luther Burwell b. 7-15-1897 d. 8-8-1963 m. 6-18-1927, Carrie Fore, d/o J. J. & Ora Fore

6) Marshall R. b. 5-15-1871 (B. Reg.)

7) Daniel Lawrence b. Feb 1875 (B. Reg.) d. Sep 1948 m. 4-3-1902 Botetourt, Lula Maudonia Foutz, d/o E. H. & Laura Foutz; 3 children in Botetourt List of Heirs

8) Sis b. ca 1877 m. 12-31-1902 Bedford, James W. Newman, s/o Callohill M. & Ida T. Newman

9) Whaton b. 1-1-1879 (B. Reg.)


11) Magie C. b. 7-31-1885 d. 8-20-1885 (D. Reg., scrofula)

B) Odessa b. 1840

C) Paschel N. b. 1842

D) John D. b. 1844 m. 1-on 1-4-1866 Bedford, Chaney Ann Quarles (1844-1878), d/o Ira & Nancy (Huddleston) Quarles, 2-Jul 1882 Bedford, Sarah C. (Dowell) Fore, widow of Peter Fore, d/o Thos. & Ruth Ann Dowell, 3-on 5-2-1888 Bedford, Lenna B. Thomas. Children (Mg. Rec.; 1870 Bedford census; H. Gray):

1) Mary E. b. 12-15-1866 (B. Reg.)

2) George W. b. ca 1868 d. ca 1898 m. 2-15-1891 Bedford (separated 1895), Mary Elizabeth Gray, d/o Pulaski & Mary (Waldrone) Gray, above

3) Henry b. 3-1-1871 (B. Reg.)

4) James b. 6-12-1872 (B. Reg., not named) d. 9-4-1878 (D. Reg., age 6, cause unknown)

5) Austin b. 2-1875 (B. Reg.) m. 3-31-1900 Bedford, Eliza Franklin, d/o Wm. & Mollie Franklin

6) Sallie A. L. b. 3-25-1878 (B. Reg.)

7) Marion Francis b. 6-6-1886 d. 11-20-1974, bur. Glade Creek Ch., Blue Ridge, VA, m. 6-24-1914 Bedford, Annie Cornelia (Gray) Gray (1893-1972), d/o Wm. Henry & Victoria (Bowers) Gray, above

E) Burkett A. b. 1846 (1902 Register Bk said 8-7-1844) d. Sep 1910 Bedford m. his 1st cousin, 9-10-1868 Bedford, Mary Jane "Mollie" Gray, d/o Alexander & Lucinda (Lawhorn) Gray. See below for children.


1) Martha E. b. 12-27-1873 (B. Reg.)

2) Cynthia b. 10-29-1875 d. 3-16-1889 (D. Reg., "measels")

3) Allie B. (dau.) b. 6-10-1878 (B. Reg.)

4) Olive B. b. 6-16-1879 (B. Reg.)

5) Dazy b. 10-15-1883 (B. Reg.)

6) Nora A. b. 4-12-1889 (B. Reg.) ?d. infancy

7) Nora A. b. 5-10-1890 (B. Reg.)


1) James Thomas "Tom" b. 1-24-1870 Bedford d. 9-8-1942 Bedford, bur. Bedford City Cem., m. 12-20-1893 Bedford (div.), Nannie Luck Boblett (1870-1942), d/o Wm. Robert & Mary Ann (Carter) Boblett. Child of several (H. Gray):

a- James Otis b. 4-17-1900 Bedford d. 4-19-1941 Bedford of double pneumonia m. 1-on 2-10-1932 Bedford,
Emma Janie Karnes, d/o Walter Jacob & Fannie Pearl (Parker) Karnes. She m. 2-on 11-29-1945 Bedford, Horace Barker & moved to GA.


a) Marchelle Rosalind b. 11-13-1957 Valdosta m. several times. Children, surnames listed:
   1] Thomas Jason Lumpkin b. 1-20-1979
   2] Eric Michael Lumpkin b. 2-1-1983
   3] Victoria Renee Sullivan b. 5-7-1992

b) Mark Russell b. 11-1-1958

c] David Franklin b. 4-20-1960. Children:
   1] Amanda Lee b. 2-7-1962
   2] Amber Nicole (twin) b. 4-14-1989
   3] Amber Bernice (twin) b. 4-14-1989

2) Nannie Florentine b. 12-2-1871 (B. Reg.) m. 4-19-1899 Bedford, James Robert Webster, s/o James R. & Lucy F. Webster

3) son b. 4-20-1873 d. 4-21-1873 (D. Reg., cause unknown)

4) Gillie Florence b. 10-_-1877 (B. Reg.)

5) son b. 12-15-1879 (B. Reg.)

6) Alfonso Bell b. 11-21-1880 d. 12-22-1880 (D. Reg., cause unknown)

7) Albert Vernon b. 3-5-1882 (cem.; B. Reg. said 1/30) d. 10-13-1932, bur. Bedford City Cem., m. Iva Blanch Draper (1885-1962)

8) Serena Elizabeth b. 3-7-1884 (B. Reg.)


11) Laurence Raymond b. 1892 d. 5-10-1893 (D. Reg., pneumonia)

H) Marion Francis b. 1850 d. 7-21-1891 (D. Reg., abcessed liver) m. 1-on 5-17-1877 Bedford, Keziah Dowell (1852-1883), d/o Thos. & Ruth Ann Dowell, 2-on 11-20-1884 Bedford, Sarah E. Fore, d/o Peter & Sarah G. (Dowell) Fore. Children (Mg. Reg.; H. Gray):

   1) Nannie B. b. ca 1881 (cem. said 4-14-1885 but date is after death of mother) d. 10-3-1936, bur. Bedford City Cem., m. 2-on 12-26-1906 Bedford, Rhoda Esther Lawhorn, d/o Moses J. & Mary M. Lawhorn

   2) Lizzie b. ca 1885 m. 12-26-1906 Bedford, Martha B.Wellford, d/o J. T. & Sarah Neighbors

   3) John Randolph b. ca 1885 m. 12-26-1906 Bedford, Rhoda Esther Lawhorn, d/o Moses J. & Mary M. Lawhorn

   4) Lillie V. b. ca 1888 m. 4-30-1902 Botetourt ("d/o Frank & Sallie"), Luther B. Neighbors, s/o J. T. & Sarah Neighbors

I) James O. b. 10-10-1854 m. 1-on 2-10-1875 Bedford, Frances J. Boblett, d/o Wm. Robt. & Mary Ann (Carter) Boblett, 2-on 12-20-1883 Bedford, Rose G. Goggin, d/o Aurville R. & Sarah Catherine (Gray) Goggin, below. Children (Mg. Reg.; B. Reg.):

   1) Howard Burks b. Dec 1875 (B. Reg.) m. 12-31-1901 Bedford, Cassie May Crouch, d/o W. P. & Mollie Crouch

   2) Thurman Sale b. 11-4-1877 (B. Reg.) m. 3-23-1904 Botetourt, Maggie Spangler, d/o Charles & Ann Eliz. (Bryant) Spangler

   3) James R. b. 10-20-1879 (B. Reg.)

   4) Mansfield F. b. ca 1881 m. 12-23-1908 Bedford, Lockey Theolia Craig, d/o James A. & Virginia P. Craig

   5) Louella b. 4-26-1885 Bedford (B. Reg.) m. 5-9-1906 Botetourt, W. L. Long, s/o Charles F. & Sarah S. (Powell) Long

#22 ALEXANDER GRAY

Born: 1814/5 Bedford Co. VA

Died: before 1897 (heirs sold his land)

Parents: John & Amy (Crews) Gray (Bedford DB 25:270 & Alex's 1863 Mg. Record)

Married: 1) 12-26-1836 Bedford bond (Lawson Lawhorn, Surety), Lucinda Lawhorn (1818-1860/1), d/o Wm. Her death cert. said 1-20-1862 of consumption, age 48, husband Alexander Gray, Thomas W. Dooley (a friend), informant.
2) 10-14-1863, Mrs. Mary C. Foster Folden, 20, widow, born Bedford, d/o Wm. & Clementine Foster; Alex Gray, 48, widowed, born Bedford, s/o Jno. & Mary Gray

Land: Note: The 1834 deed of Galloway to Alexander Gray for 100 a. on Goose Creek (DB 25:30) was for the older Alex. The date of the deed was 5 Nov 1804, but it was proved & recorded in 1834.

1851 Nov 22 Bedford...William Lawhorn to Alexander Gray for $100.00...200 a. on headwaters of Beaverdam Creek whereon A. Gray now resides adj. John Dent, Wilson Wheeler, son Lawson Lawhorn's corner opposite the end of Rhoda Carroll's line, Waldron, & Tob. Wright (DB 35:412). This is probably part of the 1851 deed, above.

1855 Feb 3 Bedford...Alexander Gray & Lucinda his wife to Pryor S. Wooldridge for $240.00...48 a. on headwaters of Keath's Creek, a branch of Beaverdam Creek adj. Labon Waldron, Lawson Lawhorn's heirs, Dent, Peter M. Wright & Gabriel Wheeler (DB 37:523). This is probably part of the 1851 deed, above.

1863 Jun 30 Bedford...Alexander Gray to Wm. B. Stanley for $300.00...50 a. adj. sd Gray, Rhoda Carrol, Lemon, James H. & Noah Lawhorn (DB 42:294). This is also probably part of the 1851 deed, above.

1880 Feb 18 Bedford...Alexander Gray & Mary C. his wife to Bedford Iron & Manuf. Co. for $1.00...all iron, coal & other minerals that may be found for 12 years with right to dig, mine etc. on land in Chambissburg Dist...287 a. adj. Charles Graham & Anvil Goggin & their interest in the undivided tract of land belonging to the Gray heirs cont. 80 a. adj. the lands of Solomon Wheeler & Alex Wade & c being purchased by the party of the 1st part from ____ their's is 1/3 part of mineral rights. (DB 54:437) James M. & Ann E. Gray, Ann Henry Gray, Eliza S. Gray, Lindsay B. & Mary S. Gray, and Anvil R. & Emma C. Goggin released their mineral rights in subsequent deeds to the above. Since all were children of Alex and Lucinda, this land may have been Lawhorn land. Alex might be representing the other 6 children of Lucinda, his 1st wife.

1886 Jun 28 Bedford...Alexander Gray to Mary C. Gray for $200.00...all his right & interest in his personal property consisting of 3 head of horses, 3 head of cattle, 4 head of hog, all my household & kitchen furniture, 1 horse wagon, all farming implements & harness (DB 59:393)


#23 Mrs. MARY CLEMENTINE (FOSTER) FOLDEN A Midwife (as was her daughter, Abbie)

Born: 1841 Bedford Co. VA (obit.)

Died: 1907 Her obituary: "East Stewardsville - Mrs. Clementine Gary (sp) died at the home of her daughters, Mrs. Tom Wright, Friday. She was stricken with paralysis. She leaves six children to mourn her death. She was a member of the Dunkard Church and loved by all who knew her. She was 66."

Parents: William & Martha (Wigginton) Foster (Mg. Reg.; 1850 Bedford census)

Married: 1) 12-8-1858 Bedford, James A. Folden


1 Sarah Catharine "Emma Cass" b. ca 1837 m. 2-15-1855 Bedford, Aurville R. Goggins. Children (1897 Bedford deed, DB 91:312; Lucinda Goggin in 1880 Bedford census with Alex & Mary C; D. Reg.), surname GOGGIN(S):

A) Rosa G. m. 12-20-1883 Bedford as his 2nd wife, James O. Gray, s/o James & Rachel (Falls) Gray. See above for children.
B) Lucinda J. b. 1875 (not in 1897 deed)
C) Thomas Lee d. 11-5-1875 of croup, 21 days old (BD 114)
D) dau. d. July 1876, 3 days old, unknown cause (BDR 123)
E) son d. Aug 1877, 1 day old, unknown cause (BD 128)
F) Charles M. d. 8-6-1879 inflammation of bowels, 6 mo. old (BDR 144)
G) John L. m. E. M. ___
H) W. G. m. Ollie M. ___
I) Arta B.

2 Mary Jane "Mollie" b. ca 1840 d. after 1897 m. her 1st cousin, 9-10-1868 Bedford, Burkett Alexander Gray, s/o James & Rachel (Falls) Gray, above. Children (Mg. Reg.; B. Reg.; H. Gray):

A) Lucinda Catherine b. 7-3-1869 (B. Reg.)
B) Lindsey W. b. 2-3-1872 d. 2-23-1872 of hives (BD 90)
C) Stephen W. "Waddie" b. 6-22-1873 d. 9-2-1917 (d. cert., TB), bur. Fam. Cem. at Blue Ridge on ledge of Botetourt & Bedford m. Alice Brown. Child (Mg. Rec.):
1) Carrie May b. ca 1910 m. 11-27-1929 Bedford, Elmer Wesley Horn, s/o John W. & Ida Belle (Overstreet) Horn


E) Mercer b. 9-8-1878 (B. Reg.) m. 12-26-1900 Bedford, Alice V. St. Clair, d/o Robt. C. & J. St. Clair

F) Oscar M. b. 2-9-1881 (B. Reg.; 1902 Register Book Hogan's Store said 2-7-1881)

G) Anna b. 11-15-1883 (B. Reg.)

3) William "Bill" b. ca 1845 d. by 1897 (not in sale of heirs DB 99:307)

   A) Bruce b. ca 1885 Roanoke Co. m. 10-7-1910 Bedford, Cora Virginia Pierce, d/o John G. & Nannie F. Pierce; lived Roanoke Co.

5) James M. b. Apr 1850 m. 10-28-1873 Bedford, Ann Elizabeth "Betsy" Waldron, d/o Joshua & Frances Waldron.
   Children:
   A) Lelia Hester d. Aug 1875 of brain fever, age 13 mo. (BDR 114)
   B) Samuel E. b. 5-25-1876 (B. Reg.)
   C) Rieve M. b. Jul (?) 1877 d. 9-12-1879 (D. Reg., cause unknown)

6) Lindsay B. "Burk" b. ca 1852 m. 12-5-1877 Bedford, Mary S. Burkholder, d/o Joel D. & Mary Ann Burkholder. Children (H. Gray):
   A) Urner b. b. 4-8-1879 (B. Reg.)
   B) Walter L. b. 3-16-1881 d. 3-20-1884 (D. Reg., scarlet fever)
   C) son b. 1-15-1882 (B. Reg.)
   D) Jeter W. b. 3-14-1883 d. 3-8-1884 (D. Reg., scarlet fever)
   E) dau. b. 6-24-1885 (B. Reg.)

7) Ann Henry b. 8-24-1854 d. 9-5-1915 (D. Reg., age 61, of breast cancer); had polio; unmarried

   A) Alonzo P. b. 5-17-1884 (B. Reg.) d. 8-11-1884 (D. Reg., cold)


10) Eliza S. b. 1860/1 d. 10-1-1882 (D. Reg., fever); unmarried

   A) Mary L. (?)Lou in Heir list who m. Hess?) b. 3-22-1885 m. 10-5-1904 Bedford, Floyd H. West, d/o George L. & Sallie F. West
   B) Oma T. b. 4-5-1888 d. 10-12-1978, bur. Mt. View, m. 12-29-1903 Bedford, Vach Horton West (1880-1973), s/o I. M. "Jack" & Lorette West

   1) Terry Hayden b. ca 1911 m. 1-20-1932 Bedford, Vicie Christine Gray, d/o John Randolph & Rhoda Esther (Lawhorn) Gray; lived Stewartsville, VA
   3) Ruby Margaret b. ca 1919 m. 12-23-1936 Bedford, Lawrence William Leonard, s/o Jessie Albert & Fannie Eliz. (Lawhorn) Leonard
   4) Aubrey Allen b. 4-24-1928 m. 1- ____ (d. 1980), 2-on 2-14-1981 Bedford, Dorothy Frances (St. Clair) Amos, d/o Charlie Tilton & Pearl Eliz. (Hawkins) St. Clair

D) Lindsay T. b. ca 1893 m. 12-28-1913 Bedford, Minnie L. Foster, d/o John Truxton & Cornelia Jennee (Foster) Foster. Children (D Foster):
   1) dau. b. 4-3/13-1915
   2) Dorene b. 1916 Roanoke, VA d. 1-3-1998 Florida m. in 1941, Ernest Lee Smith Sr. Ernest was the City of Roanoke Inspector (Health Dept.). Children (D. Foster), surname SMITH:
      a) Ron m. Lynne
      b) Debbie m. Bill Catoe
c- Ernest Jr. m. Kathy  

3) Louise b. 1918 bur. Mt. View Cem.; worked for Harris & Huddleston Grocery Store in Vinton

E) Perry b. 11-9-1896 (B. Reg.)

F) Raymond D. b. ca 1897

G) Lena b. 6-1-1900 d. 6-25-1972, bur. Mt. View in Vinton m. George E. Hess (1917-1939)

H) Emory Lee b. 1885 (tombstone, but age 28 in 1930) m. Alease Hartwell Atkinson. Child (Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):

I) Mabel b. ca 1903 m. ______

J) Estelle b. ca 1904 m. ______

K) Katie b. ca 1906 m. ______

L) John Oakley b. 6-12-1911 d. 7-5-1978 Roanoke, bur. Gray Cem., Jordontown, VA, m. 12-28-1929 Roanoke, Nellie Claudine St. Clair, d/o Charles Vernon & Gertrude (Dearing) St. Clair. See St. Clair Chapter for children

Children of Alexander & Mary (1880 Bedford census):

12 Robert Lee b. 1864 d. 11-1-1882 of fever (D. Reg., age 19)

*13 Abbie b. 12-15-1867 (Bible) d. 5-6-1936 (Bible) m. 10-13-1884 Bedford, Samuel Ira Quarles (1860-1924), s/o Abram G. & Sarah A. (Franklin) Quarles (ANCESTORS). A paper written by Terry St. Clair from Naomi McMillan & from Abbie's Bible said "Abbie (twin died)."

14 Matthew Thomas "Mat" b. 10-1-1868 (1902 Register Bk said 10-1-1869) d. 5-6-1947, bur. Shady Grove Bapt. Ch., m. 10-11-1893 Bedford, Mary Elizabeth Waldron (1873-1930), d/o S. G. & E. J. Waldron. Children (Mg. Rec.; B. Reg. said Thurman was 11th child, 10 living; H. Gray):
   A) Earl Griffin b. 2-8-1895 d. 5-17-1926, bur. Shady Grove, m. 2-13-1916 Bedford, Mary R. Powers (1894-1979), d/o Wm. E. & Lula M. Powers
   B) Harry Burks (WWI) b. 8-11-1896 m. 9-3-1924 Bedford, Annie L. Lawhorn, d/o James M. & Sallie Lawhorn
   D) Willard A. b. 4-14-1908 d. 5-2-1977, bur. Shady Grove Bapt. Ch., m. 5-10-1935 Roanoke, VA, Gertrude Atkins (1912- ), d/o R. L. Atkins
   F) dau. b. 11-3-1913 (B. Reg.)
   G) Thurman Keith b. 4-16-1916 (B. Reg. said 4/19) m. 4-12-1941 Bedford, Macie Clora Turner, d/o Leslie Chapman & Delia Florentine (Cunningham) Turner; lived Stewartsville 1995. Children (Mg. Rec.; H. Gray):
      1) Doris Jeanette b. ca 1946 m. 1-on 6-8-1963 Bedford, Roy Jay Carter, d/o Grover Keith & Myrtha Beulah (Clemmons) Carter, 2-___
      2) Brenda Gail b. 9-1-1954 m. 7-13-1974 Bedford, Timothy Michael Morris, d/o Curtis Wm. & Juanita (DeHart) Morris
      1) Robert Edward
      2) Frances m. ___
      3) Sadie Mae b. ca 1934 m. 4-27-1956 Bedford, Frank Aubrey Hubbard, d/o Otha Millard & Hallie Jackson (Ferguson) Hubbard
      4) Earle Thomas b. 11-17-1950 m. 12-21-1979 Bedford, Betty Zelpha Lawhorn, d/o Ralph Edward & Eunice Naomi (Craig) Lawhorn

15 Martha E. b. 11-8-1870 (B. Reg.)

16 Sarah D. b. ca 1872 m. 9-15-1897 Bedford, Thomas W. Wright, s/o Ransom W. & Jane M. Wright

17 Dana K. (son) b. ca 1875 (census) d. 10-30-1882 (D. Reg., age 10, fever)

18 Fannie B. b. ca 1877 m. W. E. Wheeler (1897 deed)

19 Ollie D. (dau.) b. Aug 1879 m. A. L. Davis (1897 deed)

20 Gordon E. b. ca 1881 d. ___ (d. by 1946), 2-on 10-2-1946 Bedford, Carol Lena Lynch, d/o John & Mary (Nichols) Lynch; lived Vinton, VA 1946

21 Effa b. 8-1-1883 (B. Reg.) d. 10-11-1883 (D. Reg., cause unknown, age 2 yrs or 2 mo)

22 Polk b. 11-3-1884 m. 5-23-1909 Bedford, Della Elizabeth Preston (1893-1951), d/o J. M. & Mary F. Preston. Child
   A) dau. b. 5-12-1913 (B. Reg.)
UNIDENTIFIED

1 William Fauntleroy
2 Apphia
3 Sarah
4 James

GRAY Children (Obed's will named aunt Jane Dishman, bro. John, sister Sarah Dishman):
1 Jane Gray m. ___ Dishman
2 ___ Gray
   A) Obed d. Aug 1830 Essex will (WB 22:147)
   B) Sarah m. Dishman
   C) John; inherited 1/2 Obed's land

JOHN GRAY d. Mar 1854 Essex Co. VA will (WB 27:405, Phillip P. Gray Exor.). Children (John's will made 1846 named "5 daus."):  
1 Rebecca
2 Mary Jane
3 Martha
4 Frances
5 Salina

ROBERT GRAY m. 6-7-1816 Bedford (minister's return), Nancy Jones

#656 HENRY HUDDLESTON

Born: ca 1660 (estimate), perhaps England
Died: 1706 Bucks Co. PA will
Parents: UNKNOWN Papers in Huddleston File, Colonial Dames Library, Washington, DC stated Henry came to Bucks Co. in 1685.
Married: soon after 11-6-1701 Bucks Co. PA. The Minutes of Middletown Monthly Meeting on this date stated "Friends have spoken to William Cowper concerning his giving consent for his daughter to marry one that is not of our Society, and received no satisfaction from him; therefore the Meeting doth appoint John Chapman to tell him the Meeting desires him to come to the next Monthly Meeting to be further discoursed with concerning his daughter, and make return of the answer to the same." On Dec 4, 1701, "William Cowper being here according to the desire of the Monthly Meeting hath been discoursed with about his daughter and he is willing to condemn what he has done amiss which the Meeting was satisfied with and is as followeth:

Whereas I have given my consent to my daughter to be married to a man that does not profess truth, which (through Friends information) I now understand to go contrary to truth (though then I did not comprehend it). Therefore I do acknowledge my fault, that I did not advise with Friends about it and consider the matter better; and I hope for ye time to come I shall be more careful. Will. Cowper" No disciplinary actions were found by the researcher in the Men's or Women's Monthly Meeting Minutes. (NPS)

Land: 1688 Bucks Co. PA...William Hayhurst to Henry Huddleston...land at Four Lanes End (later Atleboro, now Langhorne) in Bucks Co. (HFT 56)

#657 ELIZABETH COOPER A Quakeress See Cooper Chapter

Baptized: 4-13-1673 Yorkshire, England (Swarthmore College Records of Quakers; Col. Dames Huddleston File said bapt. 13 Ap 1674/5 He Ellington, Masham Parish Church, Angical Rites, Yorkshire, England)
Parents: William & Thomasin (?Porter) Cooper (Father-in-law Wm. Cooper named in Henry Huddleston's will; her father registered her baptism in the Middletown MM birth & death book.)

Will of Henry Huddleston

Bucks Co. PA (Note that the dash signifies missing words on the edges of the will Made 4-16-1706
In the name of god, Amen, I Henry Huddleston of Middletown __ Bucks in the Province of Pensilvania being sick and weak of body but of perfect minde and memory (praised be god for the same) do make this my present last Will and
Testament in manner and forme following principally I committ and recommend my soul into the hand of almighty ... through the merits, death and passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ whose pardon and forgiveness of all my sins, and to inherit eternal ... body I commit to the grave to be decently buried at the discretion of (my Exors) hereafter named; And as to what worldly estate it hath pleased the Lord ... I do dispose thereof as followeth:

(1) It is my will and minde that all my just debts and funeral expenses be discharged.

I give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife Elizabeth Huddleston all my __ as personal (after my just debts and other necessary charges are paid __ consideration of maintaining and educating my children until my son __ Huddlestone shall attain to the age of twenty one years, and then to my __ to enter is two third parts of the one hundred and twelve acres of Land __ with two third parts of all the buildings, orchards and improvements the said id wife to enjoy one third part thereof during her natural life, and after her __ William to hold and enjoy __ all the said one hundred and twelve acres two premises and appurtenances to him and his heirs forever, paying to __ Elizabeth Huddlestone twenty pounds when she shall attain to the age of twenty __ shall so long live, And whereas it may be supposed that my said wife may __ nt, therefore it is my will and minde that if my said Daughter Elizabeth __ she attain to the said age of twenty one years then my said son William __ twenty pounds to the child which is now unborne whether son or Daughter (if my __ within the supposed time) when it shall attain to the age of twenty one years __ constitute and appoint my trust friend and father in law William Cooper __ and do give him full power to sell and dispose of eighty acres of land bought __ or to make a lawfull title to the same and also to dispose of __ or what else he may see needfull to discharge the just Debts and necessary __ declare this to be my last will and Testament revoking all former or other wills by me heretofore made. In Witness whereof I the said Henry Huddleston __ last Will and Testament have sett my hand and seale this sixteenth day __ month called Aprill in the fifth yeare of the reign of Queen Anne over Eng __ yeare of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and six 1706. Henry M (The mark of) Huddleston. Witn: van dike & 2 others (cut off)

SURNAME HUDDLESTON

Children (Henry's 1706 will named Wm., Eliz. & unborn child; HFT 56; S. Stine):
   A) William (Rev. War) b. ca 1746 d. 1796 m. 1781, Sarah Harman. Children (HFT 57):
      1) Lewis b. 1781
      2) Amos b. 1783 d. 1807; unmarried
      3) Mahlon b. 1785
      4) John b. 1787
   B) George (Rev. War) ca 1744; lived Bucks Co. 1798-1806. Child (HFT 57):
      1) William m. 1790, Mary Bond. Children (HMK 3):
         a) Jane
         b) Maria
         c) Jonathan b. 1798 d. 1890 m. 1822, Sarah Conn
         d) Isaac
   C) Henry (Rev. War) b. ca 1732 m. 8-3-1768, Elizabeth Bennett. Children (HFT 57):
      1) Isaac b. 1767 d. 1852 m. 1799, Martha M. Thomas; lived Montgomery Co. PA. Children (HMK 3):
         a) John T. b. 1800 m. Caroline Pruttner
         b) Elizabeth B. m. John McCa
         c) Mary A. m. Burton Smith
      2) Henry
      3) Mary
      4) dau.
   D) Joseph ca 1730 m. 5-7-1768, Margaret Thomas
   E) Thomas (Rev. War) b. 1728/1744 d. Hamilton Co. OH, bur. Newton, OH m. 8-19-1763 Churchville, Bucks Co., Catherine Elizabeth Steiger, d/o Jacob & Catherine (Ghetley) Steiger (CFF 1481); to Hamilton Co. OH ca 1805. Children (RSPO 185; DAR #577689; CFF 1481; M. Janis; HFT 58 named all but Eliz.):
      1) Jacob Sr. b. 1769 Bucks Co. PA d. after 1850 Clermont Co. OH m. ca 1787, Mary "Sarah" __. Children (M. Janis; DAR):
         a) James b. 1788 d. 1-18-1852; Lived Clermont Co. OH 1820
         b) William b. 1794 m. 10-16-1817 Hamilton Co. OH, Margaret Robinson
         c) Thomas
         d) Jacob Jr. (twin) b. 4-20-1800 Bucks Co. d. 9-8-1874 Hamilton Co. OH, bur. Mt Washington Cem., m. 2-9-1822, Mary Hathorn (1810-1879)
e- Sarah "Sally" (twin) b. 4-20-1800 Bucks Co. d. 2-14-1879 Carroll Co. IN m. 1-1-1822 Clermont Co. OH, Joseph Bugher

f- George d. 1845 Clermont Co. OH

2) Thomas b. ca 1767 m. Rezen Bryant (CFF by M. Janis)

3) Susannah b. 1789 d. 1864 m. 1806, R. B. Newell (HFT 58 & no dates for others; CFF said m. ___ Newell)

4) Elizabeth m. ___ Wiggins (CFF 1481; not given as dau. in HFT)

NOTE: Was there truly 22 years between children?

F) Elizabeth b. ca 1734 d. 1799 m. 1761, George Walker. Children (HFT 56), surname WALKER:

1) George

2) Joseph

G) Sarah b. ca 1736 d. 1804 m. 10-19-1762, James Price

H) Hannah b. ca 1738 m. Rich. Tomlinson

J) Rebecca b. ca 1740 m. 1768, Robert Adair

J) Agnes ca 1742 m. Jacob Stiger

2 Elizabeth b. 1704 died young

*3 Henry b. 1706 d. 1780 Bucks Co. will m. 8-15-1733 Philadelphia, Mary Wilkinson

#328 HENRY HUDDLESTON

Born: 1706 Plumstead, Bucks Co. PA
Died: Mar 1780 Bucks Co. PA will
Parents: Henry & Elizabeth (Cooper) Huddleston
Married: 8-15-1733 Christ Church, Philadelphia (IGI)

#329 MARY WILKINSON

Parents: William Wilkinson, mother unknown (CAG IV:400)
among her children. N.B. the said 33 acres of land must be measured out unto her beginning from Durham Road an thence extending to a Poplar tree above the Spring and thence so far as will make the 33 acres complete in running back to the Durham Road again.

Item. I do give and bequeath unto my two grandchildren Samuel and Mary, the children of my son Daniel, aforesaid, the sum of Thirty Pounds of such good Gold and Silver coined at the same rates and values as aforesaid, to be paid unto them in two years after my decease, in the following proportions, that is to say, Samuel must have twenty, and the girl, Mary must have ten pounds out of the aforesaid sum.

Item. I do give, devise and bequeath unto my own daughter Hulda Montgomery the just and full sum, quantity and measure of Thirty and three acres of my land, whereon I now live, to have and to hold the same unto her for and during the term of her natural life, and after her decease the same land must be sold, and the money arising from such sale shall be equally divided among her children. N.B. the said 33 acres of land must be measured off to her. Beginning from near the saw mill and from thence to James Ruckman's land so far as will make the said thirty three acres complete; and further I do also give and bequeath unto my daughter Hulda the sum of thirty pounds of good coined Gold and Silver at the same rates and value aforesaid, to be paid unto her or her heirs or assigns in two years after my decease.

Item. I do give, devise and bequeath unto my own daughter Martha Fox, her heirs and assigns forever, the full sum, quantity or measure of Forty acres of my land whereon I now live to be measured out to her on that side of my plantation next to James Ruckman's land, and adjoining to my daughter Huldah's land above mentioned. And I do also give unto my daughter Martha Fox, the further sum or legacy of thirty pounds of such good Gold and Silver coined money at the same rates and value aforesaid.

Item. I do also give and bequeath unto my daughter Rachel Clymer, aforementioned, the further sum or legacy of Thirty pounds to be paid unto her or her heirs or assigns in two years after my decease in such good Gold and Silver coined money at the same rates and values as aforesaid.

Item. I do give, bequeath, will and devise all the rest, residue and remainder of my whole estate, both real and personal, goods, chattels and effects whatsoever, that shall be left after the aforesaid legacies are fully paid, unto my son Nathan Huddleston, his heirs and assigns forever, requiring him, my said son, to see and procure that the aforesaid legacies may be honestly and justly paid out of my whole estate.

And lastly, I do hereby nominate, constitute and appoint my beloved wife Mary Huddleston aforesaid, and my son Nathan Huddleston, above mentioned, to be joint executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and making null and void all other wills and testaments, by me heretofore made and declaring this and no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have herewith set my hand and seal the Twenty first day of February in the year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and eighty. 1780. /s/ Henry \ Huddleston (his mark)

The inventory for Henry Huddleston was taken by Nathan Huddleston Mar. 17, 1780 with a total of £3,210.15.0. The account listed the sale on Nov. 22, 1815 of the land willed to Hulda Montgomery who died about Oct. 1, 1813, which netted $1803.80 plus $42.12 rent received of John Ray who married said Hulda.

SURNAME HUDDLESTON Children (Henry's will named all; HFT 57; HMK):
1 Nathan (Bucks Co. Militia 1755-80) b. 1734 d. 1821 Hampshire Co. (WV) m. 1-Jemima White; signed 1815 Bucks Co. deed as resident of Hampshire Co. (WV)
2 Daniel b. 1735 d. 7-27-1817 m. 1754 Bucks Co., Rachel Martin (1754-1831); to Bedford Co. VA ca 1770 & to Kanawha Valley ca 1785-90. Children (1817 Kanawha DB H:134 named all; Henry's 1780 will named only Samuel & Mary; HFT 96; Bedford mg. bonds):
   A) Thomas J. b. 1769 d. 1825 m. 1-on 1-28-1790 Bedford (1/26 bond, John Huddleston, Surety), Sally Cannady, d/o Wm. Cannady, 2-on 1-15-1801 Bedford (1/13 bond, Andrew Martin & Levi Bank, Sureties), Catherine Nichols (consent of George Nichols). Children lived Kanawha Co. VA, now WV (HFT 96; 1850 Kanawha census; Kanawha et al mg. bonds, CD 229; Bedford mg. bonds):
      1) Rachel m. 10-30-1810 Bedford (10/22 bond, "d/o Thos.," John Lazenby, Surety), James Burgess
      2) Mary
   B) Dorcas m. 1-15-1824 Kanawha, John Slack
4) Samuel b. 9-10-1803 d. 12-7-1872 (Huddleston Cem. Nickelville Rd. betw. Fayetteville & Oak Hill) m. 9-8-1828 Kanawha, Julia F. White (1809-1887). Children (1850 Fayette census; HFT 99):
   a- James b. 1829 d. 1835
   b- Emeline b. 1831 d. 1861 m. 1852, Andrew Perkins
   c- Katherine b. 1834 m. Andrew Burgess; no children
   d- Mary J. b. 1836 d. 1889; unmarried
   e- George W. b. 1838 d. 1917; unmarried
f- Jackson B. b. 1841 d. 1916 m. 1866, Sarah E. Painter
g- Sarah W. b. 1843 m. 1864, George Waters

5) George R. b. 1805 d. 1884 m. 2-20-1832 Fayette, Mary "Polly" Windsor (b. 1818). Children (1850 Fayette census; HFT 100):
a- Thomas J. b. 1835 d. 1906 m. 1857, Margaret Perkins
b- Charles W. b. 1836 m. Emily Blake
c- Job R. b. 1839 m. Cynthia Blake
d- Mariah E. b. 1840 d. 1914 m. Ray Newland
e- Virginia L. b. 1842 d. 1844
f- Lucy Margaret b. 1845 d. 1920 m. Chester Mahood
g- George H. b. 1849 d. 1869; unmarried
h- Albert H. b. 1851 m. 1883, Arminta Davis
i- Joseph W. b. 1851 d. 1863

6) Job b. 1814 d. 1903 m. 9-19-1844 Kanawha, Elizabeth McCoy. Children (HFT 99; 1850 Kanawha census):
a- Julius A. b. 1845 d. 1845
b- George M. b. 1846 m. 1871, Lethea A. Peters
c- Thomas b. 1848 (not given in HFT)
d- Albert E. b. 1850 (HFT said b. 1849 but not on 1850 census) m. 1873, Rachael A. Cook
e- Samuel M. b. 1851 d. 1904 m. 1875, Susan Giles
f- Alice J. b. 1853 m. James Tucker
g- Elizabeth L. b. 1855 d. 1883 m. James Trimble
h- Hamilton M. b. 1857 m. Lydia Chapman
i- Otho D. b. 1859 m. Anne Proctor
j- Mary C. b. 1862 m. Guy A. Porter
k- Job W. b. 1865 m. Annie Johnson
l- Lillian R. b. 1867 d. infancy
m- Calvin E. b. 1869 d. 1893; unmarried

a- Mildred b. 1838
b- John b. 1839
c- Virginia b. 1841
d- Leah b. 1843
e- Grisella b. 1846
f- Thomas b. 1847
g- Ellen b. 1849

Note: HMK 13 added another son for Thomas J.: Joseph

B) Rachel b. 1767 m. her 1st cousin, 1-20-1787 Bedford bond ("c/o Dannel," Benj. Watts, Surety), Thomas Huddleston, s/o Wm. & Martha Huddleston, below

C) John P. "Paddy" b. 1771 (census said 1773) d. 1862 m. Miriam Jarrett. Children lived Kanawha (HFT 97; 1850 Fayette census; CD 229 mg. bonds):

1) Job b. 1800 d. 1862 m. 3-16-1829 Kanawha, Nancy Blake. Children (1850 Fayette census; HFT 100):
a- Jackson b. 1830 m. Ellen Adkins
b- James P. b. 1834 m. 1865, Elizabeth Waters
c- M. J. (dau.) b. 1840
d- Miriam d. infancy (from HFT; same as M. J.?)

2) Hulda b. 1802 d. 1877 m. 1-20-1834 Fayette Co. (WV), Hiram S. Marsh; Hulda & children lived with her father 1850. Children (1850 Fayette census), surname MARSH:
a- Henry b. 1835
b- William b. 1837

c) Mary b. 1804 d. 1868 m. 12-27-1821 Kanawha, John Martin

4) George P. b. 1806 d. 1859 m. 1-Mary Huddleston (1812-1830), d/o John & Mary (Huddleston) Huddleston, below, 2-on 8-12-1830 Kanawha, Nancy Windsor, 3-in 1835, Nancy Harvey. Children (1850 Fayette census; HFT 100):
a- Thomas J. b. 1830 (HFT said 1833) d. 1862; unmarried
b- Celia b. 1837 d. 1918 m. Warren Hibbard
c- B. B. C. (son) b. 1841 (not in HFT)
d- C. F. (dau.) b. 1844 (not if HFT)
e- Octavia b. 1846 m. 1-in 1865, Junius Barger, 2-Moses Trimble
5) Ruth b. 1808 m. 2-14-1828 Kanawha, Samuel Hanna/Hannah
6) Elizabeth b. 1810 m. 1-5-1832 Fayette, Frederick Neighof/Nihoof; children lived with grandfather John P. 1850. Children (1850 Fayette census; HFT 97 named only Dan'); surname NIHOOF:
   a- Daniel F. b. 1832 d. 1915 m. Julia A. Perkins
   b- Joseph b. 1834

7) John b. 1812 m. 10-30-1832 Kanawha, Sarah Martin. Children (HFT 97):
   a- Walsh
   b- Anne

8) Nathan b. 1814 d. 1890 m. on 9-7-1837 Fayette, Elizabeth Rowland, 2-in 1851, Sarah Beirne; Nathan lived with bro. Jarrett in Fayette Co. (WV) 1850; his children with grandparents John P. in 1850. Children (1850 Fayette census; HFT 100):
   a- Jane b. 1839 m. David Likens
   b- Fleming b. 1843 m. Mary Kias

9) Jarrett C. b. 1819 d. 1889 m. 1-7-1841 Fayette, Maria Montgomery. Children (1850 Fayette Co. (WV) census; HFT 100):
   a- Nancy J. b. 1842 d. 1868 m. John Rader
   b- John P. b. 1845 m. Sarah Evans
   c- Henry M. b. 1847 d. 1875 m. Edna White
   d- William H. b. 1849 d. 1920 m. 1873, Roxie Muncey
   e- Ella H. b. 1851 m. 1867, Isaac J. Settle
   f- Daniel b. 1855 d. 1870; unmarried
   g- Mary b. 1859 d. 1865
   h- Early B. b. 1866 d. 1887

10) Allen D. b. 1819 (census said 1817) d. 1891 m. 8-11-1839 Fayette Co. (WV), Mary Evans; Huldah Evans (widow, b. 1801) & Wm. Coleman (b. 1784) lived with them 1850. Children (HFT 101; 1850 Fayette census):
    a- Elizabeth b. 1842 m. 1865, James Waters
    b- Henry O. b. 1846 m. 1868, Margaret Dempsey
    c- Alonzo B. b. June 1850 m. 1873, Julia Calvert
    d- Joseph C. b. 1852 d. 1874; unmarried
    e- Alice E. b. 1855 m. 1874, John Creacey
    f- Edward T. b. 1861 m. Anna Campbell
    g- James A. b. 1865 d. 1917 m. 1-Nancy Hansford, 2-Georgia Fowler
    h- Martha E. d. 1899 m. William McCombs
    i- Stephen R. b. 1870 d. 1900 m. Janette Craig

11) Nancy b. 1821 m. 1-Pinkney Peoples, 2-in 1851, John A. Dempsey. Children (with grandfather John P. in 1850 Fayette census), surname PEOPLES:
    a- Emily b. 1842
    b- George b. 1844

12) Fleming b. 1823 d. 1910, bur. Poteet Cem., Hilltop) m. 11-4-1847 Fayette Co. (WV), Eunice Platt. Children (HFT 101; 1850 Fayette census):
    a- Edward B. b. Jan 1850 d. 1875 m. Mary E. Lloyd
    b- John Philo b. 1852 d. 1913 m. Emma B. Dixon
    c- George W. b. 1854 d. 1927 m. 1875, Susan M. Settle
    d- Dora P. b. 1860 m. T. J. Johnson
    e- Ernest A. b. 1858
f- Frank D. b. 1872 m. ____ Stone

D) Samuel b. 1764 d. 1826 Washington Co. IN will (contested) m. 2-26-1784 Bedford (1/26 bond, Wagman Sinclair, Surety), Sarah Watts, d/o Edward & Eliz. (Downs) Watts. HFT 96 said Sarah was d/o George Downs, but Sarah Huddleston was named in Edward's 1795 will as his dau. Children (1826 Montgomery Co. IN deed, DB D:496; D. Wilcox):

1) Hiram; sued siblings in Chancery Ct., Washington Co. IN to recover bond for deed (Min. B)
2) Milly m. 3-3-1804 Kanawha Co. (WV), David Hicks
3) John
4) Elizabeth m. 1808 Kanawha Co. (WV), Gabriel Huff
5) Huldah b. 1789 m. 1810 Kanawha, Nelson Britt; in Jackson Township, Washington Co. IN 1850
6) Joseph
7) Sarah m. Robert Billups
8) Margaret b. ca 1804 Kanawha m. 8-17-1824 Washington Co. IN, Michael Winkler/Wingler (d. 1839 Wash. Co., RB C:102, E:57)
9) Leah b. 1805/6 Kanawha d. 11-28-1883 Jennings Co. IN m. 5-19-1823 Jefferson Co. IN, Godfrey Winkler (1798-1842/43, will in Washington Co. IN); Delores Wilcox's ancestors
10) Malinda m. 11-28-1825 Washington Co. IN, Hiram Keyte
11) Nancy m. __________ Morris

E) Nathan d. 1817 m. 1789, Margaret Girard, d/o William Girard

F) Job m. Nancy __________; in IN by 1819 Kanawha deed

G) Mary "Polly" m. her 1st cousin, John Huddleston, s/o Wm. & Martha Huddleston, below

3 William b. ca 1737 d. 1817 m. by 1766 Bucks Co. deed, Martha ______; to Bedford Co. VA ca 1770 & to Kanawha Valley ca 1790. Children (1817 Kanawha DB D:208 named all grantors as heirs but John, who was grantee; John from 1815 DB D:390 naming Wm. as father; J. Jones):
A) John (J. Jones said this John was "Paddy") m. his 1st cousin, Mary Huddleston, d/o Daniel & Rachel (Martin) Huddleston, above. Child (HFT 97):
  1- Mary b. 1812 d. 1830 m. George P. Huddleston (1806-1859), s/o John P. & Miriam (Jarrett) Huddleston, above
B) Thomas m. his 1st cousin 1-20-1787 Bedford bond (Benj. Watts, Surety), Rachel Huddleston, d/o Daniel & Rachel (Martin) Huddleston, above
C) William Jr. m. 12-25-1790, Rachel Newgon/Newgeon

D) Henry m. 1-8-1790 Franklin Co. VA, Martha Pate; to Smith Co. TN before 1804 deed there. HFT mentioned that some researchers said the Henry of Smith Co. m. Martha Gibbs of SC & was not the s/o Wm. However, Henry's son Wm. & son-in-law Burrell Wright, below, referred to Uncle Abraham, therefore Henry was s/o Wm. Children (HFT 98):

1) William b. 1801 d. 1878 m. Mary E. Praeter; to Williamson Co. TX ca 1850, then Lampasas Co. TX, Houston, TX 1860. Children (HFT 102):
  a- Robert M. b. 1853 d. 1864
  b- Henry C. b. 1856 d. 1877; unmarried
  c- Barbara E. b. 1862 d. 1910 m. J. Paul Jones

2) Thomas b. 1801 TN (census) d. 1889 m. 1826, Lurana Draper; from Jackson Co. TN to Williamson Co. TX 1851. Children (1850 Jackson Co. TN census; HFT 101):
  a- Harriett b. 1828 d. 1900 m. James S. Williamson
  b- Martha A. b. 1829 d. 1908 m. 1-in 1849, Stuart, 2-Elisha McDaniel
  c- Wm. Jr. b. 1831; unmarried
  d- N. Sanford b. 1836; unmarried
  e- Sarah E. b. 1840 d. 1906 m. 1856, M. Jennings
  f- Lucy b. 1840; unmarried
  g- Lettie E. b. 1844; unmarried
  h- Frances b. 1846; unmarried

3) Daniel b. 1806 d. 1851 m. 1827, Sarah Brooks; from Smith Co. TN to Obion Co. TN 1852. Children (1850 Smith Co., 1860 Obion Co. TN census; HFT 101):
  a- J. William b. 1828 m. Sarah Atkinson; child Alber C.
  b- Pleasant b. 1831 d. 1860 m. Orrie Hamilton; no children
  c- Milton b. 1833 d. 1872 m. after 1860, Elizabeth Corum
  d- Martha b. 1835 d. 1913 m. William Winsted; child Alice
  e- Harriet b. 1837 m. Harry Donahoe; children Hayden & Charles
  f- Thomas b. 1839 d. 1888 m. Elizabeth Cobb
g. Rufus b. 1841 d. 1862; unmarried
h. Amanda b. 1843 d. 1888 m. after 1860, Robert Corum; child Ida
i. James H. b. 1849 m. Cordie Burns; children Bailey & Juanita

4) Miles W. b. 1809 m. Eliza A. Dycus (b. 1827). Children (1860 Macon Co. TN census; HFT 101):
a. Clarissa C. b. 1851 d. 1924 m. A. J. Davenport; child Eliza J.; Clarissa wrongly marked as C. A.,
   male, in 1860 census
b. Howard b. 1857 m. Mary M. Clark
c. Leroy b. 1859 d. 1928 m. 1-Nancy Jones, 2-Mary Donohoe
d. Samuel b. 1862 m. Lillie M. Hall
e. Thomas J. b. 1865 m. Jennie Massey

5) Zachery

6) Unity b. 1814 TN m. Burrell T. Wright (b. 1813); in Oregon Co. MO 1858. Children (1850 Jackson Co. TN;
1860 Oregon Co. MO census), surname WRIGHT:
a. John M. b. 1835
b. Luraney (not in 1860)
c. Henry b. 1838
d. Martha b. 1840
e. Thomas b. 1844
f. Margaret b. 1845 (Is this Serena b. 1843 in 1860 census?)
g. William b. 1846
h. Daniel b. 1852

7) Susan d. 1871 m. Henry Law. Children (HFT 102), surname LAW:
a. William
b. David
c. Daniel (H. C.) b. 1836 d. 1913
d. John
e. Jesse P. b. 1852 d. 1926
f. dau.

8) Mahulda m. ___ Long; lived near Houston, TX 1858

E) Nathan m. Polly Spangler

F) Abraham b. 1773 d. 2-1-1858 Oregon Co. MO m. 3-5-1793 Bedford (3/2 bond, request from Ann Allen, Daniel
Huddleston, Surety), Mary Allen, d/o Charles & Ann Allen; to Kanawha Co. (WV), then Smith Co. TN after
1800, IL ca 1815 & Wayne (now Oregon) Co. MO 1822. Children (J. Jones; N. Ashley):
1) Nancy b. ca 1794 VA m. William Thomas (from N. Allen; not listed by J. Jones but in HFT 99)
2) Charles (2nd W. TN, War of 1812 from TN, pension) b. 1-26-1796 d. 4-10-1872 m. 1-in IL, Milberry Wright,
   2-Mary (Thomas) Humphrey, widow of Thomas Johnston Humphrey; Charles was Justice of Peace in Oregon Co.
   MO. Children (HFT 102; 1850 Oregon Co. MO census):
a. Emily b. 1829
b. Lettie b. 1832
c. Mary b. 1835
d. Eliza b. 1836
e. Charles b. 1855

3) Israel b. 1797 m. Nancy ___

4) William b. ca 1798 VA

5) John b. 1799 d. 1840-50 Oregon Co. MO m. 6-21-1823 Pope Co. IL, Mary Baty. Children (J. Jones):
a. Margaret L. b. 4-6-1825 d. 1904 AR m. 2-11-1845, Randle Joliff
b. Abraham b. 1827 d. Carroll, AR m. 7-20-1865, Margaret Maulding
c. John George b. 10-5-1829 d. 9-29-1904 m. 1860, Mary Ann Gum
d. Mary b. 1831 m. 1-7-1847, John Wesley Dunkin
e. Sarah Malinda b. 9-10-1833 d. 8-12-1909 Grove, OK m. 12-25-1851, Ambrose Maulding
f. Nathan Wesley b. 1837 m. Sarah A.

6) Joseph b. 1800 d. Dec 1857 m. 8-13-1834, Elizabeth Perkins (J. Jones; N. Ashley said Jos. m. Annie
   Wright in IL). Children (HFT 103; 1850 Oregon Co. MO census):
a. Sarah L. b. 1838
b. Jasper b. 1843
c. Joseph b. 1843
d. George M. b. 1849

7) Nathan b. 1805 m. Margaret ____. Children (HFT 102; 1850 Oregon Co. MO census but may be children of
cousin Nathan (s/o Abraham):
  a- James b. 1829
  b- Mary b. 1831
  c- John b. 1833
  d- Jesse b. 1834
  e- Elizabeth b. 1836
  f- Charles b. 1838
  g- Sarah b. 1842
  h- Margaret b. 1844
  i- George R. b. 1846
  j- Nathan b. b. 1849

8) Abraham Jr. b. 1809 m. 1-Malinda Baty, 2-Jane ___. Children (HFT 102; 1850 Oregon Co. MO census):
  a- Elizabeth b. 1836
  b- Charmilso b. 1838
  c- Nancy b. 1840
  d- Martha b. 1842
  e- Mary b. 1846

9) Miliner/ Marshall b. 1811 TN m. in Ripley Co. MO, Margaret "Peggy" Smith

  a- Mary b. 1842
  b- Emila b. 1844
  c- John b. 1846
  d- Catherine b. 1847
  e- Walter b. 1849

11) Martha "Patsy" (N. Ashley; HFT 99; J. Jones had Marshall as this child. The 1850 census indicated Miliner was probably Marshall.)

12) Benjamin A. b. 2-10-1817 Smith Co. TN d. 1904 Oregon Co. MO m. 1-in 1839 Ripley Co. MO, Elizabeth Humphries, 2-on 6-25-1847, Rodicsey Darsy (J. Jones; N. Ashley said 6-2-1847 Oregon Co. MO Rodina Darby). Children (HFT 103):
  a- Jesse b. 1841 d. 1925 m. 1872, Georgia Gilliam
  b- Lucy b. 1840 m. Thomas Palmer
  c- Angeline
  d- Mary A. b. 1845 m. Thomas Wright
  e- William b. 1852
  f- Abraham b. 1855 m. Dora ___
  g- Nancy b. 1859
  h- Rufus M.; lived Pocahontas, AR
  i- Amanda b. 1867
  j- Lewis

G) Daniel m. 1-22-1788 Bedford bond (Joseph Hibbs, Surety), Aggie Holliday, d/o David Holliday
H) Rebecca m. John Buckell
I) Elizabeth m. Job Martin
J) Polly b. 1778 d. 1855; unmarried;
K) Patsey (HFT 96 said Patsy may be Miriam who m. 1821, Nathan Martin; HMK 13 said Patsy m. Richard Wallace. Mgs. in Kanawha: Patsy m. 4-10-1818, Richard Willus/Waller & Miram m. 12-13-1821, Nathan Martin.)

4 Huldah b. ca 1739 d. 10-1-1813 (father's 1815 Settlement) Chester Dist. SC m. 1-__ Montgomery, 2-in Bedford, John Ray; her children signed 1815 Bucks Co. deed as residents of Chester Dist. SC. Children (1815 Henry Huddleston Acct. in Bucks Co. which divided $1,634.09 eight ways; HFT 58), surnames listed:
  A) Margaret Montgomery m. Thomas Walker; her share assigned to William Hart
  B) Henry Montgomery
  C) Mary Montgomery/Ray m. John B. Cosby
  D) Sarah
  E) Patsey Ray m. Alex. Dorsey
  F) John Ray; child Margaret
  G) Ann Ray

H) Nathan Ray d. by 1815 leaving one child

Note: HFT 58 named Elizabeth (m. Aaron McAnulty). She was not in the division of her mother's legacy.
5 Martha b. ca 1741 m. Fox

   A) George
   B) John d. by 1815. Dau. & only heir (1815 Henry Huddleston Acct.), surname CLYMER:
      1) Sarah
   C) Mary b. 1763 Bucks Co. PA m. Allen Rice (Rece, then Reece). Child & family (M. Freudenberg), surname RECE:
      1) Abia b. 1784 Bedford Co. VA m. Elizabeth Harman.
   D) Sarah m. Abraham Shattinger
   E) Joseph

*7 Abraham b. 1741-45 d. Nov 1785 m. ca 1761, Mary Patterson (ANCESTORS)

#164 ABRAHAM HUDDLESTON to Bedford Co. VA ca 1775
Born: 1741 (CAG IV:400) or 1745
Died: Nov 1785 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 1:500)
Married: ca 1761, probably in Bucks Co. PA
Land: 1784 Oct 23 Bedford...Jonas Jordan Sr. to Abraham Huddleston for £120...300 a. on Stony Fork of Goose Creek
   adj. Stith, Elber, Bulah, Basham, Cundiff, Absolum Jordon & Jonas Jordan (DB 10:198). Deed on 4-27-1820: We,
   Joseph Huddleston, Abram Huddleston, George Huddleston & Henry Huddleston, legatees of Abram Huddleston dec'd who
   by his last will left to sd legatees his land on Stony Fork Creek in Bedford subject to the lifetime of his wife
   Mary who is the mother of sd. legatees being of the opinion that a mutual division would ? we are circumsanced
   more to benefit than it is probable than a division made by Comrs. by an order of the Court, therefore make the
   following division: Lot #1 Joseph Huddleston 80 a. on Stony Fork, agreeable to survey. Lot #2 Abraham Huddleston
   112 a. adj. Loyd, Lot #3 George Huddleston 112 1/2 a. adj. Cundiff, Lot #4 Henry Huddleston 100 1/2 a. adj.
   Cundiff. Laurence McGeorge surveyed & is Justice of the Peace. (DB 16:201) The total acres of land divided was
   about 405 a. which left 105 a. that came from another source.

#165 MARY PATTERSON See Patterson Chapter
Born: 1743 (CAG IV:400)
said she was buried with Abraham Slack on Jim Challen's farm, about 1.5 mi off Rt. 24 just past Chambillsville
near Chambillsville Church, heading East. Turn NE onto the road you take to Bedford for a short way, then turn
left (North) onto an old road. At Jim's place they are buried up on the side of a mountain about 50-75 yds from
the bottom...3 graves there, no fence, marked with plain rocks. Emmett did not know who was buried in the 3rd
grave but had heard Mary was buried between her 2 husbands. "Abraham Slack PA Military Regt. Revolutionary War"
marked one grave.

Parents: Joseph Patterson (Joseph's 1811 will; Joseph's wife was Sarah but not sure this is Mary's mother)
Married: 2) 11-7-1798 Bedford Co. VA bond (Henry Loyd, Surety), Abraham Slack

Will of Abraham Huddleston
Bedford County, VA WB 1:500
Made 10-2-1785, Ret'd 11-28-1785
In the Name of God Amen on this 2th Day of October And in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and
Eighty Five I Abraham Huddleston of the County of Bedford Being In my proper senses and Sound in Memory thank's Be
to God Do Make and ordain this my present Will and testament Containing there in my Last Will and Mngor and form
following That is to Say first I Bequeath my Soul and Spirit unto the Hand of Almighty God that give it By Whose
Grace I trust To be sa[d] and Received into Eternal Reste through the Dath of My Savour and redemour Jesus in whose
presious blood I trust the Only hope of my Salvation and As tycheing Desteruabushen (sic) of My Worldly Goods as
follothing That I Give and Bequeath to my Beloved wife Marey the use of the Land and Improvment as Long as she Live
likwise I will all my movebell properties after all Deths is Dischargeing to my beloved wife induring (sic) her Life
And then be Devided Equickely amongst My three Daters.
Likewise I give Joseph my Sone the Bay mare he clames as His one. Lickyise I apointe My Beloved Wife Marey and my
Son Joseph Exegctores and Executores of my Last Will and Testaments in Witness where unto I have set my Hand and Sell the Day and Yere above writen. /s/ Abraham Huddleston /w/ Jos. Patterson, John / Re (his mark), Christopher \ Bailey (his mark).

The will was proved 28 Nov 1785 by Joseph Patterson, John Ray & Christopher Buley. Mary Huddleston obtained probate with Joseph Patterson, Christopher Buley and Job Martin, her securities for £1,000. Liberty was reserved the Exor. herein named to join in the probate when he arrived at 21.

On Oct. 26, 1826 the appraisers (Henry Loyd, Vincent Jordan & Benjamin Meador) reported the inventory of the estate of Mary Slack dec'd with a total of $82.57. Included were 3 beds & furniture ($31.50), 4 sheep, 5 chairs, loom, slay & harness, tub & churn, 2 pewter dishes, 2 pewter basins, 4 pewter spoons, 5 teacups & 4 saucers, 4 knives & forks, candle molgs, trunk, 2 coffee pots, 2 coffee mills, 8 warping spools, 2 lead boxes, 2 tin canisters, 2 cows & calves & other household items. The Nov. 25, 1826 sale brought in $66.32 and was signed by Jubal Jordon, Admr. of Mary Slack dec'd. (WB 6:341) The settlement in account of Mary Slack dec'd was returned by Jubal Jordon, Admr. on Apr. 22, 1833, subject to distribution Apr. 30, 1833. The account began 25 Nov 1827 with the $66.32 amount of sale plus the amount of judgement against Moses & Charles Craig for $21.20 to total $87.52. Cash paid: James Spradlin for coffin 3.00, L. Lancaster auctioneer 1.00, Clerk of Bedford 2.57, Peyton Drew, Clerk 0.18, Allowance to Admr. for his services 12.00. To 5 years 5 months interest on 68.00, add 22.00. With cash paid to the Clerk of Court for 3 orders of Court to settle account current $44.50, the remaining balance was $89.59. (WB 8:178)

SURNAME HUDDLESTON Children (Abraham's will named wife Mary, 4 sons, 3 daus., son Joseph; Margaret Freudenburg; HFT 62):

1) Joseph b. 9-14-1768 d. 6-18-1820 (Huddleston-Stiff Bible) m. 4-19-1791 Bedford bond ("d/o John & Hannah," Isham Gallaway, Surety), Sarah Gallaway.

2) Henry (War of 1812) b. 1775 d. 8-9-1845 (Huddleston-Stiff Bible) m. 5-6-1798 Bedford (5/ bond, Henry Loyd, Surety), Martha "Patty" Loyd. Children (HFT 62; Bedford Mg. bonds):
   A) Elizabeth b. 1798 d. 10-20-1854 Bedford of dropsey (BDR 15) m. 3-26-1821 Bedford bond (Henry Huddleston, Surety), Elijah Carner (b. 1797). Children (1850 Bedford census; HFT 64), surname CARNER:
      1) William Henry b. 1822 m. 12-30-1846 Bedford bond (Edward Fraling, Surety), Mary J. Fraling, d/o Daniel Fraling. Children (1850 Bedford census; HFT 68), surname CARNER:
         a- Julia F. b. 1848 m. John Chilton; child Wm.
         b- Roxana m. Archibald H. Wright (b. 1849), s/o Anthony P. & Permilia (Huddleston) Wright, below
d- John m. Bell
   c- Mack H. d. 1926 m. Addie Lakes
e- Willie m. Pearl Krest

3) Martha m. 1-31-1848 Bedford bond ("d/o Elijah," Elijah Carner, Surety), Francis H. Walker. Child (HFT 77), surname WALKER:
   a- Quincy m. Blanche Bush

4) Mary J. b. 1826 m. Thomas Kirby. Children (HFT 68), surname KIRBY:
   a- Elijah m. Ida B. Ferguson
   b- Henry m. White
c- Sarah North
d- Emma m. Joseph Harris
e- Eliza m. Jerre Meador
f- Elizabeth m. John Clements

5) Joel H. b. 1829 after 1850, Frances Melson

6) Eliza b. 1830 m. 1865, Robert Bradley. Children (HFT 68), surname BRADLEY:
   a- Constance b. 1866 m. Edward Kiester
   b- Alice b. 1868 m. James Meador
c- Boyd b. 1870

7) Sarah b. 1832 d. 1888 m. as his 2nd wife, William Peter Thomas. Children (HFT 68), surname THOMAS:
   a- Elizabeth m. Thomas
   b- Claude A. d. 1868 m. Myrtle Anderson
c- Catherine
d- Gies

8) James b. 1834 m. Cleopatra Wright

9) Daniel b. 1836 m. Virginia Haunabass. Children (HFT 69), surname CARNER:

11) Robert b. 1840 m. Harriet Freeman. Children (HFT 69), surname CARNER:
   a- Minnie
   b- Mary L.
   c- Margaret m. Griffin
   d- Dilia m. Mack Garrett
   e- Edward m. Berta Parker
   f- Frank
   g- Emmett
   h- Allen m. Roxie Bowles
   i- James m. Ora Brown

12) Laura Frances b. 1842 (census) m. Joseph Brown. Children (HFT 69), surname BROWN:
   a- Luther
   b- Ora
   c- Lawrence
   d- Ann L.
   e- Mary L.
   f- Alix C. m. 1906, Lizzie H. Crowder
   g- Ada m. William Brown
   h- Olive m. James Carner
   i- Ward

8) Mary b. 1800 d. 1822 m. 1-11-1820 Bedford bond (Henry Huddleston, Surety), William Noble. Children (HFT 64), surname NOBLE:
   1) Marinda E. b. 1820 d. 1896 m. 12-6-1843 Bedford (Isham Huddleston, Surety), John H. Carner. Children (1850, 1860 Bedford census; HFT 69; D. Reg.), surname CARNER:
      a- Samuel H. b. 1844 d. 1864
      b- William A. b. 1845 m. Mary Carner
      c- Mary J. b. 1847 d. 1926 m. 1869, William B. Huddleston, s/o Joel & Martha Ann (Cain) Huddleston. See below for their children.
      d- James M. b. 1851 (1860 census; not in HFT 69)
      e- Elijah Thomas b. 1852 d. 1873 of "C. S. Miningitis" (BDR 96)
      f- John C. b. 1855 (1860 census; not in HFT 69)
      g- Edward E. b. 1855 d. 1928 m. Elizabeth Carner
      h- J. Monroe b. 1859
      i- Joseph m. Sarah Shelton
      j- Clement m. Leah Wright
      k- Elizabeth m. Abraham Holdren

   2) Mary Ann b. 1822 m. 9-12-1842 Bedford (consent of grandfather, Henry Huddleston, Isham Huddleston, Surety), Clement Dickinson (Dickerson). Children (1850 Bedford census; #e-h from HFT 69), surname DICKERSON:
      a- Ann Permelia b. 1842 m. Alan Watson
      b- Martha H. b. 1845 m. Martin
      c- Calohill C. (?Calvin m. Ruth Simmons) b. 1847
      d- Judy M. b. 1849
      e- Sarah b. 1845 (HFT; not on 1850 census) d. 1928 m. John Saunders
      f- Abraham m. James
      g- Edna
      h- Elizabeth b. 1852 d. 1928 m. Maguire

C) Abraham b. 1802 m. 6-8-1824 Franklin Co. VA, Elizabeth W. Bagley (CD 229; HFT said Eliz. Bagley Woodson). Children (HFT 63):
   1) Sarah b. 1825
2) Polly b. 1828
3) Henry b. 1829
4) Woodson b. 1831 Franklin Co. VA m. 1862 IN, Elizabeth Butler; to Miami Co. IN 1855. Children (HFT 70):
   a- Rosa A. b. 1863
   b- Alice A. b. 1868
   c- Florence b. 1877
   d- Raymond b. 1877
5) Susan Jane b. 1833 m. 9-25-1851 Franklin Co. VA, Randolph Showalter
6) Permelia b. 1839
7) Tecia b. 1841
8) Garland b. 1843
9) Telitha b. 1846

D) Judith b. 1804 m. 1-14-1842 Bedford bond ("d/o Henry," Joshua Huddleston, Surety), Joseph Slack (b. 1804); HFT 63 said m. 1819 but birth of children supports 1842 record. Children (1850 Kanawha Co. (WV) census), surname SLACK:
   1) Martha A. b. 1844
   2) Parmelia b. 1847

   1) Frances b. 1829 m. 12-19-1850 Bedford (11/25 bond, "d/o Joel," Anthony P. Wright, Surety), Thomas Bandy (HFT 64 said Thos. Bundy)
   2) Sarah b. 1831 m. _ McJain

3) Henry S. b. 1834 d. 1924 m. Elizabeth Hawkins. Children (HFT 70):
   a- Spotson H. m. _ Bates
   b- Frank m. Frank Debow
   c- Fountain P. m. 1899, Florence Porter
   d- John m. Elizabeth Peters
   e- Oliver m. Blanche Meadow
   f- Verna m. Clinton Garrett
   g- Annie m. Nathan Shrewsbury
   h- Hubert

4) Elizabeth b. 1836 (not listed in HFT)

5) James E. b. 1838 d. 1887 m. Elizabeth Mansfield. Children (HFT 70):
   a- Serena m. Edgar Board
   b- Lillian m. _ Turner
   c- Minnie m. John McGhee
   d- Pearl m. _ Robertson
   e- William B. m. Elizabeth Board
   f- Oscar
   g- Katherine m. _ White

6) Robert H. b. 1841

7) Greene B. b. 1843 m. _ Gooley
   a- Lena b. 1870 d. 1894
   b- John Gilbert b. 1872 m. Hester Wright
   c- Thomas M.

9) Martha C. b. 1848 d. 1926 m. 1-Giles Hogan, 2-Harvey Ritchie
10) Mary P. m. 1869, Charles Trout

F) John (28th VA Inf. & the Cav., CSA) b. 1807 d. ca 1882 m. 12-9-1828 Bedford (11/24 bond, Morgan Closs, Surety), Sally Ann Dent, d/o Peter Dent. Children (1850 Bedford census; D. Reg.; HFT 65; HOV 9):
   1) Mary b. 1830 d. 1837
   2) Sarah A. b. 1832 d. 7-14-1856 Bedford of consumption (BDR 36) m. William Peter Thomas. He m. 2-Sarah Carner, d/o Elijah & Elizabeth (Huddleston) Carner. See above for children by Sarah. Child (HFT 65), surname THOMAS:
      a- Charles

3) William Camden (CSA) b. 1835 (1850 census; HOV 9 said b. 1850) d. 1918 (HOV 9 said d. 1920) m. 1858,
Elizabeth Gibbs. Children (HFT 70; D. Reg.):
a- Marie V. b. 1859 d. 1865
b- Minnie L. b. 1862 d. 1865
c- J. T. William b. 1864 d. 1918 m. 1898, Willie Jeter
d- Thomas M. b. 1867 m. 1892, Bertha Hogan
e- Walter L. b. 1869 d. 8-5-1875 of cancer (BDR 115)
f- Frank M. 1872 m. Floy Wheat
g- Wiley b. 1875 m. Blanche Wheeler
h- Otway b. 1878 d. 1903
i- Lewis C. b. 1881 m. Dora Huddleston, d/o Henry P. & Mary (Meades) Huddleston, below

Peter Lee b. 8-5-1837 d. 1923 m. Susan H. Thaxton, d/o W. H. Thaxton; Peter was Sheriff of Bedford Co. 1891. Children (HOV 9 named all but Henry P.; HFT 71 named all):
a- Harry L. b. 1870 m. Edna Stiff (b. 1878), d/o John M. & Elizabeth C. (Poague) Stiff, below; lived Flint Hill (Bedford Co.)
b- John William (M.D. from MCV) b. 1872 d. 1909
c- Lallia Loraine b. 1875 m. Oscar Magann (HFT said Oscar Mangum), agent of the N&W RR in Thaxton, VA
d- Mary Z. (HFT said Julie b. 1877) m. Thomas W. Zink, agent for N&W RR in Keystone, WV
e- Henry P. (not named by HOV)
f- Carlie d. young m. Dr. George Parker, DDS
g- Frances W. "Winnie" m. M. C. Johnson (HFT said M. P. Johnson)

G) William b. 1809 d. 10-31-1879 (Bible) m. his 1st cousin, 9-29-1835 (9/28 bond, Ira H. Quarles, Surety; Bible said 10-1-1835), Sally Ann Huddleston (1805-1885), d/o Joseph & Sarah (Galloway) Huddleston. See below for their children.

H) Isom b. 1810 d. 1811
1) John L. b. 1838
2) Frances b. 1840
3) Permelea b. 1842 d. 1-23-1882 IN m. 1-11-1866 Anderson Dist. SC, Franklin A. Spearman (d. 1876 IN), s/o Davis & Tena Spearman
4) Martha b. 1844
5) Robert M. b. Nov 1849

J) Sarah b. 1813 m. 10-26-1840 Bedford bond (Henry Huddleston, Surety), Joseph Noble
K) Martha b. 1815 d. 1879 m. 12-10-1838 Bedford bond ("d/o Henry," Isham Huddleston, Surety), James Matthew Ramsey. Children (1850 Bedford census; HFT 65; the latter did not list Daniel but he was on 1850 census), surname RAMSEY:
1) Anne H. b. 1840 m. Giles Hogan. Children (HFT 65), surname HOGAN:
a- Daniel
b- Berlie
2) Daniel L. b. 1842
3) Martha L/S. b. 1844 m. Thomas Hogan. Children (HFT 72), surname HOGAN:
a- Bertha m. Thomas Huddleston
b- Minnie m. W. Key
c- Ida m. George Butterworth
d- Elizabeth
e- Clifton m. Pearl Marshall
f- Howard m. Annie Kennedy
g- Tyler
h- W. D. m. Lillian Glass
4) S. Pleasant b. 1846 m. his 1st cousin, Elizabeth Wright, d/o Anthony P. & Permelia (Huddleston) Wright, below. Children (HFT 74), surname RAMSEY:
a- Annie b. 1871 m. ____ Brown
b- Herman
c- Archibald
d- Samuel m. 1-____ Markham, 2-____ Tate
e- Otis m. ____ Dooley
f- Pattie
g- Jennie m. 1-____ Burnette, 2-____ Wills
5) Mary Elizabeth b. 1848 m. George Trent. Children (HFT 65), surname TRENT:
   a- Helen
   b- Donald
   c- Myrtle
   d- Haidee

6) William b. Jul 1850 d. 1904 m. Virginia Nance. Children (HFT 73), surname RAMSEY:
   a- Mary C. b. 1881 m. William Holdren, s/o Terry & Martha S. (Huddleston) Holdren, below
   b- Elmo b. 1883 m. Harriet Nance
   c- Margaret b. 1892 m. Fred Saunders
   d- Virginia b. 1894 d. 1928 m. 1914, William E. Huddleston (b. 1886), s/o Henry P. & Mary (Meades) Huddleston, below

7) Marinda J. b. 1852 d. 1925 m. 1872, Samson Wills. Children (HFT 72), surname WILLS:
   a- Anne H. b. 1877 m. 1896, Lewis Pendleton
   b- Lula b. 1879 m. Thomas Holdren
   c- Gordon m. 1- Wills, 2-Jennie Burnette
   d- Wiley m. Mary F. Thomas
   e- Patrick
   f- Raymond
   g- Daisy N. b. 1889 m. Elmo Browne

8) Lillian b. 1855 m. John Watson. Children (HFT 73), surname WATSON:
   a- Pattie b. 1876 m. 1895, Samuel H. Saunders
   b- Elizabeth b. 1878 d. 1928 m. James Saunders
   c- Rinnie b. 1880 m. Burroughs
   d- Carter b. 1881 m. N. K. Franklin
   e- Tyree b. 1883 m. Lessie Saunders
   f- Clyde b. 1885 m. Craighead
   g- Zannie b. 1887
   h- John b. 1889
   i- Kene b. 1891 m. Linwood
   j- Josephus b. 1893 m. Vernon
   k- Missie b. 1895 m. Huts

9) B. Permelia m. Alix. Spradlin. Children (HFT 73; D. Reg.), surname SPRADLIN:
   a- Gorden b. 5-3-1871 d. 6-6-1872 of asthma (BDR 86)
   b- Edna b. 1872 m. Robert Zimmerman
   c- Richard b. 1874 m. Davis
   d- Matthew b. 1876 m. Margaret Davis
   e- John J. d. 6-11-1877, 2 mo. old, of cholera infantum (BDR 127)
   f- Pattie b. 1879 m. Edward Stevens
   g- Lillian m. Jacob Dooley
   h- Margaret m. Jacob Zimmerman
   i- Minnie m. Walter Bowyer
   j- Alex
   k- Terry m. Spencer
   l- George m. Spencer

L) Isham b. 1817 m. 11-14-1844 Bedford bond (James F. Patterson, Surety), Mary E. Patterson, d/o John & Blanchey A. (Quarles) Patterson; lived Liberty, VA 1870. Children (1870 Bedford census; HFT 65):
   1) Martha b. 1850
   2) Susan J. b. 1852
   3) Lucy J. b. 1853
   4) Eliza b. 1855
   5) Virginia b. 1863
   6) Dicey b. 1865

   Note: HFT 65 named only 1) Maria m. Edward Holdren, 2) Blanche m. James Overstreet, 3) John.

M) Joseph b. 1818 d. 1823

N) Richard b. 1820 d. 1901 m. 12-1-1845 Franklin Co. VA, Elizabeth Oyler. Children (1850 Bedford census; D. Reg.; HFT 65):
   1) Mary E. b. 1847 d. 1882 m. Abraham Holdren; no children
2) John H. b. 1849 d. 1907 m. 1880, Missouri Fields. Children (HFT 73):
   a- Samuel m. Elizabeth Nimmo; sons William & Stewart
   b- Richard
   c- Mary m. ___ Burkholder

3) Martha A. b. 1853 m. 1874, Robert E. Coon. Children (HFT 74; D. Reg.), surname COON:
   a- Henry G. b. 3-17-1875 d. 3-22-1875 Bedford of unknown cause (BDR 115)
   b- Emmett
   c- Richard m. Mary Harris
   d- Katherine d. 1924 m. ___ Fuqua
   e- Myrtle m. Hubert Burkholder
   f- Frances E. m. James Marshall
   g- Lillian m. 1-William H. Holdren, s/o Robert H. & Mary E. (Stiff) Holdren, below, 2- ___ Kennedy

4) Charles R. d. 6-11-1856 no cause given (BDR 33)

5) Nancy C. b. 1859 m. Robert Thomas. Children (HFT 74), surname THOMAS:
   a- Holston m. Ward Richard
   b- John m. Elizabeth Franklin

6) William Clem b. 1862 bur. Mtn. View Cem. in Vinton, VA, m. 5-29-1890 Bedford Co. VA, Martha Chaney Foster (1869-1946), d/o Anson Marion & Elizabeth Frances (Lantz) Foster. Children (D. Foster; HFT 74):
   a- Elizabeth m. Samuel M. Barton
   b- Maude R.
   c- Holly
   d- Annie M. m. 1925, J. E. Trout
   e- Mabel
   f- Gertrude m. Guy Meador
   g- Mary b. 1897
      1- Lewis Wesley b. 7-3-1925; unmarried
      2- David b. 9-17-1930; an actor living in New Mexico
   i- Beula b. 5-22-1907 d. 6-18-1950 Bedford, bur. Mtn. View Cem. in Vinton, m. Robert Cook

O) Permelia b. 1823 d. 1890 m. 12-7-1847 Bedford (11/8 bond, "d/o Martha," Thos. L. Bandy, Surety), Anthony P. Wright. Children (HFT 66), surname WRIGHT:
   1) Elizibeth b. 1848 m. her 1st cousin, S. Pleasant Ramsey, s/o James Matthew & Martha (Huddleston) Ramsey. See above for their children.
   2) Archibald H. b. 1849 m. Roxana Carner, d/o Wm. Henry & Mary (Fraling) Carner, above. Children (HFT 74), surname WRIGHT:
      a- William A. m. Beatrice Holdren
      b- Garrison
      c- Hester m. Gilbert Huddleston
      d- Cecil m. Mary Murrill

3) Lynch b. 1855 m. ____ Martin

4) Leah F. b. 1857 m. Roland Carner

5) Witcher P. b. 1861 m. ____ Hopkins

6) Landon A. b. 1864 d. 1926 m. 1891, America James. Children (HFT 74), surname WRIGHT:
   a- Katherine V. b. 1892 m. Samuel Gray
   b- Annie b. 1896
   c- Anthony P. b. 1899

3 Elizabeth m. 12-22-1796 Bedford (12/19 bond, "d/o Mary," Henry Huddleston, Surety), Joseph Eads

4 George b. 2-28-1778 d. 1851 Breckinridge Co. KY m. 11-19-1800 Bedford bond (John Slack, Surety), Susannah Slack, d/o Abraham Slack. Child (Mg. bond):
   A) Miriam m. 1-21-1829 Bedford (1/19 bond, "d/o George," Abram S. Huddleston, Surety), William Bradle

5 Nancy b. 1780 d. 9-25-1862 Kanawha Co. WV (D. Reg., age 81, b. Bedford, reported by son Jos.) m. 11-29-1798 Bedford (11/26 bond, "d/o Mary," Thos Alexander, Surety) John Slack (1778-1826), s/o Abraham Slack of Bucks Co. (CAG 4:400). Children (Eliz. from CAG 4:400; Jos. from mother's d. cert.), surname SLACK:
   A) Elizabeth Ann b. 1807 d. 1882 Kanawha Co. m. 1825, John Lewis Calvert (1803-1863), s/o Francis & Eliz. (Witt) Calvert
   B) Joseph
Sarah m. 5-26-1800 Bedford bond ("d/o Abraham & Mary Slack," Henry Huddleston, Surety), Thomas Alexander
Abraham b. 1786 d. 1874. Did he m. 1813 Cabell Co. (WV), Mary Row?

#82 JOSEPH HUDDLESTON
Born: 9-14-1768 (Huddleston-Stiff Bible)
Died: 6-18-1820 (Bible) Bedford Co. VA, hurt cutting stones on Bore Auger Creek
Parents: Abraham & Mary (Patterson) Huddleston (Abraham named son Joseph in his will)
Married: 4-19-1791 Bedford Co. Bond (consent of John & Fannah Galloway; Isham Galloway, Surety)

#83 SARAH GALLOWAY
Born: 8-24-1770 (Bible)
Died: 3-6-1841 (Bible)
Parents: John & Fannah Galloway (parents given on Sarah & Joseph's mg. bond)

Story of Joseph Huddleston by Emmett M. Huddleston 1984

Joseph Huddleston married Sally Galloway of New London, which was then the county seat through the consent of
John and Hannah Galloway. Sally's parents and family followed Daniel Boone to Kentucky about the time of the
Revolutionary War where they settled. Joseph's daughter, Betsy was probably named after Betsy Galloway who was
captured by Indians along with Daniel's daughter Jemima.

Joseph was an outdoors man. He loved to hunt and fish. He camped out a lot on Staunton River; was a good shot
with a gun. He was a stone mason by trade. It is said he was paid by two rich men to blow the top rock from the
peak of Otter, the rock be the top, twenty five or thirty feet tall. Years later part of it was taken to Washington
and placed in the Washington Monument. He was Captain of a company of men when he drilled on "Muster Days," but he
resigned and never served in the war of 1812. As he hurt his breast cutting mill stones on Bore Auger Creek, he
died shortly after. His drill broke off in rock and was there for many years after. Probably is still there. He
lived on Bore Auger Creek which isn't too far from Stewartville. We used to call it Cross road years ago: few
called it by its name. It had a school; mill (flour) store-gas station. The railroad station wasn't exactly in the
town.

I was in Bedford in Oct and went to visit the daughter of Elian McManeway. They were glad to see me. I had not
seen them in several years. They kid one about my father; he use to go with her. Her mother knew a lot about the
Huddlestons as well as her neighbors. Said they wish they had paid more attention to the stories she told them.
She had a lot of information written down. They didn't know who had it now. The 3 daughters are in good health and
remember a lot. They have a quart mug that belonged to Joseph and they probably wouldn't part with it for anything.
I plan to go up there in the very near future. Joseph's son, Henry, purchased one of the first four mantel clocks
brought into Bedford. Emmett Huddleston

SURNAME HUDDLESTON Children (HFT 62 named all but Rhoda):

1) Eny C. (Emma Callaway) b. 1792 (1850 census said 1794) d. 1875 (S. Stine; HFT 62 said d. 1878) m. 4-1-1812
   Bedford bond (Joseph Huddleston, Surety), Henry Stiff (1792-1875); ancestors of Sharon Stine. Children (HFT
   63), surname STIFF:
   A) Joseph J. b. 1818 d. 1827
   B) Abraham m. Martha Williams
   C) Benson m. William Bolling. Children (HFT 67), surname ROWLING:
   1) Jesse
   2) William m. ___. Children (FHT 67), surname ROWLING:
      a) Walter
      b) Julia
   3) dau. m. Samuel Thomas. Children (FHT 67), surname THOMAS:
      a) George
      b) Edeson
      c) Ernest
      d) Hubert
   4) dau. m. ___. Deering. Child (FHT 67), surname DEERING:
      a) William

D) Burwell b. 1813 (1850 census said 1835) d. 1891 m. 6-22-1833 Bedford (Wm. Taylor, Surety), Juley Ann
   Taylor. Children (1850 Bedford census; HFT 67), surname STIFF:
   1) William Henry b. 1835 d. 1855
   2) Price H. b. 1836 d. 1881
3) James C. b. 1838 m. Letitia Wade
4) Charles F. b. 1840
5) Joel W. b. 1840 d. 2-12-1857 poisoned (BDR 44)
6) Septimus b. 1843 d. 1919 m. Mary L. Huddleston (Mary A. in 1850 census), d/o Wm. & Sarah Ann (Huddleston) Huddleston, below
   Children (HFT 72; LEFT 101), surname STIFF:
   a- W. H. b. 1874
   b- Margaret L. b. 1876 d. 1926; unmarried
   c- Martha S. b. 1877 m. 11-9-1899, Henry Clay Leftwich (b. 1878), s/o Richard Whitfield & Susan (Franklin) Leftwich
   d- Channing b. 1881 m. Elizabeth Carter
   e- Julia B. b. 1883
   f- Josephine m. J. W. Gillaspie
   g- Helen E. b. 1887
   h- Wilson b. 1890 m. 1919, Maude Smith
   i- Robert b. 1890 m. 1918, Mrs. May Waldren
   j- Lowry b. 1888 m. Elizabeth Creary
7) John M. b. 1845 m. his 1st cousin, Elizabeth C. Poague, d/o Robt. & Sarah L. (Stiff) Poague, below.
   Children (HFT 76; DW2:14113 for extra on Ora), surname STIFF:
   a- McHenry b. 1869 m. Ocie J. Porter
   b- Sarah b. 1870 m. Thomas Wood
   c- Julian b. 1872 m. Caroline Franklin
   d- Ora Lena b. 1874 m. as his 2nd wife 7-23-1889/90, Pompey Wigginton (1858/9-1911), s/o Wm. & Eliz. (Gray) Wigginton
   e- John b. 1876 m. Callie Holdren
   f- Elizabeth b. 1878 m. 1895, J. H. Scruggs
   g- Edna b. 1878 m. Harry L. Huddleston, s/o Peter Lee & Susan H. (Thaxton) Huddleston, above
   h- Mildred b. 1883 m. John Bower
   i- Julia b. 1885 d. 1915 m. William Deering
   j- Ruth b. 1892 m. Robert Wood
   k- George b. 1890 m. ___ Bickers
   l- Wesley
8) Mary E. b. 1849 m. Robert H. Holdren. Children (HFT 76; D. Reg.), surname HOLDREN:
   a- Lelia b. 1869 m. 1907, Walter Thomas
   b- Charles H. b. 1871 m. A. C. Brown
   c- Emmett b. 1875 m. Flora Scott
   d- son b. Sep 1877 d. 12-27-1877 Bedford of "hooping" cough (BDR 127)
   e- William H. m. Lillian Coon, d/o Robert & Martha (Huddleston) Coon, above
   f- Allie m. Ruth Williams
   g- Julia m. John Atkinson
   h- Robert B.
   i- Bane b. 1876
   j- Zaida b. 1879 d. 1903
9) Cain
10) Abraham B. m. Georgia Lipscomb
11) Robert m. Zada Graves
12) Wilson d. 1915 m. Etta Farmer
13) George W. b. 1854 d. 1890 m. Lillian Hopkins
14) Anne H. b. 1860 d. 1922 m. 1880, T. Pleas. Preas. Children (HFT 76), surname PREAS:
   a- Olivia G. b. 1880 m. Newton Bush
   b- Florence E. b. 1887 m. 1903, O. C. Cundiff
   c- Judith I. b. 1889 m. 1918, George Cooper
   d- Howard B. b. 1893 m. 1921, ___ Salyer
   e- Alvie G. b. 1902
E) Sarah Lewis b. 1833 d. 1852 m. 2-26-1848 Bedford ("d/o Henry Stiff, Wm. Bolling, Surety), Robert Poague (b. 1819). Child (1850 Bedford census; HFT 64), surname POAGUE:
1) Elizabeth C. b. May 1849 m. her 1st cousin, John M. Stiff, s/o Burwell & Juley (Taylor) Stiff, above
2 Elizabeth m. Peter Scott
3 Frances b. 1796 m. 1-19-1813 Bedford bond (Jos. Huddleston, Surety), Levi H. Loyd (b. 1787). Children (1850 Bedford census; HFT 64), surname LOYD:
   A) Martha "Pattie" b. 1813 d. 1890 m. 11-4-1834 Bedford (11/1 bond, "d/o Levi," Henry L. Lantz, Surety), John Holdren. Children (#1-7 from 1850 Bedford census; #5, 7-11 from HFT 67), surname HOLDREN:
      1) George W. b. 1835
      2) Edward P. b. 1838
      3) Abram L. b. 1840
      4) Rebecca F. b. 1841
      5) Martha E. b. 1843
      6) Sally b. 1846
      7) John W. b. 1849 d. 1925 m. ___ Deering
     8) Maria
     9) Lee
   10) Frances A. m. James N. Thomas. Children (HFT 68), surname THOMAS:
      a- Estelle
      b- Ida
      c- William
   11) Ada m. John Kingery

B) Elizabeth b. 1823 m. 1-6-1842 Bedford bond ("d/o Levi," Isham Huddleston, Surety) John C. Thomas (b. 1802). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname THOMAS:
   1) William H. b. 1842
   2) James O. b. 1845
   3) Mary P. b. 1848
   4) Malissa b. Mar 1850

   1) John b. 1849 d. 1928 m. Lillian Ramsey
   2) Barbara A. b. 1848 m. Fleming Waldren. Children (HFT 76), surname WALDREN:
      a- Allie b. 1868 m. ___ Franklin
      b- Herbert m. ___ Bowyer
      c- Lenna m. Charles Tyler
      d- Oscar m. May Creasy
   3) Charles m. Sarah Holdren. Child (HFT 68), surname WATSON:
      a- Cleveland
   4) Price m. Nancy Whitten
   5) Edward b. 1868 m. Margaret Scott
   6) George m. ___ Callahan

D) James B. b. 1828 m. Lydia Speagle. Child (HFT 64), surname LOYD:
   1) Martha m. Jesse Overstreet. Children (HFT 77), surname OVERSTREET:
      a- Griffin
      b- Florence m. William Anderson
      c- Annie b. 1881 m. Edward Hawkins
      d- Octavia m. Melvin Anderson
      e- Walter b. 1888 m. Mrs. ___ Pink
      f- Charles m. Nancy Bowyer
      g- Samuel m. Sarah Webber
      h- Martha m. Lowry Hawkins
      i- Nancy m. Wharton Bowyer
      j- Robert
      k- Roy
      l- Minnie m. ___ Hall
      m- Myrtle

E) Judith H. b. 1831 m. 1-____ Gross, 2-C. Sublett. Child (HFT 64), surname SUBLETT:
   1) Walter J.

F) Daniel b. 1837 m. Mary Lockard

G) William R. b. 1840 m. Elizabeth Wilson. Children (HFT 68), surname LLOYD:
   1) Annie J. m. Edward Belling
   2) James B. d. 1925 m. ___ Anderson. Children (HFT 68), surname LLOYD:
a- Hilary  
b- Odessa  

H) Christine b. 1815 m. 11-8-1833 Bedford bond (Levi Loyd, Surety), Henry L. Lantz. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname LANTZ (Lance in 1850 census):
1) Charles b. 1834  
2) John P. b. 1836  
3) Elizabeth Frances b. 1840 m. 6-10-1860 Bedford, Anson Marion Foster, s/o Wm. & Martha (Wiggenton) Foster. See Foster Chapter for children.  
4) Edward H. b. 1842  
5) Lucy b. 1844  
6) Mary E. b. 1846  
7) Susan L. b. 1848  
8) Leanah b. Jun 1850  

Note: HFT 68 listed "Chany as wife of ___ Lanty" and did not list the above children except for Frances. Since Christine's father Levi Loyd was Surety above, the children above appeared to be the more logical family than the family listed below, surname LANTY:
1) Frances (Elizabeth, above) m. M. Foster  
2) Josiah m. _ St. Clair  
3) Martha m. ____ McCarty. Children (HFT 77), surname McCARTY:  
   a- Lee  
   b- Monroe  
   c- Austin  
   d- Bennett  
   e- Jennie  

4) Sarah A. m. ____ McCarty. Is this "J) Sarah Ann" below?  

I) Joseph  
4 Rhoda m. 3-22-1813 Bedford bond (Jos. Huddleston, Surety), Charles Craigg  
6 Abraham b. 1801 d. 1873 m. Leah Bowyer. Children (HFT 63):  
A) David G. b. 1833 d. 1873 m. 1855, Agnes Hook. Children (HFT 66):  
   1) Abraham b. 1855 m. 1-in 1877, Isabella Richardson, 2-in 1920, Elizabeth Peacock. Children born in White Sulphur Springs, WV (HFT 75):  
      a- Sarah b. 1878 m. 1901, Harry E. Crickenberger  
      b- Elizabeth L. b. 1879 m. 1906, Edward M. Haynes  
      c- Ada E. b. 1881 d. 1914 m. 1908, E. Homer Butts  
      d- David F. b. 1883 d. 1926 m. 1909, Mabel Kerr  
      e- John L. b. 1887 m. 1912, Maud Wineberger  
      f- Mary L. b. 1899 m. 1915, David H. Hill  
   2) Joseph W. b. 1857 d. 1921 m. 1-Emma Moyers, 2-Martha Hipper  
   3) George W. b. 1859 d. 1880; unmarried  
   4) Rebecca L. b. 1861 m. 1884, Samuel B. Johnson  
   5) John D. b. 1863 m. 1882, Mollie Vaughan  
   6) Adelia b. 1865 m. 1887, Howard W. Tyree. Child (HFT 66), surname TYREE:  
      a- J. David  
   7) Cora V. b. 1867 d. 1917 m. 1889, Henry Brown  
   8) Elizabeth P. b. 1869 m. 1890, William Butler  
   9) Daisy A. b. 1873 m. ____ Converse  
10) David G. b. 1876 d. 1907, unmarried  
B) Sarah F. b. 1835 d. 1924 m. 1855, Thomas Plymale  
C) Daniel Y. b. 1837 d. 1911 m. 1865, Emma P. Burton. Children (HFT 66):  
1) Daniel E. b. 1867 d. 1911  
2) Emma M. b. 1868 m. 1888, A. B. C. Bray. Children (HFT 75), surname BRAY:  
   a- Grace b. 1890 m. Nat. Underwood  
   b- Thomas B. b. 1891  
   c- Alice b. 1892 m. James Cary  
   d- Elinor b. 1894 m. William Lykes
e- Daniel E. b. 1897
f- Albert B. C. b. 1898
g- Peyton H. b. 1903
3) E. Blanche b. 1870 m. ___ Turner. Child (HFT 66), surname TURNER:
a- Emily

4) Buelah L. b. 1871
5) Pearl b. 1875
6) Peter G. b. 1876
7) Irene A. b. 1877 m. 1898, Walter L. Mitchell. Children (HFT 75), surname MITCHELL:
a- Walter E. b. 1899
c- Garnett b. 1901
d- Fay V. b. 1904
b- Emma J. b. 1905
e- Virginia B.
B) Maitland
D) John W. b. 1839 d. 1862; unmarried
E) Joseph H. b. 1841 d. 1862; unmarried
F) George W. b. 1843 d. 1915 m. 1867, Hester A. Ham. Children (HFT 66):
1) William A. b. 1868 d. 1914
2) Henry G. b. 1870 d. 1916 m. 1896, Laura V. Messersmith. Children (HFT 75):
a- Marian E. b. 1898 m. Howard W. Angell
b- Garland C. b. 1899; unmarried
c- Dorothy V. m. 1922, J. David Tyree
3) Michael E. b. 1872 m. 1898, Myrtle Baylor. Children (HFT 75):
a- Elwood A. b. 1899 d. 1917
b- William B. b. 1907
c- Anne C. b. 1912
G) Elizabeth A. b. 1845 d. 1925 m. 1-David Lockhart, 2-Lewis Sprouse
H) Minerva b. 1847 m. 1867, William A. Bowley
I) Nancy b. 1849 m. W. Alex. Smith
1) Marion Gray
2) Warren
3) dau. m. L. L. Bauserman
1) George

7 Sarah Ann b. 10-27-1805 d. 12-19-1885 (Bible; HFT 62 said d. 1884) m. her 1st cousin 9-29-1835 Bedford (9/28 bond, Ira H. Quarles, Surety; Bible said 10/1), William Huddleston (1809-1879), s/o Henry & Martha (Loyd) Huddleston, above. Children (HFT 65; 1850, 1870 Bedford census):
A) Joseph F. b. 1836/7 d. 1912 m. 1859, Elizabeth Carner, d/o Elijah & Elizabeth (Huddleston) Carner, above; ancestors of Emmett Huddleston. Children (HFT 71 named all; D. Foster for Cornelia):
1) Daniel C. b. 1860 m. Adelaide Dickerson. Child (HFT 71):
a- Howard
2) Cornelia B. b. 1862 m. Thomas A. Foster, s/o Perry A. & Martha J. (Douglas) Foster. See Foster Chapter for child.
3) Charles M. b. 1866 m. 1894, Pearl Dickerson
a- Emmette
b- Emmit M.; our story teller
4) Mary W. b. 1875 m. 1896, Thomas J. Mottly
5) Sarah W. b. 1876 d. 1925 m. 1899, Ernest Thomas
6) Elizabeth M. b. 1878 m. George Williams
7) Elijah W. b. 1880 m. Jennie Sanders
B) Martha S. b. 1838 d. 1900 m. 1858, Terry Holdren. Children (HFT 71), surname HOLDRAN:
1) Henry Q. b. 1861 d. 1928 m. 1883, Martha Huddleston
2) Minnie M. b. 1865 d. 1911 m. 1885, James H. Kinsey
3) Martha F. b. 1867 m. 1887, A. M. Shaner
4) Annie L. b. 1870 m. 1889, Fleming O. James
5) Robert T. b. 1871 m. 1896, Jennie James
6) Sarah E. b. 1874 m. 1892, Robert Wildman
7) William b. 1876 m. 1898, Mary O. Ramsey, d/o Wm. & Virginia (Nance) Ramsey, above
8) Evie S. b. 1879 m. 1902, Vincent Snow
9) Margaret b. 1881 m. 1899, Samuel McCorkle
10) Delia N. b. 1884 m. 1904, Marcus C. Wilkerson

C) Henry P. b. 1840 d. 1926 m. 1875, Mary Meades.  Children (HFT 71):
   1) Ellen B. b. 1876 m. 1895, W. L. McManaway
   2) Sarah E. b. 1877 m. 1898, George Hayden
   3) Rosa M. b. 1878 m. 1903, Howard McManaway
   4) Hester W. b. 1880 d. 1887
   5) Dora b. 1881 m. Lewis C. Huddleston, s/o Wm. Camden & Eliz. (Gibbs) Huddleston, above
   6) McMahon b. 1885 d. 1887
   7) William E. b. 1886 m. 1914, Virginia Ramsey (1894-1928), d/o Wm. & Virginia (Nance) Ramsey, above.

   C) Henry P. b. 1840 d. 1926 m. 1875, Mary Meades.  Children (HFT 71):
   1) Ellen B. b. 1876 m. 1895, W. L. McManaway
   2) Sarah E. b. 1877 m. 1898, George Hayden
   3) Rosa M. b. 1878 m. 1903, Howard McManaway
   4) Hester W. b. 1880 d. 1887
   5) Dora b. 1881 m. Lewis C. Huddleston, s/o Wm. Camden & Eliz. (Gibbs) Huddleston, above
   6) McMahon b. 1885 d. 1887
   7) William E. b. 1886 m. 1914, Virginia Ramsey (1894-1928), d/o Wm. & Virginia (Nance) Ramsey, above.

   Child (HFT 72):
      a- Roger

8) Von Werder b. 1890 m. 1918, Florence Parker
9) Jessie F. b. 1893 m. 1913, Samuel Carner
10) Francis M. b. 1896 d. 1919

D) Abraham B. b. 1843 d. 1915 m. 1871, Mary Stewart.  Children (HFT 72):
   1) Altie b. 1872 m. C. W. Atkins
   2) James b. 1874
   3) Griffin b. 1876 d. 1904
   4) Henry m. Hester Carner
   5) Samuel b. 1881 m. Elizabeth Franklin.  Child (HFT 72):
      a- Nelson
   6) Elizabeth m. Walter Martin
   7) Abraham m. Clara Trout
   8) Annie J.

E) Mary A. b. 1846 m. 1873, Septimus Stiff (1843-1919), s/o Burwell & Julia (Taylor) Stiff, above

Many thanks to Don Scroggins of Indiana for researching this line...and sharing it.

IGNATIUS JOURDAINE  Alderman of Exeter, a Puritan
Bapt.: 8-17-1561 Lyme Regis, Dorset
Buried: 6-18-1640 St. Mary Arches, Exeter, Devonshire; will made 3-1-1635, proved Oct 1640 (PCC 130 Coventry; DGS 59)
Married: 1) 6-24-1589 St. Mary Arches, Katherine Bodley or Budley (1570-1593), d/o John Bodley
       2) 8-5-1593 St. Mary Arches, Elizabeth Baskerville
Parents: Unknown; "my brother Syinkler" named in will; other brothers were John, Richard, & William (DGS 27)
Data: 1599 Bailiff of Exeter in Devon, 1619 Mayor of Exeter & 1624 Deputy Mayor

ELIZABETH BASKERVILLE
Bapt.: 4-19-1576 St. Mary Arches
Buried: 10-18-1649; will made 6-20-1645, proved 3-9-1649/50 (PCC 42 Pembroke)
Parents: Thomas Baskerville (Bailiff of Exeter 1590) & wife, ___ Perry, d/o Richard Perry (Bailiff of Exeter 1585).
   Thomas' brother, Simon Baskerville of London, was physician to King James I & King Charles I.

SURNAME JOURDAINE  Children all baptized St. Mary Arches, Exeter, Devon (DGS 28; Nath'l Duncan & Wm. Hill were named as sons in will, but were grandchildren; Joseph named as son in will):
1 Susan bapt. 7-5-1590 bur. 6-6-1592 St. Mary Arches, Exeter, Devon
2 Elizabeth bapt. 6-1-1591 m. 1-6-1616/7 St. Mary Arches, Nathaniel Duncan (1586- ), s/o Rev. Peter Duncan of
   Crediton, Devon; to America with John Cogan 1633 on The Thunder.  Children (Ship's List; DGS 38), surname
   DUNCAN:
      A) Nathaniel Jr. b. 1621; left £100 by Ignatius' will made 1635
      B) Peter b. 1630
3 Joseph
*4 Mary bapt. 4-5-1595 d. 1-14-1651/2 Boston, MA m. 5-20-1619, John Cogan (1591-1658). See Scoggins Chapter.
5 Joshua bapt. 12-25-1597 bur. 3-22-1597/8 St. Mary Arches
6 Sarah bapt. 3-4-1598 m. 10-28-1619 St. Mary Arches, William Hill (c1595-1649). Sarah & children came to America
1633/4 on Recovery of London; William came in 1633 with John Cogan & Duncan family. Children (Ship's List,
DGS 3B), surname HILL:
A) William Jr.; left £100 by Ignatius; will made 1635
B) Ignatius
7 Hester bapt. Mar 1600/1
8 John bapt. 2-2-1602/3 bur. 1-27-1643 St. Mary Arches; Rector of Muxbury (5 mi East of Lyme Regis, Dorset)
9 Ignatius bapt. 3-30-1604 bur. 9-2-1680 Sowton; admitted to Wadham College, Oxford 1625; Vicar of Cranham, Essex
1639; Rector of Sowton 1662
10 Ester bapt. 3-2-1605
11 Samuel bapt. 6-30-1607
12 Josiah bapt. 11-9-1609
13 Nathaniel bapt. 2-13-1611/2 d. young
14 Hannah bapt. 5-28-1614 bur. 10-12-1615 St. Mary Arches
15 Ruth bapt. 9-26-1616 bur. 4-2-1621 St. Mary Arches
16 Elyan bapt. 5-30-1619
17 Elizabeth bapt. 12-24-1620

There were no Lawhorn families listed in the 1783 Tax List for Amherst County, Virginia. The 1810 Amherst Census
listed William Lawhorn (born before 1765), George, Henry & John (born 1765-85), and Henry Lawhorn Jr. (b. 1784-94).
George Lawhorn born 1765-85 married 3-18-1797 Amherst bond (Wm. Lawhorn, Surety), Nancy Parsons, d/o John &
Elizabeth Parsons of Amherst (DB K:341). The 1820 Amherst Census listed Henry, John & Will Lawhorn (all b. before
1775) and Thomas & James (b. 1794-1804).

Henry Lawhorn was listed in the Bedford Personal Property Tax lists for 1783, 1786-89. He paid Land Tax on 150 acres
1798-99 but not in 1800. William Lawhorn began paying Land Tax in 1812. The 1810 Bedford County, Virginia Census
listed Isham and Daniel Lawhorn, both born 1765-84 and those families are presented at the end of this chapter.

A William Lawhorne posted a guardian bond in Amherst County on Aug. 16, 1847 to be guardian of Alexander T.
Aliff. Geo. Shradar was the bondsman. (WB 11:537) On the same day, both men posted bond for William to be the
guardian of Clementine Gregory. (WB 11:553) No parents were listed on either bond and no death of an Aliff or
Gregory was recorded near 1847. No other Lawhorns were contained in the index of Wills of Amherst County, Virginia
1761-1865 or
in the Court House Index to Wills.

Another William Lawhorn, Revolutionary War Pensioner ($ 4506), was born in Johnston Co., NC in 1764. He appeared
in Maury Co. TN Court in September of 1832, age 68. He entered the service from Wake Co. NC at age 16, as a
substitute for Josiah Brown. His father had died when he was 11. After his discharge he moved to Chatham Co. NC
and married.

#36 WILLIAM LAWHORN
Born: 1752 (98 in 1850 Bedford census) or before 1765 (1810 Amherst census) or 1769 (age 85 at death)
Died: April 1854 Bedford Co. VA will (Superior Court WB A:156) Death Record said died of old age.
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: before 1794
Land: 1806 Mar 4 Amherst Co. VA...William Lawhon to John Eubank Jr...Wm. owes £74 to Eubank for 140 a. on waters of
Thrashers Creek (DB K:563)
1811 Aug 26 Bedford...John Harris & Polly his wife of Buckingham Co. to William Lawhorn of Bedford for
$1,000.00...114 a. on Bore Auger Creek, being part of 1,297 a. granted to Thomas Buford 10 July 1767 adj.
Stephen Hughes, sd Harris, patent line, & James Harris (DB 13:607); Wm. & Agness sold 114 a. in 1817 to James
E. Bowles for $1,000.00...part of larger tract of 1,297 a. granted Thos. Buford (DB 15:175)
1812 Aug 24 Bedford...John T. Madderra & Patsy his wife to William Lawhorn for $500.00...199 a. on waters of
Beaverdam Creek adj. Wheeler & Atkinson's corner, Michael Frederick, & Cavener (DB 13:766)
1826 Jul 24 Bedford...William C. Leftwich to William Lawhorn...599 a. on SS Porter's Mtn., on Bee Mtn. & branches of Beaverdam & Bore Auger Creeks adj. Hook, Miller, Lawhorn, Dent, Hogan & Haynes, being the tract allotted to sd Leftwich by Commrs. in a suit therein depending between Cavennaugh & Cavender (DB 20:19); in 1845 Wm. & Agness sold to John Buford Sr., 50 a. on Beaver Dam Creek adj. Edmund Haynes, Hogan & Walron (DB 32:320)

1838 Jan 24 Bedford...James Hendrick (Trustee) of Kanawha Co. VA to John T.W. Read & Wm. Steptoe of Bedford & William Laughorn of Botetourt...Whereas George Steptoe & Maria his wife on 9 Oct 1824 did convey to Wm Radford & sd James Hendrick in trust, 2 tracts on Little Otter Creek...64 1/4 a. adj. Dowdy's rock & Saunders & 6 5/8 a. adj. the former on the SS Otter Creek. James & George Steptoe, also 2 other tracts, 245 a. adj. Stephen Howell & Geo. Steptoe (DB 27:42)

1842 Jan 4 Bedford...John Dent to William Laughorn of Bedford for $45...9 a. on Beaverdam Creek adj. Dent (DB 37:114, recorded 1854)

1851 Nov 22 Bedford...William Lawhorn to Alexander Gray for $100...200 a. on headwaters of Beaverdam Creek, whereon A. Gray now resides adj. John Dent, Wilson Wheeler, son Lawson Lawhorn's corner opposite the end of Rhoda Carrol's line, Waldron, & Robt. Wright (DB 35:412)

1852 Aug 16 Bedford...Wm. Lawhorn & Agness his wife to lawful heirs of Lawson Lawhorn dec'd (not named) for $100...100 a. on Bore Auger Creek lands of sd Lawson Lawhorn dec'd &c & as laid off & marked in the lifetime of sd Lawson Lawhorn (DB 35:601)

Census: 1810 Amherst, 1830, 1840, 1850 Bedford Co. VA

#37 AGNESS/AGATHA STILL
Born: ca 1772 (1850 Bedford census)
Died: after 1850 Bedford census
Parents: Robert Still (Bedford OB 22:124: "Satisfactory witness was addressed in Court to prove that Agatha Lawhorn, John Still and Jacob Still are the children and only heirs at law of Robert Still dec'd...Soldier of Hazen’s Regiment on Continental Establishment.")

Will of William Lawhorn

Bedford County, VA Superior Court WB A:156 Made 2-9-1852, Ret’d 4-7-1854

I William Lawhorn of Bedford County and State of Virginia do make this my last will and testament being of reasonable health and sound mind and being anxious to order and direct the disposal of my worldly property &c which I now possess in my lifetime knowing at the same time the uncertainty of death. In the first place I direct that all my just debts and funeral expenses shall be paid out of my effects and the remainder thereof of my perishables to be divided equally between my two daughters Martha Graham and Lucinda Gray or their heirs, I also give and bequeath to my sons John, Noah, and Lawson or their heirs the sum of one dollar, they having been furnished as much as I was able to give them. I also give to my son Henry, my daughters Jencey Franklin or their heirs the sum of five dollars each and to Elizabeth Haynes the sum of one dollar, or her heirs, having made them advancements heretofore. I give and bequeath to my daughter Patsey Graham or her heirs one hundred acres of my landed estate, taking the same off of the homeland or east end of my tract, it being a part whereon she now resides. I give and bequeath the residue of my landed estate to my daughter Lucinda or her heirs be the same more or less to her for having supported me during my natural life in a genteel manner. The above being the disposition of my effects as I now desire. I further appoint and ordain that Alexander & Lucinda Gray my executor and executrix to carry this my last will and testament into full effect. In testimony whereof I have this day set my hand and affixed my seal dated this ninth day of February 1852. /s/ William + Lawhorn (his mark)

W/ I. S. James, J. M. Wright, G. G. Wright, Elias James, Merrill L. John

This will was proved the 7th of April 1854 by Isaac S. James and James M. Wright. Alexander Gray qualified as Executor by posting a bond of $4,000 with James Gray, Mercer H. Gray and Isaac S. James his securities.

SURNAME LAWHORN Children (William's will named all):
1 John b. 1784-94
1) Richard Labon Waldron b. 1888 d. 1909 m. 1909, Eleanor Lambert (1883-1965)
B) Jubal/Jabes Waldron d. 4-3-1865 in Civil War m. 9-8-1846 Botetourt, Mary M. Anderson. Child (V. Holmes):
   1) Sarah E. b. 1847

C) Elizabeth Waldron m. Jones

D) Mary Jane Waldron m. 1-on 5-16-1846 Bedford (m/d/o John P. dec., Joel Franklin, Surety), Isaac Gilpin, 2-on 12-30-1852 Bedford, Adam P. Feather

E) Joseph Waldron (not named in mother's will)

F) Leftwich N. Franklin b. Apr 1836 d. 7-31-1856, age 19 yr 9 mo (BDR 33)

G) Jane M. Franklin b. 1838 (not named in mother's will)

H) Ann Delane Franklin b. 1841 m. George W. Thomas, who reported Joel's death in 1876.

3) Noah b. ca 1800 Bedford d. 1832 Bedford m. 1827/8, Sarah (1809 VA-by 1880 Clinton Co. KY). She m. 2-on 12-23-1833 Bedford (12/23 bond, Jabez Brown, Surety), Calloway Brown (1815-after 1870), s/o Hezekiah & Jane (Bandy) Brown. Their children: Mary A. Brown b. 1835, Hezekiah Brown b. 3-4-1841 (m. Mary West), & Austin Brown b. 1844. Children & families (M. DuVal):

A) Noah b. 1829 d. after 1898, bur. Lawson Cem., Albany (Clinton Co.) KY m. 1852 Clinton Co. KY, Virginia Melissa "Jennie" Holsapple (1836 KY-1916), d/o Wm. M. & Nancy (Bristow) Holsapple. Children:
   1) Otilla L. b. 8-8-1854 m. 1869 Clinton, James A. Dicken, s/o Thos. J. & Mary (Marlow) Dicken; 11 children
   2) William H. b. 3-10-1855 Clinton Co. KY d. 5-5-1860
   3) Crawford L. b. 11-22-1857 m. by 1890, Felicia F.

B) Claude Ellsworth b. 7-16-1885 Clinton Co. KY d. 10-3-1954 Nashville m. 1-May 1907, Ann Thompson, 2-on 8-30-1915, Delta Wright (d. 1918), 3-Nov 1919, Vera Barbara Durham (1894-1978). Children:
   1- Sherman b. ca 1916 TN d. Mar 1966
   2- Delta b. 1918 m. David R. Hadley
   3- Claude Ellsworth Jr. b. 8-13-1923 d. 9-24-1989 Nashville m. 9-7-1946 Rossville, GA, Jennie Sue Claybourne
   4- Flossie b. ca 1927 Nashville d. 1991 m. Rev. C. E. Clay
   5- Aaron b. ca 1930 Nashville

C) Claude Ellsworth b. 7-16-1885 Clinton Co. KY d. 10-3-1954 Nashville m. 1-May 1907, Ann Thompson, 2-on 8-30-1915, Delta Wright (d. 1918), 3-Nov 1919, Vera Barbara Durham (1894-1978). Children:
   1- Sherman b. ca 1916 TN d. Mar 1966
   2- Delta b. 1918 m. David R. Hadley
   3- Claude Ellsworth Jr. b. 8-13-1923 d. 9-24-1989 Nashville m. 9-7-1946 Rossville, GA, Jennie Sue Claybourne
   4- Flossie b. ca 1927 Nashville d. 1991 m. Rev. C. E. Clay
   5- Aaron b. ca 1930 Nashville

D) Maudie b. 11-12-1888 Sherman (Grayson Co.) TX d. 10-5-1890 Sherman, TX

E) Virginia "Sallie" b. 11-17-1890 Sherman, TX d. 7-10-1970 Gallatin, TN m. 8-16-1911 Carthage, TN, Frank Belote Thomasson (1876-1946), s/o Jos. Green & Bette (Belote) Thomasson. Children, surname THOMASSON:
   1- James Morton b. 9-28-1912 d. 10-18-1994 Nashville m. 1-Eilene Green, 2-on 3-23-1949, Bette Pippin
   2- Joseph Robert b. 6-24-1914 d. 7-3-1985 Washington, DC m. Louise Freed
   3- Ada Mae b. 10-16-1917 m. 1-2-1940 Gallatin, TN, Claude Conner Muse (1910-1963), s/o Arthur E. & Katie Mae (Lucas) Muse

   1- Clyde
   2- Shields b. 8-24-1923 Kingsport d. Aug 1977 TN
   3- Jean
   4- Doris

   1- Juanita Mae b. 12-22-1922 m. 1-2-14-1947 Nashville, Henry (Rick) Harrison Vaughan Jr. (1921-1977),
s/o Henry Harrison & Marcel (Carre') Vaughan Sr., 2-on 9-12-1987 Nashville, Charles Anderson, s/o Charles & Florence (Barnes) Anderson Sr.


3- Helen Virginia b. 6-4-1929 d. 5-5-1989 Annapolis, MD m. 9-13-1946 Nashville, Joseph H. Henderson, s/o Jos. Hugh & Mary Helen (Hess) Henderson

h- Herbert Handley b. 2-14-1898 Forrest Cottage (Cumberland Co.) KY d. 4-23-1973 Gallatin, TN, bur. Gallatin Cem., m. 1-on 12-31-1924 Akron, OH, Gladys Fleck Mason (1883 OH-c1968 MD), 2-in 1969 Gallatin (Summer Co.) TN, Ella Cole

i- Ferdinan Allen b. 6-2-1902 KY/TN d. 11-3-1918 Carthage (Smith Co.) TN

j- Ola Lee b. 10-6-1904 Carthage (Smith Co.) TN m. 8-14-1920 Dickson, TN, Lewis James Lamastus (1899-1956 Nashville, TN), s/o Absolom Burton & Josipheene F. (Baker) Lamastus. Children, surname LAMASTUS:

1- Elizabeth Mae b. 5-1-1923 Dickson, TN m. 12-31-1939 Edmondson Co. KY, Marvin Bransford Doyle (1920 KY-1985 Park City KY), s/o Embridge Marshall & Talatha Jane (Ard) Doyle; 7 children

2- Mable Ann b. 8-20-1920 Dickson, TN m. 4-20-1960, Edward Francis Qualter (1920- )

3- Robert Lewis b. 9-16-1927 Lebanon (Wilson Co.) TN m. 10-18-1951 Nashville, TN, Mary Eleanor Williams, d/o Luther B. & Mary Baker (Stratton) Williams; child Robert Lewis b. 8-18-1953 ft. Knox

4- Mildred Volene b. 10-19-1929 Lebanon, TN m. 1-on 8-24-1956 Bal Harbor, FL, Robert Godfrey DuVal (1925-1987 Miami), s/o Hugh Fouchee & Leila Maude (Given) DuVal Sr., 2-on 3-12-1949 Franklin, KY, Charles Sevier Harris (1922-1962 Miami), s/o Amos Foggy & Virginia Louise (Gaines) Harris, Sr. Mildred the contributor for Noah's family. Children, surname DuVAL:

a] Sandra Renee' b. 1-6-1950 Nashville, TN m. 2-6-1971 Vandalia, IL, Charles Wesley Clark

b] Chalet Suzanne b. 5-31-1953 Hialeah, FL m. 3-18-1989 Daytona Beach, FL, Lawrence Alexander Freshko, Sr.

c] Yvonne Annette b. 8-6-1961 Hialeah, FL m. 5-21-1983 Deland, FL, David Leslie Hickman

5- Nancy Carolyn b. 5-19-1937 Scottsville, KY m. 5-19-1956 Corinth, MS, George Ewing Bass, s/o George Wilson & Vertue (Hart) Bass; 3 children

6) Noah Preston b. May 1870 m. 6-5-1902, Vertie Booher

7) James B. b. Mar 1874

8) Ella L. b. 1877 d. 1906, bur. Lawson Cem. in Albany, KY

B) Lucinda L. b. 1831 VA

C) Francis M. b. 1832 VA

4 Elizabeth b. ca 1801 m. 3-4-1818 Bedford bond (Wm. Lawhorn, Surety), Edmund Haynes

*5 Lawson b. ca 1804 d. by Dec 1843 Bedford, Rhoda Buford (ANCESTORS)

6 Henry b. ca 1807 d. by 1830 (Sally & son appeared to be in her father's household) m. 12-27-1827 Botetourt Co. (minister's return; 12/24 bond in Bedford mistakenly said Sally Witt), Sally West, d/o George West. Sally m. 2-on 12-23-1833 Bedford, Callaway Brown & moved to Clinton Co. KY. Children (F. Collins):

A) Noah

B) Lucinda b. ca 1830

7 Martha "Patsy" b. ca 1810 (only 2 daus. on 1810 census) m. 6-15-1821 Bedford bond (William Lawhorn, Surety), Edward Graham

8 Lucinda b. ca 1818 d. 1-20-1862 m. 12-26-1836 Bedford bond (Lawson Lawhorn, Surety), Alexander Gray. See Gray Chapter for their children.

#18 LAWSON LAWHORN

Born: 1800-1810 (1830, 1840 Bedford census), probably ca 1804

Died: by Dec 1843 Bedford Co. VA appraisal & sale of property (WB 11:474, 485)

Parents: William & Agnes (Still) Lawhorn (son Lawson named in William's will & in Bedford DB 35:412)

Married: 4-25-1825 Bedford Co. VA bond; John Buford, Surety

Land: 1840 Aug 24 Bedford...Reuben Atkinson & Appilina his wife to Lawson Langhan (sic) for $100.00...50 a. near branches of Bore Auger Creek at foot of a Mtn. on Gray's line to near the top of the Mtn. on Calloway's & Cavenaugh or Hall's line, being lately conveyed by Frederick A. Ross, Exor. of David Ross dec'd to Atkinson by deed 27 June 1840 (DB 28:354)

1842 Oct 25 Bedford...Balda McDaniel as Comr. to Lawson Lawhorn & Joseph Falls for $200.00...one moiety of 738 a. patented by Wm. Cavenaugh & Wm. Calloway adj. Wm. Lawhorn, Graham & c., 1/2 payment due 26 Oct 1836 & rest due 26 Oct 1837. Comr. sold by decree of County Ct. of Bedford Aug 1835 Term in suit between Mary A. Glanton, Edwin Glanton & c Pltfs vs Bunsell & Mary Glanton, Thos. C. Gaines & c Defts. (DB 30:71)
1852 Aug 16 Bedford...Wm. & Agness Lawhorn to lawful heirs of Lawson Lawhorn dec'd for $100...100 a. on Bore Auger Creek adj. lands of sd Lawson Lawhorn dec'd & c & as laid off & marked in the lifetime of sd Lawson Lawhorn (DB 35:601)
Census: 1830, 1840 Bedford Co. VA; Rhoda not in 1850 census

#19 RHODA BUFORD
See Buford Chapter

Born: 9-13-1803 (DAR record) Bedford Co. VA
Died: 10-21-1871 (d. cert.); Bedford Co. VA; inv. & sale by Noah H. Lawhorn (WB 22:356, 388)
Parents: John & Rhoda (Shrewsbury) Buford (Field Bible Records in Va Archives)
Married: 2) 4-8-1845 Bedford bond (widow, "d/o John Buford," Wm. Maddery, Surety), Jesse B. Carroll
Land: 1848 Apr 8 Bedford...Jesse Carroll of Bedford to Henry P. Williamson, Trustee...alI right & title...to 418 a. on waters of Bore Auger & Beaver Dam Creeks adj. Austin Gray, Burkett Gray estate &c, the same land whereof Lawson Laughorn died in possession & where he lived at time of death. The interest of sd Jesse is one undivided third part during life of his wife Rhoda Carroll & free of influence of sd Jesse, who was the widow of sd Lawson Laughorne dec'd & is entitled to dower which has never been assigned to her...also the following personal property, horse, cow, 20 hogs, 10 sheep, 4 feather beds & furniture, cupboard, tables, chests in trust for Rhoda & her children to wit: John Laughorne, William Laughorne, Noah Laughorne, Mary Ann Laughorne, Jensy (? must be James), Henry Laughorne, Joseph Laughorne, Martha Laughorne, & Julia Laughorne or such that chose to live with sd Rhoda during the life of him the sd Jesse & at his death, sd Henry shall deliver up sd estate to Rhoda, but if sd Rhoda should die before sd Jesse, the trustee shall deliver property to children /s/ Jesee + Carroll (DB 33:537)

Lawson Lawhorn dec'd Appraisal
Appraisers: John Claytor, Beverly Crump & Samuel Nowlin, returned the $537.29 appraisal of Lawson Lawhorn on April 22, 1844. Some of the items were: many farm tools, gears, harness, saddle, 3 bridles, 2 bread trays, earthenware, set of knives & forks, 1 cypress tub, coffee pot, pots, buckets, tea kettle, kitchen ware, wagon, ox cart, log chain, 1 yoke steers, rifle gun & shot bag ($8.00), cupboard ($9), 6 Windsor chairs ($3), 1 foyling table ($6), pine table ($0.50), 2 bed steads & furniture ($15 ea), workstand & cover ($3), chest ($0.75), 2 white counterpanes ($6), 2 bed quilts ($0.50 ea), table cloth ($0.25), 2 rugs ($1), yarn counterpane ($2.50), shotgun ($1.25), hamsaw & square ($0.75), straw bed & stead ($0.50), Flax wheel ($2), woman's saddle ($6), broad axes ($2), tub, trunk, spinning wheel ($2), lot of shingles ($3), sheepskin ($1), white cow ($4), yoke young steer ($15), milk cow ($8), bell ($8), red calf ($2.50), 9 sheep ($13.50) bay horse ($5), bay horse ($40), 10 bushels lime & hogshead ($2), 2 hogsheds ($0.50), 11 bushels buckwheat ($4.40), 1 lot shucks ($2), 1 1/2 barrel nubbins ($1.50), 40 bur. corn ($80), 1 lot straw ($2), 1 cow & calf ($20), 1 hog ($5), feather bed under tick sheet coverlet ($18), cupboard & bureau ($6 ea), fall leaf table ($4), work stand ($1), chest & cover ($5), wool wheel ($1), flax wheel ($1.50), clock ($1), looking glass ($7.75), brass kettle ($1), 5 teaspoons ($2.50), coffee pot ($0.10), set of knives & forks ($1), set of warpins, bars & frames ($1), 5 chairs ($8.50). The total for two long pages was $219.95. (WB 22:358) The sale of property was held December 14, 1871 and totalled $132.84 1/2. Buyers were: Andrew Barton, Wm. Chilton, Joel Fouts, Martin Fouts, C. O. Graham, Jesse P. Gray, John Gray, Julia Gray, James H. Lawhorn, Joel Lawhorn, Noah Lawhorn, C. D. Mays, George Mays, Wm. Y. Neighbors, John T. St. Clair (feather bed for $16.30), Alex Wade, Griffin Waldron, Joel Wheeler, Solomon Wheeler, & Robt. Wooldridge. (WB 22:356)

SURNAME LAWHORN
Children (DB 33:537 in 1840 named Lawhorn children; 1830, 1840 Bedford census; marriage records; John's dates from J. Brown):

John Henry (called John L. by some) b. 4-18-1826 d. 5-10-1891 m. 1-9-1851 Bedford bond (Daniel Falls, Surety), Lydia Ann Walrond (1836-1858), d/o Samuel & Eliz. (Brill) Walrond, 2-on 9-11-1861 Bedford, Elizabeth T. East (1838-1886), d/o Jos. & Eliz. (Martin) East; to Pike Co. OH ca 1862-64; ancestor of James Brown. Children & families (J. Brown named all but John P. & Nannie; John P. was with the Waldron family in 1870, as was John G. and might be a child of Lydia & John Henry; Nannie from V. Holmes):

A) Rhoda E. b. 6-21-1852 (date from V. Holmes)

B) Samuel William b. 3-26-1854 d. 10-4-1919 Sinking Springs, OH m. 1-Mary ___ , 2-Katie ___ (from V. Holmes)

C) Garrett L. b. 11-29-1855 d. 6-7-1933 IA m. 2-26-1879 Highland Co. OH, Ormeda L. Hatter. Child (J. Brown from 1880 census):

1) Nola b. 3-21-1893 d. 2-10-1968 m. 4-4-1909, Griff St. Clair

2) Minnie Bell b. 7-18-1889 d. 7-20-1941 m. William Howard Baker (d. 1938)

?E) John Griffin b. 9-13-1857 d. 8-7-1932, bur. Jeter's Chapel, m. 11-2-1881, Nannie Ann Foutz (1866-1942), d/o Wm. & Mary (Barton) Foutz; lived with Samuel & Eliz. Waldron 1870 & 1880 Bedford census. Children (V. Holmes):

1) Rilla b. 3-21-1893 d. 2-10-1968 m. 4-4-1909, Griff St. Clair

2) Minnie Bell b. 7-18-1889 d. 7-20-1941 m. William Howard Baker (d. 1938)

?E) Mary F. "Molly" b. 8-8-1862 VA d. 9-6-1892 Anderson, IN m. 9-27-1884 Anderson, IN, Henry H. Lowman (1862-1945), s/o Joseph Lowman. Children, surname LOWMAN:

1) William J. "Judd" m. Bessie Nash;Jud a policeman in Louisville, KY

2) Joseph M. m. ___; lived Oakland, CA; 4 children Henry, Morris, Joseph & Lawrence

G) Martha F/E. b. 7-10-1864 VA d. 8-13-1929 Anderson, IN m. 11-7-1882 Anderson, Nathan "Nate" Caplinger. Children, surname CAPLINGER:

1) Rose m. Jim "Dutch" Bruner, a blacksmith; lived Perkinsville, IN

2) Cecil Eustice "Estie" b. 2-17-1889 Madison Co. IN d. Nov 1978 Clermont Co. OH; lived Jacksonville, FL & had several wives; 1 known son Cecil Eustice

3) Nelly m. Earl Chisolm; lived Anderson, IN; children Richard, Charles & Martha

4) Florence m. Herman Burton; lived Wichita, KS; 1 son James

5) Lila m. Merle Baldwin; lived Anderson, IN; 3 children, Wilma, Wahneta & Bruce

6) Edward m. Earlene ____; lived Dalhart, TX; child Jody

7) George d. in a jitney-bus accident m. DeMaris Richwine; 3 children Jerry, Linda & Thomas

8) Bruce (spelled Kaplinger) m. ___; had children

H) Joseph W. b. 3-31-1867 Pike Co. OH d. 4-13-1891 Anderson, IN m. 3-16-1887 Pike, Jane "Jenny" West. Children:

1) Clarence b. 4-28-1888 Anderson, IN; lived Indianapolis, IN; adopted son James

2) Chester; lived Detroit, MI

I) Charles G. b. 2-27-1869 Pike Co. OH d. 4-10-1956 Wichita, KS m. 6-8-1895, Annie L. Kirby. Children:

1) Raymond, a forester in OR

2) infant

J) Julia Margaret "Maggie" b. 9-1-1871 Pike Co. OH d. 9-11-1902 North Anderson, IN m. 9-11-1902 North Anderson, IN of TB, bur. W Maplewood Cem., m. 11-21-1891 Anderson, IN, Alonzo Grant "Lon" Brown (1866 IL-1953), s/o Elijah & Lydia (Evans) Brown. Children, surname BROWN:

1) Ethel b. 3-1-1893 N. Anderson, IN m. 9-5-1893 N. Anderson, bur. Maplewood Cem.


a- Donna Marie b. 11-3-1922 Anderson m. 11-16-1947 Anderson, Stewart Arthur Moore; 2 children Roger Drew & Joyce Ann

b- Betty Jean b. 7-17-1925 Anderson m. 1-9-1947 Anderson (div.), Howard Leroy Brown, 2-on 11-5-1961 St. Petersburg, FL, George William Patrick Clime (1925 NY-1973 TX); 2 children Gary Wayne & Richard Dean Brown

c- James Willard Jr. b. 8-28-1934 m. 6-30-1957 Fulton, IN, Phyllis Carol Rogers (R.N.), d/o Theodore Roosevelt & Georgia (Caldwell) Rogers. Jim is a retired Spanish Prof, Ball State Univ, Univ. Queensland, Australia; live Venice, FL 1997; contributor of this family. Children, surname BROWN:

1- James Willard III b. 9-3-1958 Atlanta, GA m. 9-16-1989 Ft. Madison, IA, Elizabeth Suzanne Haas; both are microbiologists & have one child Phillip Edmund

2- Karl Edward b. 2-8-1960 Dade City, FL m. 1-12-1985 Muncie, IN (div.), Adele Elizabeth Dittrich, 2-on 2-17-1996 Marblehead, MA, Dianna Evelyn White; Karl is an architect & Dianna an
Thomas Raymond b. 2-5-1963 Bloomington, IN m. 1-23-1992 Daleville, IN, Robin Easton; 2 children J. Colin Douglas Manning & Jesse Lee Manning; Thomas is a geologist for IN Dept. of Envir. Mgmt. & Robin manages a McDonald's Restaurant in Anderson, IN

3) Walter Ray (WWI, US Army, France) b. 11-27-1897 N Anderson, IN d. 1-11-1992 Dayton, OH m. Pauline Merrick (1898-1980); Walter was an engineer at Wright-Patterson AFB. Child, surname BROWN:
   a) Mary Alice b. 1-10-1925 d. 6-25-1925 Muncie, IN

4) Elsie May b. 1901 N Anderson d. 9-26-1905 Perkinsville, IN, bur. Maplewood Cem.

   1) Florence b. 10-8-1901 d. Jun 1938 m. by 1824, Isaac Merrill Levi (d. 1963); 5 children born Madison Co. IN: Berneta, Edna, Joan, James (reared by Isaac & Nancy) & Thomas M. (reared by Duckworths)
   3) Ruby b. 5-10-1911 Madison Co. IN d. 2-3-1998 Indianapolis, IN m. & div. Alton Wright (1906-1975)

L) Nannie J. b. 6-12-1878 Pike d. 7-3-1878 Pike

M) James W. "Jim" b. ca 1879 Pike Co. OH d. ca 1960 Wichita, KS m. Capitola _____. Children (J. Brown):
   1) Donald
   2) Winnow Jean

2 son b. 1828

3 William b. 1830 m. 1-?on 8-5-1850 Bedford bond (Gabriel Wheeler Jr., Surety), Harriet Bramlett, d/o Jesse A. Bramlett, 2-on 12-30-1858 Bedford ("s/o Lawson & Rhoda"), Lucinda J. Waldron, d/o Samuel & Eliz. Waldron. Wm. said he was widowed on the 1858 mg. license. The only marriage before 1858 at a reasonable time was to Harriet.

   A) Landina V. b. 1856
   B) George W. b. 1857
   C) James A. b. 1859
   D) Eliza b. 1860; lived with Austin & Rhoda Gray 1870
   E) William R. b. 1866
   F) John H. b. 1868

5 Mary Ann b. 1830-5 ?m. William B. Stanley (DB 38:529)

   A) Mary M. b. 1857 m. by 1889, George H. Holdren (b. 1854)
   B) Lorana b. & d. 1859
   C) Elizabeth Jane b. 1861 m. 4-1-1878 Bedford, Samuel Griffin Waldron (1849-1916), s/o Samuel & Eliz. (Brill) Waldron. Children, surname WALDRON:
      1) unnamed child b. 3-17-1879
      2) Maria A. b. Apr 1882
      3) Eliza Frances b. Apr 1884
      4) Ora F. b. Apr 1885
      5) Ida J. b. Jun 1887
      6) William Robert b. Jun 1889
      7) Laura b. Mar 1892
      8) Ethel b. d. Feb 1893
      9) Kathleen b. May 1894
     10) Rhoda E. b. Feb 1899
     D) Fanny b. 1866 d. before 1899 m. 1-7-1885, John W. Folden (b. 1861). Child, surname FOLDEN:
        1) William Bryant b. 1892 d. 1936 m. 1-14-1917, Bessie Belle Wheeler (1883-1964)
     E) Pocha b. 1868
    F) Walter Henry b. 3-16-1871 Bedford d. 7-31-1955 Bedford m. Sarah Jane Foutz (1867-1931), d/o James & Frances (Bandy) Foutz. Children:
       1) Asa Lee b. 3-10-1903 m. Ida Hazeltine Baker (1908-1973), d/o Abraham & Eula (Wright) Baker

A) Moses b. 1859 m. before 1886, Mary M. Child (H. Gray):
   1) Rhoda Esther b. ca 1886 m. 12-26-1906 Bedford, John Randolph Gray, s/o Marion Frances & Sarah E. (Fore) Gray
B) N. (son) b. March 1860 (not on 1870 census)
C) Charles b. 1867
D) Emma J. b. 1869
E) Sam b. 1871
F) Martha E. b. 1873
G) Alie b. 1876 d. 1935 m. Abram "A.K" Baker (d. 1934)

*8 Martha b. June 1838 d. 6-8-1916 (d. cert.) m. 12-6-1854 Bedford, John Tilman St. Clair (ANCESTORS). See St. Clair Chapter.
9 Julia A. L. b. 1841 m. 9-12-1858 Bedford, Jesse P. Gray (1836-1917), "s/o James & Rachel" (Falls) Gray. See Gray Chapter for their 11 children.
?10 R. J. Carrol (?dau.) b. 1849. Rhoda was not found in the 1850 census by me but was listed in the 1870 Bedford census with this female that could be her dau. J. B. Carrol (b. 1815) is next door to Rhoda, in the household with her son Joel Lawhorn.

Other Lawhorn Families in Bedford

HENRY LAWHORN A complaint was lodged against him by his wife Mary Lawhorn for threatening to take her life. Henry posted a $200 bond for good behavior for 3 years. (Bedford OB 11:340) On Feb 26, 1798, John & Nancy Ayers deeded to Henarry Lahorn for £35, 150 acres near Hearn's path, on Payne's line. (DB 10:437) He paid tax on this land in 1798 and 1799 but not 1800; he was not on the 1810 Bedford census. In June 1799 Bedford Court, the Overseers of the Poor bound Thomas Lawhorn to Samuel Ayers, Mourning Lawhorn to William Leftwich (son of Uriah), Sarah Lawhorn to Benjamin Henry, and Henry Lawhorn to ___ Ayers. (OB 11:340) These were probably the children of Henry & Mary Lawhorn, above. A Thomas Laughorn married 11-30-1805 Bedford bond (David Sweney, Surety), Polly Sweney.

   1 Elizabeth m. 9-1-1817 Bedford bond ("d/o Daniel," Wm. Hanks, Surety), James St. Clair
      A) Phoebe Lawhorn (step-dau. of James & Eliz. St. Clair) m. 9-13-1834 Giles, Archibald Gunnoe
   2 James
   3 Jesse
   4 Sarah B.
   5 Daniel m. 12-28-1836 Greenup Co. KY, Malissa Ferguson
   6 Charles
   7 Benton/Bruton/Burton (not 21 in 1836)

ISHAM LAWHORN/LAUGHON b. 1785 d. 1850-57 m. 1-on 9-29-1799 Bedford (9/13 bond, Francis Wood, Surety), Nancy Hackworth (d. after 1830), d/o James Hackworth; 1810 Bedford census listed Isham Lawhorn (b. 1765-84) with 3 sons & daus. all born 1800-1810. The Nov 1857 case in County Court of Laughon &c vs Laughon &c was settled with sales of Isham's land. Isham's estate by Joshua Laughon sold 3 tracts in 1858: one to Isham Jr., one to Abner Martin & one to John Martin (DB 39:578, 579, 580). Also in 1858, Abner & Mary J. Laughon sold their interest to Joshua (DB 40:45) & to Lewis (DB 40:48). Isham's heirs sold 120 a. in 1859 (DB 40:244) & 100 a. in 1879 (DB 52:29). Joshua, Abner and Lewis are probably Isham's sons. In 1859 Joshua Laughon Comr., Nov 1857 Court Term in Laughon vs Laughon sold to John Wilson 120 a. of Isham's estate (DB 40:244). In 1877 H. C. Lowry, Spec. Comr on behalf of Isham's heirs (Sept Term Circuit Court in Chancery "Abner Laughon vs Mary J. Laughon &c) sold to Abner Laughon 100 a. in Bedford near Leesville in Campbell Co. (DB 52:29) Children (1850 Bedford census which included Ann b. 1818 & Perlina + small children; birth dates from WFT 2:3287 & 12:2299):
   1 William b. 10-25-1799 m. 12-21-1824 Bedford (12/21 bond, Wm. Murray, Surety), Margaret Murray
   2 John Wesley b. 10-23-1801 Bedford d. 3-11-1846 Campbell Co. VA m. 11-16-1830 Campbell, Elizabeth Noel Lee (1801 Campbell-1887 Pittsylvania). Children (WFT 2:3287):
      A) Albert Burton b. 2-23-1832
      B) John Edward b. 10-12-1833
      C) Tabitha Ann b. 10-31-1835
      D) William Amos b. 11-14-1837
3 Mary b. 11-4-1803; lived with Joshua 1850
4 Huldah b. 11-17-1805 m. 12-17-1829, Amos Cole
5 Amos b. 2-28-1808 d. 1848-50 m. 9-3-1831 Campbell (CD 229), Parmelia Owen. Children & Parmelia lived with Isham in 1850 Bedford census:
   A) William b. 1840
   B) Thomas b. 1842
   C) Catharine b. 1840
   D) Mary b. 1845
   E) Mournig b. 1847
   F) Ely b. 1848
6 Milly b. 4-7-1811 (WFT 2:3287) d. 12-12-1879 of heart dropsy (BDR 148, age 68, d/o Isham & Nancy); lived with Joshua 1850 & with Joel & Sarah Crouch 1870 Bedford
7 Lewis b. 3-7-1812 m. 12-19-1845 Campbell, Ardenia C. Frazier. Children (WFT 12:2299; 1850 Bedford census):
   A) Hezekiah b. 1845
   B) Almiry (dau.) b. 1848
   C) William Thomas b. 1849
   D) Sarah Frances
   E) Charles Henry b. 3-4-1853 d. 5-19-1935 m. Nannie Jane Wood
   F) Betty b. 8-22-1855
8 Abner b. 2-7-1814 d. after 1870 m. 12-21-1846 Bedford (12/18 bond, Jas W. West, Surety), Mary Jane Cundiff, d/o Elijah Cundiff. Child (1870 Bedford census):
   A) Mary A. b. 1851
9 Joshua Ward b. 4-7-1816 d. Sep 1876 Bedford appr. (WB 22:458) m. 1-on 12-13-1852, Mary Elizabeth White, 2-Eliza J. Quarles, probably d/o David W. & Ann (Leftwich) Quarles
10 Ann b. 1818 (census); lived with Isham Sr. 1850 (not listed as a child in WFT)
11 Isham Jr. b. 6-2-1818 (b. 1824 in census) d. 1-15-1871 Bedford of dropsy (BDR 78; Par: Ishum & Jane) m. 2-4-1847 Bedford (2/1 bond, Albert Dobyns, Surety), Mary J. Turner, d/o Martha Turner. Children (1850, 1870 Bedford census):
   A) James T. b. 1848
   B) Louisa J. b. Feb 1850
   C) Charles E. b. Feb 1854 d. 5-11-1857 of lung disease, age 3 yrs 3 mo (BDR 43)
   D) Missouri b. 1856
   E) Margaret b. 1858
   F) William D. b. 1860
12 Susan b. 1822 m. 12-21-1846 Bedford bond ("d/o Isham," Joshua Laughon, Surety), George White
13 Martha b. 1828; lived with Joshua 1850 (not listed in WFT)
14 Sarah b. 1830 m. Joel Crouch; Sarah lived with Joshua 1850 (not listed in WFT). Sarah's sister Milly lived with them in 1870 Bedford census

The 1821 Bedford will of Mary Callaway stated that negro woman Sukey within 12 months...choose as a master one of her 3 nephews: William Laughorn, Maurice Laughorn, or Henry S. Lawhorn. Others mentioned were: Catharine Langhorn, wife of William Langhorn, Mary Elizabeth Langhorne, dau. of William & Catherine Laughorn, James Callaway Langhorn, son of William & Catherine, Elizabeth dau. of Maurice & Betsey, John F. son of Henry S. & Frances. Exors. were Col. John Watts & Capt. William Irvine. Witnesses: Abner N. Calloway, Art E. Calloway, John M. Head, Will Steptoe. (WB 5:319) These Langhorn families were in Campbell Co. in 1850.

** MARKS **

William Marks was the only person of this surname in North Carolina in 1790 (Warren County), with 5 males under 16 and 3 females in his household. A William was the only "Marks" on the 1800 Chatham County NC census. He was born before 1755 and had two sons, born 1774-84 and born 1784-90. By 1810, James, William and John were listed, all born 1765-84. These three were the only Marks in the 1820 Chatham census. John (born 1770-80) and William (born 1780-90) were on the 1830 Chatham census. The wills and estate records were checked in Chatham for Marks. In looking at the 1810, 1820, 1830 Chatham census records, John Marks matches the time frame for Louise's possible husband. Marriage CD 229 was searched for Marks marriages male & female, Burns, John Womack, and George Thomas.
#122 (John) MARKS  
Born: 1770-75 (1820, 1830 Chatham census)  
Data: Atlas Marks had been suggested by some as this father's name because of Wesley & Mary Pendergrass' son Atlas.  
No Atlas Marks was found in Chatham or Orange Cos.

#123 LOUISA  
Born: 1780-90  
Died: Between 1850 & 1873  
Judgement (Chatham Co. NC Judgement Book B:89): Womack, Admr. of the Estate of Louisa Marks vs Louisa Burns, Wesley Pendergrass & Mary his wife, the children of William Marks, the children of George & Louisa Thomas & others. Chatham DB A2:184, 1879, John Womack, Admr. of Louisa Marks dec'd vs Mary Pendergrass & others to Wesley Pendergrass...$430.00...126 a. adj. Prudence Harrington, Gilmore's line, Womble corner. Dated Oct 1873; Ret'd 1879. Louisa was not on the 1850 or 1860 census for Chatham Co.

SURNAMES MARKS Children (Judgement; 1810, 1820, 1830 Chatham census):  
1 William b. 1804-10; may be the William who had land next to Womack & who d. 1842 Chatham (Nov Ct, Pleas & Qtr. 1843; NC Archives Estate File 022.508 for Marks) m. Margaret ___ (Feb 1848 Chatham will, WB C:211) or he may have been the William b. 1807 in the 1850 Chatham census (had dau. Louisa)  
2 son b. 1804-10 (not on 1830 Chatham census)  
3 Louisa m. __ Burns  
*4 Mary b. ca 1813 d. after 1887 m. by 1830, Wesley Pendergrass (c1812-1887). (ANCESTORS) See Pendergrass Chapter.  
5 Louisa m. George Thomas. Seloma Marks m. George Thomas 4-8-1828 Chatham.  
6 dau. m. John Womack  
7 son b. 1820-25  
8 dau. b. 1825-30

John McGeorge was the earliest identifiable ancestor and was in Louisa County, VA by 1749. With the exception of Margaret, no proof was found for John's children. Other likely children have been listed with a question mark. In a little McGeorge pamphlet, entitled "McGeorge Families" and dated April 22, 1953, William McGeorge (1756-1822) was said to have come from Scotland before 1776. Although there no author was listed, Virginia McGeorge Pearson, daughter of Russell Montague McGeorge, was thought to have written the pamphlet. William lived in King William County, the same place that Prudence Terry's father lived...too much of a coincidence not to get one's attention. The only other McGeorge in 1810 VA was in Fauquier Co.: John born before 1765 with wife, four daughters (b. 1784-1810) and one son (b. 1800-10).

"Arms - AZ -Three Boars Passant or Crest -A -Demi -Griffin. Motto - None Stronger"

#190 JOHN McGEORGE No Revolutionary War Pension  
Born: ca 1728 (estimate from 1749 deed)  
Died: by Jan 1794 Bedford Co. VA inventory; John Wiggenton, Admr. (WB 2:188)  
Parents: UNKNOWN. John Thompson of Hanover Co. VA was a kinsman. See 1749 deed below. Mae Moore of Roanoke & C. Schorn noted that John could be a brother of Lawrence McGeorge who married Nancy Smith, d/o Col. John Smith & his 2nd wife, Susanna (Raison) Smith of Goochland. Ann (Bowker) Smith (d. 1733) was Col. John's 1st wife. Mae remembered seeing John McGeorge's name in Goochland Co. VA. The Lawrence below was born before 1765 (1810 Bedford census) and might be a son to John, rather than brother.  
Married: before 1763  
Land: 1749 Louisa Co. VA...John Thompson of Hanover to John McGeorge of Louisa, Scrivenor, kinsman, for love & affection...200 a. formerly Charles Anderson's, adj. Daufius, Mitchell, Wm. McCormick formerly King's line, John Edmondson; sold in 1754, when a resident of Hanover (Louisa DB A:354, B:35)  
1751 May 27 Cumberland Co...John McGeorge Pltf. vs James Terry Deft...petition for £3.4.0 that deft. says he cannot deny.  
1754 Dec 23 Patent...John McGeorge...400 a. in Louisa Co., BS Owen's Creek (Pat. 32:427); John of Hanover Co. sold 1758 to David Shelton (Louisa DB B:246)  
1769 Jul 25 Bedford Co. VA...William Swanson to John McGeorge of Hanover for £200...325 a. on SS Little Otter River adj. Thomas Smith (DB 3:315); deed of trust on this land in 1772 to James Buford for £56 owed Buford to be paid 25 Dec 1773 (DB 4:360)
1769 Jul 25 Bedford...Mary Carter to John McGeorge of Hanover for £11.10.0...55 a. adj. Guy Smith, Richard Wilson, Little Otter River, to mouth of Swanson's Spring Branch (DB 3:316); John sold 1774 for £20 to Guy Smith as part of a 73 a. tract (DB 5:243)

1769 Oct 24 Bedford...George Walton of Prince Edward Co. to John McGeorge of Hanover for 20 shillings...18 a. on waters on SS of Eakholts' Mill Creek adj. Wm. Swanson & Mary Carter (DB 3:361); John sold 1774 to Guy Smith as part of a 73 a. tract (DB 5:243)

1770 Oct 1 Bedford...John McGeorge of Bedford to Prudence Terry, daughter of John Terry of King William Co., for natural love & affection for which he has & doth bear for sd Prudence & 5 shillings...all tract I now live on in county & also 2 negroes Montross & Hannah...all my stock cattle & hogs...all my household goods /s/ John McGeorge

Data: St. Pauls Vestry Book p. 475 (381), Nov 12, 1771 To John McGeorge for wine for the lower Church - £1 & half, his acct. £29.4.1 1/4. In Bedford OB 1773, Prudence Terry bound out her children: John, Thomas, James, Nancy & Margaret Terry. Were they John McGeorge's illegitimate children? Note that with the exception of John, the names of the children bound out were the same as the younger children of John McGeorge. Notice the link to King William Co. VA: Prudence Terry's father John was there (1770 deed above) and so was William McGeorge (d. 1822 King Wm.).

#191 (her name not found in any primary record)

Interesting Articles from John McGeorge's Inventory (Bedford WB 2:151)

Household goods, clothing, carpenter's tools, cooper's tools, blacksmith's tools. No cattle or farm equipment appeared on the list. 3 old guns & the following books: Watts of Astronomy, History of Corsica, History of Europe, Watts Psalms, Algaroths Letters, one Testament, Tulla To Ovid, Concordance, Elyric Poems, Watt's Hymns, V. Chatism, History of the Art of War, Sundry old books. Appraisers: Daniel Mitchell, Samuel Mitchell, James Foster Ret'd Feb. 23, 1795

John McGeorge Account Current by John Wigginton, Admr. (Bedford WB 2:188)

Jan. 27, 1794 - Paid William Hudson for Crying the estate; Daniel Mitchell, Samuel Mitchell, James Foster for serving as appraisers

Dec. 25, 1794 - List of people & their bonds for purchases at sale, all due Dec. 25, 1795: Enoch Hogan, Joseph Barrington, Samuel Mitchell, John Mahew, James Austin, Drurey Foster, John Cape, Jeremiah Adams, Lucas Mayhew, Isaac Wade, John Hudson, Jacob Harris, William Hudson

Feb. 15, 1796 - Paid Isaac Wade for moving part of the estate to Wiggington's house; Nancy Chaffin for medicine

Mar. 12, 1796 - Paid Samuel Claytor for hawling the Goods of the Decd. to Wigginton's house; James Penn for advice & motion for administration; funeral expenses; attendance on the Decd. in his last Sickness 4 months & 3 days...

Examined Mar. 25, 1796 by Daniel Mitchell, Samuel Mitchell, Michael Graham; Ret'd Oct. 24, 1796

SURNAME McGEORGE Children (Margaret from John's goods being delivered to her house & her husband being Admr.; Wm. was in King Wm. Co., the same place that Prudence Terry's father lived & he was the right age to be a son; other children possible due to proximity but no proof for any child. I find it curious that Thos. Overstreet was the one to certify Margaret's age in 1787 when her father was still alive.):

?1 Lawrence b. by 1755 d. Aug 1828 Bedford will (WB 7:68) m. 1-on 9-22-1775 Bedford bond ("d/o John," Robt. Alexander, Surety), Nancy Smith (d. 1793-95), d/o John & Susanna (Raison) Smith of Goochland, 2-on 10-29-1795 Bedford (10/26 bond, "d/o Mathew," Lewis Squires, Surety), Mary Pate (d. 1842 Bedford will, WB 11:114), d/o Mathew Pate. Lawrence was a surveyor & Justice of the Peace in 1820 (see Abraham Huddleston 1820 division, DB 16:201). He bought 690 a. in Bedford on Stony Fork & Shoulder Camp Cr. in 1786. (DB 7:653) Children (Lawrence's will made 1814 named all; Mary's will made 1841 named her children #H-K; 1810 Bedford census; Lawrence & Nancy deeded land to Nath. Shrewsbury 1793 so he was close neighbor):

A) William b. 12-8-1784 d. 11-7-1851 Roanoke Co. VA m. 5-28-1810 Bedford bond ("d/o Elizabeth," John Wright, Surety), Ruth Wright (d. 1861 Franklin Co.), d/o John & Eliz. Wright. On Jan. 1 1852, a William McGeorge patented 118 a. in Bedford Co. on Weaver's Knob. Children (Rhoda from Mg. bond; all heirs listed in Franklin Co. suit to sell & divide slaves, ca 1861; 1820 Bedford census; E. Hess):
1) John b. 1804-10 d. before 1851
2) Elizabeth b. 1810-20 d. before 1851 m. Cornelius Ruddell
3) Rhoda b. 1810-20 m. 10-21-1839 Bedford bond ("d/o Wm.," Wm. McGeorge, Surety), Robert P. Wright (d. 1891), s/o Thomas & Susanna (Pasley) Wright (WFT 1:2360)
4) Margaret F. b. 1810-20 m. 9-16-1841 Bedford (Min. return), Jeffrey R. Goggin
5) Lawrence (CSA) b. 1810-20 d. Civil War m. 11-15-1849 Bedford (10/22 bond, "d/o Stephen," John M. Goggin,
Surety), Ann Elizabeth Goggin; great grandparents of Emogene Hess

6) Mildred b. 1810-20 m. Seth E. McGuire

7) Mary J. m. Robert B. Minter

B) Elizabeth m. 2-14-1802 Campbell Co. VA, James Whittington

C) Margaret

D) Charlotte b. 1788 d. 11-23-1856 Franklin Co. VA, bur. Holley Cem., m. 11-25-1806 Lynchburg, VA bond, Jacob Holley; ancestors of Catherine Schorn

E) John b. 1784-94

F) Nancy d. 3-27-1865 Franklin Co., bur. Holley Cem.; unmarried

G) Fanny m. 2-2-1815 Bedford bond ("d/o Law; Wm. Feazel, Surety), Hezekiah Dickerson (d. 1871); sold land adj. Holley & Grimes Creek in Franklin Co. 1839; in Breckinridge Co. KY 1853

H) Edmund b. 1794-1800

I) Rhoda b. 1794-1800 m. 2-9-1826 Bedford (1/23 bond, "d/o Lawrence," Edmond McGeorge, Surety), Creed Meador

J) Mary b. 1794-1800

K) Agnes b. 3-22-1801 d. before Aug 1856 Morgan Co. MO m. 11-23-1830 Bedford (10/25 bond, "d/o Mary," Edmond McGeorge, Surety), Joel Meador (1801 Franklin Co. VA-1844 MO), d/o Joseph & Sally (Divers) Meador.

Children (S. Drowatzky), surname MEADOR:

1) Frances b. 10-31-1831 d. before 5-5-1911 (sister Harriet's letter date saying she is sole survivor) m. 8-18-1852, Daniel Ross

2) Sarah b. 10-6-1833 d. by 5-5-1911

3) William Henry b. 5-26-1835 d. by 5-5-1911

4) Thomas W. b. 3-5-1837 d. by 5-5-1911

5) Harriet Powell b. 12-13-1839 prob. in MO d. 7-12-1912 Waurika, OK m. by 1876 MO, Moses Nimrod Sevier (1844 MO-1902 TX), s/o Geo. Washington & Catherine Jane (Tolle) Sevier. Moses m. 2-Tennessee Roberts, who filed a widow's pension in 1934. Child of 3 (S. Drowatzky), surname SEVIER:

a- Frances Josephine b. 4-6-1876 Elmo, TX d. 1-3-1963 Waurika, OK m. 1-on 8-15-1895 Gainesville, TX, Edward Edwin Nall, s/o John Marion & Rebecca Louisa "Lucy" (Johnson) Nall m. 2-Patrick Francis Dawson, and 3-Leon Layfield. Child of 6 (S. Drowatzky), surname NALL:

1- Edna Edwina b. 7-7-1910 Waurika, OK d. 6-21-1993 Wichita, KS m. 2-15-1931 Marietta, OK, Jerry Merl Brandon (1906-1972); parents of Sheridan Ann Brandon Drowatzky

6) Mary Josephine b. 12-24-1841 d. by 5-5-1911

William (Rev. War, pension #S383, #W909) b. 1756 (pension) said to have come from Scotland, d. 11-26-1822 King Wm. Co. VA m. 1-______, 2-Elizabeth Rowe (1770-1848). Children, #A-D by 1st wife (DATA 230 named all; McGF 1 named all; KENT named all; KENT 900 named all; pension named W. E.):

A) Reuben (7th VA, War of 1812) b. 4-3-1784 d. 2-25-1871, bur. family cem. near Globe, King Wm. Co. off Rt. 360 from Aylette, VA, m. Henrietta Rowe (1785-1861). Child (MCGF 3; DATA 230):

1) Mary Ann b. 6-22-1817 d. 2-11-1879 m. James C. Ellett; lived Richmond, VA. Children (MCGF 3), surname ELLETT:

a- Telemachus H. m. Fanny B. Green; lived Richmond, VA
b- Mary Etta m. David A. Brown; lived Richmond, VA 1953

B) Wiley (?W. E.) m. Sarah Anne Clarkson; lived Essex Co. VA. Children (MCGF 3):

1) John Claiborn m. ____; moved to Kansas City, MO. Children (MCGF 4):

a- Thomas
b- Ida

2) William James m. Cordelia E. Harris; to Council Grove, KS

a- Nannie Lee d. before 1953
b- Robert Andrew d. before 1953
c- Thomas Littrell d. after 1953
d- Sally d. before 1953
e- Willie Rowe d. before 1953
f- Carrie Alice d. before 1953
g- Edna Cordelia d. before 1953

3) Thomas Jeter m. 1-Mary Etta Phillips & lived Essex Co. VA, 2-Mary Martin & lived King & Queen Co. VA.

Children by Mary (MCGF 4):

a- Irene
b- Mary
c- Thomas
d- Roberta
e- Susie
f- Leonard

4) Elizabeth Anne m. 11-5-1874 Essex Co. VA, George Melvin Clark; lived Essex Co. VA. Children (MCGF 4), surname CLARK:
   a- Annie Gatewood

   a- Richard Harvey b. 4-10-1870 d. 1-6-1935 m. 1-on 12-14-1892, Etta Courtney Haynes of Walkerton, VA (d. 1893), 2-on 11-29-1910, Annie Thompson Hall (d. 1925 & lived Hazen, AR); no children
   b- Clarence Wiley b. 7-28-1872 d. 3-3-1942 m. 1-10-1925 Inez Clary; lived Bruington, VA; no children
   c- William Telemachus b. 2-10-1875 d. 4-4-1948 m. 3-1-1919, Virginia Acree; lived Bruington, VA; no children
   d- Wallace Percie b. 6-25-1880 d. 12-23-1943 m. 9-6-1911, Bessie Caroline Winters; lived Pine Bluff, AR; 4 children
   e- Elanora Cauthorn b. 10-31-1877 m. 9-1-1927, Lonzo Moody (d. 1934) of Church View, VA; no children
   f- Carrie Waller (twin) b. 1-22-1883 m. 1-2-1913, Clopton Burke; lived North Bank, St. Stephens, VA
   g- Bessie Wallace (twin) b. 1-22-1883 m. 1-2-1913, Alfred Peachy Gwathmey (d. 1950); lived Walkerton, VA

C) Joseph

   1) Martha Agnes b. 1841 d. 5-27-1885 (age 44 years), bur. family cem., Globe, VA

E) John Franklin b. 1801 d. 1865, said to have left a will dated 1851 naming bros. m. 1-Evelyn Byrd, 2-Maria Lavalia Lee (1831-1899 Baltimore, MD). Children by Maria (MCGF 1; KENT):
   1) William Franklin b. 1856 d. 1920 m. Anne Love (1864-1951); moved to Columbus, MS. Children (MCGF 1):
      a- Harold; lived Memphis, TN 1953
      b- Gladys; lived Columbus, MS 1953
      c- Edith; lived Richmond, VA 1953
   2) John Fuller b. 1858 m. Virginia Redman (1864-1933). Children (MCGF 1):
      a- Christine
      b- Elsie
      c- John
      d- William
      e- Charles

3) Richard Lee b. 1860 d. 1933 m. 1-Lee Powell, 2-Jane Moran (1895-1927); lived King Wm. Co. Children #1-3 by Lee (MCGF 2):
   a- Elett
   b- Sadie Lee
   c- Vivian
   d- David
   e- Elizabeth
   f- Mildred
   g- Howard
   h- John
   i- Anne

4) Edward Byrd b. 1862 d. 1908 m. Lizette Winston; lived Richmond, VA. Children (MCGF 2; KENT 900):
   a- Edward Byrd Jr.; lived New York City
   b- Hallowell; lived Richmond, VA
   c- Winston; lived Richmond, VA

5) Russell Montague b. 1864 d. 1952 m. in King Wm. Co., Carrie Lee Pollard; lived King William Co. Children (MCGF 2):
   a- Hallie Gertrude m. 1-William George Tuck, 2-Emory Martin
   b- Esther Lee m. Taylor Wilson
   c- Annie Russell m. Julian Moran
   d- Caroline Lavalia m. Robert Leftwich
   e- James Russell m. Elva Moren
   f- Virginia Drewry m. Paul Pearson, M.D.; contributed data for KENT 899; author of "McGeorge"
   g- Dorothy Helen m. 1-John McLeod, DDS, 2-George Heffrin
   h- Robert Wesley m. Edna Parker
   i- Samuel Spottswood d. infancy
Thomas (Rev. War, pension S 2801) b. 1-23-1758 Hanover d. after 1833 Warren Co. TN pension, may have m. 7-13-1784 Botetourt Co. VA, Judith LeForce. On May 13, 1795 a Thomas McGeorge patented 250 a. in Botetourt on McFey's Mtn. on waters of Catawba Creek, a branch of James River adj. Gerrard Brickley's land (Gr. 32:221). Thomas was in Montgomery Co. VA 1810 census, in Dec. 1816 to Knox Co. KY & in Aug. 1822 to Warren Co. TN. The pension said he also lived in Blount Co. AL & Franklin Co. TN. Children (1810 Montgomery Co. census):
A) dau. b. 1784-94
B) dau. b. 1794-1800
C) dau. b. 1800-10
D) son b. 1800-10

Nancy b. 1760-65 m. 7-13-1786 Montgomery Co. VA, George Reed, s/o George & Anna (Wiggenton) Reed Sr. (Children on WFT 2:2684; cannot verify Anna's Wiggenton surname)
Margaret b. 1763 (pension) prob. Hanover Co. d. 17-1-1851 Bedford (pension) m. 9-6-1787 Bedford (9/5 bond; Thomas Overstreet, hatter, certified Margaret was of age), John Wigginton. (ANCESTORS) See Wigginton Chapter.
James b. 1765-84 (census) m. 7-23-1795 Botetourt Co. VA (Samuel Leforce, Surety), Ann Leforce. Children (1810 Montgomery Co. VA census):
A) dau. b. 1794-1800, probably Nancy Agnes
B) son b. 1800-10, may be John
C) Patrick Henry

Elizabeth m. 11-26-1798 Bedford Co. VA bond (Benj. Smith, Surety), Nathaniel Shrewsbury

UNIDENTIFIED:
Samuel McGeorge m. 9-17-1806 Botetourt Co. VA, Ann Scantland
Ann McGeorge m. 9-7-1807 Botetourt, Joseph S. Scott Watterson

This family name appeared in the Scots tartan list, but being a small clan from the Edinburgh district, the MacKnew wear the Edinburgh tartan. Some McNews immigrated during the Irish famine of 1846-1848 to Connecticut, Maryland and New York. So far, a connection with the families from Ireland to the earlier MacKnews of Maryland has not been established. (MM 2)

Early Maryland records showed the spellings: MackNew, Macknue, Mocknue, Mackner, Macknuegh. The Maryland connection was uncovered by Jack Hockett of St. David's, PA. He has worked to place McNew sons and daughters with their proper parents with the help of his cousin Janice Snead of Saltville, VA. Jack has shared his findings and filled my files to bursting from 1990 to the present. I am grateful for his help. Joseph C. Carroll compiled Jack's research, along with other contributors, into two books. The first McNew Memorabilia (MM) was published in 1993. Family members sent him their connections and data, and in April 1998, he published McNew (MackNew, MackNew) Memorabilia, A History of Jeremiah MacKnew And His Descendants, 2nd Edition, Revised and Expanded. For anyone wishing to have a copy of this wonderful work, Joe's address is 465 Sunset Terrace, Cedar Park, TX 78613. Both Jack Hockett and Joe Carroll have graciously given permission for their works to be quoted here.

Many dates for this family were taken from tombstones. Although mistakes were made on stones, the county birth and death records were many times the dates reported, not the dates when the events occurred.

#800 JEREMIAH MACKNEW I To Maryland in 1668

Born: ca 1640 probably Scotland but could be Ireland or Northern England (date estimated from son's indenture)
Married: ca 1658-60
Data: As an immigrant, he assigned his rights, title & interest of lands to Robert Gates of St. Marie's Co. MD in Sept 1668 (ESM 299; Liber 11 f. 524); settled in Charles Co. MD, which part fell into Prince George's Co. in 1695. Jeremiah witnessed a deed from Jobe Corver to Wm. Grant on Jan. 4, 1672 & in the same month, he was wanted by the Sheriff of Charles Co. for non-payment of a debt to Mr. Kilborn & wife Elizabeth, Admx. of Dan Johnson (Archives of MD, Vol. LX, Ser. 9:464, 357 in MM 14).

#801 PHYLLIS _______ To Maryland by 1668

Data: Phyllis was indentured for her passage to America to William Barton for 6 years, ending on 14 Oct 1674.

On this date, Jeremiah MackNeugh proved his rights to 50 a. of land for Phillis, his wife's time of Service performed unto William Barton & assigned to John Blomfield of St. Marie's Co. (ESM 299, Liber 18 f. 111; MMR 15)
Surname Macknew

Children (M&M 1; MM 9; MMR added Lomax as a possible 4th child):

1. John Howard b. ca 1660 Scotland d. after 1696; indentured by parents on 1-10-1670 in Charles Co. MD Court until age 21 to Mr. Robt. Littlepage.

2. Anthony b. ca 1665-75 d. after 1714, "a poor man" when given 500 lbs. tobacco at Prince George's Co. MD Court.

3. Jeremiah II b. ca 1680 Charles Co. MD d. ca Jan 1716 m. Aug 1708, Sarah Marlow (c1685-1728).

4. Lomax; witnessed deed on Feb 9, 1705 in Charles Co. MD for sale of "Hoggs Quarter".

#400 Jeremiah Macknew II

Born: ca 1680 Charles Co. MD (became Prince George's Co.).

Died: By March 12, 1716 Prince George's Co. MD administrative bond for £50 signed by Sarah Macknew, widow & admx., & Edward Marlow. Witnesses were Mary Berry & Benja. Berry. (Adm. of Bonds 1716, Fol. 101, Orphan's Court of Prince George's Co.; M&M 3) The inventory was signed by William Marlow.

Married: ca Aug 1, 1708 when his indenture time was completed.

Data: On July 31, 1703 he bound himself for 5 years to James Bigger. (Prince George's Co. DB C:123A) James' 1705 Prince George's Co. will, a resident of "Beales Chance," directed Jeremiah be taken to John Bigger's house to work. The indenture was to pay debts.

#401 Sarah Marlow (Marler/Marley)

Born: ca 1685 MD.

Died: ca Mar 1728 Prince George's Co. (when sons Edward & William appeared in orphan ct. to choose their guardians, OAI 72). Parents: Edward & Mary (Shaw) Marlow (M&M 2; MMR 20). Edward was s/o William & Mary Marlow. William Marlow immigrated, possibly from Manchester, England in 1656 & lived Calvert Co. MD in 1658 when he assigned his & his dau. Mary's land rights to Enoch Doughty. (Pat. Q:184) Edward immigrated 1668 the same year as Jeremiah Mcknew I. Mary Shaw was the d/o Ralph & Ann Shaw Sr.

Married: 2) on 4-7-1716 St. John's Parish, Prince George's Co. (PGCR 86), Timothy Mauhane/Mahew/Mahall (b. ca 1676 d. May 1734 Prince George's Co. will, Liber 21:99) & had 5 more children. Timothy m. 1-by 8-3-1697, Jane ___ & 3-Mary ___.

Surname Macknew Children (PGCR 86 named Anne, Edwd, Lucy & Wm.; M&M 2; MM 9; MMR 25):

1. Lucy/Mary Lucy b. 2-8-1709 (PGCR 86) d. Dec 1762 Charles Co. MD will, Liber 31:921). "Mary d/o Jeremiah Macknew" m. 1720's, John Smallwood (Feb 1734/5 Charles Co. will, Liber 21:909), s/o Wm. Smallwood; John & Mary owned "Tatshall" (60 a.) & "Eltham" (75 a.). Children (Mary's will made 1757 named all; MMR 26), surname SMALLWOOD:
   A) William
   B) Ann m. ___ Hopewell
   C) Elizabeth
   D) Mary Ann
   E) dau. d. by 1756 m. William Lovely. Child (M&M 2; MM 24; MMR 26), surname LOVELY:
      1) Mary Ann b. 10-2-1751; grandmother Mary Smallwood was her Gdn. at age 5
   F) dau. (given name not in mother's will made 1757); lived with her mother

2. Anne b. 11-8-1711 St. John's Parish, Prince George's Co. (PGCR 1:86) d. after 1774 m. by 1728 deed, Moses Orme Sr. (1772 Prince George's Co. will, Liber 39:469), s/o Robert & Sarah Orme Sr. of Prince George's Co. Children (Moses' will made 1770 named all; MMR 28), surname ORME:
   A) Moses Jr. b. ca 1730 d. Feb 1782 Prince George's Co. will m. 1-ca 1752, Verlinda Taylor (1735-1759), d/o Samuel & Mary (Wight/White) Taylor, 2-ca 1761, Priscilla Taylor ___ (1739/40-c1821 Ontario, NY), widow, sister of Verlinda; 4 children by Verlinda & 7 by Priscilla
   B) Nathan b. 1734 (1776 Frederick Co. MD census) d. Dec 1778 Prince George's Co. inv. m. Ann Henrietta Edmondson (1743-1787), d/o Archibald & Dorothy (Brooke) Edmondson of Frederick Co. MD; 4 children.
   C) Elekta "Elley" b. ca 1735-40 d. ca 1797-99 Bullitt Co. KY m. Susannah ___ (c1750-c1810); 11 children
   D) Mary m. 1-William Samuel Selby (d. by Apr 1776 Frederick Co. MD inv.), s/o Samuel & Amelia (Harris) Selby, 2-before Feb 1799, Richard Conner, s/o James Conner & moved to Shenandoah Co. VA; 4 daus. by Wm.
   E) Philip
   F) Jeremiah m. 1-__, 2-on 1-13-1787 Montgomery Co. MD bond & contract, Martha (Tannehill) Lansdale, widow of Thos. L. Lansdale; 4 children by 1st wife & 1 by Martha
   G) Sarah m. Maurice Mitchell
   H) Anne m. ___ Reynolds; dau. Eleanor named in will of Anne's father
   I) Rebecca d. Sep 1794 Prince George's Co. will m. ___ Miles
Edward Marley b. 8-14-1713 (PGCR 86) m. 1730-32, Bridget (Taylor). Edward chose Edward Marler, his grandfather, as Gdn. Children (only Jeremiah proved, others from timeframe & elimination, MMR 55; MM 31):
A) Jeremiah b. 1731 d. 1765-76 (before 1776 census) m. Martha (c1732-after 1776); lived next to Beale family 1776 Prince George's Co. Children (PGCR II:89; MMR 56; MM 32):
1) Basil b. 1748 (age 28 in 1776 census) d. Jan 1817 will m. Mary Frances (Edmondson, 1750-1796), 2-Sarah Walker; 5 children by Frances & 4 by Sarah
2) Sarah
3) Mary m. 11-15-1778 Prince George's Co., Rezin Harbin
4) Elizabeth b. 7-20-1765 (PGCR II:189)
5) Ann m. 3-24-1786 Anne Arundel Co. MD, John Willey
6) Jane m. 4-13-1789 Anne Arundel Co., Alexander Thompson
7) James b. ca 1770 d. 1776 (age 6)

B) Sarah d. Mar 1764 Prince George's Co. inv. (Jeremiah Macnew, Admr.) m. Shepherd; may have been sister of Jeremiah's wife

C) Henry b. 1-9-1747 d. 12-31- Henry Co. MO (tombstone on Marshall Creek Rd., about 4 miles from Deepwater, MO, where John S. & Sarah A. McNew are buried) m. Sarah. "Mackune" bound to his uncle, Ralph Marler in Mar 1728 to learn carpentry. (OAI 72)

D) William 8-14-1715 St. John's Parish, Prince George's Co. MD (PGCR 86) d. ca 1791 m. Mary ?Berry. William "Mackune" bound to his uncle, Ralph Marler in Mar 1728 to learn carpentry. (OAI 72)

SURNAME MAUHANE/MAHALL Children of Sarah & Timothy Mauhane (Timothy's will made 1734, Prince George's Liber 21:99 in MCW 86 named all; PGCR 1:247 for #1-3; M&M 3; MMR 66; MM 38):
1 Mary b. 7-10-1717 ?m. Daniel Steward; inherited land "Timothy and Sarah"
2 Ellenor b. 3-7-1718 m. Jacob Fredrigg
3 Timothy b. 9-26-1720 d. Aug 1793 Prince George's Co. MD acct. m. 1745 King George Parish, Mary Stephens; to Frederick Co. VA; inherited 100 a. of "Woolpit Neck." Child (St. John's Parish Church Records in M&M 3):
   A) Edward b. 9-24-1746; to Frederick Co. VA
4 Sarah; inherited residue of "Woolpit Neck"
5 Elizabeth

#200 WILLIAM MACKNEW
Born: 8-14-1715 St. John's Parish, Prince George's Co. MD, "son of Jeremiah & Sarah"
Died: April 1792 appraisal, Washington Co. VA (WB 2:10; Settlement in WB 2:160; Mary McNew & Elisha McNew, Exors.)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: ca 1735-48 (after William's release from indenture)
Land: 1765 Sep 5 Frederick Co. VA...Moses Keywood of St. Marks Parish, Frederick to Wm McNew of same for £40...127 a. granted Moses Keywood (Cawood) by patent 20 Jan 1763 on the ES of Opeckon River adj. Jacob Vestrees, Jacob Vannatter (DB 10:513)
1773 Fincastle Co. VA...settled McNew Valley near Lindell & Meadowview, VA (became Washington Co. in 1777)
Data: After his mother's death in 1728, William chose his "Uncle Ralph Marler" as his Gdn. & to learn the carpenter trade. By 1754 (a chain carrier for a survey of Abraham Vannatter), he was in an area in Frederick Co. VA which became Berkeley Co. in 1772 and was on the Berkeley Co. (WV) Rent Roll in 1772. Several other Maryland families also moved to Frederick Co. CA ca 1760 or later: Hargis, Berry, Caywood, Smallwood & Talbot. On Aug. 10, 1770 Frederick Co., William was called to court by the Exors. of Joseph Chapline for a £1.14.0 debt due from Sept. 8, 1764 but did not appear (OB 15:23). Chapline was from Prince George's Co. MD, as was the Keywood/Cawood family. Several other Frederick Co. suits for debt were on record for William. Along with the Caywood, Berry & Smallwood families, William moved to Fincastle by 1773 (became Washington Co. VA in 1777). He was on the 1782-86 tax list & exempt from tax in 1790.

#201 MARY (?Berry)
Born: ca 1718
Died: after 3-20-1798 Settlement of husband's estate
Parents: UNKNOWN

SURNAME MCNEW Children (M&M 8; Shadrach filed compliant in Nov 3, 1773 Fincastle Ct. for an assault against him & Edward testified; Shadrach named Wm. as his father in 3 oaths 1791; Worsham et al vs McNew et al 1841-48 in Washington Co. VA Ct. named George as brother of Elisha; Edward signed as security for Elisha McNew's widow; MMR 77; MM 9):
Jeremiah b. ca 1735-48 d. Mar 1788 Jefferson Co. KY inv. m. ___; in Frederick Co. VA Aug. 10, 1770 Ct. with father for debt to Jacob Beller; to Jefferson Co. KY by Dec 3, 1781 land survey for 400 a. Children (In 1999, J. Carroll obtained evidence that Keziah married John, not Jeremiah. The child Benj. has been moved from s/o Jeremiah in MMR 79 to s/o John & Keziah in MMR 219. Other ref. include D. Knierim, M&M 9, & MM 50):

A) Richard William b. ca 1781 KY m. 3-13-1806 Henry Co. KY, Elizabeth Hoke/Hook (c1789-after 1870), d/o Henry & Catherine Hoke; in Ripley Co. IN 1840, 1850, & 1860. Children (MMR 83; MM 51):
1) Zedekiah b. 3-7-1809 KY d. 5-11-1896 Liberty Twp., Tipton Co. IN, bur. East Union Cem., Hamilton Co. IN, m. 12-28-1835 Ripley Co. IN, Elizabeth Rogers (1808 KY-1871 IN); 9 children
2) George b. ca 1811 Ripley Co. IN d. after 1860 m. 8-6-1834 Jennings Co. IN (IGI), Louisa Pickett; 13 ch.
3) John J. (Union Army) b. 8-25-1814 New Salem (Switzerland Co.) IN d. 5-30-1903 Greensburg (Decatur Co.) IN m. 1-on 2-15-1838 Jennings Co. IN, Mary "Polly" Carr/Kerr (1811 PA-1857), 2-on 4-24-1864 Ripley Co. IN, Amanda M. Ruby (d. 1867), 3-in 1873, Margaret Green; 6 children by Polly
4) Anna Mary b. 8-30-1816 d. after 1893 m. 8-14-1834 Ripley Co., William Pickett (D. Spicer; but also a mg. for an Ann. on 1-27-1831 Ripley Co. to James Williams); 13 children
5) dau. b. ca 1817
6) Henry b. 1820-22 IN m. 3-7-1839 Jennings Co. IN, Isabell Carr/Kerr (c1817 KY-before 1880), d/o Hugh Carr; 9 children
7) Emily b. 5-7-1821 IN d. 4-28-1901 Jennings Co. IN, bur. Zenas Cem., m. 4-15-1847 Ripley Co., William Rogers (1822 IN-1909 IN), s/o Joseph & Betsy (Hawkins) Rogers; 7 children
8) Jeremiah b. ca 1823 m. 11-16-1848 Ripley Co., Sophia Pickett or m. 5-31-1843 Ripley (IGI said 5/21), Mary O'Connor. One of these Jeremiah's is likely s/o Zedekiah (below), brother of Richard.
9) Richard William Jr. b. Oct 1825 d. 1-18-1901 Tipton Co. IN m. 1-on 2-19-1846 Ripley, Margaret Lindsay (1827-1854), 2-on 1-30-1855 Ripley, Prudence Bradshaw, 3-on 12-7-1860 Ripley, Elizabeth J. Hannah (1844-1910); 11 children
10) Benjamin b. 1831 Ripley d. 1-18-1893 Tipton Co. IN m. 7-on 19-1851 Ripley, Eliza Jane Filby, 2-on 4-11-1872, Julia Ann Longfellow

B) Jeremiah b. ca 1783 m. 5-13-1805 Shelby Co. KY, Nancy Dunbar. Children (MMR 105):
1) Ailcy
2) Sarah
3) Rachel
4) Melissa
5) Mary
6) Jeremiah
7) Jeremiah

C) Zedekiah b. 1785 Henry Co. KY d. 1850-60 Ripley Co. IN m. Nancy Favors. Children (MMR 105; D. Cameron; MM 60):
1) Willis b. 1795-1804 KY
2) Benjamin b. 1795-1804 KY m. Alice Owner; 5 children
3) Mary "Polly" b. 1805-10 m. 1-on 3-12-1823 Jefferson Co. IN, William Ruse, 2-on 9-2-1824 Jefferson, Alexander Kennedy
4) Lycus b. 1810-20
5) John Brushcreek b. 8-29-1812 KY d. 6-5-1876 Ripley Co. IN, bur. Old Hopewell Cem., m. 2-25-1831 Ripley (or 1/27), Jane Ann Waters, d/o Thos. Waters; 17 children
6) Nancy b. 1810-20 IN m. 10-6-1831 Jefferson Co. IN, James C. Kennedy
7) Sarah b. 1810-20 IN m. 2-10-1829 Jefferson Co. IN, John Elzey
8) Jeremiah b. 1820-22; may have m. 5-31-1843 Ripley, Mary O'Connor or 11-16-1848 Ripley Co., Sophia Pickett. See B) Jeremiah just above.
9) Ann b. ca 1816 IN m. ____ Williams

D) Easter b. ca 1787 m. 4-14-1800 Shelby Co. KY, Thomas Favours

Shadrach b. 1745-50 d. after Mar 1823 m. (2)(Clemsons; Shadrach was Exor. to Wm. Clemons 1785 Greene Co. NC, now TN); in Fincastle 1773 Ct., 1776-94 Washington Co. VA; 1783 & 1797 in Greene Co. TN & 1805 tax list, 1823 Blount Co. deeds. Children (D. Knierim from Greene Co. TN Chancery Ct. Minutes 1825-31; M&M 8; MMR 120; MM 65):

A) George b. ca 1765-70 m. ?Sarah Jackson, d/o Churchwell Jackson (of Anderson Co. TN 1830); in Marion Co. TN 1830. Children, probably from 2 wives (MMR 121; MM 65):
1) Henry m. Jane; in Marion Co. TN 1830, Bledsoe Co. 1840 & Jane in Bedford Co. TN 1850
2) Churchwell b. 4-3-1797 prob. Buncombe Co. NC d. 4-22-1858 Pope Co. IL, bur. on his farm, m. ca 1815 Mary J. Kilgore (c1799-1878), d/o Stephen & ____ (Cuyler) Kilgore; to Marion Co. TN 1824, to Pope Co. IL ca
1) Shadrach b. Jan 1815 Bledsoe Co. TN m. ca 1841 Marion Co. TN, Louisa Jackson, d/o Churchwell & Mary Ann (Coffelt) Jackson II; 8 children

2) Josiah (14th IL Cav., Union Army) b. 1827 Marion Co. TN, MIA in Civil War m. 12-30-1856 Massac Co. IL, Mrs. Tabitha (___) Gradinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.

B) William b. before 1770 d. Jun 1848 Greene Co. heir list (named his bros. & sisters)

C) Edward b. ca 1775 d. 1818 Greene Co. TN adm. m. 7-25-1796 Greene Co., Mary O'Neil. Children (Greene Co. Min. 1817-19:256, 377; D. Knierim; MMR 141; MM 70):

1) Susanna A. b. ca 1779 m. 8-21-1806 Greene Co. TN, Jonathan Noell

2) Shadrack b. ca 1801 m. 9-10-1826 Greene Co. TN, Mrs. Christina (Cutshall) Mysinger

3) son & 2 daus.
Cameron; MMR 80):
1) Elizabeth b. ca 1798
2) John b. ca 1800 d. 8-10-1860 Marion (Boone Co.) MO m. 3-16-1821 Vanderburn, IN, Rachel Bowling (d. 1869)
3) Stephen d. 3-26-1873 Fulton (Whiteside Co.) IL
4) Kezia b. ca 1807 m. 6-16-1825 Vanderburgh Co. IN, Thomas Livingston (b. ca 1805 KY), s/o John & Mary (Bryant) Livingston; ancestors of Diane Cameron. Child of 7 & family (D. Cameron; MMR 81), surname LIVINGSTON:
a- Stephen b. 5-25-1838 IL d. 3-31-1891 Terre Haute, IN m. Sarah C. Shagwo (1839 PA-1889), d/o Peter & Eliz. (Ellis) Shagwo. Child of 5, surname LIVINGSTON:
1) Joseph Francis b. 9-26-1862 Astoria, IL d. 1947, Marion Gertrude Rankin (1927-1977), d/o Archibald Clayton & Anne Josephine (Klein) Rankin, 3- Marjorie Mae Rayme. Child by Marion, surname LIVINGSTON:
   a) Diane Rochelle b. 12-7-1951 Oaklond, CA m. 1-Meda Faye Mulligan, 2-in 1947, Marion & Catherine Wiebler, 2-Julia Schram. Child of 2 by Emma, surname LIVINGSTON:
   1> Jeremy Allen b. 1921 m. (now div.), Tamilyn Faye Griffith
2> Melody Diane b. 1928
C) Polly b. ca 1776/7 m. 10-20-1795 Mercer Co. KY (IGI), William Bailey
4) Elisha b. 1750-53 Prince George's Co. MD d. Jan 1804 Washington Co. VA will (WB 2:429) m. ca 1778, Catharine Smyth (d. 9-14-1841, Washington Loose Chancery File), d/o Tobias & Mary (McDonald) Smyth/Smith; in Frederick Co. VA Ct. 1769; bought land in Fincastle 1773. Children (Washington Co. Chancery Books A:445 in 1846, 2:60 in 1849; Loose Chancery Files & deposition by George McNew Sr. named #D-L as moving with Catherine to newly purchased Scoggins farm; deeds of sale to Elisha II; D. Knierim; M&M 8; MMR 466):
A) Mary "Polly" b. ca 1779 d. before 1810 prob. in Carter Co. TN; m. 1-3-1799 Washington Co. VA (Min. Return), Daniel Bradley (bond said Brady). Daniel m. 2-on 2-12-1810 Carter Co. TN, Sarah Vanderpool. Children (MMR 466; MM 171), surname BRADLEY:
   1) James L. b. 1800 after 1860 census m. 1-18-1849 Carter Co. TN, Elizabeth Burrow; 7 children; sold his 1/4 part of 20 a. in Elisha McNew estate to Elisha in 1849 (Washington DB 19:331)
   2) Elizabeth b. 1807 TN m. 6-24-1822 Carter Co. TN, Joseph Snider (b. 1803); lived Monroe Co. TN 1849 when sold to Elisha McNew their undivided 1/4 part in 16 a. from Elisha & Catherine McNew estate (Washington DB 19:155); 2 sons
3) Andrew m. 12-25-1823 Carter Co. TN, Amelia Upshaw; 7 children by 1840 Monroe Co. TN census
4) child
B) John b. ca 1780 d. May 1822 Claiborne Co. TN dower & Gdn. records m. 5-23-1797 Washington Co. (WMM 78), Sally Athea/Athey (1780-1850, bur. McNew Cem. in Henry Co. MO), d/o John Queen & Dorcas (Cullen) Athey; Sally & children moved to Rive, now Henry Co. MO by 1839. Children (1847 settlement of Elisha's estate, Washington Co. VA DB 20:325 named all as residents of Henry & Pettis Co. MO; R. Goetzel; Eliz. from L.C. Bankhead; MMR 469):
1) Elizabeth b. ca 1798 d. by 1844 Brown Co. IL m. 7-27-1814, Luke Perry (1794 NC-1883 Brown Co. IL), s/o Nathan & Rebecca (Yarborough) Perry of NC; 8 children. Luke m. 2-on 12-12-1844, Eliza Jane McCoy.
2) John S. b. 11-15-1806 TN d. 1-1-1876 Henry Co. MO, bur. in graveyard ca 4 miles from Deepwater, MO on Marshall Creek Rd., m. 11-8-1839 Pettis Co. MO, Sarah Willoughby (1812 KY-1862); 11 children; Henry (b. 1-9-1747) & Sap. (d. 1780) are buried in same graveyard (R. Goetzel).
3) Frederick b. ca 1813 TN d. ca 1872 TX m. 2-28-1837 Elkfork (Pettis Co.) MO, Charlotte Box (c1816 MO-1880 TX); land in Burnet Co. from 1853 & Travis Co. TX from 1860. Child of 10 (R. Goetzel):
   a) Sarah Louisa b. 3-22-1854 MO (MMR 472 said 1852) d. 7-28-1907 Duster (Comanche Co.) TX, bur. Oakland Cem. near Gorman, TX m. 2-8-1876 Travis Co. TX, Abraham Samson Brooks (1854 AL-1913 TX). Child of 8, surname BROOKS:
      1) Sarah Quimby "Rip" b. 6-9-1894 Spicewood, TX d. 1-28-1986 Cameron, TX m. 9-28-1913 Oakland, TX, George William Walker (1891-1960). Child of 8, surname WALKER:
         a) Nina Ruth "Rusty" b. 11-9-1927 Longmont (Lampasas Co.) TX m. 11-6-1949 Bandera, TX, Emory Eugene "Gene" Goetzel; live Kerrville, TX; Ruth has been a correspondent & shared her research since 1984. Children (MMR 480), surname GOETZEL:
            1) Marsha Jean b. 10-19-1951 San Antonio, TX m. 1-4-20-1974 San Antonio (div.), Charles
Edward Lampe, 2-on 6-2-1990 Beeville, TX, Donald Wayne George; live San Antonio. Child, surname LAMPE:
1) Michael Edward b. 12-4-1979 San Antonio


4) Sarah C. b. 1815-20 TN m. 2-21-1836 Pettis Co. MO (IGI), John Hughes

5) dau. b. 1820-25 (1830 Washington census)

C) Rebecca b. ca 1781 d. 1812 Washington Co. of cancer (D. Reg.) m. 2-23-1797 Washington Co. VA bond, William Evitt (c1774 Buckingham Co. VA-1812 White Co. TN, will in Washington Co. VA), s/o Nehemiah Evitt; to White Co. TN after 1810 census but Rebecca & children returned to Washington Co. in 1812, where she soon died. Children (McNew vs Worsham, Washington Co. Chancery Ct.; MMR 487; MM 188), surname EVITT:
1) Elizabeth b. ca 1799 d. 6-18-1862, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 1818, Thomas Berry McNew (1794-1856), s/o George & Amelia McNew; sold their 1/5 of 1/11th part of grandparent's est. in 1853 to Elisha II (DB 21:390). See below for children.

2) Nancy b. ca 1804 m. 12-4-1851, Peter Johnston Davenport (1803-1879), widower, s/o Thos. & Permelia Davenport; sold their 1/5 interest in grandparent's est. in 1853 to Elisha II (DB 21:390)


4) Catherine Marian b. 1808 d. 1855 Washington Co. of dysentery (D. Reg.) m. ca 1823/4, Jonathan V. McNew (1801-1859), s/o George & Amelia McNew; sold their 1/5 part of 1/11th in Elisha's est. in 1850 to Elisha McNew Jr. (DB 20:269) See below for children.

5) Tobias b. 1809 d. after 1870 Washington census m. 8-23-1836, Nancy Patterson McNew (1809-1873), d/o John C. S. & Elspa (Brown) McNew, below; lived Smyth Co. 1840 & 1850 census; 4 children

6) Elisha b. 1810/11 White Co. TN (in his father's 1811 will but not in 1812 orphan's court)

D) Catharine b. ca 1783 Lindell (Washington Co.) VA d. Jun 1858 Washington Co. m. ca 1811, John V. Hockett (c1782-1850 sale, WB 11:33); sold her interest in parents' est. to bro. Elisha 1853 (DB 21:443). Children (J. Hockett; Washington D. Reg.; MMR 721; MM 11, 341), surname HOCKETT:
1) Isaac b. 12-10-1812 d. 6-7-1882 Washington Co. m. ca 1835, Eliza Arnett (1815-1885), d/o Daniel & Eliza Arnett; ancestors of Joseph C. Carroll. See below for 11 children.

2) Margaret b. 4-16-1816 d. 1-3-1856, bur. Duncan Cem., Washington Co. m. ca 1839, Henry Duncan (1812-1893), s/o Gabriel & Asenath (Davenport) Duncan. Child of 9 (MMR 723; D. Knierim), surname DUNCAN:
   a) James Knox "Polk" b. 10-17-1847 d. 2-7-1919 Washington m. 9-10-1845 Washington, Grandison Scott (1819-1866), s/o Alex'r & Mary (Sands) Scott; 11 children

3) Anna b. 11-29-1818 d. 1-26-1897, bur. Hockett Cem., Washington Co., m. ca 1835, Richard Walden (c1814-1859), s/o Lewis & Amelia (Hunt) Walden Sr.; 7 children

4) William b. 9-18-1822 d. 10-2-1853 (D. Reg.) m. his 1st cousin, ca 1845 Washington, Eleanor Worsham, d/o Joseph & Nancy (McNew) Worsham, below; 3 sons

5) John "Jack" b. ca 1824 d. 1897, bur. Wolfe Cem., Washington Co., m. Mary Jane Fudge (1837-1894), d/o Conrad & Louisa Jane (Thompson) Fudge; 7 children

6) Elizabeth "Betty" b. 6-26-1826 d. 7-24-1895, bur. Scott Cem., Washington Co., m. 9-10-1845 Washington, Grandison Scott (1819-1866), s/o Alex'r & Mary (Sands) Scott; 11 children

E) Tobias (War of 1812) b. ca 1785 d. Feb 1812 in Norfolk, VA during War

F) William b. ca 1786 d. May 1839 Clairobe Co. TN will (WB At:94) m. 1-in 1804, Lucy Walker (c.1785-1830-34), d/o Wm. & Eliz. Walker, 2-in 1834 Clairobe Co. (D. Knierim; 1938 DAR appl. of Anna E. McNew Lafa's said m. 1816), Sarah Smith (1798 NC-1883 Clairobe), d/o Ransom & Eliz. (Morse) Smith; to Clairobe Co. TN ca 1810. Children (Wm.'s will named all; Washington DB 20:323 named heirs in Clairobe Co. TN who sold their interest in grandparents' est. in 1851 to Elisha II, but minors Catherine & John & the minor heirs of Eliz. were not named; J. Hockett; MMR 541; MM 230):
1) Tobias b. ca 1805 m. Mary _____; in 1840, 1850, 1860 Clairobe Co. census; 6 children

2) Elizabeth b. ca 1809 ?d. before 1839 (her heirs named in her father's will) m. ____ Dykes

3) Elisha b. ca 1812 m. Susan Rogers (1810-1880); in 1850, 1860, 1870 Campbell Co. TN census; 7 children

4) Martha A. Jane b. 1817 d. 1877 Clairobe Co. m. 2-27-1840 Clairobe Co. TN, Robert Bean Lane (1814-1889), s/o Tidence & Annie (Bean) Lane
5) Caperton b. ca 1820
6) Francis Preston b. 12-8-1823 d. 5-31-1902 Knoxville, TN (1901 will in FPF 88:78), bur. Campbell Co. TN
7) William J. Jr. b. ca 1825 d. by 1870 KY m. 5-1-1845 Claiborne, Caroline Matilda Rogers (1826-1901 KS), d/o David Wm. & Sarah (Cawood) Rogers; lived Claiborne Co. 1847 & Campbell Co. TN 1860; 9 children
8) Catherine b. ca 1831 m. 5-19-1854 Claiborne Co. TN, Albert Williamson
9) John b. Jun 1833 TN m. 1860-64, Elizabeth McGlathlain; in Campbell Co. TN 1880 & 1900

G) Elisha II b. 9-13-1788 d. 8-24-1854 Washington Co. of dysentery, 9 days after Jane (D. Reg.; will in WB 13:222), bur. Logan Cem. in Lindell m. ca 1816, Margaret Jane Sutton (1818-1888), d/o Amos & Abigail Sutton. Children (1850 Washington census; J. Hockett; D. Reg.; MMR 566; MM 235; IGI):
   1) Catherine b. 4-26-1817 d. 4-16-1880 Washington (1880 Mort. Schedule), s/o Joshua & Rosannah (Price) Redwine Sr.; lived near Nickelsvilie (Scott Co.) VA but Catherine returned to Washington Co. before her death; 5 children
   2) Abigail b. 12-26-1818 Washington m. 4-13-1842 Washington, James Henry Lowery (b. 1814), s/o John & Eliz. (Henry) Lowery; to McMinn Co. TN 1851; 2 children
   3) Granville b. 1-11-1820 d. 7-24-1824, bur. Logan Cem., Washington Co. VA
   4) Amanda Jane b. 1826 d. Jan 1908, bur. Logan Cem., m. as his 3rd wife, after 1860, William I. Hayton (1824-1895), s/o John & Isabella (Jamison) Hayton; Amanda lived with bro. Elisha 1860
   5) Lucinda b. 1828 m. 12-24-1851 Washington (WMR 182), Robert H. Fuqua (1822 Buckingham Co.-1882); 6 children
   6) Elisha W. Ill b. 1827 (tombstone) d. 1897, bur. Logan Cem., m. 9-10-1857 Smyth Co. VA, Dorcus Ayers (1839-1907), d/o John Preston & Mary (Whitaker) Ayers; to Collin Co. TX early 1880's; 10 children

H) Nancy b. ca 1790 d. 1860-63 Washington Co., bur. Old Worsham Cem., m. ca 1810, Joseph Worsham (1776 Montgomery Co. VA-1858 as shown on the 1860 Washington Co. Mortality Schedule, age 83, d. of consumption in March), s/o Robt. & Ruth (Wynne) Worsham; sold their interest in her parents' estate to Elisha 1850 (DB 20:219); ancestors of Dorothy Tuttle. Children born Washington Co. (MMR 576; MM 246), surname WORSHAM:
   1) Ruth b. ca 1811 m. Miles H. Meadows (1809-c1857), s/o Joel & Hannah (McReynolds) Meadows; 6 children
   2) David b. ca 1812
   3) Mary b. ca 1814 d. after 1880 census m. William Worsham (1810 TN-betw. 1870 & 1880); lived Washington Co. 1850, 1860, 1880; 3 children
   4) Sophia b. ca 1816 m. William S. Allison
   5) Ellen/Eleanor b. ca 1818 m. her 1st cousin, ca 1845 Washington, William Hockett (1822-1853), s/o John V. & Catherine (McNew) Hockett, above
   6) Robert R. b. 4-22-1826 d. 1905 Washington, Elizabeth Emilene Fudge (1835-1889), d/o Conrad & Louisa Jane (Thompson) Fudge; to Collin Co. TX early 1880's; 10 children
   7) Alfred R. b. 3-12-1829 m. 11-16-1854 Washington (M. Reg.), Nancy Ann Kingsolver, d/o David & Cynthia Kingsolver; in Washington Co. VA 1860, 1870, 1880 census; 6 children

I) George Jr. b. ca 1792 d. 10-1-1828 Washington Co. m. 2-17-1818, Catherine Eakin (1794-1848), d/o Alexander & Mary Eakin. Children (1830 Gdn. rec.; 1831 Chancery Bk. A:4 named all; Washington DB 21:100 named #2-4 in 1849 when they sold their interest to Elisha II; MMR 505; MM 250):
   1) Mary Jane b. ca 1819 d. before 1849 m. as his 2nd wife, George W. Reeves; may have gone to Crawford Co. MO
   2) Margaret C. b. 1821 d. 5-3-1861 Washington of consumption (D. Reg.) m. Joseph Logan (1811-1890), s/o Robt. & Rebecca (Byars) Logan; 7 children
   3) Elizabeth b. ca 1825 m. 1-(later div.) Michael Swingle Ireson, s/o James & Mary Anna (Cummings) Ireson Sr., 2-on 10-19-1863 Washington, Leroy C. Smith, s/o Cornelius & Mehettable Smith
   4) Alexander Eakin b. 1826 d. 12-13-1903, bur. Duncan Cem., Washington Co. m. 1-on 2-26-1852 Washington (WMB 78), Elizabeth Gregory, 2-on 3-14-1894, Mary E. Nunley, d/o J. P. & Frances Nunley; lived Washington Co. 1870, then Russell Co.; 11 children by Eliz.

J) Isaac b. ca 1795 d. Oct 1819 Washington will (WB 4:310); unmarried & "unhealthy" (Chancery Loose Files);
left his share of parents' land to bro. Elisha, mentioned bros. & sisters & nephew Isaac, s/o John Hockett

K) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. 4-21-1797 d. 6-1-1856 Sullivan Co. TN, bur. Pleasant Grove Cem., m. 4-22-1814, Adam Thomas (1794/1797-1866), s/o Jacob L. & Regina Louisa (Schultz) Thomas. Children (MMR 591; MM 256), surname THOMAS:

1) Louisa b. 2-19-1816 Washington m. 8-16-1832, Dr. William Wallace; 6 children by 1850 Sullivan census
2) Mary "Polly" b. 10-3-1817 Sullivan Co. TN d. 9-17-1886 Sullivan Co., bur. Lindamood Cem., m. 11-10-1842, John White; 4 children by 1860 Sullivan census
3) William b. 8-7-1819 d. 3-4-1872, bur. Pleasant Grove Cem., Sullivan Co. m. 8-13-1846, Sarah Ann Gross; 5 children
4) John b. 8-25-1821 d. 8-9-1861 m. 5-22-1855, Minerva West; in Hawkins Co. TN 1860; 1 son
6) George b. 9-18-1824 d. 8-1-1829
7) Elizabeth b. 7-10-1826 d. 1-22-1899, bur. Roller's Mem. Ch. in Sullivan Co., m. 11-10-1842, John Holt (1820-1899); 3 children
8) Elisha b. 3-22-1828 d. 8-19-1829
9) Margaret b. 3-4-1830 d. 12-8-1852, Asbury K. Cox
10) Susan b. 4-13-1832 m. 8-19-1847 Dallas, TX, Christopher T. Crow; lived Carter Co. 1850 with 1 son
11) Samuel b. 7-12-1834 d. 9-29-1908 m. 5-22-1867, Alice Elizabeth Massengill; 9 children
12) son b. 6-7-1836, stillborn
13) son b. 7-10-1837, stillborn
14) Amanda T. b. 1-7-1839 d. 8-30-1913 Athens (McMinn Co.) TN m. 5-22-1860, Bluff City, Rev. Thomas Reed West (1838-1916), s/o Thos. & Rachael (Oliphant) West; lived Grainger & McMinn Cos. TN; 7 children
15) son b. 12-7-1840, stillborn

L) Margaret b. ca 1799 d. ca 1840 Johnson Co. MO m. ca 1816, John Davenport Jr. (1795 VA-1876 Uvalde Co. TX; War of 1812), s/o Claiborne & Mary Agnes (Lee) Davenport of Buckingham Co.; moved to MO after they sold their share in Elisha's est. to Elisha II in 1829 (Washington DB 10:1). John m. 2-Susan Little (1800-1874) & moved to Kaufman Co. TX 1843; in Henderson Co. TX 1850. Children (J. Hockett; MMR 597; MM 259), surname DAVENPORT:

1) Dorcus McNew b. 11-16-1817 Washington Co. VA d. 10-17-1877 Medina Co. TX, bur. Uvalde, TX m. 1838 Johnson Co. MO, Raleigh C. Miller; 2 children
2) James Booker b. 2-24-1819 d. 11-3-1892 Bandera Co. TX m. 1-on 11-3-1838 MO, Letha Harrison (1807-1884), 2-on 6-23-1884 Bandera Co., Jane Maria Lewis; lived Henderson Co. TX 1850, Uvalde Co. TX 1860; 3 children born MO by 2 sons by Jane
3) William R. b. 10-16-1820 Johnson Co. MO d. 8-9-1901 Bandera Co. TX m. 1-in 1846 Kaufman Co. TX, Mary Ware, 2-on 11-10-1853 Uvalde Co. TX, Nancy Young (1839-1934); 2 children by Mary, 9 by Nancy
4) Sarah "Ann" b. 3-19-1822 Washington m. ____________
5) Sidney Jane b. ca 1823 d. ca 1841, Alexander Barnett; lived Sebastian Co. AR; to Waco, TX ca 1875, then San Saba Co. TX ca 1882
6) John McNew b. 2-8-1827 VA d. 10-28-1859 Uvalde Co. by Indians m. ca 1846 Kaufman Co. TX, Mary Jane (Crane) Elkins, widow of James Elkins, d/o John & Mary (Delozier) Crane; in Henderson Co. TX 1850, then Uvalde Co. by 1852; 5 children
7) Kate m. ____________

5 Edward b. Fall 1755 Frederick Co. VA (Bible) d. 7-29-1827 Washington Co. (will in WB 5:364) m. 1785, Nancy ____ (1771-1849). Children (Edward's will named all; J. Hockett; Wm. Wheeler McNew Bible named all; D. Knierim; MMR 223; M&M 8):

A) William b. 11-11-1785 d. 1837-40 Scott Co. VA m. 6-3-1806 Washington Co. VA (MMR 7B), Elizabeth Cawood (1784-1869 Scott Co. VA), d/o John & Lucy (Asbury) Cawood; lived Rye Cove, Scott Co. Children (MM 105):
1) Mary "Polly" b. 3-28-1810 Washington Co. d. 10-7-1903 1-m. 5-13-1828 Scott Co. VA, Harry Carter (1779 Botetourt-1872 Scott Co.), s/o Norris & Agnes Carter, 2-Wm. Spencer (short mg.); no children but raised her Riggs nephews
2) Joseph S. b. 1812 Washington Co. m. 10-17-1855 Hawkins Co. TN, Mary Ann Cockerham; to Owsley Co. KY by 1860, Rockcastle Co. KY 1867, MO then Harlan Co. by 1880; 4 children
3) Elizabeth b. 5-23-1815 Scott Co. VA m. 3-24-1835 Scott, Joseph N. Carter (1812-1871), s/o Wm. Carter; to Rockcastle Co. KY; 1 son
4) Nancy b. ca 1817 d. ca 1857 KY m. 9-16-1840 Scott Co. VA, Richard Asbury Riggs (1820-1896 probably Laurel Co. KY but bur. in Clay Co.), s/o Rev. John & Druchania (Stanley) Riggs; to Owsley Co. KY by 1857; 8 children. Richard m. 2-Mrs. Margaret Metcalfe & had 3 more children
5) Moses Cawood b. 6-3-1820 d. 6-3-1860 Booneville (Owsley Co.) KY of typhoid fever m. 11-17-1844 West Liberty (Morgan Co.) KY, Clarissa Josie Jones (1829 KY-1903 Davenport, WA), d/o John & Sally (Cole) Jones; to Morgan Co. KY 1840-44 then back to Scott Co. VA 1850 & to Owsley Co. KY 1853. Sarah moved family to Harlan Co. NE, then to WA in 1882; 8 children

6) William H. b. 1821 d. 9-11-1857 Floyd Co. VA of typhoid fever m. 2-22-1849 Floyd Co. KY, Mary Power; 5 children. Mary m. 2-on 1-6-1858, Alfred P. Simer & moved to Magoffin Co. KY.

7) John B. b. 10-15-1823 d. 12-27-1888 Scott Co. KY m. 2-14-1845 Scott Co. VA, Jemima A. Stanley (1828-1902), d/o George & Sally (Pendleton) Stanley; to Owsley Co. KY ca 1856 & back to Scott Co. VA by 1870; 11 ch.

8) Sarah b. 1828 m. 3-9-1849 Scott Co. VA, Solomon Owens; 7 children by 1870 Scott Co.

B) John C. S. b. 6-23-1788 d. 3-11-1877 Washington (will in WB 17:489) m. 4-12-1808 Washington Co. VA (WMR 78) Elspla/Ailsey Brown (b. 1787), d/o Wm. R. & Eliz. (Scott) Brown. Children (J. Hockett; Wm. Wheeler McNew Bible; 1850 Washington census; MMR 281; MM 127):

1) Nancy Patterson b. 4-18-1809 d. 9-11-1873 m. 8-23-1836 Washington (WMR 182), Tobias Evitt, s/o Wm. & Rebecca (McNew) Evitt, above; 4 children

2) Eliza Dodge b. 12-10-1810 d. 4-3-1856 (Bible); lived with father 1850

3) Sallie Findley b. 5-1-1812

4) John Trigg Sr. b. 3-14-1814 (another Bible said 3/27) d. 8-10-1873 (D. Reg.; will in WB 18:112), bur. McNew Cem., Saltworks Rd, Washington Co. VA m. 10-15-1856 (M. Reg; Bible & IGI said 10/14), Mary Catherine Gregory (1837 Rockbridge Co.-1903), d/o Benj. & Joanna C. Gregory; in Washington Co. 1870; parents lived with him 1860; 10 children


6) Mary Trigg b. 11-6-1823 d. 8-13-1861 (Bible) m. Francis C. Trigg; lived Washington Co. VA 1850

7) Elspla (Alcea) Brown b. 2-14-1826 d. 7-29-1852 from childbirth complications m. 5-22-1851 Washington (WMR 182), John Smith, probably s/o Abram & Sarah Smith. See Smith Chapter.

8) Theodosia Marshall b. 6-14-1829 m. 6-26-1851 Washington (WMR 182), John Fulton, s/o Peter & Ellen Fulton, 6 ch.

C) Mary (twin) b. 4-10-1790 d. 10-17-1823 Washington Co. VA, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. Benjamin Cawood/Caywood; had children (her father's will)

D) Tabitha (twin) b. 4-10-1790 d. 1-9-1852 m. 1-29-1807 Washington, Moses Caywood (1782-1856, drowned), s/o Berry & Nancy Ann (Scott) Caywood. Children (Moses' will named all, WB 14:73; MMR 289; MM 134; Caywood Bible), surname CAYWOOD:

1) Elizabeth b. 11-16-1807 d. 1848 m. 8-21-1835 Washington Co. VA, Joel Meadows (1805-1848 MO), s/o Joel & Hannah (McReynolds) Meadows Sr.; to Waverly (Lafayette Co.) MO; 2 children

2) John M. b. 8-13-1809 d. 7-27-1881 Washington Co. m. Lucinda "Lucy" Dishman (c1824-1854); 8 children

3) Delia b. 3-23-1817 m. 1-William H. Clark (b. 1819), 2-on 8-9-1865 Washington Co. VA, Joseph T. Scott (b. 1817), s/o Obediah & Mary J. Scott


5) Moses b. 5-4-1822 d. 1-15-1849, bur. Broady Cem., Washington Co. VA m. 12-1-1845 Washington, Harriet Scott; 2 children

6) Margaret b. 4-24-1828 d. 1873 m. 2-24-1853 her 1st cousin, Samuel Sturgeon (b. 1826), s/o John & Nancy (Caywood) Sturgeon; lived Washington Co. VA; 8 children

7) Berry B. b. 7-20-1833 d. 1-11-1866 m. 8-14-1856 Washington, Mary Catherine Crabtree (1840-1877), d/o Joseph M. & Sarah (Caywood) Crabtree; 4 children

E) Rhoda b. 7-10-1792 Washington d. 1850-58 m. (& div.) Joseph Hurst (1792-before 1850), s/o John & Elizabeth Bredwell (Biddle) Hurst; to Putnam Co. IN then Buchanan Co. MO by 1840. Rhoda returned to Washington Co. VA 1847 & was in the 1850 census there. Children (MMR 298; MM 139), surname HURST:

1) Edward

2) Sarah Ann 7d. before 1860 census m. Michael Graham; lived Savannah (Andrew Co.) MO 1853; 9 children

3) Hiram b. 3-19-1821 m. Elizabeth ____; in Madison Co. IA 1850 & Warren Co. IA 1851; 3 sons

4) Nancy b. 1822 Claiborne Co, TN m. Sharrod Bone (b. c1794 TN); lived Buchanan Co. MO 1850

5) Phoebe Jane

6) Elizabeth b. ca 1833 m. Carey Spriggs

7) Polly Ann b. ca 1835

8) Joseph

9) William; lived Warren Co. IA 1851
F) Sarah b. 6-9-1795 Washington d. after 1850 m. ca 1814, Aaron Hurst (1787 VA-before 1839 Claiborne Co. TN inv.), s/o Thos. & Sylvia (Breeding) Hurst. Children born Claiborne Co. TN (JMM; MMR 300), surname HURST:

1) Harmon b. 3-1-1817 d. 1-15-1900 Claiborne Co., bur. Evans Cem., m. his 1st cousin 10-20-1840, Nancy Johnston (1821-1876), d/o James & Eliz. (McNew) Johnston below; 9 children
2) James M. b. 1819 d. 7-22-1908 Jackson Co. KY m. 6-22-1842 Claiborne, Polly Rockard; 2 children in 1850
3) Nancy b. 1821 m. 3-17-1842, Daniel S. Capps of Grainger Co. TN; to Owsley Co. KY then Lee Co. VA; 8 ch.
4) Pryor L. b. ca 1822 (not mentioned as son in some family records but in JMM) m. ca 1847, Rebecca Sturdivant.
5) Henley b. 1824 d. 1895 Jonesboro, IL m. 1-on 3-8-1846 Claiborne Co., S. Stone (Celia/Cicely), 2-
6) Elizabeth "Bettie" b. 1825 m. 11-9-1845 Claiborne Co. TN, William Nelson Evans (d. in Civil War prison camp); to Marshfield (Webster Co.) MO; 9 children
7) Daniel (not mentioned as son in some family records but in JMM)
8) Isaac b. 7-17-1826 d. Dec 1862 Claiborne Co. TN m. 6-7-1855, Fannie B. Stone, d/o Thos. Stone Sr.; 4 ch.
9) Thomas D. b. ca 1830 m. ca 1846, Elizabeth Mahaffey; lived Rockcastle Co. KY; 10 children
10) John Marion b. 1832 d. 1910 Rockcastle Co. KY m. Louisa Evans; lived Owsley Co. KY


1) Sarah Ann b. 8-15-1821 d. 6-25-1890 Washington (will in WB 24:50); unmarried; lived with father 1870 & bro. Joel 1880; estate to James M. Montgomery, s/o sister Nannie, to receive all but mentioned bro. Joel & father James
2) John H. b. ca 1824; lived with father 1860 & 1870; unmarried
3) Mary b. ca 1826
5) Joel Meadows ("Jack" in 1850 census) b. 1-1-1835 d. 5-4-1885; lived with father 1870
7) Margaret T. b. ca 1841 m. 3-15-1874 Washington Co. VA, James Dougherty, s/o John & Ruth Dougherty
8) Daniel Burke b. 5-10-1843 (listed as James age 5 in 1850) d. 6-28-1865, bur. Conf. Cem., Pt. Lookout, MD
9) Margaret T. b. ca 1841 m. 3-15-1874 Washington Co. VA, James Dougherty, s/o John & Ruth Dougherty
10)ceph b. 1847 (1850 census; called "Walter" in 1860, age 13)

H) Edward II b. 3-23-1799 Washington Co. d. 6-1-1849 m. Delia/Deli La Cawood (1802-before 1870), d/o Berry & Nancy Ann (Scott) Cawood. Children (J. Hockett; 1850, 1860, 1870 Washington census; MMR 319; MM 147):

1) Betsy b. ca 1820; unmarried & lived with father 1850, 1870
2) John B. b. ca 1821 m. 1-on 1-2-1849 (WMR 78), Martha "Patsey" Sturgeon (1820-1859 of consumption), 2-on 2-25-1873, Manerva Jane Murdock (1825-1905 Whitesburg, TN), d/o Jos. McRandals & Martha (Lee) Murdock; lived with Edward 1850; 2 children by Patsey
3) Nancy b. ca 1826

I) Elizabeth b. 4-9-1801 d. 12-25-1876 Claiborne Co. TN, bur. Jackson Cem. (D. Knierim) m. 1819 Sullivan Co. TN, James Johnston (1789-1871), s/o Robt. & Mary (Breden) Johnston. Children (JMM named #1-8 with birth dates; J. Hockett; MMR 321; MM 148) surname JOHNSTON:

1) Joseph Rhea b. 5-7-1820 Sullivan Co. TN m. 11-15-1840 Claiborne Co. TN, Elizabeth Harrell; to Cape Girardeau, MO; 4 children
2) Nancy b. 10-18-1821 d. 7-23-1876 Springdale (Claiborne Co.) TN, bur. Evans Cem., m. her 1st cousin, Harmon Hurst (1817-1900), s/o Aaron & Sarah (McNew) Hurst, above; 9 children in JMM
3) Fannie b. 4-29-1822 m. . Harrell; to MO before Civil War
4) John b. 6-6-1824 m. Myra Ellis; 1 known son
5) Sally b. 2-14-1826 d. 5-1854 Claiborne Co. TN m. as his 2nd wife 11-12-1854 Claiborne Co., Col. William W. Greer (c1808-after 1880), s/o Archibald & Agnes (Waggoner) Greer. He m. 3-Nancy Owsley.
6) Mary b. 3-6-1828 d. 10-20-1855
7) Edward b. 12-5-1830 d. 9-23-1855
8) Eliza b. 1-13-1833 d. 1-18-1919 Claiborne Co. TN m. 1-c1862, John Davis (d. c1865 Rock Island, IL as POW during Civil War), s/o W. S. Davis, 2-on 10-11-1866 Claiborne, Mark Shumate (1826-1907), s/o Daniel & Judith (Peak) Shumate; 4 children by John & 4 known by Mark
9) Margaret b. 8-20-1834 bur. Fairview Cem. in Claiborne Co. TN m. 2-15-1852 Claiborne, Thomas Wesley Breeding (1830-1912), s/o John Rhea & Eliz. (Stone) Breeding; 8 children

10) James Ellia b. 4-20-1836 d. young

11) Isaac McNew (Co. L, 1st TN Cav., CSA, POW) b. 4-20-1838 d. 1-16-1918 Whitt (Parker Co.) TX m. 2-26-1859 Claiborne Co. TN (MMR 334 said 3/3), Nourvesta Melockey Southern (1841-1929), d/o Neil & Sallie Easley (Huddleston) Southern of Claiborne; 11 children named in JMM

J) Isaac b. 7-8-1803 Washington d. 5-14-1863 m. 1-Permellia Halfinger (d. 1842 TN), 2-on 4-1-1845 Tazewell (Claiborne Co.) TN, Mary Ann "Polly" Arnwine; to Claiborne Co. by 1820 & in Grainger Co. TN 1850. Children (JMM; MMR 372; MM 150):

1) John b. 4-3-1829 Grainger Co. TN d. 1907 m. 8-4-1848 (JMM) Grainger, Mary Ella Needham; 4 children

2) Emaline "Sarah" b. ca 1830 m. 1-Arwine/Arnwine, 2-Ash, 3-Smith, 4-Breeding

3) William B. b. 2-21-1831 Claiborne Co. TN d. 5-5-1914 Sparenberg (Dawson Co.) TX m. 11-1852 Grainger Co. TN, Mary Long (1832-1916 Lamesa, TX), d/o John Carlyle & Catherine (Beeler) Long Sr.; to Denton Co. TX 1890; 8 children

4) Mary Ann b. 1833 Grainger Co. TN d. Walker's Ford, Grainger Co. TN, bur. Yadon Cem., Union Co. TN m. 3-25-1852 Greene Co. TN, Thomas Jacob Haynes; 11 children

5) Elizabeth Ann b. 1835 d. TX m. 9-28-1851 Greene Co. TN, Calvin McKee; in Union Co. TN 1870, to Denton Co. TX, then Dawson Co. TX; 4 sons

6) James Johnston b. 8-1-1836 (MMR 437 said 10/29) d. 8-9-1909 Knox Co. TN, bur. Luttrell Cem in Union Co. TN m. 1-16-1856, Esther Whitehead (1835-1917), d/o Claiborne Preston & Lucy P. (Lowry) Whitehead; lived Knoxville, TN; 11 children named in JMM & 12 in MMR 438

7) Edward b. 1839 TN

8) Nelson Hurst (M.D., Surgeon in 1st AR Mounted Riflemen, CSA) b. 9-11-1840 near Knoxville d. 12-13-1922 Flemingburg, KY m. 1-in May 1864, Jerusha Yeary (1846-1874 Fleming Co. KY), d/o Henry Yeary, 2-Pearl McMillian (b. 1874 WV); lived Fleming Co. 1870

9) Wesley b. 9-10-1845 m. 9-6-1866 Union Co. TN, Eliza Jane Carter (b. 1848), d/o John Carter; in Union Co. 1870; 3 children

10) Margaret Amanda b. 1846 Grainger m. Jacob Rouse; lived Frederickstown, MO 1936; 4 children + 1 adopted

11) Daniel W. b. Jul 1850 (1850 Union Co. TN census) m. Penhenia Ellen Eason (b. 1854 AR); ?8 children

12) Amanda J. b. ca 1851

13) Chesley b. ca 1855

*6 George b. 11-17-1763 (cem.) Frederick Co. VA d. 3-5-1846 (cem.) m. before 1783, Amelia

#100 GEORGE McNEW

Born: 11-17-1763 (cem.) Frederick Co. VA (which became Berkeley Co. VA/WV)

Died: 3-5-1846 Washington Co. VA; buried Mahanaim Cem. near Clinchburg, VA

Parents: William & Mary (?Berry) McNew

Married: ca 1781, at least by 1783

Land Grants: 17 from 1818 to 1837

1792 Aug 14 Washington Survey...George McNew, assignee of Glenns Ex'rs by state warrant enters 100 a. in Rich Valley bounded by Abraham Friends land, Walkers Mtn, Michael Huffacre's land & Wm. McNew (dec'd) land to include his improvement (Surveyors Entry Bk 1:175)

1795 Apr 10 Washington Survey...120 a. on waters of Hallow Creek, a branch of the North Fork of the Holston River (Surveyors Entry Bk. 1:436)

1796 Mar 11 Washington Survey...George McNew, assignee of Andrew Russell by Treasury warrant No. 19566 enters 30 a. of land in Rich Valley to include all the waste & unappropriated land between his own land on the NS & the land of Michael Huffacre (Surveyors Entry Bk. 1:224)

1796 Dec 30 Washington Survey...George McNew, assignee of John Lee, enters 30 a. of land by warrant lying between Keywoods of Halfacres Creek in the Rich Valley joining Michael Halfacres line & said McNew's entry of 100 a. & near to McNeals land (Surveyors Entry Bk. 1:243)

1797 Feb 17 Washington Survey...100 a. on S. Branch of N. Fork of Holstein River, NS Bazell Talbert's Mill Creek (Surveyors Entry Bk. 1:487)

1797 July 18 Washington...William Royce, firmly bound to George McNew for £200...hath this day sold 200 a. in Poor Valley on ES of Big Tumbling Creek (WB 2:129, 2Deed of Trust)

1798 Oct 5 Washington Survey...George McNew...no acres given; land on corner John Donnell, corner Thomas Keywood (Surveyors Bk. 1797-1836 p.112)

1798 Oct 5 Washington Survey...George McNew by virtue of Treasury warrant No. 17127 dated 14 June 1783, on waters of Hallow Creek
1798 Nov 19 Washington Survey...George McNew, assignee of Andrew Russell, removes his entry of the 11th March
1796 and enters the same being 30 a. in Washington Co. on the WS of Keywoods Creek in Rich Valley joining the
land that John McNew lives on & on the ES of the same. (Surveyors Entry Bk. 1:1283)
1811 Dec 16 Washington...George McNew & wife Milly to James Fullen for $320...230 a. in Poor Valley on ES
Tumbling Creek, N Branch of NF of Holston River, part of a survey of 295 a. made 29 June 1795 for Joseph
Fields, at foot of Clinch Mtn. of ES of Creek...foot of Pinney Mtn. (DB 5:31)
1817 Aug 9 Washington...Wm. Golleher to George McNew for $1,000...150 a. in Washington Co. on West of
Lee's Creek adj. Jonathan Langdon (DB 6:388); George sold in Nov 6, 1817 to Thos. Findlay for same price (DB 6:420)
1818 May 1 Grant...George McNew...63 a. Washington Co. on West of Lee's Creek adj. McKenry, Talbett &c (Grants
63:253)
1818 Oct 1 Grant...George McNew & Joseph C. Trigg...166 a. Washington Co. on the waters of the N. Fork of
Holstein River in Allison's Gap of Walker's Mountain (Grants 67:445); George sold 98 1/2 a. of this tract to
Francis Smith for $110, being his half (DB 13:66)
1818 Nov 30 Grant...George McNew...75 a. Washington Co. on BS of Logan's Mill Creek, a South Branch of the North
Fork of Holstein River adj. Wm. King, James Logan &c (Grants 67:532)
1821 Feb 6 Grant...George McNew...15 a. Washington Co. on N. Fork of Holstein (Grants 79:404); George sold 1846 to Humberson Miller, land adj. Thos Keywood, Robt. Preston, John Lane, Alexander Buchanan,
formerly old Steven Keywood, survey of John Donnell (DB 18:40)
1830 Jan 30 Washington...Joseph Worsham & wife Nancy to George McNew...166 a. Rich Valley, part of 3 surveys:
two of 50 a. each patented to Job Crabtree 16 Apr 1800 & one of 190 a. granted to John McHenry by patent 10 Sep
1787, adj. John Hockett's part of sd surveys & Thomas McNew's part of sd surveys (DB 12:42); George Sr. sold to
son George Jr. for love & affection & $1 on Apr. 20, 1835, 166 a. (DB 12:138)
1831 Jan 7 Grant...George McNew...15 a. Washington Co. on waters of N. Fork of Holstein (Grants 79:404); George
Sr. sold 1846 to Humberson Miller, land adj. Thos Keywood, Robt. Preston, John Lane, Alexander Buchanan,
formerly old Steven Keywood, survey of John Donnell (DB 18:40)
1834 Apr 29 Grant...Samuel Chastain, George McNew & James White...145 a. (Grants 81:419)
1837 Jul 10 Grant...George McNew...3/4 a. Washington Co., in the Rich Valley (Grants 86:735)
1842 Oct 22 Washington Chancery Ct...Deed of George McNew Sr. to George McNew Jr. on 7 Oct 1840 is fraudulent.
George Jr. to surrender & Comr. Charles C. Gibson to sell land. The 60 a. of George Sr. to George Jr. also void (20 Apr 1835 deed). David McNew's land from George Sr. is valid. That part of suit dismissed. George Sr. must pay Fr. Smith or lose land (Chancery Bk A:289); McNew Appeals (Bk A:314).
1847 Washington Chancery Ct...George McNew Jr. vs Wyndham Robertson Exor. of Francis Smith dec'd. Refer to
Circuit Superior Court of Law & Chancery 14 May 1844. Decree 22 Oct 1844 determined sale of property of George
McNew Sr. to George Jr. 7 Oct 1840. (Bill dismissed against David McNew 22 Oct 1842 his 60 acres.) Deed from
George Sr. to George Jr. now reinstated & Court had no right to sell. Therefore, Smith's purchase set aside.
(Chancery Bk B:32)

Data: George was on the 1783 Washington Co. VA tax list with 4 horses & 4 cattle, next to William McNew, his father.
Census: 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840 Washington Co. VA

#101 AMELIA "MILLY"? (Hargis: Possible surname based only on granddau. named Amelia Hargis McNew)
Born: 12-26-1768 (Bible) but over 45 in 1810 census, so probably b. 1765
Died: April 1860 Washington Co. VA (Death Register, "105 yrs. old")

Parents: UNKNOWN The Hargis family was originally from Charles Co. MD. John Hargis Sr. died 1779 Washington Co. VA
administration with Ann Hargis, Admx. (Min. 1:64) Thomas Hargis owned land next to George McNew, and there was a
John Hargis Jr. in the county. Both were likely children of John Sr. and brothers of Milly. George sued Thomas
Hargis and received a $3.65 judgement on Aug. 29, 1800 (Fee Book). In his 1998 pedigree chart, Joe Carroll
mentioned that John & Thomas Hargis were in the Frederick Co. VA records ca 1750.

Data: Milly lived with George Jr. in 1850, age 66 (b. 1784), taking 16 years off her age

SURNAME McNEW Children (George McNew Bible named all but James & child b. 1810-20; 1810, 1820 Washington census,
mg. records, wills, Dorothy Knierim MNS; MMR 618; MM 266):
1 Elizabeth b. 3-12-1782 d. ca 1816 m. 3-18-1802 Washington Co. (WMR 182), Daniel Arnett (c1780-1818 appr., WB
4:299). Children (son Samuel's settlement; MMR 729; MM 11, 349), surname ARNETT:
A) Alcey b. 4-14-1804 d. after 1880 Washington census m. ca 1824, John Hargus Colley (c1799-after 1880), s/o
Thos. & Sarah (Laswell) Colley. Children (MMR 730; MM 350, 247; 1850 Washington census; 1880WCC 91),
surname COLLEY:
1) Mary Wert b. 10-26-1827 d. after 1910, bur. Akers/Henderson Cem., Washington Co. VA, m. ca 1849, Whitley Fullen Henderson (b. 1826), s/o Thomas & Helen (Ley) Henderson, originally from Scotland; 9 children
2) dau. b. 1829
3) John Calvin b. 7-22-1832 d. 6-24-1907, bur. Henderson Cem., Washington Co., m. 5-26-1857 Washington Co., Agatha J. Johnson (1841-19___), d/o Berry B. & Mary Johnson; 12 children
4) Sarah b. 1834 (1880 census; 1850 said b. 1825) m. Wilson F. Goff (b. 1832); 12 children
6) Louise b. 1839 d. 1914 Red Jacket (Mingo Co.) WV m. 3-2-1856, Joseph Woodward (b. 1835), s/o John & Rebecca Woodward; 8 children
7) Samuel b. 1842
8) Margaret b. 1844 d. after 1910 m. as his 2nd wife on 11-1-1866, Joseph Woodward (1839-before 1910), s/o Abram & Mily (Woodward) Woodward; 6 children
9) Susan b. 1846/7 d. after 1880 m. 10-24-1872 Washington, Matthew R. Blackwell (1827-1882), widower, s/o WM. & Eliz. (Worsham) Blackwell, above; at least 3 daws.
10) Daniel W. b. Oct 1849 d. 1933 m. 3-12-1873, Margaret E. Collins (1857-1927), d/o David A. & Mary Collins; 7 children

B) James F. Sr. b. ca 1803-05 d. after 1880 m. 3-30-1828, Casey/Cary H. Walden (c1804-1869), d/o Lewis & Amelia (Hunt) Walden. Children (MMR 731; MM 351), surname ARNETT:
1) William b. 9-20-1828 d. 11-10-1901, bur. Walden Cem., Washington Co. (HWH 141), m. Rebecca H. Logan (1836-1917); 4 children including Lucy Arnett who m. William David Smith. See Smith Chapter.
2) Elizabeth b. ca 1832
3) James Fletcher (CSA) b. ca 1838 d. after 1880 m. 7-16-1856 Washington Co., Elizabeth June Grubb (b. c1838), d/o Andrew D. & Eliz. Grubb; 6 children

C) John b. ca 1807; ?moved to TN
D) Andrew b. ca 1810 d. Aug 1877
E) Thomas b. ca 1812; a lt. in military 1835
F) Samuel b. 1813/4 d. 1860 Washington Co. appr. (WB 15:243); unmarried

G) Eliza b. 5-27-1815 Washington Co. d. 7-11-1885 Meadowview (Washington Co.), bur. Hockett Cem. (now called Tate Cem.), m. ca 1835, Isaac Hockett (1812-1882), s/o John V. & Catherine (McNew) Hockett, above; ancestors of author, Jos. C. Carroll. Children (MMR 722; MM 342), surname HOCKETT:
2) John (CSA) b. 10-23-1837 Washington Co. d. 2-2-1905 Merit (Hunt Co.) TX m. 1-on 12-28-1862 Washington, Ann Eliza Fudge (1839-1883), d/o Conrad & Louisa Jane (Thompson) Fudge, 2-on 8-12-1885 McKinney (Collin Co.) TX, Margaret Ann (Scott) Quisenberry (1858-1908), divorcee of James Quisenberry, d/o Robt. Marion & Nancy Jane (Chilton) Scott; to Hunt Co. TX 1879 & Collin Co. TX 1883-85; 8 children by Ann & 5 by Margaret. Child by Margaret, surname HOCKETT:
a-Effie Iola "Ola" b. 1-22-1889 Merit (Hunt Co.) TX d. 2-9-1974 Midland, TX m. 10-20-1915 Merit, TX, Rory Marchison "Roy" Carroll (1885-1967), s/o Ransom L. & Margaret Elizabeth (Walker) Carroll. Child, surname CARROLL:
1- Joseph Carlos b. 3-11-1929 Electra (Wichita Co.) TX m. 3-10-1956 Pampa, TX; author & compiler of McNew Memorabilia

3) Andrew b. 1-4-1840 d. 11-16-1909 Washington Co. VA m. 6-26-1865 Washington, Louisa Dorcas Ann Meadows (1838-1910), d/o Joel & Eliz. (Brown) Meadows; 2 children
4) William b. 10-12-1841 d. 10-14-1933 Washington Co. m. 12-25-1866 Washington, Mrs. Ellen Henderson (Aistrop) Vermillion (1846-1908), widow of Jesse Vermillion (d. 1862), d/o Andrew Jackson & Malinda T. (Henderson) Aistrop; 9 children
5) Samuel A. b. 1-6-1844 d. 12-5-1905 Washington Co. m. ca 1867, Mary Ann "Polly" Wampler (b. c1845), d/o John & Catherine (Grogan) Wampler; 5 children
6) Mary Catherine b. 11-26-1845 d. 3-20-1913 Washington Co. m. ca 1866, Ryburn R. Logan (1847-1927), s/o Joseph & Margaret C. (McNew) Logan, above; 2 children
7) Daniel (CSA) b. 3-25-1848 d. after 1920 Salem, VA m. 6-7-1888 Smyth Co. VA, Susie Tilson (b. 1868), d/o F. & Mary J. Tilson; 4 children
8) Margaret Anna b. 3-9-1850 d. 4-11-1926 Washington Co. m. 5-13-1869 Washington, Matthew Hays McCall
(1846-1928); 10 children
9) Thomas Milton b. 7-26-1852 d. after 1920 Roanoke, VA m. 2-18-1874 Washington, his 1st cousin, Ovanda/Amanda Scott (1857-1920), d/o Grandison & Eliz. (Hockett) Scott, above; 10 children
10) Sarah Jane b. 3-15-1854 d. 1-23-1915 Washington Co. m. 10-15-1884 Washington (J. Hockett), James Washington Farris, widower (of Mary Eliz. Henderson, below), s/o Jacob Mickle & Mary Y. (Clark) Farris; 4 children
11) Milton b. 12-19-1858 d. 8-5-1860 (Washington D. Reg.)

2 James b. 12-3-1784 d. 1820-24 Ralls Co. MO m. 3-3-1807 Washington Co. VA (WMR 78), Rhoda Brown (c1788-after 1860 Perry Co. MO census), d/o Wm. R. & Eliz. (Scott) Brown; to KY ca 1811/2 & Pike & St. Charles Co. MO by 1817. Rhoda m. 2-Brittain West (1828 Perry Co. MO will), widower. Children & families (L. Pellican in MMR:618 & MM 266):
A) Sarah b. 1810 VA m. 7-8-1838 Perry Co. MO, Lewis Munson. Children, surname MUNSON:
   1) James William ca 1839 m. 1-Augie Mercer, 2- Roseannah Ellen Robertson
   2) Thersann ca 1842 m. 1-John T. Robertson, 2-Joseph Boland, 3-Rev. Jim Hand
       Note: Mahala J. Munson ca 1836 was probably Lewis' dau. from a previous marriage.
B) George W. b. 12-15-1815 Breckinridge Co. KY d. 4-25-1882 Cedar Fork (Perry Co.) MO, bur. Henderson Farm Cem., m. 3-30-1836, Louisiana Tucker (1817 MO-1889 MO), d/o Henry Tucker. Children (George W. McNew Bible)
   1) Henry J. b. 2-11-1837 d. 5-21-1862
   2) Catherine b. 10-12-1838 d. after 1889 m. 11-8-1860 (Bible) Perry Co. MO, Edward Z. Pellerin (b. 1833, Pallrin in Bible); 4 known children
   3) Elizabeth b. 3-8-1840 d. 10-11-1872 m. 1-26-1861 Perry Co. MO, William Dunleave Ellis; 3 children. Wm. m. 2-Nancy A. Robinson.
   4) Phebe J. b. 3-9-1844 d. after 1889 m. 1-5-1865 Perry Co. MO, Augustus Fairleigh; to CA
   5) George W. b. 12-13-1845 d. 7-31-1869 (Bible), Sarah E. Ellis, d/o Lunsford & Nancy (Rice) Ellis; 3 children
   6) Gabriel S. b. 8-11-1848 d. 10-29-1907 m. 10-8-1872, Emily Hudson, d/o Charles D. & Eliz. (Ellis) Hudson; 3 children by 1880 census
   7) William 9-6-1850 d. 9-16-1850
   8) Josephus b. 6-28-1851 d. 2-16-1912 m. 2-5-1874, Margaret E. Hudson (1855-1923), d/o Joshua & Mary Ann (Erwin) Hudson; 7 children
C) Manamille "Maxie" b. ca 1820 MO d. 1904, bur. Cedar Fork Cem., Perry Co. MO m. 8-25-1840, William Wright. Children (MMR 621; MM 269), surname WRIGHT:
   1) Angemorna b. ca 1842
   2) James W. b. ca 1845
   3) Elizabeth J. b. ca 1849
   4) George W. b. ca 1853 m. Matilda Parres (1868-1902, bur. Cedar Fork Cem., Perry Co. MO)
   5) Edward b. ca 1856
D) Agnes
E) dau.
3 John b. 9-4-1786 d. Mar 1820 Washington will (WB 4:331) m. 1-on 4-12-1808 Washington Co. VA (WMR 78), Polly Brown, 2-on 5-21-1812 Washington (WMR 78), Nancy Miller (1787-after 1860), d/o Hugh Miller Sr. Children not named in will but census showed 4 (MMR 623; MM 270):
A) Hugh M. b. ca 1818 m. 1-by 1845, Mary __, 2-on 12-24-1863 Jefferson Co. IL, Christine Carr, 3-by 1870 Jefferson Co. IL census, Margaret __, 4-by 1875, M. V. D. ___ (b. 1852 TN); in Hamilton Co. TN 1860. Children #1-6 by Mary, #7-9 by M. V. D. (MMR 623; MM 270):
   1) Minerva b. 1845
   2) Virginia b. 1847
   3) Tennessee b. 1848 TN m. by 1868, Alexander Powell; in Jefferson Co. IL 1870
   4) George b. 1853 TN m. by 1874, ___ Woods (d. 1879-80, Jefferson Co. census); 3 children born IL
   5) Albert Newton b. 1858 TN m. Melissa Woods (b. 1860 IL)
   6) Altemira b. 1858
   7) Otto H. b. May 1873-75 m. Clara Farlow, d/o James S. Farlow; in Jefferson Co. IL 1900
   8) Eveline b. 1875
   9) Liddia b. 1879
4 Anne "Nancy" b. 6-30-1788 d. 1871 Saltville, VA m. ca 1811, Thomas Farris (1786-1856 Washington Co. VA of fever) Children (MMR 625; MM 272), surname FARRIS:
A) Elizabeth b. 1813. Children (MMR 625; MM 272), surname FARRIS:
   1) Ailcy Ann b. 1834 d. 6-29-1895, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington Co. m. 8-30-1854 Washington Co. VA, John
H. Morgan (b. 1831 Surry Co. NC), s/o James & Mary Morgan; 7 children

2) William b. ca 1843; lived with Elizabeth & her father Thomas 1850

B) Julius Conner b. 1-7-1814 d. 3-3-1897 Washington, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. ca 1846, Rachel Wade (1824-1908). Children (HWV; MMR 627; MM 274; 1860 Washington census; 1880WCC 453), surname FARRIS:

1) George b. 10-4-1848 d. 1-10-1865, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington
2) Joseph J. b. 2-16-1851 d. 10-6-1865, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington
3) William David b. 12-16-1853 d. 12-24-1938, bur. Kelly's Chapel, Washington Co. m. 3-4-1875 Washington Co. VA, Catherine "Kate" Hartsock (1851-1923), d/o Jonathan & Thursa Hartsock; 10 children
4) Thomas James b. 7-24-1856 d. 7-12-1919 m. 2-25-1877 Washington, Elizabeth Scott, d/o Josiah & Nancy (McNew) Scott. See below for children.
5) Daniel b. 5-12-1859
7) Leander A. "Lee" b. 1-31-1866 d. 6-13-1924, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 1-on 1-1-1896 Washington, Louise Colley (1874-1912), d/o John Calvin & Aggy J. (Johnson) Colley, 2-ca 1921, Bessie ____ (b. 1901); 5 ch.
8) Saunders C. b. Sep 1869 Washington m. ca 1893, Cora L. (1868-1919); 3 children
9) Sallie B. b. Jun 1873 Russell Co. VA d. 1955, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 3-17-1890 Washington, Daniel S. Grady (1862-1932); 6 children

C) William B. b. ca 1816 m. Catherine Lee (b. ca 1803). Child (MMR 633; MM 280), surname FARRIS:
1) Ann Elizabeth b. 10-8-1842 d. 11-11-1921, bur. Maple Grove Cem., Washington Co., m. 1-Caleb H. Grace (d. 1865, POW at Elmira, NY), 2-as his 2nd wife on 3-16-1866 Washington Co. VA, Isaac Woodward (b. c1812), s/o Jacob & Suzanna (Fitzpatrick) Woodward, 3-on 4-7-1881, Valentine Hoover (1821-1896), widower, s/o John D. & Eliz. Hoover; 6 children by Isaac.

D) George b. 1818; unmarried & lived with bro. Julius Conner Farris 1850

E) Rhoda b. May 1824 d. after 1900; unmarried; lived with bro. David Farris 1860, 1880 Washington

F) Thomas b. 1825 m. his 1st cousin, Mary McNew, d/o Julius Conner & Lucinda (McReynolds) McNew, below.

Children (MMR 634; MM 282):
1) Trigg b. 1852 m. 4-16-1874 Washington Co. VA, Mary L. Owens (b. 1855), d/o Hannah Owens
2) Ann Eliza b. 3-20-1853 (B. Reg.); unmarried or m. a Farris by 1910; 2 children
3) Wheeler b. 1856

G) David b. 1826 Washington m. his 1st cousin, Elizabeth McNew (c1828-1886), d/o David & Ann McNew. See below for children.

H) James b. 1827 d. 1-28-1894, bur. Grave Yard Hill Cem., Washington Co., m. 1-Elizabeth Jane "Betsy" (b. 1843 KY) on 8-10-1864, Isabell Harbour (b. 1843 KY). Children (MMR 639; MM 287; B. Reg.; 1880WCC:398), surname FARRIS:

1) Joseph/Julius C. b. 2-1-1852 Saltville d. 10-17-1932 Bluefield, WV m. 4-4-1874 Washington, Alice Marie Fry (1855-1929), d/o Robt. M. & Nancy (Smith) Fry; 10 children
2) Elzirah b. 1-15-1854 m. ____ White; 2 daus.
3) Milly b. 10-28-1855
4) William R. b. 11-4-1857 m. 3-26-1880 Washington, Amanda "Nannie" Kitts (b. 1859 Smyth Co. VA), d/o Dulaney & Harriet Kitts; 9 children by 1900 Washington census
5) Thomas R. b. 12-1-1859 d. 5 mo. old, bur. Grave Yard Hill Cem., Washington Co.
6) America R. b. 1862 Smyth Co. VA m. 1-James M. Cotton (b. 1865) of Mercer Co. WV, 2-on 11-14-1911 Mercer Co. WV, L. G. McCormick (b. 1872 Washington, divorced); 2 children by James
7) Jenny b. 1865
8) David b. 1867
9) Pocahontas b. 1869; with her mother, had typhoid fever 1880 (census)
10) Ellen b. 1873 m. Samuel Haydon
11) George b. 1874
12) Charley b. 1876
13) Mary b. 1878
14) N. (dau.) b. 3-22-1883 d. 3-15-1884, bur. Grave Yard Hill Cem., Washington
15) Maggie b. 10-6-1887 d. 4-28-1893, bur. Grave Yard Hill Cem.

I) Frances Jane b. 1833 m. 8-15-1853 Washington, Francis Holmes (b. 1832), s/o Wm. & Sally Holmes

J) Mary b. ca 1835 m. 11-27-1857 Washington, John Smith (b. 1827), widower, s/o Abraham & Eliz. Smith. See Smith Chapter.

K) Ailsey b. ca 1835
5 Julius Conner b. 5-17-1790 (Bible; Cem. said 5-17-1791) d. 5-30-1867 Washington (1870 appr. in WB 17:456, Leander McNew, Admr.), bur. Mahanaim Cem., Clinchburg, VA, m. ca 1820, Lucinda B. McReynolds (1798-1860), d/o James I. & Lucinda (Fleming) McReynolds of Caswell Co. NC. Children (George McNew Sr. Bible named Jonathan, Mary, George, Julius & James; J. Stephens in MMR 651 & MM 291; 1860 Washington census):
   A) Jonathan (just the name in Bible)
   B) James Patton b. Aug 1824 m. 5-12-1857 (div. by 1900), Rachel Jane Cunningham (1840-1900), d/o Zachariah & Lucinda (McCollum) Cunningham. Children (1870 Washington census; MMR 651; MM 292):
      1) Lucinda B. b. Jul 1860 m. 2-8-1887 Washington Co. VA, Thomas L. Casey (b. 1862), s/o Wm. & Mariah Casey; lived Washington Co. 1900; 2 children
      2) Zachariah Patton (twin) b. 9-28-1862 d. 11-16-1914 Washington (will in WB 31:313), bur. Mahanaim Cem.
      3) George P. b. 1863 m. ca 1885, Eula B. Caudill (b. 1865), d/o Moses & Sarah Caudill; 2 children
   C) John C. b. 9-1-1826 d. 5-16-1877 Washington, bur. Mahanaim Cem.; unmarried
   D) Alexander Eakin b. Jan 1827 (1900 census; HWH 42 said 1826) d. 12-13-1903, bur. Duncan Cem., m. 1-Nancy ____ (2 by 1860 (divv.), Ann Eliza (twin) b. 1853 (MM 653; MM 298), d/o Henry & Amanda J. (Davenport) Duncan; 2 children
      1) Lucinda B. b. 5-20-1853 Washington Co.
         1) Martha (twin) b. 5-20-1853 Washington Co.
         2) Newton Jasper b. 8-5-1854 m. 9-15-1881 Washington, Sarah L. Logan (b. 1855), d/o Joseph & Sarah L. Logan, 8 children
   E) Mary b. 1828 m. her 1st cousin, Thomas Farris, s/o Thos. & Anne (McNew) Farris. See above for children.
      1) Martha (twin) b. 5-20-1853 Washington Co.
      2) Lucinda Berton (twin) b. 5-20-1853
      3) Newton Jasper b. 8-5-1854 m. 9-15-1881 Washington, Sarah L. Logan (b. 1855), d/o Joseph & Sarah L. Logan, 8 children
   G) Julius T. b. 7-1-1829 d. 3-25-1907, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 1-in 1852, Susan Sophia H. Montgomery (1829-1888), d/o Obedience Montgomery, 2-on 4-13-1903, Russell Co., Sallie Caudill (b. c1853), widow, 3-on 4-22-1900, Elizabeth B. Davis (b. 1868), d/o Charles & Jane N. Davis. Children by Sophia (1860, 1870, 1880 Washington census; MMR 665; MM 298):
      1) Jackson D. b. 8-7-1852 d. 8-12-1914, bur. Thos. McCulloch Cem., Washington Co., m. 9-3-1878 Washington, Alice E. Abel (1861-1915), d/o Alex & Rachel Abel; 9 children by 1910
      2) Adeline Virginia "Jennie" b. 6-5-1855 m. 4-27-1896, Samuel D. Gaywood (b. 1858), s/o Stephen Trigg & Nancy (McNew) Gaywood, above; 1 dau.
      3) California/Caledonia b. 11-15-1856 m. 3-21-1893 Russell Co. VA, William Kane H. "Caney" Moore (b. 1861; divorced)
      4) Florence Jessie "Tood" b. 1858 m. 1903 Russell Co. VA, Noah K. Jessee
      5) Georgia Alice b. 2-18-1859 d. 9-9-1945 Blackford, VA m. 11-29-1886 Russell Co. VA, Samuel Fullen "Squire" Robinson, s/o Hiram & Mahala (Griffith) Robinson; lived Russell Co.; 7 children
      6) George Lillburn b. 1-25-1863 (MM 303; Washington B. Reg. said 1-24-1861 m. 1-10-1887, Alice A. Shephard (1871-1900 Mercer Co. WV), d/o John & Florence (Robinson) Shephard, 2-on 10-9-1901 Sullivan Co. TN, Virginia "Jennie" Kirk (b. 1883); lived Mercer Co. WV 1910
      7) Julia Henry b. ca 1864 d. 1910-20 m. 7-28-1886, Sarah M. Belcher (b. ca 1862), d/o Samuel & Nancy
Belcher; lived Mercer Co. WV; 6 children
8) Leander Grant b. Mar 1866 m. 1-on 11-17-1891 Russell Co. VA, Rachel Dean, widow, 2-on 3-5-1903 Smyth Co. VA, Emma Kirk (b. 1879), d/o Morgan & Martha Kirk; lived Tazewell Co. 1920
9) Louvenia "Tid" b. 6-5-1868 d. 6-24-1956, bur. Elizabeth Cem. near Saltville m. 1893 Russell Co. VA, Thomas B. Smith (1869-1935); 2 children
10) Doris b. ca 1873 m. 11-15-1890, Mary Etta Dowling; Lived McDowell Co. WV 1920
H) Amelia Hargis "Milley" b. 1-20-1831 d. 9-23-1898, bur. Logan Cem., Washington Co. m. 2-25-1858 Washington, Edward Herndon (1829 Surry Co. NC-1892), s/o Jesse & Nancy Herndon. Children (J. Hockett & T. Colley in MMR 673; MM 306), surname HERNDON:
1) Martha V. b. 4-12-1861 d. 8-28-1891 of consumption, bur. Logan Cem., Washington Co. m. 1-1-1887 Washington, Martin Luther Kestner (b. 1851 KY, widower), s/o Eliz. Kestner
2) Joseph L. b. 6-14-1866 d. 5-27-1899, bur. Logan Cem.
3) James A. b. Feb 1868 m. 4-11-1893 Sullivan Co. TN, Minnie L. Grace (b. 1874), d/o John E. & Nancy M. (Burk) Grace; lived Washington Co. 1900; 4 children
I) Elizabeth R. (twin) b. ca 1836 d. after 1910 m. 4-22-1855 Washington (4/26 Min. Return), Calvin Morgan Whitaker (b. 1823), s/o Moses X. & Mary (Bowman) Whitaker. Child (MMR 673; MM 306; 1860 Washington census), surname WHITAKER:
1) Parthenia b. 3-25-1856 d. 1887 of heart disease m. 5-22-1873 Washington, Peter Earl Worley (1853-1925), s/o David Charles & Eliz. C. (Roberts) Worley; 8 children. He m. 2-on 7-17-1893, Martha E. McNew, d/o James Patton & Rachel J. (Cunningham) McNew, above.
J) Leander (Co. L, 1st VA Regt., Vol. Cav., CSA) b. ca 1836 (twin)
K) George (Davidson Batt., 13th VA Batt., Army of Northern VA) b. ca 1837 d. Petersburg, VA during Civil War
L) Martha b. ca 1840 d. by 1900 m. as his 2nd wife, 6-19-1862 Washington, Edward McKee Ketchum (1826-1903), s/o James & Martha (Phillips) Ketchum. Children (5 others by his 1st wife; MMR 677; MM 307), surname KETCHUM:
1) Eliza b. 1864 m. 2-6-1883 Washington, Thomas White (b. 1862), s/o George W. & Julia (Sims) White, 3 ch.
2) Millie B. b. 1865
3) Mary F. b. 1866
4) Leander M. "Lee" b. May 1867 m. 3-31-1892 Sullivan Co. TN (div.), Binie Jones, 2-on 9-28-1898 Smyth Co. VA, Mrs. Eliza (Herald) Terry (b. 1871, widow), d/o Hugh Herald
5) George T. b. 1869
6) Amanda J. b. 1873
7) Susan M. b. Dec 1873 m. 7-22-1891 Washington, John N. Nunley (b. 1873), s/o J. P. & Frances L. Nunley
8) Laura B. b. 1875
9) Hopkins "Hop" b. 1876 m. 8-27-1911 Washington, Ida Johnson (b. 1895), d/o George W. & Sallie M. (Dye) Johnson
10) California F. b. 1877 m. 8-24-1905 Washington, James Lynox Counts (1883-1958), s/o Jacob W. Counts & wife, Mahala Emeline (Haley) Taylor
11) Victoria b. 1879 m. 8-13-1901 Washington, Matthew Lyons (b. 1868 Lancashire, England), s/o Mathew & Jane Lyons
12) Rachel V. b. 1880 m. 12-16-1899 Washington, David A. Campbell (b. 1872), s/o Robt. M. C. & Katie (Hoover) Campbell; 2 children
6) Thomas Berry b. 5-10-1794 d. 5-23-1856 Washington Co. of inflammation of brain (D. Reg.; WB 14:20), bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 1818, Elizabeth Evitt (c1799-1862), d/o Wm. & Rebecca (McNew) Evitt, above; willed everything to wife. Children (Thos. will mentioned James, Emily, John & George; Washington DB 34:304 named in 1879 all heirs of son John; 1860 Washington census; MMR 488; MM 188):
A) Elizabeth (Eliza Jane) b. ca 1819; unmarried & lived with mother 1860 & sister Margaret 1880
B) James F. b. 1820 d. 1857 Washington, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Clinchburg, m. Mahala Jane Darnell (1818 NC-after 1880). Children (1850, 1860 Washington Co. census; MM 488): 1) John Wesley (CSA POW, then in Union Army 1864-65) b. 4-5-1842 d. 2-22-1928 Louisville, KS m. 5-31-1866 Westmoreland, KS, Celia Jane Snodgrass (d. 1929), d/o Francis Smith & Amelia (Province) Snodgrass of Monongalia Co. WV; 10 children
2) Amanda J. b. 1846 m. 9-15-1868 Washington Co. VA, Samuel Helton. In the 1879 deed when her bro. John's land was sold, she was called Amanda McNew.
3) Benjamin Franklin b. 1850
4) Elizabeth Dorcas b. 3-25-1852 d. 6-22-1888 m. 7-21-1872 Johnson Co. TN, Harvey Litchfield Hayton (1853-1921), s/o Champ Hamilton & Esther (Berry) Hayton; 6 children. Harvey m. 2-on 3-17-1890, Alice E. Cuddy (b. 1860), d/o Alexander & Nancy Cuddy & had 4 more children.

5) William b. ca 1854

6) Arthur Joel b. Jan 1856 d. after 1920 Washington census m. 1-on 5-1-1879 Washington, Nancy Caroline Coe (b. ca 1858), d/o John & Mary Coe of Smyth Co. VA, 2-on 4-29-1914 Smyth Co., Maggie (Bishop) Fox, widow, d/o S. M. & Virginia Bishop

C) Sophronia "Frona" b. 9-16-1822 d. 8-7-1856, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington Co.; unmarried

D) Emily b. ca 1825 d. ca 1900 m. 12-25-1866 Washington Co. VA, Samuel Foster (b. c1820 Guilford Co. NC), s/o David & Polly Foster; to receive nothing in father's will. Children (1860 Washington census; MM 191), surnames listed:

1) Thomas Marion McNew b. 11-26-1855 Russell Co. VA d. 12-24-1922 Russell Co. m. 8-31-1875 Russell, Mary H. Harris (1853-1939), d/o Thomas Henderson & Rebecca Jane (Ferguson) Harris; to Dickenson Co. VA by 1900; 8 children

2) John McNew b. 3-27-1859

E) John b. 11-1-1826 d. 5-16-1877, bur. Mahanaim Cem.; unmarried; heirs sold 60 a. in 1879 (Wash. DB 34:304)

F) George b. 1831; co-exor. with bro. John of their father's estate in 1856; unmarried 1860

G) Amelia "Milly" b. 1835-40; pauper & in Poor House in 1880. Child (MMR 504; MM 193):

1) Rachel b. 1867 m. 10-10-1884 Washington, R. Aaron Herndon (1847-1919), widower, s/o Jesse & Nancy

H) Margaret Ann b. Apr 1838 d. after 1910 census; unmarried


J) Samuel Wesley b. 3-28-1842 d. 3-29-1915 Washington, bur. Mahanaim Cem.; unmarried

K) infant b. & d. 5-19-1846 Washington Co. VA, bur. Logan Cem.

7 Celia b. 9-23-1796 (Bible) m. 8-23-1816 Washington (WMR 182), Charles Allen; ?to TN

8 Sena b. 11-28-1799 d. after 1880; unmarried; lived with bro. George 1850, 1860, 1870

*9 David (twin) b. 8-8-1801 (Bible) m. Ann ______ (ANCESTORS)

10 Jonathan V. (twin) b. 8-8-1801 d. Jun 1859 (1860 Washington Mortality Schedule) m. ca 1823/4, Catharine Evitt (1808-1855), d/o Wm. & Rebecca (McNew) Evitt, above. Children (MMR 506; MM 195; 1850 Washington census):


1) Emeline b. ca 1846 m. 11-6-1872 Washington, James Darnell, s/o James & Priscilla Darnell; lived Washington Co. 1880; 3 children

2) William T. b. ca 1848 7d. young


4) Walter b. Jan 1850 m. 11-6-1872 Washington, Elizabeth Eastridge, d/o Priscilla Eastridge; 11 children by 1900

5) Sarah C. b. 1854

6) George b. 10-9-1858 d. 3-21-1910 Washington, bur. Broady Cem., m. 5-26-1880 Washington, Martha A. Eastridge, d/o Priscilla Eastridge; 11 children

7) William A. b. ca 1860 m. 12-18-1884 Washington, Josephine Garrett, d/o Elias & Margaret Garrett


B) William b. ca 1826 Washington; a partner in Helton, McNew & Co.

C) Rebecca b. Jan 1827 d. 12-1-1889 Washington of consumption (D. Reg.) m. ca 1851, Jesse Davidson. Children (MMR 510; MM 199), surname DAVIDSON:

1) George M. b. Jul 1853 m. 11-20-1884, Bettie Nelson (b. c1862 Grayson Co.)

2) James R. b. 3-25-1855 d. after 1920 (1880WCC 394) m. 7-22-1879 Washington, Mary V. Worley, d/o David Worley; 11 children

3) dau. b. Mar 1860 (not on 1870 census)

4) Amanda J. b. 1862 d. after 1910 m. 5-8-1878 Washington, Isaac Newton Orr (c1848-before 1910 census), widower, s/o Isaac Newton & Sarah Orr Sr.; 4 children

5) Carrie b. 1863 m. 1-10-1897 Smyth Co. VA ("d/o Jessie & Rebecca" Reg. 1:98), William Call, s/o Wm. F. & Hanna Call

6) Paulina b. 3-22-1864 m. 9-1-1880 Washington, Joel H. Ferguson (b. 1858), s/o Wm. & Martha Ferguson

D) George Washington (Co. D, 1st Regt., Va Cav., CSA) b. 12-17-1829 Washington d. 6-21-1892 Bowie, TX, bur.
Elmwood Cem., m. 6-10-1855 Rusk Co. TX, Martha Sanders Ogletree (1839 Coosa Co. AL-1921), d/o Edmund & Martha (Sanders) Ogletree; came to VA to enlist in CSA, then back to TX & moved to Montague Co. TX by 1884. Martha m. 2-____, 3-Carr Gibson. Children (MMR 512 & MM 201 from M. Priest):
1) Jasper Alonzo b. 1-18-1856 Minton, TX d. 11-13-1911 Oklahoma City, OK m. 7-20-1876 Mt. Enterprise, TX, Clementine Elizabeth March (1859 TX-1939 OK), d/o Arch Murph & Arminta Jane (Sory) March; 4 children
2) Melissa Jane b. 1859 m. 6-9-1874 Rusk Co. TX, John B. Salomon, M.D.; 5 children
3) George Edmund b. 7-7-1861 Henderson, TX d. 5-26-1945 Ozona, TX m. 11-11-1891 Bowie, TX, Fannie Laura Kennedy (1874 Paris, TX-1940 Big Spring, TX), d/o Robt. Q. & Margaret (Wilson) Kennedy; 5 children
4) Louvenia C. b. 1865 Rusk Co. TX d. 1936 Bowie, TX, bur. Elmwood Cem. in Montague Co. TX, m. John Winfrey (1854-1944); 1 dau.
5) Joseph A. b. 1868 Rusk Co. TX (not in 1880 census)
6) Edgar Ogletree b. 1872 Rusk Co. TX, d/o Elizabeth Taylor; lived Palo Pinto Co. TX 1908; 2 children

E) Nancy b. 1831 m. Aug. 1856 Washington, Stephen Trigg Caywood (1819-1899), widower, s/o Moses & Tabitha (McNew) Caywood, above. Children (MMR 517; MM 207), surname CAYWOOD:
1) Samuel b. ca 1858 m. 4-30-1896 Washington (MM 207 said 4/27), Jennie McNew (b. ca 1861), d/o Julius T. & Susan (Montgomery) McNew, above
2) Joseph b. ca 1862 d. before 1910 m. 3-15-1890 Washington, Malinda E. Clark (b. 1865), d/o Margaret Clark; 5 children
3) Stephen Tobias b. ca 1864 m. 1898, Sallie Warren (b. c1876), d/o George & Phoebe (Eastridge) Warren
4) Amanda Jane b. 1867 m. 12-30-1890 Washington, Joseph Thomas (b. 1870), s/o David Thomas
1) Florence D. b. 8-13-1858 d. 11-25-1915, bur. Elizabeth Cem., Washington m. ca 1876, Jacob R. Moore (1855-1925 Princeton, WV), d/o Frances Moore; lived Russell Co. then to Smyth Co. VA; 14 children
2) Sarah Ann b. 7-18-1860 Elk Garden (Russell Co.) VA d. 9-4-1931 Matoaka, WV, bur. Monte Vista Cem., Bluefield, WV m. 2-27-1878 Lebanon, VA, James Henry Ferguson (1859-1941 Matoaka), s/o Benj. & Mary J. (Athey) Ferguson; 8 children; Chris Stallard's ancestors
a- Vincent Browning b. 11-25-1884 d. 12-22-1958 m. 10-8-1907 Sullivan Co. TN, Flora Beatrice Perkins (1891-1969), d/o Fowler Fuller & Henrietta (Henderson) Perkins; ancestors of Janice M. Sneed
1) Ollie Anna "Gladys" b. 2-14-1922 Saltville, VA d. 8-20-1988 Bristol, TN m. 1-on 6-13-1942 Perryville, MD (div. 1946 Abingdon), Warfield Ellis Shipleet, 2-on 7-15-1946 Abingdon, VA, Oliver Frank Hockett (1906-1979 Sharpsburg, NC), s/o Hiram Jackson & Rachel Ann (Crosswhite) Hockett, above. Child of 5, surname HOCKETT:
a] Thomas Jack b. 2-24-1947 Marion, VA; lives St. David's, PA & the major contributor to this chapter and to McNew Memorabilia
4) Amanda J. b. ca 1866 d. 1942, bur. Monte Vista Cem., Bluefield, WV, m. 11-8-1882 Russell Co. VA, Nathaniel (Nathan) A. Jones (b. 1859), s/o Um. & Ellen Jones; 2 sons
1) Ollie Anna "Gladys" b. 2-14-1922 Saltville, VA d. 8-20-1988 Bristol, TN m. 1-on 6-13-1942 Perryville, MD (div. 1946 Abingdon), Warfield Ellis Shipleet, 2-on 7-15-1946 Abingdon, VA, Oliver Frank Hockett (1906-1979 Sharpsburg, NC), s/o Hiram Jackson & Rachel Ann (Crosswhite) Hockett, above. Child of 5, surname HOCKETT:
a) Thomas Jack b. 2-24-1947 Marion, VA; lives St. David's, PA & the major contributor to this chapter and to McNew Memorabilia
2) Leanna Anna b. 11-28-1895 Washington d. 1942, bur. Monte Vista Cem., Matoaka, WV, m. 11-8-1882 Russell Co. VA, Nathaniel (Nathan) A. Jones (b. 1859), s/o Um. & Ellen Jones; 2 sons
3) Mary Alice b. 11-28-1871 m. 10-8-1897 Sullivan Co. TN, Flora Beatrice Perkins (1891-1969), d/o Fowler Fuller & Henrietta (Henderson) Perkins; ancestors of Janice M. Sneed
1) Ollie Anna "Gladys" b. 2-14-1922 Saltville, VA d. 8-20-1988 Bristol, TN m. 1-on 6-13-1942 Perryville, MD (div. 1946 Abingdon), Warfield Ellis Shipleet, 2-on 7-15-1946 Abingdon, VA, Oliver Frank Hockett (1906-1979 Sharpsburg, NC), s/o Hiram Jackson & Rachel Ann (Crosswhite) Hockett, above. Child of 5, surname HOCKETT:
a) Thomas Jack b. 2-24-1947 Marion, VA; lives St. David's, PA & the major contributor to this chapter and to McNew Memorabilia
9) George Burke (triplet) b. 2-29-1876 d. 12-29-1938 Mercer Co. WV, m. 12-29-1938 Mercer Co. WV, bur. Woodlawn Cem., m. 1-on 4-19-1902 Mercer Co. WV, Nana Lou Helton (1879-1934), d/o Jonas Kelly & P. Eglentine (Webb) Helton, 2-Blanche Graham Davis; 8 children in 1920 Mercer census
10) John H. b. 3-28-1877 d. after 1938 (lived Charleston, WV) m. 6-14-1899 Smyth Co. VA, Ada C. Chapman, d/o Preston & Susie V. (Phipps) Chapman; 6 children & separated by 1920

G) Amelia b. 1836 m. 2-8-1859 Washington, Ephraim Sparks (b. 1836 NC), s/o Solomon & Susan Sparks. Children
(1870 Washington census; MMR 536; MM 226), surname SPARKS:
1) Susan b. Jan 1860 m. 5-11-1879, William M. Powell, s/o Calvin & Louisa Powell
2) Rachel b. 1862 m. 2-24-1890, James E. Call, s/o Wm. L. & Hannah R. Call
3) Mary V. b. 1867

H) Tobias (Co. D, 1st Cav., CSA) b. ca 1840 d. Autumn 1861 in early days of Civil War

J) CPL. Joseph H. (Co. K, 37th Va Inf., CSA) b. ca 1844 killed 8-9-1862 in action

11 Amelia b. 11-13-1804 d. probably 1850-60 m. 9-23-1832 Washington Co. (WMR 182), David Moore (d. 1838/9).

Children (MMR 714; MM 335), surname MOORE:
A) Mary Jane b. 7-23-1834
B) Amelia "Milly" b. 11-14-1835
1) Annah J. b. 7-26-1863 m. Josh Logan
2) David L. b. 10-23-1865 d. 2-2-1867, bur. Logan Cem., Washington Co. (HWH)
3) Milton b. 5-10-1867 d. 4-4-1868, bur. Logan Cem.
4) Rachel B. b. 2-9-1869 d. 3-26-1937, bur. Bent Creek, TN m. 2-1875 Washington, Sarah Bell (b. 1849)
7) Bettie b. 9-21-1875 d. 6-17-1899
8) Viola E. b. Jun 1878 m. 12-28-1908 Washington, Samuel S. Smith
9) Robert F. b. Aug 1880 m. 1902, Nellie G. ______

D) David (Co. F, 48th Regt., CSA) b. 2-28-1839 d. 1893 Russell Co. VA; moved to WV after the war

12 George Jr. b. 3-16-1806 d. 5-22-1883, bur. Logan Cem. nr Lindale, VA, m. Catherine Sutton (c1809-1854), d/o Amos & Abigail Sutton. Children (1850, 1860, 1870, 1880 Washington census; MMR 717; MM 339):
A) Albert b. ca 1843 (not on 1850 or 1860 census)
B) Isabella b. 12-24-1844 m. 12-31-1868 Washington, Elbert S. Blackwell (1843-1931), s/o Wm. & Orpha (McNew) Blackwell. See below for their children.
1) Susan b. 11-6-1875 d. 4-12-1940 m. 7-31-1901 Washington Co. VA, Samuel D. Scott (b. 1872), s/o Joseph S. & Sarah A. Scott; 4 children by 1910 Washington Co.
2) Edward b. 9-15-1877 d. 1-1-1947, bur. Elizabeth Cem., Washington Co. m. 1-7-1902 Washington, Katherine Crosswhite (1879-1964), d/o Golden & Eliz. (Hockett) Crosswhite; 1 dau. by 1920
3) Nannie b. 5-24-1880 d. 6-8-1965, bur. Elizabeth Cem., m. 11-17-1907 Washington, Daniel C. Helton (1884-1962), s/o Henry & Ann (Hickey) Helton; 3 children by 1920 Washington Co. census
4) Wallie/Walise b. 1-26-1883 d. 7-13-1884
5) Joseph b. 4-1-1886 d. 1960, bur. Mt. View Cem., Washington Co. m. 8-12-1912 Washington, Minnie Booher (1885-1954), d/o Wm. & Mary Booher; no children in 1920 Washington census

13 son or grandson b. 1810-15/20 (shown on 1820, 1830, 1840 Washington census)

#50 DAVID A. McNEW
Born: 8-8-1801 (Bible; twin to Jonathan McNew)
Died: after 1880 Washington census
Parents: George McNew & Milly (deed)
Married: ca 1821 (not in Washington Co. VA records)
Data: In the 70th Regiment of the Washington Co. VA militia in 1820
Census: 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870 (with wife Ann & Sarah Scott age 4), 1880 Washington Co. VA. David was first on the Personal Property Tax List in 1823. He is not on 1822, but his brother George McNew Jr. is.

#51 ANN
Born: ca 1805 VA
Died: after 1880 census
Parents: UNKNOWN, but both of Ann's parents were born in North Carolina (1880 Washington Co. census). Jack Hockett believes she may be related to the (?Samuel) Kennedy and/or the Morgan families (James of Saltville in the 1822
SURNAME McNEW

Children (1830, 1840, 1850 Washington census; Geo. McNew Bible named Samuel, Orpha, Jane & Elbert; HWH):

1 Orpha b. 1822/3 d. 9-2-1861 Washington Co. VA (D. Reg.) m. ca 1840, William Blackwell (b. 1820), s/o Joseph & Eliz. Blackwell. Wm. m. 2-on 12-21-1867 Washington, Jane Patrick (b. 1842 NC), d/o Catherine Patrick.

Children (1850, 1860 Washington census; MMR 681; MM 310), surname BLACKWELL:

A) George b. ca 1841 m. Ann ___. Children (MMR 681; MM 310; Wm. from d. cert. found by J. Hockett), surname BLACKWELL:
   1) Sarah b. ca 1865 m. 4-11-1887 Washington Co. VA, Bazil Smyth (b. 1866 Smyth Co. VA), s/o Samuel & Ann (Taylor) Smyth
   2) Samuel b. ca 1868 m. 3-18-1897 Smyth Co. VA, Emma L. McCellan (b. 1875, widow), d/o W. M. & Virginia McCellan; 7 children by 1910 Washington census
   3) William b. 1871 d. 10-17-1892 Smyth Co. VA, stabbed ("s/o George & Ann")
   4) George Jr. b. 1878 d. 9-21-1918 Smyth Co., bur. Elizabeth Cem. near Saltville m. 7-26-1901 Washington, Florence Patrick (1879-1936), d/o Oscar & Mary Patrick; 8 children
   5) Mollie b. ca 1880 m. 7-5-1898 Washington, William Day (b. 1877 Russell Co. VA), s/o Elizabeth Day

B) Elbert S. "Ebb" b. 9-12-1843 d. 3-13-1931, bur. Blackwell Cem., Washington Co. m. 12-31-1868 Washington, Isabella McNew, d/o George & Catherine (Sutton) McNew Jr., above. Children (MM 311; HWH; 1880WCC 239), surname BLACKWELL:
   2) Kate b. 8-22-1871 d. 3-30-1921, bur. Blackwell Cem., Washington Co., m. 12-29-1891 Washington, William Spurgeon Poston (1870-1925), s/o Joseph & Sarah (Moore) Poston; no children in 1900 & 1920 census
   3) Annie b. Oct 1873 m. 12-26-1903 Washington, John D. Blackwell (1880WCC 239)
   4) James b. b. Feb 1876 m. 1918, Mrs. Ann Williams (b. 1871)
   5) Vick M. b. 10-6-1878 d. 5-26-1890, bur. Blackwell Cem., Washington Co.
   6) George W. b. Feb 1881 d. before Sep 1992 m. Sarah Ann Helton
   7) Sena b. Jan 1883 d. 8-7-1910 Sullivan Co. TN m. 8-7-1910 Sullivan, George W. Herndon (1872-1947), s/o Edward & Amelia Hargis (McNew) Herndon, above
   8) Maud b. 7-2-1885 d. 6-6-1891, bur. Blackwell Cem.
   9) Orpha b. 12-18-1887
   10) Maggie b. Jan 1890

C) Samuel b. Sep 1845 d. by 1865 m. 7-18-1863 Washington, Elizabeth Scott (b. 1846), d/o James Clark & Milly (Walden) Scott. As a widow, Eliz. m. 2-on 12-10-1865 Washington, Hiram Moore, widower, s/o Hiram & Nancy Moore.

D) Ann b. 1846

E) Mary J. b. 1848 m. 7-13-1871 Washington, Thomas Tallant (b. 1848 Johnson Co. TN), s/o Sidney & Susan Tallant. Children (1880 Washington census; MM 313), surname TALLANT:
   1) Charley b. 1873
   2) Susan b. 1877

F) Elizabeth b. 1849 d. 1927 m. Samuel Hudson (1845-1901); 13 children

G) Mollie b. 1850 (after the 1850 census)

H) James b. 1852 m. Eugenie ____ (b. 1853). Children (1880 Washington census), surname BLACKWELL:
   1) David D. b. 1874
   2) Fannie B. b. 1875
   3) John D. b. 1877 m. Annie ____; 5 children; in Washington Co. 1910 & 1920 census
   4) Benjamin b. Nov 1879

I) Matthew b. May 1854 (1900 census; 1860 census said b. 1851) m. 7-13-1871 Washington, Ellen Jane Cuddy (b. 1856), d/o Thos. & Mary Ann Cuddy; lived Russell Co. VA 1900. Children, 5 out of 10 (MMR 685; MM 313; 1900 Russell Co. census), surname BLACKWELL:
   1) Charles b. Jan 1884
   2) Samuel b. Mar 1888
   3) Anna b. Jul 1890
   4) Lee b. 1892
   5) Hubert A. b. Jul 1896
J) Malinda b. 1853 d. by 1910, bur. Old Helton Cem., Tumbling Creek at end of Rt. 821, Washington Co. m. 10-30-1873, John Lewis Helton (b. 1851), s/o George W. & Mary (Gallimore) Helton. Children (E. Galliher in MM 314, MMR 685), surname HELTON:
1) James D. b. 1875 m. 10-18-1898 Russell Co. VA, Martha Luvenia Tuggle (b. 1873), d/o Wm. & Nancy (Marshall) Tuggle; 5 children by Russell Co. 1910 census
2) Mary D. "Dull" b. 1877 d. young, hit by a rock, thrown by another child (E. Galliher), bur. Old Helton
3) George L. b. 1878
4) Thomas b. May 1879 d. 1948, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington Co. m. 1-16-1901 Washington, Minnie F. Mutter (b. 1879), d/o George & Alice Mutter; lived Russell Co. 1920; 1 son
6) Margaret "Maggy" b. Dec 1882 m. 2-2-1923, Simon Pickel (b. 1899), s/o Tim & Lennie Pickel; father lived with her 1910
7) child b. 1884/5
8) Samuel b. Jan 1887
10) Alice/Alcy b. Apr 1890 m. Oliver Austin Airstrop, s/o A. J. & Mary (Tuggle) Airstrop; may have moved to Elizabethton (Carter Co.) TN
11) Randolph b. 1892 d. of consumption, bur. Old Helton Cem.
12) Cordel/Cordill b. 1894 m. 2-13-1917 Smyth Co. VA, Mary Hicks (b. 1892), d/o Flemming & Nannie Hicks. Family said he m. Ernestine Holmes, who is buried with him in Old Helton Cem.
13) Peggy Ellen b. Jul 1897 m. Robert Ball; to TN
14) Joseph "Joe Bob" b. 1901 m. Nellie Sawyer
K) Louisa b. 1854
L) Nancy b. Aug 1859 (1860 census said b. 1855) m. 7-26-1877 Washington, Alexander Ryburn Blackwell (b. 1854), s/o Matthew R. & Eliz. (Worsham) Blackwell, above. Children (MMR 582; MM 247; 1900 Washington census), surname BLACKWELL:
1) Mary Carnelia b. 6-5-1878
2) Frances E. b. Mar 1880
3) Sarah E. b. Dec 1881
4) Louise b. Jun 1884
5) Amanda b. May 1886
6) Oscar W. b. Aug 1888
7) Charles F. b. Oct 1890 (1900 census; B. Reg. said 7-26-1892)
2 Elbert C. S. b. 1825 (1830 & 1860 census; 1870 Washington census said 1818, tombstone said 12-25-1833) d. 5-18-1913 (cem.; d. cert. said 5-5-1913), bur. Mahanaim Cem. m. ca 1842, Elizabeth Lee (b. 1814-1830 d. 1891); d. cert. of dau. Angeline McNew Cassidy said d/o Elbert McNew & Elizabeth Lee (from Jack Hockett). Children (1850 Washington census; MMR 693; MM 318):
A) Sarah J. b. 1843
B) Caledonia b. Apr 1849 m. 9-22-1870 Washington, Robert E. B. Clark (b. 1849), s/o Matthew & Isabella (Fullen) Clark. Children, 8 of 10 (MMR 693; MM 318; 1900 Washington census), surname CLARK:
1) Angeline b. Nov 1870
2) Clinton b. Apr 1879
3) David b. May 1882
4) Fullen b. Oct 1883
5) Robert Lee b. Apr 1886 m. 8-13-1927 Glade Springs, VA, Harriet L. Moore (b. 1887)
6) Bessie b. Oct 1890
7) Elbert b. Aug 1892
B) Mary m. William A. Bozell (b. ca 1875)
C) Angeline b. 8-16-1851 d. 2-1-1915, bur. Elizabeth Cem. in Saltville (J. Hockett) m. 8-11-1870 Sullivan Co. TN, Edward Cassedy/Cassidy (b. 1851/2). Children (1880 Smyth Co. VA census by J. Hockett; Gordon from mg. rec. found by J. Hockett), surname CASSIDY:
1) Mary b. 1874
2) Fanny b. 1876
3) Lizzie b. 1877
4) Bridget b. 1878
5) Verlin b. 1879 m. 11-18-1900 Smyth Co. VA ("s/o Ed & Angeline"), Ada Chapman (age 16), d/o Alex &
Louisa Chapman

76) Gordon b. ca 1883 Roanoke Co. VA m. 10-29-1902 Smyth ("s/o Edward & Annie"), Allie Rogers

D) Verlin Morgan b. 5-1-1853 m. 5-12-1874 Washington, Sarah Ann Fry (b. 1854), d/o Robt. & Nancy (Smith) Fry

3 Elizabeth b. ca 1828 d. 2-13-1886 Washington (D. Reg.) m. 1850-54, David Farris (b. 1826), s/o Thomas & Anne (McNew) Farris, above. Children (MMR 635; MM 283; 1870 Washington census, 1880WCC 456; WNH dates used instead of county dates), surname FARRIS:

A) Ballard b. 9-1-1854 d. 11-5-1887, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington Co. m. 11-19-1874 Washington, Rachel Hartscock (1853 Ashe Co. NC-1900), d/o Betsy Hartscock. Children (MMR 635; MM 283), surname FARRIS:

1) Elizabeth "Lizzie" b. 1876
2) Blanche b. Nov 1879 m. 6-8-1900 Washington, Charles Morgan (b. 1871), s/o John H. & Alcey (Farris) Morgan, above; 3 children
3) John J. b. Mar 1881 m. 6-5-1901 Washington, Lula Shaw (b. 1881), d/o Harriet Shaw; 1 dau.
4) Benjamin Roy b. 4-20-1887 d. 3-27-1953, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 9-28-1912 Washington, Ethel Magdaline Cox (b. 1884), d/o James F. & Eliz. Cox; 8 children

B) Mahalia (called Holly in 1870 census) b. 6-7-1856 d. 10-10-1931 Saltville, VA, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 1877, James Vannoy Campbell (1853 NC-1910), s/o Thomas & Nancy (Smith) Fry, above. Children (MMR 636, 629; MM 284), surname CAMPBELL:

1) William D. b. 7-16-1878 NC d. 2-8-1953, bur. Elizabeth Cem., Washington Co. VA m. 1901, Vandalia Farris
3) Jacob A. b. Dec 1881 m. Alice ; 6 children born Washington Co.
4) Martha J. b. Apr 1883
5) Clarie B. b. Jan 1885
7) Joseph A. b. Jul 1888
8) Stellar B. b. Jun 1890
9) Franklin G. b. Jul 1892
10) Charley A. b. Oct 1897
11) George W. b. Feb 1899 m. Ethel

C) John H. b. 9-6-1857 d. 12-25-1859 of scarlet fever (Washington D. Reg.)

D) Rachel b. 8-25-1859 Washington (B. Reg.; WMR 182; MMR 693; MM 285), d/o Julius & Rachel, but she was in David's household in the 1860, 1870, 1880 census & listed as "dau." in the 1880 census) d. 1921, bur. Mahanaim Cem.; unmarried 1910

E) Wade b. 10-24-1865 d. 11-15-1936, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. Mary E. "Mollie" (1865-1942). Children (MMR 637; MM 285), surname FARRIS:

1) Willie b. Mar 1884
2) Alice b. Apr 1886
3) Wyndham David b. 8-29-1888 d. 2-9-1953, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. Cora Sanders Farris (1888-1944), d/o Micajah & Mary D. (Woodward) Farris, above; 12 children
4) Olden B. b. 1-23-1891 d. 3-12-1894, bur. Mahanaim Cem.
5) dau. b. 3-2-1894 d. 3-12-1894, bur. Mahanaim Cem.
6) Henry b. Jan 1895 m. 10-14-1914 Washington Co. VA, Mary Caywood (b. c1897), d/o Van B. & Fannie B. Caywood; 2 children by 1920 Washington census
7) Harry W. b. Feb 1898
8) Susie "Grace" b. 7-7-1899 d. 4-25-1989 m. ca 1915, Charles Sanders; 2 children by 1920 Washington census
9) Carrie b. b. 1904
10) Maude L. b. 1907

F) Ann (child between Wade & "Carissa" in 1870 census; not on 1880 census)

G) Theresa b. 1867; sister Rachel lived with her. Children (MMR 639; MM 287), surname FARRIS:

1) Charles Luther (WWI, Navy) b. 8-23-1896 d. 6-6-1965, bur. Elizabeth Cem., Washington Co., m. Flora C. "Grace" (1893-1979)
2) Willey b. ca 1901 m. before 1920, Finley H. Cook

4 dau. b. 1830 (b. 1825-30 in 1830 census or b. 1830-35 in 1840 census) This could be:

? Jane b. 1830 m. 11-1-1849 Washington (M. Reg.; WMR 182), Joseph White (b. 1826). (MM 325 said her name was Anna.)

or

? Mary L. (from D. Knierim) b. ca 1828 d. Apr 1880 Washington Co. of consumption (1880 Mortality Schedule) m. 11-1-1849 Washington (WMR 182; MMR 693; MCV 31, same day as Jane), Robert Henderson (1819-1858). Children (MMR 693; MM 198, 319; 1880WCC 476), surname HENDERSON:

A) Connally L. b. Jul 1852 d. after 1920 m. 7-26-1876 Washington, Rebecca S. Talley (1857-before 1920), d/o
Evan & Delia Talley; lived Washington. Children (MMR 694; MM 319; HWH; 1880WCC 478), surname HENDERSON:
1) James Robert b. Oct 1878 m. 1899, Bettie (b. 1881); lived Washington 1900
2) Ollie M. b. 4-18-1881 d. 9-29-1881, bur. Mahanaim Cem., Washington Co.
3) Thomas D. b. Nov 1882
4) Eddie b. Mar 1885
5) Minnie b. 4-2-1887
6) John B. b. 6-19-1889 d. 8-6-1910 Sullivan Co. TN, Rosa Bell Henderson (1895-1963 Roanoke); 7 children; Conally lived with them in 1920 Washington census
7) Lizzie V. b. 4-20-1893
8) Susie b. May 1898
9) Novel McK. b. 1901

B) Nancy b. 7-31-1854 d. 5-6-1857 Washington of typhoid fever (D. Reg.)
C) David M. b. 9-16-1856; lived Washington Co. 1900
D) Mary Elizabeth b. 8-1-1858 Washington (B. Reg.) d. 11-20-1883 m. 11-1-1877 Smyth Co. VA, James Washington Farris (1857-1941), s/o Jacob Mickle & Mary Y. (Clark) Farris. James m. 2-on 10-24-1884 Washington, Sarah Jane Hockett (1854-1915), d/o Isaac & Eliza (Arnett) Hockett, above & had 4 children. James m. 3-on 3-2-1919 Washington, Lucy S. Johnson (1873-1945), d/o George W. & Margaret Ann (Poston) Johnson. Children (MMR 697; MM 320; 1880WCC 477), surname FARRIS:
1) Caroline b. 1877 m. 1- Helton, 2-on 8-12-1901, Branson Helton (b. 1881), s/o Ephraim & Margaret Helton. Caroline gave her mother as Patsy With (Wythe)...was this marriage for another Caroline?
2) Mary b. 1878 m. 9-3-1910 Washington, William H. Helton
3) William R. b. 11-20-1881 d. 5-16-1912 m. 1902, Ella Hudson
E) Samuel M. b. Jan 1860 m. 3-15-1886 Washington, Mary Elizabeth Johnson (b. 1862), d/o Benj. & Mary (McNew) Johnson Jr., above. Children, 4 of 6 (MMR 509; MM 198; 1900 Washington census), surname HENDERSON:
1) Manda J. b. Apr 1884
2) John R. b. Mar 1888
3) Mary C. b. Apr 1890
4) Flora B. b. May 1899

F) James M. b. 1862 m. 4-16-1890 Washington, Lula Lester, d/o Joseph & Jane Lester
G) Louisa "Creecy" b. Jan 1863 m. 1-on 5-21-1890 Washington, Thomas E. Garvey, 2-on 8-6-1895, David W. Henderson (b. 1860, widower), s/o Wm. & Parthenia Henderson
H) Amanda Jane b. Nov 1864 m. 10-30-1884 Washington Co., William B. Farris, s/o Nickel & Mary Farris
I) Martha b. 7-25-1870 (B. Reg.)

Ailsey b. May 1831 d. after 1900 m. 4-14-1861 Washington Co., John Hayton (b. 1835), s/o Champ & Esther "Hettie" (Berry) Hayton; she was with her parents in 1860 census. Child (1870, 1880 Washington census), surname HAYTON:
A) Samuel (or Lavin) b. Oct 1863 (1900 Washington census) m. Ellen M. ____ (b. 1867); lived Washington 1880-1920 census records. Children (1900 Washington census; MMR 698) surname HAYTON:
1) Leona T. b. Oct 1894
2) Walter T. b. Dec 1896
3) Maybelle B. b. Aug 1899
4) Jennie b. 1902
5) John b. 1905
6) Bertie b. 1908
7) Samuel b. 1913

6 Samuel b. ca 1836 m. 3-8-1855 Washington Co. (MMR 78), Huldah "Holly" Hammonds (b. c1839), d/o Alfred & Mary F. (Dunn) Hammonds of Johnson Co. TN. Holly was the sister of Araminta Hammonds who m. Abraham Smith in 1863. Children (1870 Washington, 1880 Smyth Co. census):
1) Dale E. b. 8-1-1879 d. 12-6-1957
2) Tobias b. Dec 1883 m. Cora ____ in Smyth Co. 1920; 3 children
3) Ada b. Mar 1885 m. 10-29-1900 Smyth Co., John Dye (b. 1879), s/o David & Josephine (Slate) Dye; 4 ch.
4) Golin (dau.) b. 11-14-1887 d. 1-5-1899, bur. Mahanaim Cem.
5) George Warren b. Jun 1890 m. 6-11-1907 Sullivan Co. TN, Bessie Chapman; 2 children, Smyth Co. VA 1920
1) Fred b. 12-7-1883
2) Walter b. 3-17-1886 d. 8-25-1902
3) Sue b. 8-20-1888 d. 12-6-1970 m. 3-13-1910, Patrick Daniel Hagy (1888-1915); 1 dau.
4) William b. 1889 m. before 1917, Nana ____ (b. 1896); lived Russell Co. VA 1920
5) Kate b. 5-1-1893 d. 5-25-1959 m. 12-30-1914, Edgar Graham (1894 Dublin, VA-1958 Roanoke), s/o James WM. & Cordelia V. (Sumner) Graham; 3 children
6) Annie Gertrude b. 3-18-1896 Saltville d. 1-7-1985 Roanoke, VA m. 8-2-1915 Bristol, TN, Harry Randolph Graham (1894 Dublin, VA-1958 Roanoke), s/o James WM. & Cordelia V. (Sumner) Graham; 3 children
C) Mary Alcy b. 3-8-1859 Washington (B. Reg.; 1870 census said 1862) m. 9-26-1891 Washington, Thomas Talbert (b. 1857 TN, widower), s/o Sidney & Susie Talbert
D) Floyd b. ca 1860
E) Araminta b. ca 1864 d. Mar 1880 Washington Co. of typhoid fever (1880 Mortality Schedule)
F) David b. ca 1866
G) Augustus ca 1868 m. 1896, Willie B. ____ (b. 1878)
1) Maynard B. b. 1899
I) Virginia Elizabeth "Jinnie" b. ca 1873 m. Ring
J) Charley b. ca 1874, may be the Charles (b. 1878) in 1920 Pocahontas (Tazewell Co.) VA census who m. Amanda ____. Children (1920 Tazewell census):
1) Pearl b. 1904
2) Carl b. 1906
3) Louise b. 1920
K) Lockie b. ca 1875 m. ____ Sublett
7 Nancy b. ca 1838 d. before 1870 m. 1-10-1856 Washington Co., Josiah Scott (b. 1834), s/o Jas. & Mary Scott. Children (MMR 628), surname SCOTT:
A) Mary A. b. 10-27-1856 Washington (B. Reg.); lived with John & Alcy Hayton 1870
B) Elizabeth T. "Sarah" b. Apr 1858 d. after 1910 m. 2-25-1877 Washington Co. VA, Thomas James Farris (1856-1919), s/o Julius Conner & Rachel (Wade) Farris, above. Children (MMR 628; MM 275; HWH), surname FARRIS:
2) Mary E. b. 1878
4) Carrie E. b. 6-24-1883 d. 2-21-1916, bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 7-5-1908, Ira Fields Crabtree (1878-1961), s/o Jasper Newton & Harriet (Scott) Crabtree; 2 children. Ira m. 2-on 11-28-1934, Maude Ellis & had 3 more children.
5) Garnett B. b. Apr 1887; lived with parents 1910 Washington census
6) Harry Bolling b. 4-4-1890 d. 9-27-1908, bur. Mahanaim Cem.
C) Samuel b. 1859
*8 Louisa b. ca 1840 d. 1862 m. 2-16-1859 Washington Co., Abram Smith (ANCESTORS). See Smith Chapter for children.
9 Cena/Senah b. 7-12-1849 d. 9-28-1938 Glade Spring (Washington Co.), bur. Mahanaim Cem., m. 10-8-1868, Charles Sasher (1841 Richmond, IN-1910 Pulaski, VA), s/o WM. & Eliza (Scott) Sasher of Grant Co. KY. Charles (KY Cav., CSA) met Cena during the Civil War (MM 326). Children & family (J.V. Sasher & C.C. Brock in MM 327 & MMR 706; 1880WCC 466), surname SASHER:
A) William b. 7-8-1869 d. 11-19-1955 Arlington, VA m. 1-on 12-14-1892, Cora E. Connelly, 2-on 11-27-1899 Washington (J. Hockett), Martha Virginia Kent (1872-1929), d/o Jacob & Martha Kent. WM. did carpentry & cabinet work on the White House during the Taft Admn. (MM 327); to Washington, DC in 1900. Children by Martha, surname SASHER:
1) Anna Mae b. 4-25-1901 d. 2-16-1993, bur. Columbia Garden Cem, Arlington, m. 11-28-1934, Jewell Ford Crews of Independence, MO (d. 1972); no children
2) John Victor b. 11-29-1903 d. 4-25-1989, bur. Edmond, OK m. 1-on 11-6-1829, Marjorie M. Stuart (1905 MI-1982), 2-on 7-20-1985, Flora (Bullard) White; John was the family historian for Senah's family
3) Marion Elizabeth (twin) b. 7-23-1906 m. 6-26-1929, Rodney Huntington Caldwell (b. 1906, a twin); 4 children including a set of twins
4) Bert Campbell (twin) b. 7-23-1906 d. 4-23-1973 m. 10-21-1931, Elizabeth Lockard Spencer (1908-1990); 3 sons
5) Bernard Boswell b. 8-12-1909 d. 9-10-1988 m. 1-on 10-29-1932, Margaret Elizabeth Griffin, 2-in Sep 1965,
Lona Welch; 1 dau. by Margaret

B) Annie b. 5-13-1871 d. 3-10-1894; unmarried

C) Virginia "Jennie" b. 11-28-1872 d. 12-13-1943, bur. Saltville m. 9-14-1895 Washington Co. (J. Hockett), Edward Samuel "Sam" Bennett (1867 Cornwall, England-1940), s/o Wm. H. & Ann Bennett; lived Saltville & Glade Springs, VA; Senah lived with them after Charles died. Children, surname BENNETT:
1) Albert Franklin "Frank" (WWI) b. 9-20-1902 d. 10-5-1967, bur. Saltville, VA m. Martha Gayhart (1903-1964); Frank was the Postmaster of Saltville; 1 son
2) George E. Sr. b. 6-21-1904 d. Dec 1986, bur. Evergreen Cem., Athens, GA m. 6-15-1944, Virginia Kennon (1921-1978) of Athens, GA; son George Jr. lives Grafton, VA (down the road from the author)
3) Myrtle b. 6-7-1914 d. 4-21-1989 Cathlamet, WA m. 2-22-1896 Washington, Robert Walker, s/o James Walker; moved to Bozeman, MT. Children, surname WALKER:
1) Harry; lived vicinity of Bozeman 1992
2) Hattie Mae (dec'd)
3) Maud (dec'd)
4) Bessie (dec'd)
5) Robert; lived vicinity of Bozeman 1992
6) son; lived Seattle, WA 1992

D) John Curn b. 2-10-1874 d. 2-16-1943, bur. Oakwood Cem., Pulaski, VA m. 12-12-1900, Maud Stipp (d. 1967) of Indiana. Child, surname SASHER:
1) Audrey (Lt. Cdr. Navy Reserves, WWII) b. 3-12-1908 m. John McLarnon; Audrey in a nursing home in Pulaski, VA 1992

E) Lillie b. 4-30-1875 d. 1-12-1938 while visiting her mother in Glade Springs, bur. in Bozeman, MT m. 2-22-1896 Washington, Robert Walker, s/o James Walker; moved to Bozeman, MT. Children, surname WALKER:
1) Harry; lived vicinity of Bozeman 1992
2) Hattie Mae (dec'd)
3) Maud (dec'd)
4) Bessie (dec'd)
5) Robert; lived vicinity of Bozeman 1992
6) son; lived Seattle, WA 1992

F) Mary Lee "Minnie" b. 7-22-1877 d. 6-14-1943 Bluefield, WV, bur. Old Baptist Cem., Glade Springs, Washington Co. m. 6-27-1900, George Palmer Phipps (1875-1916). Children, surname PHIPPS:
1) Jennie Rowena b. 3-18-1901 Glade Springs m. Thomas Clifford Andrew (1906 Elk Creek, VA-1978 Pulaski); lived Bristol, VA, Bluefield, WV & Pulaski, VA; Rowena in nursing home in Marion, VA 1992; 2 children
2) Una b. 10-10-1902 d. 7-8-1978, bur. East Hill Cem. in Bristol, VA m. Rufus H. Crowell (d. 1970) of Bristol, VA; no children
3) John Luther b. 8-17-1904 d. 4-20-1906, bur. Old Baptist Cem, Glade Spring (HWH)

G) Hattie Bell b. 2-17-1879 Saltville, VA d. 11-17-1961 Atlanta, GA, bur. Evergreen Cem., Roanoke, VA m. 9-11-1899 Washington Co. (Mg. Rec, J. Hockett), William Arrington Rohr (1874 Staunton, VA-1941), s/o James W. & S. A. Rohr. Children, surname ROHR:
1) Myrtle b. 9-7-1900 Christiansburg, VA d. 1977, bur. Broadway (Lee Co.) VA m. John Robert Thomas; 1 dau.
2) Margaret b. 6-26-1907 m. (div.) Kent Booper; she lived Charlotte, NC 1992; no children

H) Samuel David b. 10-22-1881 Saltville d. 7-5-1955 Ephrata, VA, bur. Pottstown, PA m. 1-Helen Stanford (d. 1936), 2-Rose Vanderholm. Children by Helen, surname SASHER:
1) Chester S. b. 5-1-1906 d. before 1992 m. Isabel; lived Philadelphia, PA; 3 children
2) F. Leonard b. 9-25-1908 d. 1988 m. 1932, Agnes M. Lippincott of Atlantic City, NJ who lived Fairfax, VA 1992
3) Stanley Harry b. 7-11-1911 d. 11-24-1990 Gulfport, FL m. 1-in 1944 (div.), Rhona Myers (1918 Sydney, Australia-1996 Gulfport, FL), 2-on 12-10-1965, Evelyn (b. 1910 Marion Co. FL); 2 children by Rhona
4) James Lawrence II b. 10-15-1930 Bristol d. 10-3-1975, bur. Mtn. View Cem., Bristol m. Thelma Rigole (b. 1932) of Bristol; 2 children
#250 THOMAS MORRIS
Died: Nov Court 1806 Wake Co. NC will (WB 7:202)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Land: Before Sep 1806 will made, Wake Co. NC...Thomas Morris acquired the following land:
..100 a. by estimation on one prong of the Northeast Creek adj. Jesse Morris & Wm. Weatherspoon; willed to son
    Thomas Morris and sold by him Nov 1807 to John Weatherspoon of Wake for £45 (DB U:366)
..100 a. of land, part of the _ad tract; willed to son Jesse

NOTE: No Wake Co. NC land entries for Thomas Morris were found for the years 1778-1848. All Morris grantees were
examined in Wake Co. to see if a Morris owned land on the Northeast Creek. The Index to Grantee began in 1785
and all Morris deeds were copied. No deed was found through 1817 that could have been the land Thomas' son sold
in 1807. Wake Co. was formed in 1771 from Johnston, Cumberland & Orange Counties and the deeds there need to be
researched. Some records were lost in a Wake County 1832 fire.

Data: No Revolutionary War Pension was found.

#251 RACHEL
Died: After 1806
Parents: UNKNOWN

Will of Thomas Moris
Wake County, NC WB 7:202 Made 9-17-1806, Ret'd Nov Term 1806, Recorded 1-22-1807
in the Name of god amenamen (sic) I thomas Moris Being of a Sound mind and perfect mery I do make this to be my Last
will and Testiment I recogenc my body to the ground and my Soul to god that gave it and as what part of this world
god has given me I give as folgers Item I give to my son thomis moris one hundred acres of Land whearon he Lived all
so all the household goods that be Longed to him Item to James Moris foure bushesels of oats one bushel of wheat one
spider one how one axe Item to Jessey moris I give one bay colt caled figur and one hundred acors of Land it being
part of the _ad tract Deviding by lines regdy made other wise if he Shuse to take a colt thath sorel mare brings in
the rume of the other one one fether bed at the Death of his mother Item to Mils moris one g£y colt I Lend to
my beloved wife rachel moris all my estate ralestate and persnol durin her Life or widerhood and at her Death to be
givin one sorl mare to Je my moris an one young Cow allos i do apoint Rachel mors an thomas moris Executors and
the Remen of y este to be sold and eqelly Devided betwjin mils moris becy moris Jerry moris to be Devided at thear
mothers Death given under my hand this 17 day September 1806 /s/ Thos Moris (seal)
/w/ William Thorne, Jurat, Isaac x Smith (his mark), Jurat, John D Witherspoon (his mark)

SURNAMES MORRIS Children (Thomas' 1806 will named all):
1 Thomas
2 James m. 9-1-1815 Wake Co. NC (Arthur Smith, bdmn, B.S. King, witn), Winny Matthews
3 Jessey m. 2-24-1812 Wake bond (Robt. Hale, bdmn, B.S. King, witn), Elizabeth Brown
4 Mils
5 Rebecca "Becy" b. 1794 m. 11-2-1811 Wake Co. (Thos. Ross, bdmn, Wm. Hill, witn.), Repps Scoggins (ANCESTORS).
See Scoggins Chapter.
6 Jeremiah d. between 1856 Wake will (RB 29:559) & Feb 1858 Gdn. appointed (Est. File, NC Archives) m. 2-21-1831
    Wake (Alford Beves, bdmn, B.S. King, witn.), Nancy Scott. Children (Jeremiah's will made 1856 named all;
    Cannady Lowe was Gdn of Virginia, Susan, James & Wm. Nov 1858, Wake Est. File, NC Archives):
    A) Adoniram J. (Exor. with Nancy of his father's will)
    B) Joseph
    C) Sarah
    D) Virginia
    E) Susan
    F) James
    G) William
#1376 THOMAS PARKER

Born: before 1648 (based on birth of child by 1668)
Died: Mar 1697 will Essex Co. VA (W&D 9:162)
Married: before 1668

Parents: UNKNOWN, his sister was Sarah Parker who married Richard Goode of Essex. In 1674, Sarah wife of Richard Goode, Co. of Rappahannock, appoint my beloved brother Thomas Parker my true & lawful Atty to acknowledge unto Thos. Short my thirds of 120 a. of land sold him by my husband Richard Goode (Old Rapp'k W&D 5:356)

Land: 1669 Oct 30 Patent...Mr. Tho. Parker for trans of 3...120 a. Rappahannock Co., Sittingborne Parish on NS of the River adj. John Jenings, Major John Weire, Tho. Ervin, Mr. John Paine's beverdam & c (Pat. 6:261; RB 5:267); in 1671, Thos. & Elinor sold to Richard Shepard for 1,800 lbs. tobacco (Rapp'k DB 4:476,477)

1671 Jun 10 Rappahannock Co. VA...William Moseley & wife Martha M. to Thomas Parker both of sd Co. for 1,200 lbs. tobacco...90 a. of wooded land in sd. Co. on SS of River & contained on the NW with land of Jno. Willkins, on ES by sd Moseley, on SS by Rich'd Goode & on WS by ye Rune of Occupacie Creek (RB 4:465); Thos. & Elinor sold in 1672 to William Gannock for 2,300 lbs. tobacco (RB 5:63)

1673 Nov 5 Patent...Thomas Parker for trans. of 2...73 1/2 a. Rappahannock Co. in Sittingbourne Parish, SS the River back in the woods adj. Rbdt. Gaines & Wm. Moseley (Pat. 6:493; Rappa'k RB 6:153); sold to Wm. Sale 1681 except for the plat of Ground whereon my daughter Lyeth buried (reserving) free gress & egress (RB 6:153)

1677 Jan 30 Rappahannock...Thomas Parker of Rapp'k, Planter, for good causes do freely give to Florendah Goode, d/o Richard Goode, one heiffer 2 years old (RB 6:24)

1678 Rappahannock...Robert Moss for love & affection to Jeremiah Parker 2nd sonne of Thomas Parker & of Elinor his wife...1 cow calfe about 2 months & if he dies, then to Thomas Parker, father of sd Jeremiah (RB 6:38)

1683 Apr 6 Rappahannock Co...Hen. White to Tho. Parker...104 a. SS River 1/2 mi. below mouth of Occupation Creek; Thos. & Elinor sold 50 a. of this land in 1689 to Wm. Moseley (RB 8:40), also mentioned in Wm. Moseley's 1690 patent (Pat. 8:113)

1689 May 1 Rappahannock Co...Eleanor Parker wife of Thomas Parker appoint Edward Rowzee my Atty. to acknowledge to Capt. William Moseley my title for 50 a. conveyed May 21 last (D&W 8:41)


1693 Apr 29 Patent...Thomas Parker for trans. of one...30 a. Rappahannock Co. on SS the river on a branch of Occupation Creek adj. Wm. Harper & Robt. Gullock (Pat. 8:249)

Note: Both Thomas and Elinor could sign their names.

Data: In Rappahannock Co. by 1662, lived near Occupacio Creek in Upper Essex Co. Thomas received a Power of Atty from Katherine Payne, wife of Robert in 1694 and witnessed the will of Robert Payne in 1695. (Essex DB 13:103, 10:90)

#1377 ELINOR (Moss. See above 1678 gift of Robt. Moss to Jeremiah, 2nd son of Thos. & Elinor, plus below for Eliz. Crask's 1683 will.) One Elinor Parker was imported by Thomas Gaines before 1666 patent in Rapp'k Co. and another by Wm. Loyd before Apr 1668 Rapp'k Co. patent (Pat. 6:48,118); George Parker imported same time by Loyd.

Died: after 1711
Parents: UNKNOWN

Will of Thomas Parker

Made 8-22-1697, Ret'd 3-10-1697 (1698)

In the name of God Amen this 22 day of August 1697 I Thomas Parker of the County of Essex being of perfect Sense & memory do make this my last will and Testament revoking & annulling all former Wills by me had & made Imps: I bequeath my Soule to God that gave it and my body to the dust from whence it was taken in hope of resurrection to life at the last day through our Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ & by his meritts only

Item I give and bequeath my Land & plantation that I now live on unto my Sunn Samuel Parker and to the heirs of his body lawfully begotten for ever and in default of Such heirs unto my Sunn Robert Parker and his heirs Lawfully begotten forever and in default of Such heirs unto my Son Abner Parker & his heirs for ever

Item I give unto my beloved wife all & Singular my personall estate

Item I will that all my Children that now lives with me do continue with their mother until they shall be of full age but in case of the death of their mother before they attaining to full age or in case she should intermarry then my Will is that my two Sons Samuel & Robert be immediately at their own dispose and as for my Son Abner I have him to ye care & Tuision of my loving friend Lodowick Rowzee untill he shall attain to ye age of eighteen years and
my Daughter Elinor I Gave unto our careing friend Elizabeth Sullinger wife of Peter Sullinger untill she shall
tайте to ye age of Seventeen Years, finally I ordaine & appoint my beloved wife Elinor Parker Exec.x of this my
last will & Testament: Witness my hand & Seale the day & year above written /s/ Thomas Parker (Seal)

/w/ Lodowick Rowzee, Richard R Matthews, John I Rowzee (marks of last two)
Proved by oaths of Lodowick Rowzee & Richard Mathews in Essex Court 10 March 1697

SURNAMe PARKER Children (Thomas' will named Samuel, Robert, Abner, & Elinor; Jeremiah in Rapp'k RB 6:37; chart in
Va Archives named all):
1 Thomas b. before 1668 m. by 1694, Mrs. Francelia Goodrich, widow of Joseph Goodrich of Essex & James City (Essex
DB 1:190); owned land in Essex but lived James City Co.
2 Jeremiah b. before 1670 d. 1723 New Kent Co. (land in Hanover 1724, Pat. 12:37) m. Rebecca
3 John b. before 1674; owned land in Essex Co. by 1694
4 Samuel; inherited father's plantation
5 Anne m. 1693, John Carden of Essex Co.
*6 Robert b. ca 1680 d. 1764 Essex m. 1-by 1711, Margaret (ANCESTORS), 2-Martha
7 Abner
8 Elinor

#688 ROBERT PARKER
Born: ca 1680
Lived: St Anne's Parish, Sub-Sheriff of Essex Co. VA (Chart at VA Archives)
Died: 1764 Essex Co. VA will (WB 12:97)
Married: 1) by 1711, Margaret
2) Martha
Parents: Thomas & Elinor (__) Parker (Essex DB 9:162)
Deeds: 1758 May 10 Essex...Agreement with son Thomas. See below under Thomas.
Data: Elizabeth Crask, by 1683 will, bequeathed to Robert Parker, s/o Thomas, one heifer and if Robert died, then
bestow on any of the other sons of Thomas Parker as he shall see fit. Other legatees were: brother William Moss &
other Moss legatees; to Elizabeth Moss, dau. of my former husband Thomas Moss (Old Rapp'k DB 6:16).
Note: Another Robert Parker left a will in 1686/7 in Old Rappahannock Co. with legatees, wife & 4 children, son John
to have first choice of 200 a. out of 800 a., 3 daus. each 200 a. His mark was an "R." (DB 6:90). One of his
daus. may be Elizabeth Parker m. 1707 ("d/o Robt."). John Watkins (Mgs. of Old Rapp'k 1655-1900, D&C 13:2).
According to a chart found in the VA Archives, this Robert was son of John Parker (1699 Richmond Co. will).
Listed children were: 1) John d. 1712 Essex inv. m. by 1699, Martha Tandy, 2) Anne m. by 1707, Thomas Winslow (1725 Essex will), 3) Elizabeth m. by 1707, Richard Sale of Essex, 4) Frances.

#689 MARGARET (I think most probable mother of Thomas)

Essex County, Virginia WB 12:97 Made 2-13-1764, Ret'd 3-19-1764
In the Name of Amen (sic) I Robert Parker of Saint Annes Parrish in the County of Essex being sick and weak in Body
but of Sound Sense and Memory makes this my last will and Testament in maner and form as follows Imprimis I
recomend my soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it me and my Body to the earth to be buried at the
Discretion of my Executors hereafter mentioned and for what worldly estate it hath pleased God to bestow on me I
will and bequeath as followeth First I Give to my Loving wife Martha Parker one third part of all my Personal
Estate to her and her Heirs forever Item I also lend unto my said wife one third part of all my real estate during
her Natural Life and after her decease it to return to be Divided and Given as hereafter mentioned Item I give to
my son Wyet Parker five pounds Current money and one Years Schooling to be paid out of my estate Item I give to
my Daughter Margarett Parker five pounds and one years Shooling to be paid out of my estate Item I Give unto my wife's
Eldest Daughter Joiyce the Land and Plantation whereon I do now live to her and her Heirs forever But in Case she
should die without Lawful Heir that then her sister Sally to have the said Land and Plantation to her and her Heirs
forever Item all the remainder of my Estate both real and personal both what now is and what is left after my wives
Decease I give to be Equally Divided Between my and my wives aforementioned Daughters namely Joyice and Sally to
them and their Heirs forever Lastly I Constitute and appoint my faithfull friend James Atkinson Executor of this my
last Will and Testament In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this Thirteenth Day of February in
the year of our Lord God one thousand Seven Hundred & sixty four /s/ Rob. Parker /w/ Edward Vawter, Sarah Ann
Wise, Susannah Shoftt, James Atkinson Returned at Tappahannock 19 March 1764
Robert's inventory, returned Oct. 15 by John Price, James Landrum & John Henshaw, totalled £189.1.6. Included were:
negroes Peter (£15), Winney (£60), Judy & Garl (£20), boy James (£10) & Dido, horse, 3 cows & 1 heifer, sow with 11
shoats (£2.6.0), still with copper moorin (£3), 3 beds & furniture (£11), bottles, old gun (10 sh.), 3 pewter
dishes, looking glass, wine glass, parcel books (30 sh.), parcel corn (40 sh.), bason (55 sh.), warming clothes
(£3.10.0), son dyel (1 sh.), knives & forks, trunks, spinning wheel (4 sh.), 2 old tables, parcel of hoes, & more.

(WB 12:143) Buyers at two sales included Robt. Parker Junr., Mrs. Parker (stock, horse & young mare, chest &
furniture, tobacco), Alex'r Farguson, Thos. Gouldman, Robert Sale (bought still), John Lee, Daniel Noell, Wm.
Stevens, Mr. Garnell, Joseph Patterson, Caleb Elliott, John Price, Frances Ramsey, John Bransome, Francis Donaho,

SURNAME PARKER

Children (Robt.'s 1764 will named Margaret & Wyet; Essex DB 28:75 named Thos.; possibility Frances
may be s/o other Robert d. 1686/7):

*1 Thomas (DB 28:75) d. May 1761 Essex will (WB 11:301) m. 1-Sarah Goode, 2-by 1754, Mildred (Donahoe) Ferguson

?2 Frances m. before 1729 deed ("d/o Robert" in DB 19:91), Charles Gresham of Essex Co. (d. by 1729). Child (1729
deed, DB 19:91), surname GRESHAM:

A) Robert; sold 200 a. where his father lived; given to Robt.'s mother Frances by her father Robert Parker

3 Wyet

4 Margaret

Children by Martha (2nd wife)

5 Joicye

6 Sally

#344 THOMAS PARKER

Died: May 1761 Essex Co. VA will (WB 11:301), inventory (11:325)

Parents: Robert Parker & probably his wife Margaret (Essex DB 28:75 below)

Married: 1) Sarah Goode, d/o John Goode (d. 1742 Essex, Est. Div. WB 6:438). This marriage proved by 1-20-1755 deed
of son Robt. & Sarah Parker Jr. to Benj. Noell, 202 a. by inheritance from estate of John Goode dec'd as
a co-heir with Robt. Sale, grandsons to said dec'd John Goode, land now in possession of Ann Marton,
widow of John Goode dec'd which was her dower, all interest in widow's dower after her decease, 202 a.
by deed from Wm. Moseley to Richard Goode, father to dec'd John Goode

2) after 1748, Mildred Donaho Farguson, widow of Daniel Farguson (d. June 1748 Essex will, Thos. Parker,
Co-Exor.)

Deed: 1749 Sep 16 Essex Co. VA...Sarah Noell, widow & Executrix of Bernard Noell, to Thomas Parker for £42...100 a.
formerly deeded to Bernard Noell by deed of gift from his father Daniel Noell (DB 24:355)

1751 May 27 Cumberland Co. VA...Thomas Parker of St. Ann's Parish, Essex Co. to William Trigg of Cumberland for
£60...400 a. east branch of Bear Creek of Willis Creek in Cumberland, being land which belonged to Joseph Terry
1746, from Terry to John Colquite, then to Thomas Parker (DB 1:345)

1758 May 10 Essex...I Robert Parker do agree to receive Wina a negro girl & allow my son Thomas Parker or his
heirs or assigns to have 1/2 of her increase if she should bring any children...I do agree that Judy & Jamey &
their increase be my son Thomas Parker's & his heirs /s/ Robert Parker, Thomas Parker /w/ Alexander Anderson,
Edward Donaho (DB 28:75)

Data: Order of Essex Court 15 Mar 1742, divided the Estate of John Goode dec'd: To Ann Goode, widow of John-3
negroes; to Anthony Sale, admr.-4 negroes; to Thomas Parker, Gdn. to his son Robert Parker-3 negroes (all negroes
named & value of the 3 lots were 87.15.001/3 each (WB 6:438)

#345 MILDRED DONAHOE

See Donahoe Chapter

Born: ca 1720

Died: June 1767 Bedford Co. VA inventory (Bedford WB 1:59)

Parents: Patrick & Elizabeth Donaho (Essex DB 30:63)

Married: 1) Daniel Farguson, physician (d. June 1748 Essex Co. VA will, WB B:61)

Land: 1764 Sep 12 Cumberland Co. VA...Mildred Parker, widow of Thomas Parker dec'd, to Maurice Langhorne of
Cumberland...1/3 part of 400 a. in Cumberland that Thomas Parker sold to Wm. Trigg & Trigg sold to Maurice
Langhorne. Mildred recovered her 1/3 in Cumberland Court as her dower by marriage to Thomas Parker & by this
deed conveying her 1/3 of the 400 a. (DB 3:513)

1765 Aug 28 Essex Co. VA...Mildred Parker of Cumberland Co. to Francis Ramsey Jr. of Essex for £10...50 a. in
Essex, land left by will of her father, Patrick Donaho (DB 30:63)

Data: 1764 Nov 27 Essex...Mildred Parker of St. Ann's Parish bound to Alexander Ferguson, Samuel Harves, & Francis
Ramsey Jr. for £1,000...negroes belonging to estate of Daniel Ferguson dec'd...division of slaves. Alexander
Ferguson to have Phillis & Bob. Also land where she now lives for ___ Years for debt to Andrew Anderson dec'd is
satisfied (DB 30:34)

Will of Thomas Parker

Essex County, Virginia WB 11:301

In the Name of God amen the fourth day day (sic) of January in the year of our Lord God One thousand & seven hundred Sixty and one I Thomas Parker of Essex County being Sick and weak in body but of Sound Sense & Memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same do make and ordain this my Last Will & Testament as Followeth First I recommend my Soul to Almighty God that gave it and my Body to be Decently buried at the Discretion of my Executrix hereafter mentioned and as for what worldly Estate it hath pleased Almighty God to bless me with I Dispose of in manner and form as followeth that is to say Imprimis I lend to my beloved Wife Mildred all my Lands in Essex County to bring up my Six Children (Viz.) Chloe, Thomas, Clara, William, James & John Item my will is that the said Land Continue in my Wife's hand till they come to the Years of Eighteen. Then my Will is that the said Land Should be Sold to the Highest Bidder for Ready money and further my Will is that my Negros and other Estate whatever be sold at the same time as the Land at the discretion of my Executrix hereafter named and the said Negros I do lend my Wife with the other Estate to bring up and Maintain the said Children then my Will is that the money Rising on the said Sail of the Land and Negros aforesaid be Equally Divided Between my Wife and all my Children then living to them and their heirs forever (Viz. Robert, Mary, Martha, Ann, Sarah, Chloe, Thomas, Clara, William, James & John and my Wife Mildred whom I appoint my whole and sole Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament I (sic) witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal this fourth day of January one thousand Seven hundred Sixty & one Signed Seal'd Published and Declared as my Last Will In Witness I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal /s/ Thomas Parker /w/ John Gray, Simon Gouldin, Francis Ramsey. Returned at Tappe the 18th Day of May 1761 by the Executrix named.

Bedford County, Virginia WB 1:59 Mildred Parker's Inventory 1768

The Estate of Mildred Parker Deceased was appraised by Joel Meador, John Meador and William Hollaway. The inventory was returned to Court on March 22, 1768 by Alex Ferguson (her son) and totalled £124.11.0. Included were Negro man Frank (£60), Negro Boy Bobb (£27), a mare, cow & yearling, 2 Lennan Wheels, Bed & Furniture (£8), bed, chist & 2 trunks, lumber, looking glass, Tea Ware (£1.6.0), 18 Barrels of Corn (£6.15.0), slays, pewter, iron ware & pots, knives & forks, plow, etc.

SURNAME PARKER Children, #1-5 by Sarah, #6-11 by Mildred (Thos.' will named all; Robt. Jr. also in DB 27:132 when he sold his inheritance from John Goode dec'd as co-heir with Robert Sale; RANY Vol. 50; James in DAR #502621; Mae Moore):

1 Robert b. before 1742 John Goode division (WB 6:438) d. 1792 Essex will (WB 15:1) m. Sarah ___ Children (Robt.'s will made Oct 1792 named all; Parker Chart):
A) Margaret m. ___ Hawes
B) John
C) Elizabeth m. ___ Hawes
D) Robert
E) Susannah m. ___ Vawter
F) Thomas
G) William
H) James
J) Jeremiah
J) Philip

2 Mary b. ca 1749 d. Aug 1826 Franklin Co. VA m. ca 1764, Alexander Ferguson (1740 Essex-1817 Franklin Co. VA), s/o Daniel & Mildred (Donaho) Ferguson (see above & below); to Bedford Co. before 1767. Children (Alex'r's 1817 will named all except Alex'r Jr., Franklin WB 2:207; WFT 15:0311), surname FERGUSON:
A) Thomas
B) Noah d. 1877 Roanoke, VA m. 3-11-1799 Franklin, Fanny Short, d/o Winnifred Short. Child (WFT 15:0311), surname FERGUSON:
1) Eli b. 1802 d. after 1850 census m. 12-7-1835, Mahala Ellison. Children (1850 Franklin census; WFT 15:0311), surname FERGUSON:
   a- Eliza A. b. 1836
   b- Mary Frances Jane b. 5-24-1837 Franklin Co. VA d. 1-7-1917 Franklin m. 6-1-1854 Franklin, James Robertson
c- Thomas b. 1842
d- Theosehilus M. b. 1845
e- Mahala b. 1846

SURNAME FERGUSON Children, #1-5 by Sarah, #6-11 by Mildred (Thos.' will named all; Robt. Jr. also in DB 27:132 when he sold his inheritance from John Goode dec'd as co-heir with Robert Sale; RANY Vol. 50; James in DAR #502621; Mae Moore):
f- Noah b. 1848
C) Eli
D) Daniel
E) Stephen
F) Elizabeth m. 1-7-1788 Franklin Co. VA, William Smith
G) Mary d. before 1817 m. 10-16-1793 Franklin, James Board (Mg. Reg.)/Beard (d. by Jan 1847 Bedford Appr., WB 12:352; John Compton, Admr. WB 15:48)
H) Martha m. 11-7-1796 Franklin, Patrick Donahoe
I) Suzanne m. ___ Short

3 Martha
4 Ann
5 Sarah
6 Chloe
7 Clara/Chary b. before 1754; Alexander Farguson (half-bro.) her Gdn. by her choice 1768 Bedford (OB 3:474)
8 Thomas b. after 1754 d. after 1796 m. Rhoda ____; Edward Donaho of Bedford, Gdn. 1768 (OB 3:437); Constable of Bedford 1784; moved to Franklin Co. VA by 1791
9 William b. after 1754 d. after 1802 m. Keziah ____; Edward Donaho of Bedford, Gdn. 1768 (OB 3:437); 1788 Bedford land purchase, sold 1797 while a resident of Pittsylvania Co. VA; bought land on Old Woman's Creek in Pittsylvania Co. VA 1789

*10 James b. 5-21-1757 d. Nov 1833 Bedford m. Rhoda ____ (ANCESTORS)
11 John b. before 1761 d. after 1802 deed; in Bedford by 1789 when bought land in Pittsylvania Co. with bro. Wm. & sold his interest to Wm. 1802

SURNAME FERGUSON Children of Mildred & Daniel (Daniel's 1748 will named all, Essex WB 8:61):
1 Alexander b. 1740 Essex d. 1817 Franklin Co. VA will (WB 2:207) m. Mary Parker, d/o Thomas & Sarah (Goode) Parker. See above for children.
2 Elizabeth
3 Margaret b. by 1748

#172 JAMES PARKER Revolutionary War
Born: 5-21-1757 (DAR #502621) in Essex or Cumberland Co. VA
Died: Nov 1833 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 8:274)
Parents: Thomas & Mildred (Donaho) Parker of Essex Co.
Married: ca 1783/4
Land: 1785 Aug 22 Bedford Co. VA...James Coleman to James Parker for £7.10.0...34 a. on branch of Jordan Run adj. Claborn (DB 7:555)
1796 Sep 26 Bedford...George Dooley to James Parker for £30...100 a. on waters of Wolf Creek & Little Otter River being the remains of a tract formerly the property of Reg. John Brandes & confiscated to the use of the Commonwealth & purchased from the Cmwlth. by Robt. Clark & c adj. Casey Harrison, Michael Frederick, James Turner, sd. Dooley land formerly possessed by Boyce Eidson (DB 10:203)
1802 Feb 23 Bedford...Griffin Harris & Sukey his wife to James Parker for £50...30 a. adj. James Turner, Isaac Cox & Michael Frederick (DB 11:559)
1834 Jan 17 Bedford...Edward Estes, Admr with the will of James Parker dec'd & appointed by a decree of the Co. Ct. of Bedford at Nov Term 1833 to Arthur Newman for $1,256.00...157 a. on waters of Little Otter & Wolf Creek adj. Geo Dooley, Leftwich, James Roy, Campbell, Williams & Dooley (now Moseley's line) (DB 24:67)
Census: 1810, 1820, 1830 Bedford Co.

#173 RHODA

Born: 8-28-1761 Bedford Co. Va (DAR; RANY Vol. 50 )
Died: ca 1830-33
Parents: UNKNOWN

Will of James Parker
Bedford County, VA WB 8:274
Made 11-8-1833, Ret'd 11-25-1833
I James Parker of Bedford County and State of Virginia being of perfect mind and memory doth make this my last
will and testament; I do give to my Son Nathaniel one dollar; I give the balance of the potion (sic) of my estate which would be coming to his Children that he had by his first wife - I also give my daughter Rody my young sorrel mare, then all the balance of my property to be sold and equally divided between her and the rest of my children - as witness my hand this 8th day of November 1833 - /s/ James + Parker (his mark)

/w/ Edward Estes, James Roy, Samuel Tate Proved on the 25th Nov. 1833 by James Roy and Samuel Tate, Edmund Estes gave bond to administer the estate.

1834 JUDGEMENT - County Court Chancery Bedford County, VA Found in Drawers at End of Court House Records Room

Bill of Complaint: Ezra Parker, Reubin Parker, Doshia Tyler, Joseph Goff & Patience his wife formerly Patience Parker, Rhoda Parker, James S. Parker, Caleb D. Parker, Lewis Parker, George Parker, Benjamin Lacks & Elizabeth his wife formerly Elizabeth Parker. That the late James Parker departed this life in November 1833.

Answer: William Parker, Charles Parker, Elina Parker, Belinda Parker & Mahala Parker by Joseph Wilson, the Comr. of-at this Court assigned to be their Gdn. to a bill of complaint against them by the above...infants of very tender years...infants of Nathaniel Parker. Complaint concerns the selling of 150 acres left by James Parker.

SURNAMES PARKER Children (1834 Bedford Chancery Court Judgements named all; DAR #502621; RANY Vol. 50; A. Pollard):
1) Ezra b. 4-5-1785 d. after 1838 m. 4-15-1806 Bedford bond ("s/o James," Archd. Goff, Surety), Jencey Goff, d/o John & Priscilla (Stanley) Goff. Children (1810, 1830 Bedford census; mg. bonds):
A) son b. 1807-10
B) dau. b. 1807-10
C) Lucinda b. 1807 m. 12-10-1827 Bedford bond ("d/o Ezra," Jacob W. White, Surety), Asa Lewellin (b. 1807).
Children (1850 Roanoke Co. census which was very faint), surname LEWELLIN:
1) John A. b. 1830
2) Editha b. 1832
3) Sarah b. 1834
4) ?Caren/Caroline b. 1837
5) Asa b. 1840
6) Lucinda b. 1842
7) ?Ann L. b. 1844
8) son (cannot read name) b. 1847
9) Amy b. 1850
D) Sarah Ann m. 8-6-1834 Bedford bond (Ezra Parker, Surety), Robert Tresham
E) Mary m. 10-22-1838 Bedford bond ("d/o Ezra," Robert Miner, Surety), Harrison Stiff
F) Minerva Lewis m. 11-4-1841 Bedford bond ("d/o Ezra," James Parker & Asa Lewellin, Sureties), Joel Goff
2) Reuben b. 11-22-1786 m. 1-on 10-29-1807 Bedford bond (Robt. Rhodes, Surety), Mary Stiff, d/o Jacob & Rhoda (Scott) Stiff, 2-on 5-28-1814 Bedford bond (Robt. Rhodes, Surety), Sarah Helm.
Children (1810, 1820, 1830, 1850 Bedford census):
A) dau. b. 1810; probably Elizabeth D. b. 1809 m. 12-20-1832 Bedford bond (Reuben Parker, Surety), Frederick Aunspaugh (b. 1795). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname AUNSPAUGH:
1) Mary ?M. b. 1834
2) Charles b. 1836
3) Robert b. 1838
4) Frederick b. 1840
5) Catharine b. 1842
6) James A. b. 1845
7) Reuben P. b. 1848
B) son b. 1810-20
C) son b. 1810-20, Charles b. 1813, with Reuben in 1850
D) dau. b. 1810-20; probably Mary m. 10-9-1827 Bedford (10/1 bond, Reuben Parker, Surety), Booker T. Witt.
Children (Bedford D. Reg.), surname WITT:
1) John W. b. 1864 d. 9-27-1871 of congestion of brain, 8 yrs 3 mo. (BDR 77)
2) Mattie M. b. 1875/6 d. 2-9-1879 Bedford of diphtheria, age 3 (BDR 143)
E) dau. b. 1810-20
F) dau. b. 1810-20, Mariah b. 1820, with Reuben in 1850

*3) Nathaniel b. 4-23-1788 d. ca 1846-50 m. 1-on 2-2-1809 (1/30 Bedford bond, Ann Cash Tyler (ANCESTORS), 2-on 5-30-1841 Botetourt bond, Elizabeth H. Kay
4) Lewis b. 9-26-1789
5) Mary Eudosia b. 4-14-1791 m. 12-25-1809 Bedford (12/25 bond, James Parker, Surety), John Tyler (d. 1826
Bedford), s/o Daniel Tyler. Did she m. 2- Thurman & live with her dau. Rhoda, wife of William L. Parker, below? Also see Tyler Chapter for all her children.

6 George b. 2-16-1792

Patience b. 5-22-1795 m. 12-6-1821 Bedford bond (Benj. Goff, Surety), Joseph Goff (b. 1796). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname GOFF:
A) Susan b. 1825
B) Landon b. 1826

Rhoda b. 5-2-1797 m. 10-24-1850 Bedford, James H. Beard; lived with bro. Reuben 1850 census & with bro. Caleb in 1870. Property owned by Rhoda was to be free of Beard's debts by 10-24-1850 marriage agreement (DB 35:181).

James Stewart b. 10-5-1799 d. before Oct 1883 Bedford appr. by Geo. C. Parker, Admr. m. 1-on 12-3-1822 Bedford bond (Pleasant Stanley, Surety), Mary Stanley, d/o George W. & Mary (Crews) Stanley, 2-on 9-20-1845 Bedford bond (Jno. R. Steptoe, Surety), Esther Redmond (b. 1805), d/o Irena Redmond. Hannah Redmond b. 1777 lived with them 1850. Children (1830, 1850 Bedford census):
A) John D. b. 1822 m. 12-4-1851 Bedford (12/3 bond, Jos. Goff, Surety), Sarah A. McCaha; lived with parents 1850
B) son b. 1825-30; may be James b. 1827, overseer for John Jeter in Bedford 1850
C) son b. 1825-30
D) Frances b. 1830 m. 2-11-1850 Bedford bond ("d/o James," Henry A. Worley, Surety), William D. Couch
E) William b. 1833
F) Rhoda b. 1835
G) Charles E. b. 1838

10 Caleb Donavan b. 12-4-1801 d. after 1872 records m. 2-18-1829 Bedford bond, Sarah Brown (b. 1810). Children (1830, 1840, 1850, 1870 Bedford census):
A) Ellen b. 1829/30
B) Elizabeth T. b. ca 1831; unmarried 1870 (with parents)
C) Henrietta b. 1833 m. 8-28-1850 (8/26 bond, "d/o Caleb D.," Chas. H. Parker, Surety), Shepperd Pollard. Child (Bedford D. Reg.), surname POLLARD:
1) Caleb b. Dec 1855 d. Jun 1858 of unknown cause, age 2 yrs 6 mo. (BDR 51)
D) Catherine b. 1836
E) Sarah b. 1838
F) Rhoda Claybourne b. 7-19-1840 Bedford d. 1-15-1917 Roanoke, VA m. 7-9-1857, Samuel Miller Stone (1833 Campbell Co.-1918 Roanoke). Children (Bedford D. Reg.; DAR #502601), surname STONE:
1) Thomas M. b. 1856 d. 6-15-1859 Bedford of flux, age 1 yr 3 mo. (BDR 59)
2) Dora North b. 7-15-1859 Bedford d. 6-21-1948 Lynchburg, VA m. 2-11-1880, Thomas Green Spradlin (1847-1908). Child (DAR), surname SPRADLIN:
a) Margaret "Maggie" b. 6-24-1886 Lynchburg, VA m. 12-24-1913 Lynchburg, Eli S. Queen (b. 1884)
G) Lewis b. 1842
H) Mary W. b. 1845
I) Emma b. 1848
J) E. b. 1852

11 Elizabeth D. b. 11-7-1803 m. 12-25-1821 Bedford (11/27 bond, John Tyler, Surety), Benjamin Lacks (b. 1797). Children, probably others (1850 Botetourt census), surname LACKS:
A) Maria L. b. 1833
B) Catherine M. b. 1835
C) John W. b. 1837
D) Benjamin H. b. 1841
E) Robert I. b. 1843
F) Ann E. b. 1847

#86 NATHANIEL PARKER War of 1812 Pension; Capt. John P Gray's Co., 2nd VA Militia
National Archives # WO 29195, WC 28436, BLW 114497-60-55
Born: 4-23-1788 (DAR), Bedford Co. VA
Died: 5-11-1846 (pension) Botetourt or Bedford (No record found in Bedford index or Botetourt loose wills etc. for 1845-47)
Married: 1) 2-2-1809 (1/30 Bond, "s/o James," Reuben Parker, Surety) Bedford Co. VA, Ann Cash Tyler
2) 5-20-1841 Baptist Church, Botetourt Co. (4/22 bond), Elizabeth H. Kay
Parents: James & Rhoda (____) Parker (Proof: Mg. cert. stated s/o James & James' will)
Deed: 1826 Mar 28 Bedford...Nathaniel Parker of the 1st part, Ruben Parker of the 2nd, Peachey R. Gilmer & James C.
Steptoe, agents for Charles Markle of the 3rd. Nathaniel owes Charles Markle $32.00 with interest, in trust...2 judgements against __?__ on which executions have been issued. One against Jacob Stiff, the amount not recollected... (DB 19:368). No land deeds for Nathaniel were found in Bedford.

Census: 1810, 1820, 1830 Bedford Co. VA

#87 ANN CASH TYLER
See Tyler Chapter

Born: 12-28-1785 (Hymnbook in Daniel Tyler's pension application) probably in Amherst Co. VA
Died: 1826 (Nathaniel's pension)
Parents: Daniel & Sarah (Cash) Tyler (Mg. bond said d/o Daniel; Hymnbook; Highland Co. OH Chancery Record 1:172)

SURNAME PARKER Children (1834 Judgements Co. Court Chancery in drawer at Bedford Ct. House named all but Eliz.; Highland Co. OH suit Mary McCan vs Wm. N. Tyler et al, for division of Daniel Tyler's property, filed Jan 23, 1850 named all but Eliz.; Eliz. from Mg. bond):
1 William L. b. 1809/10 m. his 1st cousin, 9-13-1831 Bedford (9/13 bond, "d/o Mrs. Dosia Tyler," James Parker, Surety), Rhoda Tyler, d/o John & Mary Eudocia (Parker) Tyler. Children (1850 Hancock Co. IL census which also contained Eudocia Thurman b. 1782 & Mary J. Tyler b. 1813):
   A) John H. b. 1835 VA
   B) Albert G. b. 1836 VA
   C) Charles W. b. 1839 VA
   D) Martin V. b. 1842 OH
   E) Jane A. b. 1843 OH
   F) Sarah E. b. 1844 IL
   G) George T. b. 1847 IL
   H) Joseph T. b. 1849 IL
2 Charles W. b. 1812 m. B-20-1840 Anderson Co. TN (CD 229), Rebecca Trowell (b. 1820 TN). Children (1850 Hancock Co. IL census):
   A) James W. b. 1841 TN
   B) John b. 1843 TN
   C) Samuel b. 1846 IL
   D) Zechariah b. 1849 IL
3 Elina b. ca 1814 d. 11-27-1895 (d. cert.) m. 12-17-1833 Bedford (11/25 bond, consent of Caleb D. Parker, Caleb D. Parker, Surety), Samuel Franklin, s/o Samuel & Rachel (Powell) Franklin. (ANCESTORS) See Franklin Chapter.
4 Mahala (Behala on mg. bond) b. 1815 m. 8-10-1835 Bedford (8/3 bond, Wm. L. Parker, Surety), Joseph Preas Jr. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname PREAS/PRIEST:
   A) Charles W. b. 1835
   B) William E. b. 1837
   C) Martha Ann b. 1839
   D) Nathaniel N. b. 1843
   E) James T. b. 1845
   F) Sarah J. b. 1846
   G) John H. b. 1847
5 Belinda b. 1819 m. Samuel B. Childers (b. 1813 VA); to IL by 1833. Children (1850 Hancock Co. IL census), surname CHILDERS:
   A) John H. b. 1833 IL
   B) William b. 1834
   C) Mildred b. 1836
   D) Isabelle b. 1842
   E) Ann b. 1843
   F) Mahala b. 1845
   G) Mary M. b. 1847
   H) Stephen H. b. 1849
6 Elizabeth A. (mg. bond) b. 1825-30 m. 11-10-1846 Bedford bond ("d/o Nath'l," Jos. Preas, Jr., Surety), Richard Neighbors

UNIDENTIFIED

WILLIAM PARKER In 1773 Bedford Co. VA, Robert Cowan made a deed to William Parker of Ricartown, County of Ayr, North Britain, to settle the estate of brother Allan Parker.
MOSES PARKER d. 1846 Bedford inv. m. 9-23-1813 Bedford (9/18 bond; Josiah Markham, Surety), Sally Markham (1791- after 1870). Children (1855 Bedford Estate acct. from sale of land in Bedford & Botetourt, Edward W. Parker, Adm'r., named #3-8, WB 15:480; 1830 Bedford census):
   A) William J. b. 1837
   B) Nancy b. 1839
   C) John M. b. 1840
   D) Daniel N. b. 1842
2 probably Nancy Ann b. 1820-25 m. 4-15-1834 Bedford (4/9 bond, Moses Parker, Surety), George Taylor
3 Jane b. 1820-25 m. 9-22-1842 Bedford bond ("d/o Moses," Mahlon H. Williamson, Surety), James S. Markham
4 Sarah b. 1823
5 Lucinda M. b. 1826; lived with mother 1870 Bedford census
6 Eliza b. ca 1829 m. 8-15-1848 Bedford (8/15 bond, consent of Edward W. Parker, "d/o Sarah," Littleberry Carter (c1797-1869)
7 Mary R. b. 1825-30 m. 10-10-1850 Bedford ("d/o Sarah," James M. Parker, Surety), Thomas Preas
8 James M. b. 1833

1 Grantius (son) b. 1848
2 Elain b. 1850
3 Charles W. b. 1853
4 Anna b. 1856
5 Mana b. 1858
6 Martha b. 1859
7 George W. b. 1860
8 Emily b. 1863

Nathaniel Patterson purchased land in Bedford in 1756 and 1757, 200 acres on Falling River and 118 on both sides of Callaway's Road. (DB 1:74, 138) In 1759, Obediah Patterson purchased from John & Jane Childress of Albemarle, a 400 acre tract in Bedford adjoining Richard Taylor, Alexander Hunter, William Phelps and Col. Bolling. (DB 1:230) Again, in 1760 he purchased from Richard Taylor of Albemarle, 400 a. on Reedy Creek. (DB 1:289) Other early Bedford land owners were Charles 1764 and James 1770. An Irvin Patterson died in Bedford by April 1778 (WB 1:362, James Patterson's account of Margaret Mary Patterson, heir of Irvin). No relationship has been found between these men and Joseph, below.

By 1810, there were only three Pattersons living in Bedford County, VA. John born 1765-84 (narrowed to 1766-68 by personal property lists), John born 1784-94, and Charles born 1765-84. The first John appeared to be the son of Joseph since there was an older male & female in their household. Joseph was living in 1810 but was not on the census. He willed all his land to John in 1811, and "Capt. John" paid land tax on the 215 and 100 acre tracts at Shoulder Camp adjoining Samuel Quarles beginning in 1814. By the 1816 land tax list, the other John in Bedford was designated as John D. Patterson with tracts of 137 and 56 acres (held from 1809), and 153 acres (held from 1813), all on Bore Auger Creek. In 1799, Robert & Mary Anderson sold 477 acres in Bedford to Charles Patterson of Franklin County, KY.

Bedford County, VA Personal Property Tax Lists

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Male Over 21</th>
<th>Male Over 16</th>
<th>Horses</th>
<th>Cattle</th>
<th>Blacks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1782</td>
<td>Joseph Patterson</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 male over 21, 1 male over 16, 3 horses, 7 cattle</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1786</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1789A</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1789B</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>not taxed</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
#330 JOSEPH PATTERSON

Born: before 1723 (based on birth date of dau. Mary)

Died: 1811 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 4:13); appraisal made 10-26-1811 by Samuel Quarles, John West & Henry Loyd (WB 4:14)

Parents: UNKNOWN

Married: 71-before 1743, 72-between 1777 (no release of dower for land sold) & 1779 (Sarah signed), Sarah __

Deeds: 1773 Aug 23 Bedford Co. VA...Augustine Leftwich to Joseph Patterson for £15...150 a. on branch of John's Creek adj. John Galloway, Randolph's old patent line, & (Liner) Brown (DB 5:120); Joseph (no dower release) sold 1777 to George Hughes for £37.10.0 (DB 5:492)

1776 Oct 28 Bedford...John Hampton to Joseph Patterson for £30...350 a., part of a tract of 650 a. patented to sd John Hampton 15 June 1773 on SS Goose Creek (DB 5:462); in 1777 Joseph sold 100 a. on SS Goose Creek, Rocky Run adj. John Hampton & John Thompson to Nathan Hurt and 50 a. on SS Goose Creek on Rocky Run to Valentine Malicks with no dower release for either deed (DB 5:466, 491); Joseph & Sarah sold the other 200 a. on SS Goose Creek adj. John Hampton & Embrose in 1779 to Elisha Hart for £65 (DB 6:219).

1779 Jun 25 Bedford...William Basham & Eliz. his wife to Joseph Patterson for £100...100 a. JRo(?) at Shoulder Champ adj. Nomack (DB 6:217); son John was in possession of this tract on land tax lists

1780 Sep 1 Patent...Joseph Patterson...215 a. in Bedford Co. on Shoulder Camp Creek (Pat. E:497); son John was in possession of this land on land tax lists

1791 Dec 26 Bedford...William Anderson, James (& Eliz.) Wheeler to Joseph & Andrew Patterson, his son for £6...20 a. on BS Beaverdam Creek adj. Wheeler (DB 9:8)

1796 Oct 19 Bedford...William Scott Jr. & wife Mary, Joseph Patterson & wife Sarah, Andrew Patterson & wife Lucy to James Johnson for £475...802 a. on BS Beaverdam Creek adj. Dent, Nimmo, branch on Cate's Creek, Cundiff, Wm. McCormack, Morgan, Wright, Mathew Pate, Nathan Basham, & Anderson (DB 10:299, dower releases 10:407)

Data: Joseph & Sarah lived with son John in 1810 (Bedford census).

#331 SARAH

Died: after 1811

Parents: UNKNOWN

This will mentions a Mary Black, and handwritten over the top of this name is "Slack". The age of Joseph at his death seemed old (88), and the marriages of the rest of the children (ca 30 years) seemed so much later than that of Mary. However, tax records indicated only one Joseph in Bedford and this family is listed below. Perhaps Mary was married in PA, the dau. of Joseph of PA, and this Joseph is her brother. More likely, Joseph was probably married twice, with Mary being the first child of that marriage. (Note that Mary named her first child Joseph.) This latter speculation was based on no dower releases on deeds during and before 1777. By June 1779, Sarah was signing Joseph's deeds. Children John and Agnes were likely by the first wife also. Joseph instructed John to take care of "my wife" not his mother. There were Blacks in Bedford. In 1774, John Black married Michael Marshall, d/o Wm. There were several marriages 1792-1833 but no listing for any Mary to a Black.

Will of Joseph Patterson

Bedford County, VA WB 4:13

Made 1-6-1809, Ret'd 1811

In the name of God amen I Joseph Patterson of the County of Bedford and State of Virginia being in good health of body and of good memory but well knowing that all men have to leave this troublousm world in a shorter or a longer time I thought proper to say what my Desire is with regard to the Disposal of my worldly Estate

I give and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife sarah Patterson the third part of my personal estate.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Black the sum of one pound current money.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Agnese Bewley the sum of one pound current money.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Esther Standly the sum of one pound current money.

I give and bequeath to my daughter sarah Cundiff the sum of one pound current money.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Rebacca Cowan the sum of one pound current money.

I give and bequeath to my son John Patterson all my Real and personal Estate after all my just debts are paid.

I leave my son John to take care of my wife as she is not in a situation not capable of taking care of herself.

I leave him to take care of her with all kind of Desentness as long as she doth live & at her death I leave him her third that I left her with all the rest of Estate of land, negroes, stock, and others to which I certify this my last Will and Testament Refuseing and Denying all others. I do ordain and appoin my Son John Patterson to be my Lawful Executor. As Witness my hand and seal This sixth day of January one thousand Eight hundred and nine
In the presence of us all Enter lined before signed /s/ Joseph Patterson
/w/ Thomas Alexander, Sarah + (her mark) Alexander, Henry Loyd

SURNAME PATTERSON Children (Joseph's will named all):

1 Mary b. 1743 (CAG IV:400) d. Oct 1826 Bedford inv. (WB 6:341) m. 1-ca 1761 probably in Bucks Co. PA, Abraham Huddleston (ANCESTORS), 2-on 11-7-1798 Bedford, Abraham Slack. See Huddleston Chapter.

2 Capt. John b. 1766-68 (pers. prop. tax lists) m. ____ Children (1810 Bedford census):
   A) son b. 1800-10
   B) son b. 1800-10
   C) son b. 1800-10; probably George D. m. 7-31-1819 Bedford bond (George Turner, Surety), Cindyarilla Leftwich
   D) son b. 1800-10

   E) dau. b. 1800-10; Rachel m. 12-8-1825 Bedford (12/3 bond, "d/o John," George D. Patterson, Surety), George L. Quarles, s/o Thomas Quarles
   F) dau. b. 1800-10

3 Agnes m. Bowley/Bailey (Mg. bond not in Bedford)

4 Esther m. 1-18-1791 Bedford (1/15 bond, "d/o Joseph," Jonas Jordan Surety), Reuben Standley
5 Sarah m. 12-29-1791 Bedford (12/26 bond, "d/o Joseph," Andrew Patterson, Surety), William Cundiff
6 Rebecca m. 2-1-1794 Bedford (2/8 bond, "d/o Joseph," Andrew Black, Surety), Andrew Cowan
7 Andrew m. 5-23-1793 Bedford (5/21 bond, Wm. Scott, Surety), Lucy Scott

OTHER PATTERSON FAMILIES IN BEDFORD

A DAR membership using William Patterson Jr. b. 1743 d. 1808 m. Polly Oney, Pvt. VA was found in the Patriot Index. Several correspondents thought that this William Jr. was the father of another Wm. Jr. and that William Jr. had a brother Edward. One William Patterson served in George Roger Clark's Illinois Regiment, Capt. Jesse Evans 1779 & July 1780 Payroll. He was at the Battle of King's Mtn. Oct 7, 1780 (SUMM 863). Wm. Patterson & Richard Oney settled land in 1772 near Clinch River (DEJ 142). In 1779 four of five children of Jesse Evans were killed by Indians in the same area. (DEJ 142) There were no grantee entries in Bedford for a William until 1786 (purchased 100 acres on Little Otter adj. Bramblett, DB 7:611).

No reference was found to confirm the connection between William Patterson, Revolutionary War soldier above, and the William Jr. and Edward of Bedford, below.

WILLIAM PATTERSON (Rev. War "of Bedford Co. VA," LEW 270) m. Elizabeth Morris (lived to be 100 & resided with son Edward); sold land in Bedford in 1801 & moved to SC. Children (sent by Ben Coffman & D. Selbach: Spartanburg, SC, Clerk of Ct. Office, Box 4 #13, labeled Bevin Patterson, dated 11-8-1820, named mother Elizabeth, all 9 brothers & sisters & their husbands; all lived out of state except Edward & his mother):

1 Bevin d. 1807; owned land on Pacolet River, Spartanburg, SC
2 Elizabeth "Betsey" m. 2-9-1793 Bedford (1/8 bond, Wm. Patterson, Surety), Samuel Parsons
3 Anna m. 1-10-1793 Bedford (10/19 bond, Wm. Patterson, Surety), John Kern, 2-Isaac Sinclair, s/o Isaac & Letitia Sinclair; in SC 1802, in Wayne Co. KY 1810 census, to Breckinridge Co. KY, to Indiana by 1825. See St. Clair Chapter for children.
4 Oney m. 3-6-1794 Bedford (2/24 bond, "d/o Wm.," Wayman Sinclair, Surety), Alexander Simmons
5 Epsey m. 1-13-1795 Bedford (11/7 bond, Wm. Patterson, Surety), Reuben Simmons
6 Molly m. 1-18-1798 Bedford (1/13 bond, Wm. Patterson, Surety), James Campbell
7 Sally m. William Herron
8 Jarrett m. 12-27-1798 Bedford (12/24 bond, Jonas Erwin, Surety), Jane Erwin
9 William
10 Col. Edward of Spartanburg, SC (War of 1812) b. 1791 d. 1842 SC m. ca 1816-18 SC, Mildred McCoy Lewis (1799 Rutherford Co. NC-1856), d/o Charles Crawford Lewis Sr. Children & residences in 1893 (13, 10 living in 1893, MRA 882; Edward, youngest of 11 children, LEW 272; MRA 882; B. Masters):
   A) Harriet Elizabeth b. 1819 m. 1842, Elliot S. E. Chambers (d. before 1893); lived Stices Shoals (Cleveland Co.) NC; after his death Harriet lived Gainesville, GA 1893. Children (LEW 272), surname CHAMBERS:
      1) Mildred Anna
      2) Giled Madison
      3) Charles Augustus
      4) Edward Patterson
      5) Adella Louisa
   B) Madison Lewis (CSA) b. 9-28-1820 Spartanburg Distr. SC m. 1852 Harris Co. GA, Augusta Palmira Benning of
Columbus, GA, d/o Pleasant M. & Melinda Lewis (White) Benning; lived Oswichee, AL 1893. See the Crawford Chapter for the Meriwether connection to Melinda White. Children (MRA 882):
1) Pleasant
2) Edward N., a druggist in Columbus, GA
3) Mildred L.
4) Jerome A.
5) Madison Lewis Jr.
C) William George b. 1823 m. Rebecca Hogue; lived Shelby, NC
   1) Leonard Pinkney Hayne
      a- William Hayne m. ___ Austell
         1- Betty Lewis m. John Masters
   D) Sarah Adeline b. 1825 m. Jacob Walker (d. before 1893); lived Hatchechubbee, AL
   E) Giles Jarrett b. 1827 d. before 1893 m. 1-Mary Jane Gage, 2-Mrs. ____ Winsmith
   F) Mary Drucilla b. 1829 m. Lawson Wilson (d. before 1893); lived Gastonia, NC
   G) Jane Eliza b. 1831 m. James Y. Cooper
   H) Hester Caroline b. 1833 m. James Heath; lived Cureton's Store, SC
   I) Robert Hayne (CSA) b. 1835 d. Camp Douglas during war m. Martha Walker
   J) Albert Edward b. 1836 m. Lizzie Darden; lived Hatchechubbee, AL
   K) Mildred Anna b. 1839; unmarried 1893
   L) Laura Cleone b. 1840 m. 1-R. H. Porter, 2-John Cuthburtson (d. before 1893); lived Monroe, NC
   M) Adora Eugenia b. 1843 m. John Smith (d. before 1893); lived Yorkville, SC

EDWARD PATTERSON d. by 1812 Bedford deed m. ___
Children (In 1812, John Patterson & Nancy his wife, John St. Clair & wife Betsy, Robert St. Clair & wife Lucy sold 551 a. in Buckingham Co. VA on head of Fish Pond Creek & headwaters of David's Creek to Wm. Patterson Jr. of Buckingham, "being a part of the land of which Edward Patterson died seized & possessed," Bedford DB 13:778):
1) William Jr. of Buckingham (A Wm. Patteson Sr. was on the 1810 Buckingham census, born before 1765.)
2) Betsey b. 1775 d. 1867 Jackson Co. AL est. settlement m. 2-22-1798 Bedford (2/2 bond, consent of uncle, William Patterson, Alex'r Simmons, Surety), John Sinkler (c1767-1856), s/o Robert Sinkler. See St. Clair Chapter for their children.
3) Lucy m. 1-9-1800 Bedford (1/6 bond, "d/o Edward," consent of Peter Patterson, Gdn., Wm. Patterson, Surety), Robert Sinclair/Sinkler Jr. (c1779-1851), s/o Robert Sinkler
4) John D. b. 1780 d. after 1850 Appomattox census m. 5-17-1804 Bedford (5/4 bond, Wayman Sinkler, Surety), Nancy Sinkler, d/o Robert & Ruth Sinkler. See St. Clair Chapter for their children.

The John Patterson who d. by 1836 Bedford (DB 25:338) m. 6-3-1815 Bedford bond (Thomas Quarles, Surety), Blanchum A. Quarles. See Quarles Chapter.

The royal ancestry for Richard Perrott, the immigrant, remains unproved (CARN 380). Given in Magna Charta by John S. Wurts (1950), the lineage below was listed for Col. M. S. Buford. A copy of this lineage is in the Bedford Museum, Buford File. It was based on the royal lineage of Richard Perrott. I hesitate to reproduce it here, in view of its unproved status. To satisfy my curiosity, and that of the reader, below is part of the 4 pages in the museum. Please note that the statement in the text about the origin of the counties is incorrect. The correct origin is presented below. "K.G." stands for Knight of the Garter, "K.B." for Knight of the Bath.

1. EGBERT, FIRST KING OF ENGLAND, born 775 (?); died 837; reigned 827-837.
2. ETHELWULF, son of EGBERT, born ___; died 857; reigned 838-857.
3. ETHELRED I, third son of ETHELWULF, born ___; died 879; reigned 866-871.
4. ALFRED THE GREAT, fourth son of ETHELWULF, born 849; died 901; mar. 869 Lady Athita, dau. of Ethelred and Edburga.
5. EDWARD THE ELDER, son of ALFRED THE GREAT and Athitha, born 870 (?); died 924; was thrice married.
6. EDMUND I, MAGNIFICUS, born 922; the twelfth of his father's fifteen children, and first of the six Boy Kings. Eldest of his father's 3rd wife, Lady Edgina, dau. of Sigiline, Earl of Meapham. Reigned 940-946. By his 2nd wife, Princess Elgiva, he had son, Edwig, the 3rd Boy King.
7. EDGAR THE PEACEFUL, born 943; died 975; second son of EDMUND I, and fourth Boy King; reigned 959-975; mar. 1st 964, Alfrida, dau. of Ordgar, Earl of Devon; 2nd, the widow of Ethelwold.

8. ETHELRED II, born 968; died 1016; last of the six Boy Kings; second son of EDGAR THE PEACEFUL and his 2nd wife; reigned 978-1016; mar. 1st, 948, Elfled, dau. of Earl Thorad; 2nd, Emma "the Flower of Normandy," sister of Richard, Duke of Normandy, and mother of EDWARD THE CONFESSOR.

9. EDMUND II, IRONSIDES, born 989; died 1016; eldest son of ETHELRED II and Elfled, succeeded his father as King in 1016, but reigned only seven months. He mar. Lady Algitha, widow of Sigefrith, the Dane.

10. EDWARD THE EXILE, son of EDMUND II, fled the Country and lived at the Court of Hungary until recalled by his father's half brother, EDWARD THE CONFESSOR...he mar. Agatha.

11. MARGARET, dau. of EDWARD THE EXILE, and Agatha, mar. Malcolm III, Ceanmore, King of Scotland...crowned April 25, 1057...

12. MAUD, sometimes appears in Scottish history as MATILDA, dau. of Malcolm III, Ceanmore, and MARGARET, mar. HENRY I, King of England and youngest son of William The Conqueror...


15. JOHN, LACKLAND, King of England, youngest son of HENRY II and Eleanor of Aquitaine, born 1166 at Oxford; died 1216 at Newark Castle, Notts...He mar. 1st Isabel, dau. of William, Earl of Gloucester; 2nd, Isabel, dau. of Aymer de Taillefer, and mother of all of his children.


17. EDWARD I, King of England, born 1239; died 1307; eldest son of HENRY III; mar. Eleanor of Castile.

18. ELIZABETH, known as PRINCESS ELIZABETH, youngest dau. of EDWARD I, and Eleanor of Castile, born 1282; mar. 1st, John, Count of Holland; 2nd, Humphrey de Bohunn, Earl of Hereford and Essex.

(19 & 20. Refer to EDWARD II and EDWARD III, and are not part of this lineage)

21. Returning to #18 and PRINCESS ELIZABETH, who married 2nd, Humphrey de Bohunn, Earl of Hereford and Essex:

22. ELEANOR BOHUNN, dau. of Humphrey de Bohunn, born 1304; mar. 1327, James Butler, 1st Earl of Ormond, and 7th Earl of Butler.

23. JAMES BUTLER, 2nd Earl of Ormond, mar. Elizabeth Darcy.


25. JAMES BUTLER, 4th Earl of Ormond, mar. Elizabeth, dau. of William de Beauchamp, K.G.

26. THOMAS BUTLER, 7th Earl of Ormond, son of James Butler, 4th Earl of Ormond and wife, Elizabeth, who had also James, 5th and John, 6th, Earls of Ormond, and a dau., Elizabeth. Thomas mar. Anne, dau. of Richard Hankford and wife, Anne Montacutt.

27. MARGARET BUTLER, dau. of Thomas Butler and wife, Anne Hankford, mar. William Boleyn, of Blicking County Norfolk, K.G.

28. SIR THOMAS BOLEYN, K.G., Viscount Rockford, mar. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Howard, K.G.

29. MARY BOLEYN, dau. of Sir Thomas Boleyn and Elizabeth Howard, mar. William Cary.

30. KATHERINE CARY, dau. of William Cary and Mary Boleyn, mar. Sir Francis Knollys, K.G.


33. DOROTHY PERROTT, dau. of Sir Thomas Perrott and Dorothy Devereux, mar. Sir James Perrott.

34. RICHARD PERROTT, son of Sir Thomas Perrott and Dorothy Perrott, mar. 1st, Elizabeth Thompson and came to York Co. VA. "Lancaster Co. was cut from York in 1651, and Middlesex from Lancaster in 1673. He appears in all three Counties and may have lived in the same area all the time. His dau. Elizabeth was born in England or the Barbadoes about 1645. They came to Virginia by way of the Barbadoes prior to 1649. In 1648 Richard Perrott and his 2nd wife, Sarah Dale, widow of Nicholas Dale, deeded land in Lancaster County to 'her children, Thomas, Joane, and Sarah, by her former husband, Nicholas Dale.' He mar. 3rd, Margaret, sister of Anthony Haywood, of Boston...."
in *Magna Charta*, Vol. VI:1731. This lineage is not proved and does not appear in Weis’ *Magna Charta Sureties*, Weis’ *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, Roberts’ *The Royal Descents of 500 Immigrants*, or Scherzinger’s *Colonial Americans of Royal and Noble Descent*. Again, the lineage is listed here for the reader’s information.


24. Mabel Malet married Hugh de Vivonia, baron of Chewton


22. Cecily Vivonia married John de Beauchamp, died 1283.

21. John de Beauchamp, page 98, d. 1336

20. William de Beauchamp married and had

19. Mary Beauchamp, who married John Bodulgate (Bedelsgate).

18 Elizabeth (Mary) Bodulgate married Richard Woodville (Wydville), died 1441, son of John and grandson of Richard Woodville and his wife Elizabeth Lyons.

17. Richard de Woodville of Grafton, Earl Rivers, K.G., governor of the Tower of London, knighted in 1426, was a great warrior on the Lancastrian side. He was treasurer of the exchequer and afterward Lord High Constable of England for life, which honor, also for life, was to pass to his son Anthony. He was beheaded at Northampton in 1469. In 1436 he married Jacqueline of Luxemburg, (1415-1472), also of royal descent, page 774.

16. Katherine Woodville as above married 16 Henry Stafford, K.G.

15. Anne Stafford, younger daughter, who married George, 3rd Baron Hastings and 1st Earl of Huntingdon, who died 24 March 1544, also of royal and baronial descent.

14. Dorothea Hastings married Sir Richard Devereux, who died 13 October 1547, in the lifetime of his father, Sir Walter Devereux, 1st Viscount Hereford, K.G. (whose wife, Mary Grey, was a granddau. of Richard de Woodville, K.G., No. 17 above).

13. Walter Devereux, K.G., as above married *13 Lettice Knollys and had

12. Dorothy Devereux, who m. 1st Sir Thomas Perrott of Haroldston.


10. Richard Perrott, born in England, was as early as 1649 one of the first settlers of Lancaster, VA. He was a vestryman of Christ Church, a commissioner of Lancaster County in 1656, elected high sheriff in 1657 and senior justice of Middlesex County Court in 1673. He died in 1686 having married three times.

9. Elizabeth Perrott, born in the Barbadoes in 1645, married 11 April 1662 John Beauford (Bleuford), born about 1642, died 1722, s/o Richard Beauford who came to America at age 18 in 1635 with his father-in-law John Vaux, who died in 1691. Their son (Buford Genealogy, 1903, 1924 by Capt. Marcus Bainbridge Buford) was

8. Thomas Beauford (Buford) born in Lancaster County in 1663 and died 9 December 1716. He married in 1681 Mary, who died 29 December 1720.

7. Thomas Beauford Jr. born 1682 died 1761 married Elizabeth .

6. John Beauford (Buford), born in Lancaster County in 1707 and died in 1787, having married about 1735 Judith Early. They settled in Culpeper County on a tract of land granted by Gov. Gooch, 9 August 1735. Five of their
sons were officers in the Revolutionary Army.
The lineage continued through Capt. William Early Buford (1745-1768) and his dau. Elizabeth Buford (1781-) who married Capt. Abner Baker.

#2434 RICHARD PERROTT / PARROTT

Born: 1617 England
Died: "Mr. Richard Perrott Sr., president of Middlesex County Court, died 11 Nov and was buried 15 Nov 1686" (CCPR 17)

Married: 1) before 1645, maybe in Barbados (have found no original references to support a first marriage which is probably based on the unsubstantiated 1645 birth of dau. Elizabeth. This birth date could easily have been in 1649, which would make her the dau. of Sarah Keye Dale. Wurts' lineage in Magna Charta said Elizabeth Thompson. (See above)
2) by 1648 York deed, Mrs. Sarah Keye Dale, widow of Nicholas Dale. P&P 231 said Sarah was his 1st wife.
3) by 1654 Lancaster inv. of Thomas Dale by Richard Perrott who married the widow (WB 2:99), Margaret (Haywood) Dale, widow of Thomas Dale (s/o Nicholas). Margaret died 1-30-1687 Middlesex Co. (CCPR 23) & left a will in Middlesex leaving all estate to her brother, Anthony Haywood, sister Catherine Hide, & nephew Tho. Hide. Others given smaller legacies: godson Henry Perrott, godson Phyllip Warwick, goddaus. Margaret Price & Mrs. Winnifrett Griffin, dau. Sarah Perrott, friends Dr. Walter Whitaker, Mrs. Mary Goodlaw, Mrs. Eliz. Weekes wife of Frances, Tho Draind, Thos Blott. (WB A:39)

Parents: UNKNOWN. Richard had a brother, Robert, mentioned in Richard's 1672 deed (Middlesex (PS1a:8). "Seals of the Perrots at Middlesex Ct. House bear 3 pears," Va Mag. 5:167). I personally have not seen them. Evalyn Scott in 1967 said they suggested lineage from Sir Stephen Perrott of Wales (ca 1100); Stephen's wife was Helen, d/o Marchion-Ap-Rice, Prince of South Wales (PAR 2). Another set of parents (John Parrot & Prunella) for Richard was given in the website www.geocities.com/Heartland/Hills/9781/dunnfamily/fam00034.htm. On 29 May 1635, John Parrott patented 450 a. on the Nansamund River upon a great by running from Paraketo point for the transportation of 9, including John Parrott, Prunella Parrott, his wife...(Pat. 1:170). I found no proof or strong evidence for Richard's parents.

Land: 1648 Aug 24 York Co. VA...Richard Perrott & Sarah his wife to her children Mary, Thomas, Jeane & Sarah by her former husband Nicholas Dale...cattle (RB 2:405)
1649 Mar 13 Patent...Mr. Richard Parrett for trans. of 9 persons...neck of land containing 450 a. on SS Rapp'k River some 18 miles up. Beg. at mouth of Wading Madley Creek to mouth of Fishing Creek (Pat. 2:206, renewed as part of 850 a. 31 Jan 1757 in Pat. 4:162 & again on 21 Aug 1666, Pat. 6:195.)
1655 Jan 12 Lancaster Co. VA...Richard Parrott (& Margaret also signed) to Minor Minson & Robt. Kempe...300 a. lying up the creek at the head of the land where I Richard Parrott now live on Rappahannock River, excluding the Indian Field (D&B 2:24, VWR 244)
1657 Oct 6 Patent...Richard Parrott for trans. of 6 persons including Richd. Perrott & Mary Crow...300 a. SS Rappa. River at poyn on ES of Fishing Creek & at the miles end of his own land; sold to Minor Minson who died w/o heir with land escheated..., regranted to Parrott 16 Jan 1661 (Pat. 4:162, 319); 500 a. sold by Richard Parrott the elder & Richard the younger in 1683 to Charles Curtis of Gloucester (Middlesex DB PS1a:45)
1657 Jan 31 Patent...Richard Perrott renewal & 400 a. for trans. of 8 persons...850 a. 450 a. about 18 mi. up Rappa. River on SS, NE from mouth of Wading Muddy Creek to mouth of Fishing Creek & 400 a. at the miles end of sd tract, between lands of Minor Minsen & Robert Kempe on the N & Wm. Copeland on the S. (Pat. 4:162)
1662 Mar 20 Patent...Mr. Richard Parrott...300 a. Lancaster Co. formerly granted unto Minor Minson, now escheated (Pat. 4:319)
1662 Mar 20 Patent...Mr. Richard Parrott...800 a. Lancaster formerly granted to Thomas Dale (Pat. 4:319); given in 1672 to son Richard by deed but if he died w/o issue, the grant to remain in the possession of Sarah Halfhide, now ___ for her natural life, then to Henry my 2nd son & if he not have issue then to my brother Robert Perrott's 2 oldest sons (Middlesex DB PS1a:8 [171])
1664 Maryland Warrant...Lt. General of Maryland to Richard Perrott...3,000 a. to make "his rights appear on the land to fall, he taking up if to be found at the head of the bay." (PAR 53)
1666 Aug 21 Patent...Rich. Parrott, Gent. for trans. of Mr. Rich. Parrott, Rich. his sonne & 10 others...1,300 a. in Lancaster Co., SS Rappa. River: 740 a. at the mouth of Wading Muddy Creek, 450 a. granted him in 1649, 290 a. being surplus within the bounds, 300 a. adj. same upon Perrott's Creek, sd land granted sd Parrott 6 Oct 1657, assigned to Minor Minson who died w/o heire & land found to escheat, 300 a. adj. Robert Prise & above the sd 740 a. (Pat. 6:195)
1686/9 Mar 15 Lancaster...Nicholas Spencer to Richard Perrott...1,900 a. on Pianketank River called Mottram's Mount (Va Mag. 5:165)
1669 Feb 5 Patent...Mr. Richard Parrott for trans. of 3 persons...158 a. Middlesex Co. bet. Parrott's Creek & Mr.
Burnham's Creek, near Willm. Copeland's plantation &c. Part of devdt. bought by sd Copeland of Daniel Welch.
(Pat. 6:328)
1685 Apr 20 Patent...Mr. Richard Parrett, Senr. for trans. of 4 persons...170 a. Middlesex Co. adj. his own land
(Pat 7:469)

Data: Came to America by way of Barbados (BFA 19, 34); Richard settled in Lancaster Co. where he was Commr in 1650 &
High Sheriff in 1657. Richard is in Old Rapp'k Co. records 4 March 1671 when his cattle was registered. He was
a Senr. Justice 1673-86 Middlesex Co. & sat with Abraham Weeks on Oct 10th, 1676 as Burgess from Middlesex. He
was "of Parrott's Neck." Richard traveled to London several times (MEAD 357). His returns to America were
documented below:
1666 Jun 29 Rich. Parrot as one of 16 headrights for Wm Gray & Xtopher Blackborne to patent 775 a. in Rappa.
Co. (Pat. 6:134)
1667 Sep 28 Fran. Parrott, Rich. Parrott were headrights for Tho Chetwood & John Prosser to patent 5275 a. Rappa.
Co. (Pat. 6:182)
1683 Apr 16 Richard Perrot, a headright for Jos. Tanner & Richard Wamocke who were granted 206 a. in Henrico
(Pat. 7:250).
1691 Oct 20 Katherine, Henry & Richard Perrott, Junr. were headrights for John Bredger & Richard Haney to patent
1428 a. in Rappa. Co. (Pat. 8:199)

#2435 SARAH KEYE (Mother of Richard & Henry for certain & perhaps all children, if Richard did not have a first
wife)

Born: England
Died: between 1648 York Co. VA deed and 1654 Lancaster Co. inv. of Thomas Dale
Parents: UNKNOWN. Nicholas Dale's will named "wife's brother, Richard Keye/eye." (VCAY 25:92)
Married: 1) Nicholas Dale (b. 1604 d. 1648 York will). (York Co. RB 2:405; VCAY 25:92)
Land: 1648 Will of Nicholas Dale...to wife, 200 a. on Mockiake Bay, purchased of Dictoris Chismas with hosing &
land & plantation which shee nowe liveth upon being 100 a. at , Chismans Creek in York Co. purchased of John
Smith (VCAY 92)

Will of Richard Perrott
Middlesex County VA Loose Will Book A, page 29 Made 7-20-1686
In the name of God Amen, I Richard Perrot ye elder of ye County of Middlesex, being in perfect health both of body &
minde, But Considering mans frailety, Have made & ordained this my Last Will and Testament in maner & forme
following; And first I bequeath my Soul into ye hands of Almighty God who gave it hoping through ye Merijsts of my
Blessed Saviour for a joyfull Resurrection, And my body to ye earth from whence it came to be decently buryed at ye
discretion of my Executrix hereafter named. And for what worldly goods it hath pleased God of his goodness to bestow
upon me, I will & dispose of ye Same as followeth, hereby revoking and making void all former Wills by me made.
Item I give & devise unto my Loving wife Margrett Perrot the Plantation that I now live on w^th ye fork thereunto
belonging to be by her used & enjoyed during her naturall life in full and ample Satisfaction of all Dower &
title of Dower and to her by ye Law. Alsoe I give & bequeath unto my afores. wife, all my household Goods & other
materials belonging to ye house, and afores. Plantation, togethger wth all my Pla_e to her & her Assigns for ever
Item I give & devise unto Henry Perrott ye eldest Sonn of my Song Richard Perrot, the Plantation I now live upon
together wth ye whole tract or tracts of Land thereunto belonging or adjoyning thereunto w^th all Plantations
thereupon, And to ye Heires of his body Lawfully to be begotton for ever, to be held & enjoyed after ye decease of
my Said loving wife. And for want of Such Heires, to Richard Perrott ye Brother of ye S. Henry my Grandson & to
ye heires of his body to be Lawfully begotten and for want of Such heires to descend to my Right Heires forever.
Item I give & devise to my Executrix hereafter named my Plantation and Dividend of Land Situate on the north Side
of Pyanketanke River in Middlesex County Contayning One thousand Acres of Land more or less togethger with ofower
negroes & ffourty head of Cattle being upon or belonging to ye S.d Plantation, or ye whole Stock of Cattle that
Shallbe upon or belonging to ye Said Plantation at ye time of my death, To have & to hold to my Sd Executrix and
Assigns for ever to and for ye uses intents & purposes thereafter mentioned, and to & for none other intent or
purpose Whatsoever, (That is to Say) to ye intent that my Said Executrix Shall forthwith after my decease for good
& Sufficient Consideration Bargaine & Sell ye said Plantation & one thousand Acres of Land w.th ye Said fower
negroes & Stock of Cattle and make & deliver sufficient Deeds or Conveyances for ye Land & prjmise to ye
Purchaser to his heires & Assigns for ever And dispose of and imploy ye proceed or purchas money paid for ye
Land for and towards a Debt that I owe to John Jeffrys of ye City of London Esq.r And if it should please God
that my Executrix Should depart this Natural life before ye Sale of ye Said Plantation & Dividend of Land
Negroes & Cattle, then I give ye like Power of ye DisposaK or Sale of ye Land to ye Overseers of this my last
Will hereafter named or ye Survyror of them, to and for ye uses intents and purposes before mentioned;
Item All my Debts I Justly owe and being first Satisfyed I give and bequeath to my lo eing wife Margrit Perrot
and my loving son Richard Perrot all ye rest residue of my estate whatsoever or whereever ye Same to be equally divided between them

Item I give and bequeath unto my worthy friend Ralph Wormeley Esq.r Twenty Shilling to buy him a Ring.  
Item I give & bequeath Do.r Walter Whitaker Twenty Shillings to buy him a Ring.  
Item I make Constitute & ordaine my loving wife Margritt Perrot my whole & Sole Executrix of this my last Will & Testam.t. And doe desire & Appoynte my loving friends Ralph Wormeley Esq.r Do.r Whitaker & Christopher Robinson Overseer to See this my last will duly performed & Fulfilled, Witness my hand & Seal this 20th day of July 1686. /s/ Rich: Perrot
I doe alseog give & Bequeath to Christopher Robinson Twenty Shilling to buy him a ring__ /s/ Rich: Perrot
/w/ Wm. Bray, _Price, Thomas Bla_, Thomas Drume (?Dunne)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Surname Dale</th>
<th>Children of Nicholas Dale &amp; Sarah Keye (Nicholas' 1648 will named all, VCAy 25:92; York RB 2:405):</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Mary m. b. 1649, Charles Allen of Lancaster Co. (OB 1652-5 p. 48)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Thomas d. Oct 1659 Acct.; Admr. Richard Perrott stated calf given &quot;my son Richard Perrott by his bro. Thomas Dale&quot; (Lancaster OB 1659 p. 92 &amp; WB 2:129) m. Margaret Haywood; Inherited 1,100 a. at Rappahannock from father, grant on record at James City. Margaret m. 2-by 1654 inv., Richard Perrott (1617-1686).</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Jeane (dau.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Sarah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Surname Perrott</th>
<th>Children by Sarah (Richard's 1686 will named son Richard &amp; his sons Henry &amp; Richard; Middlesex DB PSTa:8 [17] named Henry as 2nd son, also Middlesex DB 2:15 &amp; W&amp;M IV:135; P&amp;P 231; Eliz.' surname from CCPR 5. Richard appeared to be the only Perrott in the county that could have been her father:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>*1 Elizabeth b. 1645 (MVC 1732) d. 1686 (from J. Calhoun) m. 4-11-1662 (CCPR 5), Middlesex Co. VA, John Beauford (ANCESTORS) See Buford Chapter.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Richard Jr. b. &quot;Some of Mr. Richard Perrott Decd was Borne the 25th of ffebruary 1650 Being the first Man Child that was gott and borne in Rappahannock River of English parents &amp;c.&quot; (CCPR 27) d. by 1-7-1694/5 Middlesex (OB 3:8, son Henry to be paid for funeral charges) m. 2-11-1672 (CCPR 28), Mrs. Sarah (Curtis) Halfhide, widow of Wm. Halfhide, d/o Maj. Thos &amp; Avarilla Curtis. She was born in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co. VA 8-16-1657 &amp; died 12-26-1693/4 (CCPR 27, 37). Children (P&amp;P 231 named all; CCPR; PAR 4; BFA 34; grandsons Henry &amp; Richard, sons of Richard mentioned in Richard's 1686 will):</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B) Frank &quot;dau.&quot; b. 8-28-1677</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C) Sarah b. 9-21-1679 m. as his 2nd wife, soon after 5-20-1697 Middlesex (DB 2:210), Paul Thilman (d. 3-14-1713, inv. in Middlesex WB B:17). He m. 1-on 1-27-1689 (CCPR 24), Margaret Price, widow of Robert Price. Sarah m. 2-on 1-10-1714 (CCPR 60), Edmund Hamerton. Children (P&amp;P 234; CCPR), surname THILMAN:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1) Paul bapt. 2-23-1703/4 (CCPR 43) d. 2-4-1730 (CCPR 143) m. 1-on 4-17-1723 (CCPR 118), Jane George (d. 1-18-1729, CCP 143), d/o Robert George (Middlesex WB B:416), 2-on 12-16-1730 (CCPR 121), Elizabeth Vivion. Children (CCPR; 1733 will of Robt. George named all):</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a- Sarah b. 1-5-1723 (CCPR 82, bapt. 1/26)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b- Paul (twin) b. 1-17-1729 (CCPR 91, bapt. 1/21)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c- Richard (twin) b. 1-17-1729 (CCPR 91, bapt. 1/21)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2) Francis b. 2-1-1704/5 (CCPR 44)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D) Richard III b. 10-5-1681 (CCPR 9, bapt. 9/17) d. 11-11-1734 (CCPR 146) m. 1-15-1705 (CCPR 56), Sara Pitts; lived Middlesex but owned 35 a. in Gloucester Co. 1704 Rent Roll. Children (P&amp;P 235; CCPR; PAR 60; BFA 34):</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1) Henry b. 2-25-1706 (CCPR 47) d. 1-22-1735 (CCPR 147) m. 6-16-1732 (CCPR 122), Rachel Bayn; heir to great grandfather, Richard Perrott's 1,450 acres. The entail was docked 1753 by dau. Mary &amp; husband Robert Chew of Spotsylvania (HEN 6:602, 1748-55). Children (HEN 6:602; CCPR):</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a- Mary b. 8-18-1733 (CCPR 97, bapt. 9/23) m. Robert Chew of Spotsylvania Co. VA</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b- Sarah b. 12-6-1735 (CCPR 101) d. 9-12-1756 (CCPR 148)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2) Richard IV bapt. 3-18-1708 (CCPR 54) m. 10-9-1733 (CCPR 123), Elizabeth Greenwood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3) William b. 12-17-1712 (CCPR 64, bapt. 2/22)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E) Avarilla/Efforella b. 8-3-1683 (CCPR 14 &amp; 28, bapt. 9/28) d. 2-7-1720, bur. 2/9 (CCPR 133) m. Joseph Hardee Sr. (d. 3-28-1729, CCPR 142; will in Middlesex WB B:359). Jos. m. 2-on 6-20-1727 (CCPR 119), Mary Mullins. Children (CCPR; Joseph's will made 1728, surname HARDEE):</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1) Avarilla bapt. 4-22-1705 (CCPR 46) m. 2-22-1725 (CCPR 119), John How</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
2) Joannah bapt. 8-3-1707 (CCPR 54)
3) Joseph Jr. bapt. 10-23-1709 (CCPR 55) d. 12-2-1734 (CCPR 146); Exor. of father's will
4) Mary b. 5-18-1712 (CCPR 63)
5) Charles b. 7-19-1715 (CCPR 67, bapt. 8/25)
6) Perrott b. 4-4-1718 (CCPR 72, bapt. 4/27) d. 1763 Northumberland Co. VA will
7) Sarah b. 10-19-1720 (CCPR 76, bapt. 11/27)
   - John "youngest son" b. 9-27-1728 (s/o Jos. & Mary. CCPR 88, bapt. 10/20)
F) Robert b. 10-25-1635 (CCPR 28, 16, bapt. 11/26) d. 8-9-1723 (CCPR 136, bur. 8/11; Dec 1723 inv. by Catherine, Middlesex WB B:271; P&P 235 said 12-13-1737 with no reference. With 2 entries for Robert's death, I think one is for this Robt. & the other for son Robt...based on births of their children) m. 3-25-1706 (CCPR 56), Catherine Daniell. She m. 2-on 7-17-1728 (CCPR 120), John Williams. Children (P&P 235; PAR 60; BFA 34):
   1) Robert Jr. bapt. 4-27-1707 (CCPR 54) d. 12-17-1737 (CCPR 149) m. 4-17-1732 (CCPR 122), Sarah Mactyre.
      Children (CCPR):
      a) James b. 1-25-1732 (CCPR 96, bapt. 3/4)
      b) Lodowick b. 1-26-1734 (CCPR 99, bapt. 2/16)
      c) Catherine b. 3-23-1737 (CCPR 102, bapt. 4/17)
   2) Sarah bapt. 2-6-1708 (CCPR 55) d. 3-13-1801 (PAR 60) m. 3-25-1733 (CCPR 122), John Stamper (1774 Middlesex will, WB 1765-1798:392)
   3) William b. 5-20-1712 (CCPR 63)
   4) Betty b. 12-3-1714 (CCPR 66, bapt. 12/25)
   5) John b. 11-12-1720 (CCPR 76, bapt. 12/7)
   6) James b. 11-11-1722 (CCPR 80, bapt. 12/18) m. Catherine ___. Child (CCPR):
      a) Thomas b. 9-26-1744 (CCPR 112)
G) Curtis b. 8-19-1688 (CCPR 28) d. 5-14-1738 Middlesex (CCPR 149; Oct 1742 division, WB C:73) m. 9-3-1714 (CCPR 60), Anne Daniell (d. 11-16-1739, CCPR 149). Children (estate division named all; P&P 235; CCPR; PAR 60; BFA 34):
   1) Clara b. 4-21-1716 (CCPR 68, bapt. 4/30) d. 5-16-1746 m. William Marks (1760 Middlesex will)
   2) Curtis Jr. b. 1-30-1718 (CCPR 73, bapt. 3/8); admr. of father's estate
   3) Avarilla b. 6-16-1721 (CCPR 77, bapt. 7/16) m. William Long
   4) Anne b. 2-20-1723 (CCPR 82, bapt. 2/22)
   5) Agatha b. 5-12-1727 (CCPR 87, bapt. 6/18)
   6) Charles b. 1-22-1729 (CCPR 91, bapt. 2/8)
   7) Daniel b. 8-10-1732 (CCPR 95, bapt. 9/17) m. Mary ___. Child (MCV 23):
      a) Curtis b. 5-5-1757 Middlesex
   8) Frances b. 12-6-1734 (CCPR 99, bapt. 1/5)
H) Mary b. 1-19-1690 (CCPR 28) bur. 9-10-1733 Ashley, Hampshire, England m. 9-16-1708 (CCPR 57), Hobbs Weekes (1686-Jun 1722 adm., Ashley), s/o Francis & Eliz. Weekes (CCPR 20); lived Middlesex but returned 1719 to England. Children (P&P 235; CCPR; PAR 60; BFA 34), surname WEEKES:
   1) Elizabeth bapt. 10-3-1708 (CCPR 55) probably died unmarried by 1756 (P&P 235)
   2) Willicent b. 5-2-1713 (CCPR 64, bapt. 6/14) m. 4-5-1740 license, Leonard Cropp of Holy Rood, Southampton, England
   3) Thomas Hobbs b. 6-11-1715 (CCPR 67, bapt. 7/30) d. 4-22-1742 "of Southampton," England (May 1742 will), bur. Ashley; matriculated New College, Oxford 7-12-1731
   4) Abraham b. 9-22-1717 (CCPR 71, bapt. 10/27) d. 6-8-1755 Boulogne, France, bur. Ashley m. 9-14-1743 Ashley, Frances Astley (d. Dec 1764), d/o Sir John Astley of Pateshull, Shropshire. She m. 2-James O'Donnell.
   5) Francis bapt. 3-18-1719/20 Sparsholt, Hampshire; scholar of Winchester College 1732
   6) Catherine m. __ Burgess
   7) Mary b. ca 1722 d. 11-2-1768 (age 46) m. by 1756, Henry Harmood of Southampton, England

NOTE: In PAR 51 & 60, Evalyn Scott stated the dau. of Richard Perrott was the 1st wife of Col. St. Leger Codd and had sons, James & Berkley Codd, stating the source of Croziers Heraldica. According to P&P 528, St. Leger Codd d. 1706 Cecil Co. MD will, proved Kent Co. 1707/8 & Lancaster Co. VA 1708, admitted to Gray's Inn 1 May 1656, to VA by 1670; lived Northumberland Co. VA where he was Justice 1677, 1680 & Burgess 1680, 1682, then Cecil Co. MD by 1688 when he was a justice. He m. 1-by 5-11-1670, Ann (Mottrom) Wright Fox, d/o Col. John Mottrom, widow of Richard Wright & David Fox (Lanc. OB 1666-80:147, TG 1:127), 2-Anne (Bennett) Bland (d. 1688), d/o Col. Richard Bennett.
Entries in Christ Church Parish Register not identified:
Sarah Perrott d. 3-13-1716, bur. 3/15 (CCPR 128); may be wife of Richard Perrott III
Catherine Perrott d. 12-28-1720, bur. 12/30 (CCPR 133)
Avarilla Hardee, d/o John & Margarett, b. 1-21-1725 (CCPR 85, bapt. 3/13)
Mildred OrriK (Hardee) an illegitimate dau. of Averilla Hardee, b. 2-4-1728 (CCPR 89, bapt. 2/23)
Sarah Parrott m. 2-26-1733 (CCPR 123), Charles Dougherty

Many thanks to Allen Pendergraft of Sedonia, AZ for all his work on the Pendergrass family.

#7680  JAMES PRENDERGAST
Born: by 1640 (if 2 sons by 1669)
#7681  MARY ______ (?HENRY based on family members with name Henry; no other evidence)
Died: 9-15-1715 (CCPR 62) Middlesex Co. VA

SURNAME PRENDERGAST Children & family (POV 9):
1  Michael b. by 1664 Ireland
2  James b. ca 1666 d. 1705 North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond Co. VA m. Mary ____ (d. before 1705 inv. of husband's effects). Children (POV 9, 80):
   A) dau. m. Anthony Gilbert
   B) Edward b. ca 1690 d. 1727 Westmoreland Co. VA inv. ?m. 2-26-1711/2 (CCPR 59), Elizabeth Hickey
   C) James "The Tailor" b. 2-15-1692 North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co. VA d. after 1751 Richmond Co. deed;
      Bartholomew Dorsey his Gdn. Children:
      1) Daniel b. 1719
      2) Winifred b. 8-25-1721
      3) Eleanor b. 5-15-1729
      4) James b. 1731
   D) dau. m. Robert Tomlin (Gdn. of John's two children, below)
   E) John b. 1697 d. 1733 Richmond Co. VA; Wm. Phillips his Gdn. Children (records of Robert Tomlin, Gdn.; POV 9):
      1) James b. 11-27-1729
      2) Mary
?3 dau. m. Bartholomew Dorsey (Gdn. of James, s/o James above)
?4 dau. m. John Smith (Admr. of James' est. above)
?5 dau. m. William Phillips (Gdn. of John, s/o James, above)
6 John d. 1-29-1718/9 Middlesex Co. VA (CCPR 130) m. ?Mary ____. Probable child:
      A) John b. 4-25-1718 (CCPR 72, "s/o John & Mary")

#3840  MICHAEL PRENDERGAST
Born: ca 1664
Died: After 1690
#3841  REBECCA ______ (?Bolling; tradition; no proof or evidence)

SURNAME PRENDERGAST Children (POV 10):
*1 John b. ca 1685 d. 7-20-1715 Northumberland Co. VA adm.
  2 dau. m. 1715 Northumberland Co. VA, Henry Hutson/Hudson (Admr. of John's 1715 estate)

#1920  JOHN PRENDERGAST
Born: ca 1685
Died: by July 1715 Northumberland Co. VA administration, Henry Hutson, Admr. (OB 1713-19:123)
#1921 ______ (maybe Anne Pleasants, d/o William due to "Anne" and "Pleasants" as family names; no other evidence)
220

SURNAME PRENDERGAST  Children (John was the only adult in Northumberland Co. VA with this surname; POV 10):
1  Michael b. ca 1706 ?d. young
2  Jessie? Garrett b. ca 1707 d. after 1770 (deed from Indians for land at Fort Pitt in Alleghany Co. PA) m. Anne ____ (?Baker); lived Bedford Co. PA.  Children (POV 79), surname PENDERGAST:
   ?A) John b. ca 1732 d. by 1748
   B) Philip m. Margaret ____; lived Cumberland Co. PA
   ?C) Mary m. 12-26-1753 St. John's Parish, Baltimore, MD, Samuel Salter
   ?D) dau. b. ca 1738
   E) Gertrude b. ca 1741 d. 1757 Fort Lyttleton, PA, killed by Indians
   F) Garrett b. by 1743 d. 3-28-1777 Harrodsburg (Mercer Co.) KY, killed & scalped by Indians, m. Margaret America Elliott
   ?G) Thomas b. ca 1745 m. 5-10-1763 Philadelphia, Mary ____ (?Sensing)
      1) Thomas d. 1843 Caswell will (RB P:17) m. 3-12-1799 Caswell Co., Nancy Harrison
      2) Rachel m. 1808 Caswell Co. NC, James Harrison; ancestor of Jean Beckham of St. Louis, MO
   ?I) John b. ca 1748 d. ca 1783; lived Bates Co. NC & Lancaster Distr. SC

3  John b. ca 1709; lived Augusta Co. VA
*4  Robert b. 12-8-1711 Northumberland Co. VA m. Elizabeth ____ (?Manly); lived Orange Co. NC (ANCESTORS)

5  William b. 5-14-1714 Northumberland Co., St. Stephens Parish d. by 1786 Granville Co. NC Tax List (with Mary as taxpayer) m. Mary ____ (?Raleigh, used by descendants); lived Bute & Granville Cos. NC.  Children (POV 10, 60):
   A) John (?French & Indian War, Rev. War) b. ca 1735 d. Sep 1794 Wake Co. will (RB 3:32) m. 1-by 1759, __________ (?Ransom), 2-on 4-3-1788 Philadelphia, PA, Hannah Grady.  Children (P. Pendergrass in POV 61):
      1) Raleigh (Rev. War) b. ca 1760 d. 1780-83, killed by Indians
   B) Benjamin b. 1762 (age 77 in 1840 Rush Co. IN census) d. Dec 1849 Randolph Co. IN from injury by a horse (1850 Mortality Schedule) m. 1-____ Massie (d. ca 1805), d/o Keziah Massie (1826 Wake Co. will, RB 20:125 mentioned "granddau. Massie Pendergrass, d/o Benj.")., 2-ca 1807, ____ Bailey; lived Wake Co. NC, then Wilkes Co. NC 1819
   C) Jesse b. ca 1764 d. after 1810 Warren Co. NC census m. 8-8-1784 Warren bond (Jno. Norman,,bdmn), Rachel Vigors
   D) Vincent b. ca 1766 d. after 1810 Norfolk census; ?to Savannah, GA by 1808
   E) John b. ca 1768 (age 72 in 1840 Jackson Co. AL deposition) d. 1840-44 Jackson m. ca 1796, Elizabeth "Betsy" Oliver, d/o Benjamin Oliver (1844 Marshall Co. AL will); Lela Kirby descends from their son Philip
   F) Solomon Salisbury b. ca 1770 d. after 1850 Franklin Co. NC census m. by 1790, ____ Wright
   G) Moses b. ca 1772 m. 1790 Wake Co. census, Hezekiah Massey
   H) Ann b. ca 1786 m. 1-15-1805 Wake Co. NC, James Goodson
   I) Samuel b. 1793 d. after 1854 Warren Co. KY m. Mary ____ (?Emory, used by descendants); lived Warren Co. KY, then Pike Co. MO 1819
   J) Thomas b. 1794 d. by 1828 Warren Co. KY m. 1-15-1805 Wake Co. NC, Nancy Wheeler, d/o Benjamin Wheeler; to Pike Co. NC by 1820 & Wythe Co. VA 1830

B) Spencer "The Elder" b. 1739/40 d. after 1775 ?m. Sarah ____; lived Butte Co. NC; in Granville Co. by 1763 deed.  Children (V. Ryker in POV 70):
   1) James b. ca 1765 NC d. ca 1845 Jackson Co. AL m. Nancy ____; to TN by 1799
   2) Thornton b. ca 1768 NC d. by Jun 1857 Smith Co. TN deed m. Anna Claypitt
   3) Spencer "The Younger" (Rev. War, Drummer Boy) b. ca 1770 d. after 1840 Talladega Co. AL census
   4) Joel b. ca 1773 d. by Jun 1820 Overton Co. TN census, drowned in Mississippi River on trip to New Orleans, saving apprentice's life, m. Frances ____ (?Wilbourn)
   5) Sarah b. ca 1775 d. 1848 Marshall Co. AL (1850 adm. named her bros.); unmarried
C) William (Rev. War) b. by 1742 d. by 12-19-1785 (date of Land Grant #3180 to Heirs of Wm. dec'd); lived Wake Co. NC.  Child (POV 74; Thos. endorsed the land grant):
   1) Thomas b. ca 1764/5 d. after 1840 Casey Co. KY census m. 1-on 8-20-1786 Wake Co. NC, Nancy Cope, 2-Milah Coulter, d/o Henson Coulter (1844 Orange Co. will, WB E:280), 3-Temperance ____

#960  ROBERT PRENDERGAST
  Born: 12-8-1711 (St. Stephen's Church of England Parish Register, Northumberland Co. VA)
  Land: To North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co. VA 1734; Orange Co. NC 1755 Tax List; 1782 Tax List with 500 acres Wake Co. NC 1782 Tax List: 300 a.

#961  ELIZABETH ____ ?Titus (from PFG; only a guess from use by descendants)
SURNAME PRENDERGAST Children (POV 11):
*1 William b. ca 1730 d. by 1804 m. Martha ____ (ANCESTORS)
2 John b. 12-10-1734 Richmond Co. VA (No. Farnham Parish Reg.) d. after 1800 Chester District, SC
3 Robert b. ca 1736 d. Sep 1807 Chester District, SC adm.

#480 WILLIAM PENDERGRASS
Born: ca 1730 Northumberland Co. VA
Died: between 1800 Orange Co. NC census & Nov 1804 Orange Co. NC (when son David's estate was administered)
Married: ca 1748 (based on birth of John)
Land: 1778 Sep 9 (entered; 9 Nov 1784 date of issue)...260 a. on Obed Creek (Bk 57)
1779 Dec 21 (entered; issued 9 Nov 1784)...300 a. Jordan Creek, Orange Co. NC
1796 Orange Co. NC...William Pendergrass & Patti his wife to William Pickett; signature was Wm. & Martha Pendergrass

#^81 MARTHA ____ ?Manly (from PFG; perhaps Atwater or Titus, names used by descendants; no other evidence)
Born: by 1736 (based on birth of 1st child)
Died: after 1820 Orange Co. NC census, when she was head of household
Parents: UNKNOWN

SURNAME PENDERGRASS Children (PFG; Wm. gave pension deposition for bro. John 1818; P. Pendergraft; POV 12):
*1 John b. 8-2-1749 VA d. 6-3-1830 Chatham Co. NC m. 1-ca 1769, 2-on 10-26-1780 Orange Co. NC bond, Mary Rigsby, d/o ?James Rigsby (ANCESTORS)
2 David (Rev. War) b. ca 1751 d. Nov 1800 (pension; Dec 1804 Chester Dist. SC adm.) m. Nov 1777 Granville Co. NC (pension R8086), Susannah ____ (c1763-1847); moved to SC by 1798; "9-10 children" from Susannah's statement in 1846. Children (PFG):
A) Hezekiah b. ca 1778
B) Jane b. ca 1780 m. ____ Mitchell
C) Elizabeth b. ca 1782 m. ____ Hardin
D) Mary b. ca 1784 m. ____ Mitchell
E) John b. ca 1790
F) Joseph b. ca 1794
G) William L. b. ca 1796
H) Celia b. ca 1798 m. Naughe
I) Pleasant b. ca 1800
J) David b. ca 1802
3 Job (Rev. War) b. 1753 (pension S41504; family tradition said "at sea") d. 4-15-1831 Burke Co. NC m. 1-by 1779 Craven Co. NC, Susannah "Nancy" Edwards, 2-ca 1789, Mary Reel (1763-1831, DAR); in Anson Co. 1779 & 1783; to Burke Co. NC ca 1803. Children (PFG; POV 24, 42), surname PENDERGRAFT:
A) Isaac Cornell "Charnell" b. ca 1780 d. by May 1868 Des Moines Co. IA (deed of heirs) m. 1- ca 1798, 2-in 1811 Burke Co. NC, Rebecca Carroll; to Shiloh Landing (Hardin Co.) TN in 1842 & on to IA
B) Titus b. ca 1782 d. ca 1848 (after 1840 Henry Co. TN census) m. by 1809, Sarah Stephens (c1778 NC-by 1860 MO), d/o John & Sarah (Benson) Stephens of Anderson Co. SC. Son & family (A. Pendergraft):
1) Rev. John Hamilton Stephens b. 3-17-1812 Anderson, SC d. 8-23-1895 Webster Co. MO m. ca 1836 ?Lauderdale Co. AL, Jane Kendrick (1818 TN-1884 MO), d/o Jesse & Mary (Parker) Kendrick
a- Joseph Allen b. 12-13-1837 Hardin Co. TN d. 12-10-1912 Hollis, OK m. 1-1855 Polk Co. MO, Irena Self (1832 TN-1878 MO), d/o John Turner & Lucy (Weaver) Self
b- Joseph Allen b. 5-29-1861 Polk Co. MO d. 10-28-1941 Hollis, OK m. 4-11-1880 Washington Co. AR, Marinda Elizabeth Winn (1863 AR-1924 OK), d/o Zadok Clayton & Marinda Louisa (Winn) Winn
a) Allen Clayton b. 1890 d. 1967 m. ____; lived Phoenix, AZ
1- Allen Pendergraft of Sedona, AZ b. 1918 Mesa, AZ; author & Pendergrass researcher
C) Jesse Reel b. 12-22-1790 Orange d. 4-16-1863 Dardanelle (Yell Co.) AR m. 1815 Burke Co. NC, Euley Ann Finger (1795-1885), d/o John Finger
D) Moses b. 5-18-1793 Orange Co. NC d. Nov 1859 McDonald Co. MO (1860 Mortality Schedule) m. by 1815 Burke, Margaret Mashburn (1793-1870); moved to TN ca 1833 & to Barry Co. MO by 1838
E) John b. ca 1795
F) Thomas b. ca 1798 d. ca 1865 Barry Co. MO m. 1-Mary ____ (?Franklin), 2-by 1838, Mary Ann ____ (?Mashburn)
G) Christian b. 2-14-1801 NC d. 1-17-1868 Beaver (Carroll Co.) AR m. Martin Van Buren Beaver (1800 NC-Civil War, Lawrence Co. AR), s/o Wm. Beaver
H) Henry J. b. 8-23-1802 Orange Co. NC d. 6-23-1874 Barry Co. MO m. ca 1826, Mary Oliver Beaver (1807 NC-1889
222

MO); to Barry Co. by 1838

1) Mary b. ca 1805 (father's statement in pension appl.) m. 8-1-1821 Burke Co. NC, Thomas Porter

4 Mary J. b. ca 1755 d. after 1850 Chatham census, marked "deaf & dumb"; Wesley Pendergrass & Micajah Burns were her Gdns. in 1846

5 Jemima b. ca 1757 d. after 1809 m. 1-on 10-13-1787 Orange, Abijah Massey (1798 Orange Co. will, "Wm. Pendergrass, my honorable father-in-law, Exor."); s/o Abram Massey, 2-ca 1809. (?John) Sparrow

6 Elizabeth b. ca 1757-61 m. 11-30-1780 Guilford Co. NC (pension appl.), John Walker (d. 1816). Children (PFG), surname WALKER:
A) Hannah b. ca 1782
B) Richard b. ca 1784
C) Thomas m. McCrory
D) Francis b. ca 1790
E) Jack b. ca 1792
F) Elizabeth b. ca 1794

7 William b. 1759-65 d. after 1818 (deposition for bro. John's pension application) m. 1-Sally, 2-Rebecca (b. 1775-94). Children (PFG; Jesse Rigby's pension appl. said Nancy Rigby & Sarah Oldham were sisters of John Pendergrass & wife of Isaiah Rigby was sister to John; POV 21), surname PENDERGRASS:
A) Martha Ann "Nancy" b. ca 1778 d. after 1853 (deposition of Sarah Oldham) m. 3-4-1800 Orange bond (John Pendergrass, bdmn), Isaiah Rigby. Child (POV 21), surname RIGBY:
1) Meachum Pendergrass b. 1801
B) John b. ca 1779 d. after 1856 (P. Atty to Rigby) m. 1-3-1800 Orange (Mg. Reg.), Rebecca Fann (c1785-c1855), d/o John & Eliza Fann; to Dickson Co. TN 1805-08. Children (POV 21), surname PENDERGRASS:
1) William E. b. ca 1801 Orange d. Aug 1852 Dickson Co. TN will m. Priscilla Ferribee
2) Elizabeth b. ca 1803 GA m. ____ Sears
3) James E. Manly b. ca 1805 TN d. after 1857 m. Jemima ___
4) son b. 1810-12
5) Elijah F. b. 1814 d. 5-16-1909 Wright Co. MO m. 1-on 9-16-1838, Hannah Sears, 2-Mary Ensley (b. 1807)

C) Elizabeth b. 1781 m. 1-by 1796, William Pickett, 2-____ Rigsby. Children, surname PICKETT:
1) Betsy m. John Rigby
2) Sarah m. John Crittenden
3) Nancy b. 1804 (1850 Orange census) m. Thomas Pendergrass, s/o John & Mary (Rigsby) Pendergrass Sr. See below for children.

D) Sarah b. ca 1783 d. after 1853 (deposition) m. 3-4-1797 Orange bond (Abijah Massey, bdmn), William Young Oldham. Children (POV 21), surname OLDHAM:
1) William
2) Mary
3) Allen
4) Young

E) William b. ca 1783-86 d. by Apr 1845 Dickson Co. TN (1845 Orange deed to widow) m. 9-28-1805 Orange (M. Reg.), Tabitha Fann, d/o John & Eliza Fann. Children (POV 22), surname PENDERGRASS:
1) dau. b. ca 1806
2) dau. b. ca 1810
3) dau. b. ca 1812
4) Martha b. ca 1814 m. 11-17-1830 Dickson Co. TN, John Underhill
5) John R. b. ca 1816 NC m. 1-ca 1840, ____, 2-in 1849, Rebecca J. ____; lived Hickman Co. TN
6) dau. b. ca 1818
7) Rebecca b. ca 1820
8) Lucretia b. ca 1824 d. by 1860 m. 4-1-1841 Dickson Co. TN, Moses Sears
9) Manly J. b. ca 1827 m. 2-1-1847 Dickson, Mary Tidwell
10) Smith b. 1829 m. in TN, ____

F) dau. b. ca 1788
G) Martha "Patty" b. ca 1790 m. 2-24-1807 Orange bond (Wm. Pendergrass, bdmn), Jesse Crows
H) dau. b. 1800-10 (1810 Orange census)

8 Martha b. 1755-74 d. before 1800 m. Matthew McCauley (POV said she died young); lived Orange Co.; 1 son (1800 Orange census)

9 dau. b. 1763-65 m. ca 1784, William Rigby, s/o James Rigby. Children (PFG), surname RIGSBY:
A) dau. b. ca 1785 m. R. Stanford
B) Helen m. 2-3-1802 Orange Co. NC, Watson Goodrich
223

C) Jenny b. ca 1792 m. 1810, Anderson Coulter
10 dau. b. 1765-69 m. before Aug 1794 (Orange Co. deed from Wm. Pendergrass to John Walker), Alston Jones

#240 JOHN PENDERGRASS SR of Chatham  Rev War 4th Reg. NC Continental Line
Born: 8-2-1749 Northumberland Co. VA (John's pension W18730)
Died: 6-3-1830 Chatham Co. NC (pension)
Married: 1) ca 1769, (Bathsheba Massey has been given as wife in POV 13; PFG suggested Mary Edwards)
  2) 10-26-1780 Orange Co. NC, Mary Rigsby

#241 MARY RIGSBY
Born: ca 1760 (pension)
Died: Between 1850 Chatham Co. NC census (age 100, living with son John, dau. Candace, & gson Colley Dollar) & 1854
(son Edward filed for a children's survivor pension on Sept. 8, 1854)
Parents: Unknown. ?James Rigby/Rigsby has been mentioned with no proof or evidence. There was no James
Rigby/Rigsby in the Orange Co. NC Estate File, NC Archives or any Rigsby that could be Mary's father. No early
Rigsby wills in Chatham or Orange Counties mentioned a daughter Mary Rigsby or Mary Pendergrass.

Pension Application of John Pendergrass

John Pendergrass appeared in June 8, 1818 Court at Hillsboro (Orange Co.) NC and stated his age as 68. He
enlisted in Spring 1776 under Capt. Moore at Hillsboro, Col. Clark until May 2, 1779 when he was discharged in State
of NJ by Col. Clark. He signed with his mark "M." John Sparrow was present in 1766 when John enlisted and
testified John's property did not exceed $100. On Aug. 22, 1818, William Pendergrass, brother of said John, said
they were both residents of Orange Co. and John enlisted for 3 years in the 4th Regiment, marched for Wilmington,
then Halifax. He received several letters written from PA and NJ, now resides about 6 miles from John who is very
poor, not worth more than $50. William signed with "L" his mark.

In Sept. 1820 Superior Court of Chatham Co. NC, John again appeared on Aug. 2, age 71, said he has received a
pension of $6.00 per month (#4538) bearing date 24 Nov 1818. His family consists of Molly my wife, age about 60
years, my dau. Barsheba, age 39, my dau. Mirna who is deaf and dumb, age 23, my dau. Candis age 14, my grandson
Wesley age 8, my granddau. Tilda age 2, all contribute some to their support except the last 2 who are minors.

Nov. 1837 Court of Chatham, Joseph Bynum & John E. Rigsbee, J. P.'s, took the deposition of Luke Rigsbee with
John Pendergrass who married Mary Rigsbee, recollects distinctly that they were married in the time of the War, and
served 6 months or more after they were married.

In Feb. 1838 the War Department received the declaration of Mary Pendergrass, widow of John, alleging she was
married in the Spring of 1781. The Department asked for proof of marriage.

Luke Rigsbee again appeared on Apr. 7, 1838 and said John died 8 years before.

July 27, 1838 Mary Pendergrass, age 80, widow of John, declared she was mistaken in the month of her marriage, it
being in Oct. 1780, the last Thursday in Oct. before the Guilford Battle, that when married, she was 5 months in
pregnancy with her first child, James, born March (marked out) July 1781 (February). (sic) Her 2nd child Bash was
born on 18 Sept. 1783. After marriage John served another 12 months and two or more tours as a Pvt. in the
Dragoons. Wm. Douglas was Capt., Brig. Gen. Butler was the superior officer. In the Spring of 1782, he again
volunteered for 3 mo. in Dragoons, Roger Giffeth of Chatham was Capt., Wm. O'Neal was Co. & marched to Pee Dee &
stationed at Grassy Island, Cross Creek to keep the Tories at hand, in all 3 years & 6 months. She has no record of
marriage, the court house papers destroyed by fire 1784 and 1785. She has lived in Orange when married and lived
there and in Chatham Co. ever since, now resides in Orange. John died 4 June 1830. He received $96.00 per annum.
She signed with her mark "x."

Sept. 8 1854 Orange Co. NC Court, Edward Pendergrass, son of John, pensioner, who died 3 June 1830 and wife Mary
who was also a pensioner...neither his father or mother received full pension, as he was an officer in the said war
from Chatham. George C. Ames of Washington to prosecute and collect my sd claim in behalf of myself, brother and
sisters: Thomas Pendergrass, Candis, Basha and Edward. Signed with his mark "x."

SURNAME PENDERGRASS  Children, #1 by 1st wife, #2-11 by Mary (POV 13):

1 Matthew b. ca 1770 d. after 1840 Bledsoe Co. TN. Children (NC Mg. Records; POV 13):
   A) Matthew b. ca 1789 d. after 1860 Bledsoe census m. 2-9-1817 Randolph Co. NC, Naomi Bradford
   B) Abijah b. ca 1793; lived Bledsoe Co. TN
   C) William G. b. ca 1795; lived Guilford Co. NC
   D) Augustine b. ca 1799 m. 1-by 1830, 2-Isabella "Betsy" ____; lived Cannon Co. TN
   E) John Eley b. ca 1803 d. 1863, beheaded by Confederate troops since he opposed the War, m. Elizabeth _____

*2 James Edward b. Feb 1781 d. Aug 1860 Orange Co. NC will m. 8-29-1806 Orange, Mary White
Barsheba "Barba" b. 9-18-1783 (pension) d. after 1850 Chatham census; unmarried & lived with Wesley Pendergrass 1850

John Jr. b. ca 1784 d. after 1850 (POV 14 said b. 1772 & d. after 1816 Tax List, Orange Co. NC but John b. 1784 had mother Mary Rigsby Pendergrass & sister Candace his household 1850). Probable children (POV 14):
A) Robert b. 1791 Orange Co. (Bounty land application) m. 5-20-1827 East Feliciana Parish, LA, Martha Weekly
B) dau. b. 1793
C) dau. b. ca 1795

D) dau. b. 1797 m. by 1829, ___ Dollar; son Coley b. 1829 lived with John Jr. 1850 Chatham census

E) Manly Pleasants b. 1800-03 d. Oct 1846 Chatham Co. NC adm. m. Martha Pearsey; lived Chatham Co. Children (POV 14; 1850 Chatham census with Martha):
1) Crawford J. b. 1826 Chatham Co. NC d. 1883 Carroll Co. TN m. Susan E. Grant
2) Augdon Quincy b. 1829 d. by 1880 Carroll Co. TN m. Clara A. Grant
3) Elizabeth b. 1832
4) John Wesley b. 1839 d. 1917 Henderson Co. TN m. Elizabeth Cerena Kirby, 2-Mary Matilda Tate
5) William Manly b. 1843 Chatham Co. d. 1915 Red River Co. TX m. 1866 Carroll Co. TN, Mary W. Murphy

F) Anthony b. ca 1807 Chatham d. ca 1849 Orange Co. NC m. Mary Pendergrass, 7d/o James Edwards & Mary (White) Pendergrass. See below for children.

1) Margaret Ann "Nancy" b. ca 1831; in 1880 Orange census with Wm. s/o Pleasant, as farm worker. Also listed were Andrew Fowler b. 1863/66 "son" & Sarah Fowler b. 1861 "dau."
2) Joseph b. ca 1835 m. 12-24-1860 Chatham (M. Reg.), Lutila/Letitia Marks
3) Pleasant Merritt b. 1837 d. after 1900 Durham Co. NC census m. 10-17-1857 Chatham (M. Reg.), Mahala Jane Poe (c1843-1898). Children (1860, 1870 Chatham, 1880 Orange census):
   a- William K. b. 1859
   b- James b. 1860 m. Savannah E. ___
   c- Robert b. 1862
   d- Thomas M. b. 1870
   e- Oliver N. b. 1872
   f- Romulus Ferman b. 11-21-1874 m. Betty Moore Copley (POV 16)
   g- Carry A. (dau.) b. 1876
   h- Eddy E. (dau.) b. 1879

Note: POV 16 added child Joseph b. 1868 (but did not find him in 1870 census)

4) Mary Jane b. ca 1858; unmarried & lived with parents 1880
5) John b. ca 1859 m. Creel
6) William Jackson b. ca 1863
7) Rufus B. b. Sep 1865 m. Martha Green

son b. ca 1785
6 dau. b. ca 1787
7 son b. ca 1791 d. after 1810
8 Hogan b. 1794/5 (POV omitted this name but included him in PFG) m. Peggy ___ (1835 Ashe Co. land grant). Children (PFG; 1840 Ashe Co. NC census):
A) Caleb b. 1810-20
B) Hogan b. 1820-25
9 Jemima b. ca 1797 (pension) d. after 1820; deaf & dumb
10 Thomas b. 1802 (1850 Orange census) d. 1860-70 Orange m. Nancy Pickett (b. 1804), d/o Wm. & Eliz. (Pendergrass) Pickett, above. Other children living with Thomas in 1860 were: Caroline b. 1855, Josephine b. 1856, Delia b. 1849, Frances b. 1854, Thomas b. 1854 & Manly b. 1858. Children (1850 Orange census; PFG which did not include Wm., Charles & Martha; POV 20):
A) Ardella b. ca 1819 m. 12-24-1837 Orange, David Ashe Douglas
B) Martha "Patsy" b. ca 1821 m. 3-28-1840 Orange, Peyton Clements
C) Alston b. 1-19-1823 Chatham Co. d. by Oct 1892 Orange will (WB H:578) m. 1-on 2-8-1848 Orange bond (J. Pendergrass, bdmn.), Rebecca Creel, 2-on 6-20-1857 Orange bond (Robt. Faucett, bdmn.), Carnelia Andrews, 3-on 5-20-1883 Orange, Sinai Meacham. Children (1850 Orange census named Wm.; only Durrell was with Alston & Carnelia in 1860 & 1870; older children with grandparents; POV 20):
1) William b. 1850 d. after 1888 m. Emma ___
2) Caroline b. ca 1851 (not with father 1860, 1870)
3) Malvina Olivia b. ca 1853 (not with father 1860, 1870) m. 1-15-1875 Orange, Albert Long
4) John W. b. ca 1856 d. after 1900 census (PFG) m. 1-on 2-23-1870 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o Alston & Rebecca"), Emma J. Brockwell, d/o "unknown & Susan Brockwill," 2-Elizabeth Creel; John not with father 1860

5) David Durrell Columbus b. 1858 (1870 Orange census) d. 1919 m. 1-2-15-1877 Orange, Anna Eliza Crabtree, 2-on 12-9-1894 Orange, Isabella F. Barton

D) Hugh Iley (CSA) b. 1828 d. 8-8-1861 Louisa Court House, VA of typhoid m. 2-20-1848 Orange bond, (Jos. Harward, bdmn.), Bethea Clements (b. 1837). Children (1860 Orange census named #1-2 only), surname PENDERGRASS:

1) Ann E. b. 1848
2) Elizabeth b. 1852
3) Virginia Caroline b. 1857 (not in 1860 census with parents) m. as his 2nd wife 2-14-1869 Orange (M. Reg., "d/o unknown & Jennie"), George Edward Pendergrass, s/o Pleasant & Frances (Coulter) Pendergrass. See below for children.

Note: POV 21 said Iley's children were 1) Virginia Caroline, 2) Della b. ca 1850; 3) Elizabeth.

E) Sarah b. ca 1829 m. __ Scoggins

F) Jane b. ca 1831. Child (Mg. Reg.; 1870 census), surname PENDERGRASS:

1) Dudley b. 1849 m. 12-25-1870 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o unknown & Jane”), Martha A. Pendergrass, d/o Pleasant & Fanny (Coulter) Pendergrass, below.

Note: Others with her in 1870 were Charley b. 1847 (?brother), Martha b. 1849 (?sister), Francis b. 1858, & Robert Lee b. 1864.

G) Nancy b. 1834 m. 8-26-1860 Orange (M. Reg.), Demarcus Davis (b. 1836). Children (1870 Orange census), surname DAVIS:

1) Josephine b. 1854
2) Thomas b. 1857
3) Amanda b. 1859

H) William b. 1842


1) Adalee (dau.) b. 1870
2) Ethel(?) W. (son) b. 1872
3) Colonel b. 1874
4) Claud b. 1875
5) Inez b. 1878
6) Westley b. Mar 1880

J) Martha b. 1846

11 Candace b. ca 1804 (pension) d. after 1870 Orange census when lived with sister-in-law, Mary (White) Pendergrass, just below; in 1850 Chatham census with her brother John & mother Mary

#120 JAMES EDWARD PENDERGRASS

Born: Feb 1781 NC (father's pension application papers)
Died: July 1860 Orange Co. NC will (probated Aug 1860, WB G:240; named dau. Jane & grandson George Pendergrass, s/o my dau. Polly)
Married: 8-29-1806 Orange Co. NC (Ct. House Mg. Reg., William Pendergrass & J. Taylor, witnesses)

#121 MARY "POLLY" WHITE

Born: ca 1790 (but age 55 in 1850 & age 65 in 1860 Orange census)
Died: after 1870 Orange census (age 94, helpless, with Jane 50 & Candace 70 in household)
Parents: Unknown

SURNAMES PENDERGRASS: Children (1850, 1860 Orange Co. NC census; PFG; POV 17):

1) dau. b. ca 1807 m. Micajah Burns (Gdn. 1846 with Wesley, of Mary Pendergrass, deaf & dumb)

2) Pleasant b. 1811 (monument) d. 7-19-1892 Wake Co. NC, bur. Morrisville Baptist Cem., m. Frances Coulter (1802-870), d/o Henson Coulter (1844 Orange will). Children (1850 Orange Co. NC census; PFG), surnames listed:

A) James Monroe Pendergrass (CSA) b. ca 1832 d. 10-5-1864 Winder Army Hosp., Richmond of wounds & typhoid m. 3-26-1855 Orange (M. Reg.), Elizabeth Cornelia Cheek (b. 1842). She m. 2-1880 census, William Burgis & lived with son Mark. Children (1860 Orange census; PFG; POV 17), surname PENDERGRASS:

1) Nancy b. 1857 (census; PFG & POV said "Mary Jane b. 1856")
2) James Matthew "Mack/Mark" b. 1-15-1858 d. 8-29-1918
3) David M. b. Apr 1862 m. 12-8-1881 Orange, Temperance M. Meacham (d. 1920, d/o Billie Meacham, D. Reg.). Children (1900 Orange census):
a- John S. b. Sep 1883
b- Lela A. b. Sep 1889

4) George Nathaniel b. 1-7-1864 m. 2-23-1888 Orange, Susan Thomas Whitaker Wright (d. 1939 D. Reg. Index), d/o Presley Whitaker. Children (1900 Orange census):
   a- James E. b. Nov 1889
   b- Weldon Monroe b. Jun 1891
c- Rosa Belle b. Jan 1893
d- Volner L. b. Oct 1895
e- Eugene b. Feb 1899

B) William H. Pendergraft b. Oct 1834 d. after 1900 Durham Co. census m. 4-25-1866 Orange (M. Reg.), Elizabeth (Edith) Fowler. Children (1880 Orange census; PFG; POV 17), surname PENDERGRAFT:
   1) Mary Jane b. 1866
   2) John D. b. 1870
   3) William Bert b. 1871
   4) Bany (son) b. 1874
   5) Lula b. 1882

C) Nathaniel Pendergraft b. 8-17-1836 d. after 1900 Wake Co. NC census m. 1-on 8-31-1863 Orange (M. Reg., J. B. McDade, bdmn), Fanny Fowler, 2-on 11-4-1869 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o Pleasant & Fanny"), Polly W. Gooch (b. 1854), "d/o Wm. & Susan." POV 17 said she was widow of Walker. Children (1870, 1880 Orange Co. census; PO 17 did not name Nath'l), surname PENDERGRAFT:
   1) Nathaniel b. 1862 (age 8 listed 1870 in Pleasant's house, which also listed Nath'l & new wife)
   2) Laura b. 1868 (age 2 listed 1870 in Pleasant's house as above)
   3) William Pleasant b. 1871 (PO 17 said b. 6-5-1869)
   4) Cleveland b. 1871 (from PO 17; not on 1880 census with parents)
   5) Leigh b. 1873
   6) Henry Longstreet b. 12-28-1875
   7) Jasper J. b. 1877/8
   8) Richard Hill b. 10-27-1879
   9) Thomas b. Dec 1884
   10) Allie Jackson b. 4-9-1887
   11) Walter R. b. Jun 1890
   12) Mary S. b. Jul 1895

D) George Edward Pendergrass (CSA) b. ca 1838 d. 7-27-1927, bur. Morrisville, Wake Co. m. 1-Dicey Upchurch (b. 1827), 2-on 2-14-1869 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o Pleasant & Fanny"), Virginia Caroline Pendergraft (b. 1857), d/o Hugh Iley & Betheah (Clements) Pendergrass, above. (M. Reg. said "d/o unknown & Jennie") Children (POV 19; Geo. in parents house 1860 but no children or wife; 1st 4 children are not with George & Caroline in 1870), surname PENDERGRASS:
   2) Sarah b. ca 1860 m. ___ Colton
   3) William McKinley b. 1864 d. 8-20-1934 m. 1889, Rebecca Spivey; Wm. raised by Wm. H. & Edith (Fowler) Pendergraft
   4) A. D. "Add" b. ca 1866? d. 6-20-1932 m. 9-18-1896 Orange, Lanie Brockwell

Children of George & Caroline (1880 Orange census; PO 20), surname PENDERGRAFT:
   5) Frances b. ca 1870 m. Thomas Olive
   6) Dora b. ca 1872 m. Dexter Bennett
   7) Samuel b. ca 1875 m. "Tump" Upchurch
   8) Eva b. ca 1875 m. Edgar Cash (from PO 20; not in 1880 census)
   9) Dallas b. ca 1877 m. Mamie Grover
   10) Elizabeth b. Jun 1879
   11) Arthur L. b. 1885 m. Ada Jackson
   12) George Moddie b. 9-9-1886 Wake d. 6-27-1957 m. 1-on 3-24-1907 Orange, Vada Maynard, 2-Nancy Pendergraft
   13) James Washington b. 1888 m. Eula Beck
   14) Geneva b. 1895
   15) Eustace b. 1897

E) Tabitha b. Oct 1840 d. after 1880 (with cousin Jane)

F) Martha Ann "Nannie" b. ca 1845 after 1900 Durham census m. 12-25-1870 Orange (Mg. Reg. "d/o Pleasant & Fanny"), Hugh Dudley Pendergraph (b. 1848), "s/o Jane" (d/o Thomas & Nancy, above). Children (PFG; POV
227

17), surname PENDERGRAPH:
1) Adolphus "Uncle Dolly" b. 4-7-1872
2) Thomas F. b. 9-18-1875
3) James O. b. ca 1876

G) Peter Pleasant b. ca 1848 d. after 1900 Wake Co. census m. 1-on 9-27-1866 Orange (M. Reg.), Jane Fowler (d. by 1870), 2-by 1894, Lilly ____. Child (PFG):
1) Leander b. Nov 1895

*3 William Wesley b. ca 1812 d. 7-22-1887 Chatham m. Mary Marks (ANCESTORS)
4 Mary "Polly" b. 1814-16 (1850, 1860 census) d. after 1870 Orange Co. census m. before 1832, Anthony Pendergraft (c1807-1849), s/o John Pendergrass Jr., above. Children (1850, 1860 Orange census with Polly or her mother; POG 14), surname PENDERGRAFT:
A) Levi b. ca 1833 (CSA, POW at Gettysburg) d. after 1880 Orange Co. census m. 12-9-1852 Orange bond (John Creel & J. B. McDade, bdmn.), Nancy Brockwell. Children (1860, 1880 Orange census; POG 14), surname PENDERGRAFT:
1) Laura b. ca 1856
2) Edith b. ca 1860
3) Zoa Guinn b. ca 1861 m. ___ Dollar
4) Nathanial b. ca 1863
5) Robert Lee b. ca 1869
6) Fred b. ca 1871

Note: POG 14 added another child for Levi: Mack b. ca 1859, but he was not on the 1860 census.
B) Cornelia b. 1837/8; unmarried 1870 Orange census & lived with grandmother Polly, widow of James Edwards Pendergrass; lived with her aunt, Jane, in 1880
C) John (called Sims in 1860 census; PFG said "John Robert") b. 1840/1 m. 9-26-1875 Orange, Ann Elizabeth Pendergrass. Child (PFG):
1) Ann b. 1878

D) Charles Haywood (CSA) b. May 1844 Chapel Hill, NC d. 4-29-1932 Chapel Hill (d. cert. said "s/o Frances" but he is with Polly in 1850 & 1860 census) m. 4-23-1874 Orange, Jemima Amelia (Brewer) Pendergraft, widow of David Swain Pendergraft (c1847-1873), below. Children (1880, 1900 Orange census; PFG; POB 15), surname PENDERGRAFT:
1) Lawrence Claude W. b. 1875 d. young
2) Inez b. 1878 m. John Creel
3) Julius Wesley Shakespeare Malette b. Mar 1880
4) Thomas Ruffin b. Sep 1884
5) Robert Pinkney b. Apr 1887

E) Ann (1850, 1860 census; POG 14 said Mary Candace b. 1838) b. 1845-47; unmarried 1880 Orange Co. census & lived with her aunt, Jane, d/o James Edwards Pendergrass
F) George W. b. 1849/50 m. by 1876, Martha J. Pendergraft, d/o James Monroe & Catherine Pendergraft. Child (PFG):
1) James Oscar b. Dec 1876

?G) Caroline b. 1851 (with Polly in 1860 Orange census; Anthony died 1849 so could be a niece)
?H) Mary Jane b. 1857 (with Polly in 1860 Orange census; Anthony died 1849 so could be a niece)

Note: POG 14 added another child of Anthony & Polly: William Sims b. 1849 m. 2-13-1861 Orange, Martha E. Lewis. No William was listed with Polly in 1850 or 1860. POG 18 said William, s/o Thompson, m. 2-13-1861 Orange, Martha E. Lewis. John b. 1840 was listed in 1850; Sims b. 1841 was listed in 1860.

5 Thompson b. 1815-17 (1850, 1860 Orange census) d. after 1880 Orange Co. census m. before 1834, Keziah Gross (1814-1880). Children (1850, 1860 Orange census; POG 18), surname PENDERGRASS:
A) Elizabeth b. ca 1838 m. 9-26-1875 Orange, John Pendergrass. The 1955 LDS Archive Record by Freddie Walker of Richmond said she m. 3-2-1865, William Burgess. Child (1880 Orange census):
1) Annie b. 1878

B) Alvis (CSA) b. 1839 (not with parents in 1850 Orange census, but with them in 1860 & next door in 1880) m. 8-15-1869 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o Thompson & Keziah"), Salina Gattis, d/o John & Susan. Children (1880 Orange census), surname PENDERGRASS:
1) James b. ca 1870
2) William b. ca 1877
3) Annie b. ca 1877

C) James b. 1843 (1850 Orange census; not with parents 1860) A 1955 LDS Archive Record for Thompson by
Freddie D. Walker of Richmond, VA showed James b. 1843 m. 2-11-1866 Mary Scoggins. This is the date of marriage for ancestor John S. to Rachel Scoggins. "John" was used in the 1870 & 1880 census records.

D) Millicent/Milbrey J. b. ca 1844 (not with parents in 1850 Orange census) m. 2-11-1866 Orange (M. Reg. by S. Shephard, J.P.), Francis M. "Fell" Proctor

E) Hillary (son) b. ca 1845 (not with parents in 1860)

F) William b. Dec 1846 d. after 1900 Durham Co. census m. 1-on 2-13-1861 Orange, Martha E. Lewis, 2-on 3-28-1869 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o Thompson & Keziah"), Mary Jane Gooch, d/o R. L. Gooch (1900 Orange will, WB 1:167). The LDS Archive Record showed he m. 4-26-1866, Edith Fowler, which is incorrect. Children (1870, 1880 Orange census; POV 18), surname PENDERGRASS:
1) Sarah Elizabeth b. 1869/70
2) Lydia b. 1872
3) Keziah b. 1873
4) Ida b. 1874
5) John b. 1877.
6) Thomas b. 1879
7) Frances b. 1883
8) George b. 1885
9) Frank b. 1888
10) Sula May b. 1892

G) Rosanna b. 1849 m. 8-26-1863, John Andrews. Children (1880 Orange census), surname ANDREWS:
1) Shirley (son) b. 1867
2) Thomas b. 1868
3) Geneva b. 1870
4) Lonna (son) b. 1874
5) Sarah b. 1876

H) Monroe b. 1852 d. after 1900 Orange census m. 5-23-1869 Orange (M. Reg., "s/o Thompson & Keziah"), Ann E. Jeffries, d/o Robert. Children (1880 Orange census; L. Forehand; POV 18):
a- Maggie "Nettie" Mae b. 12-14-1902 Wilmington, NC m. 5-12-1924, Harvey Joseph Smith (b. 1905 Portsmouth, VA). Child, surname SMITH:
1) Lottie Mae b. 2-22-1923 Portsmouth, VA m. 7-22-1943, William James Forehand Jr. (b. 1923 Norfolk)
2) Mary M. b. 1-11-1873 (1880 census said b. 1870) d. 7-26-1942 m. James C. Crabtree
3) Brantley (son) b. ca 1872
4) Alice Jeffries b. 10-7-1874 m. McFarling
5) Minnie (twin) b. Feb 1880 m. 1- Cole, 2- Harward
6) Winston (twin) b. Feb 1880 m. 12-29-1900, Margaret Sparrow
7) Reams b. Oct 1887
8) Winnie m. Freeland
9) Wilson Elvis b. 1891 d. 1950 Alamance Co. m. Melissa Elizabeth Powers

Note: POV 18 placed John S. (b. Aug 1835 m. Mary Rachael Scoggins) as s/o Thompson & Keziah. He was not on the 1850 or 1860 census with Thompson. Howard Pendergrass said John Sim was s/o Wesley & the 1850 Chatham census listed a John b. 1834 with Wesley.

6 Margaret b. ca 1816; unmarried

7 James Monroe b. 1817 d. Aug 1876 Orange Co. will (WB H:139) m. ca 1839, Catherine ____ (d. Sep 1878 Orange Co. will, WB H:192). Children (1850, 1860 Orange Co. NC census; Catherine's will named dau. Catherine Davis; PFG; POV 18), surname PENDERGRASS:
A) Anne E. b. ca 1840
B) George Washington (CSA, captured at Britow Station 10-11-1863) b. 1842 m. Martha ____
C) Martha J. b. 1845 m. George W. Pendergraft, s/o Anthony & Polly (Pendergrass) Pendergraft; see child above
D) Catherine b. ca 1846 m. Fendel Davis. Child (POV 18), surname DAVIS:
1) Eugene b. ca 1869
E) David Swain (CSA) b. ca 1848 d. 3-27-1873 Orange Co. of typhoid m. 7-22-1869 Chatham (M. Reg.), Jemima Amelia Brewer. She m. 2-on 4-23-1874 Orange, Charles Haywood Pendergraft, above. Children (POV 18; Swain from D. Reg.), surname PENDERGRASS:
1) Adelaide Lee b. 1870 d. young
2) Ewell Washington b. May 1872 d. 1966 m. Amelia Brown
3) Colonel Swain b. 1-3-1874 d. 11-21-1924 Orange (D. Reg. 9:135, "s/o David S. & Jemima Brewer") m. 2-23-
1898 Durham, Josephine Crumpacker

8 Sarah b. ca 1821 m. 6-11-1850 Orange, James Ruffin Whitaker

9 John R. b. ca 1823 m. 12-19-1850 Orange bond (Thompson Pendergrass, bdmn), Emeline Whitaker. Child (POV 19), surname PENDERGRASS:
   A) James Ruffin

10 Jane b. 1824/5 (1850, 1860 census) d. after 1880; unmarried & lived with parents 1850, 1860. In 1880 she had 4 nieces & 4 nephews living with her, children of Anthony & Polly, George E. & Candice.

11 George Washington b. ca 1828 Orange d. after 1883 Orange Co. (witn. son Wm. H. mg.) m. 4-17-1847 Orange bond (Matthew McCaly, bdmn), Caroline Whitaker (b. 1829). Children (1850, 1860, 1870, 1880 Orange Co. census; Cem. Index File; PFG; POV 19), surname PENDERGRASS:
   A) Admiral White (Adison on M. Reg.) b. 10-22-1849 Orange d. 8-15-1910, bur. Mt. Moriah in Chapel Hill, NC m. 10-24-1869 Orange, Martha Gattis. Children (1880 Orange census; PFG; POV 19), surname PENDERGRASS:
      1) Luther Green b. 6-30-1870 d. 4-12-1947 Chapel Hill, NC (D. Reg., 30:73)
      2) Lucius b. Mar 1874 (census said 1876)
      3) John Leland b. Jun 1876 (census said 1875) m. Sarah ___
   B) Irving Luther b. 2-18-1852 Orange d. 4-6-1912 Durham, NC, bur. Maplewood Cem., m. Julia A. Wilkins. Children (1880 Orange census; PFG; POV 19):
      1) John Adolphus b. 10-5-1873 d. 10-23-1929 m. Millie Elizabeth Shepherd
      2) Joseph Graham b. 1874 d. 1935 m. 1-Ardella Mae Gibbs (1876-1921), 2-Mrs. Wilson Barber; no children 1900 Orange census
      3) Claude M. b. 1874 (from POV 19; not in 1880 census)
      4) Melissa O. b. 1878
      5) Julia b. Apr 1880
      6) Luther Benton b. 1882
      7) Lottie A. b. 1884
      8) Lavina O. b. 1885
      9) Caludius M. b. 1887
   C) Edward (PFG said P. Edward Ensley) b. 3-14-1854 d. 12-4-1911, bur. Mt. Moriah in Chapel Hill m. 6-15-1873 Orange, Jane Rebecca Wilkins. Children (1880 Orange census; PFG; POV 19):
      1) Georgianna b. 1877
      2) Lilly b. 1879
      3) Lula J. b. 1884
      4) Edward C. b. 1885
      5) Norman b. 1887
      6) Vernon b. 1889
      7) Ellie P. b. 1890
      8) Eva V. b. 1894
      9) Mack P. b. 1899
   D) John Wesley b. 1856 m. 9-26-1875 Orange, Elizabeth Pendergrass. Children (PFG; POV 19):
      1) David W. b. 1880
      2) William A. (twin) b. Jul 1886
      3) Robert (twin) b. Jul 1886
      4) Hike (son) b. Dec 1889
      5) Henry N. b. Jul 1892
      6) Mattie R. b. May 1895
      7) Frank b. Feb 1898
   E) James Manly b. ca 1859
      1) Daisy b. 1884
      2) Ada b. 1886
      3) George b. 1889
      4) Emma b. 1892
      5) Samuel b. 1894
      6) Effie b. 1896
      7) Maggie b. 1898
      8) Joseph b. Feb 1900
   G) Monroe b. ca 1869 (not with parents in 1880 census)
WESLEY PENDERGRASS

Born: ca 1812 (pension application; John named grandson Wesley, age 8)
Died: 7-22-1887 Chatham Co. NC adm.
Parents: James Edward & Polly (White) Pendergrass
Married: before 1830

Land:
1842 Chatham Co. NC...Wesley Pendergrass to Solomon Brown for $48...24 a. on waters of Stinking Creek, Thomas' line, Fayetteville Rd., Brown's Spring Branch (DB AF:172)
1856 Chatham...Wesley Pendergrass to Simon F. Webster & W. J. Webster for $800...180 a., all of tract except 1/2 acre for burying ground, on waters of Stinking Creek adj. Fayetteville Rd., Brown's Spring Branch, David Johnson's corner & Thomas' (DB AK:425)
1868 Chatham...Wesley Pendergrass to A. J. Pendergrass for $800...100 a. on waters of Robersons Creek, adj. Luther Clegg, Camp Branch, the Mill Pond, Turkey Creek, Leach's line (DB AN:60)
1868 Chatham...Wesley Pendergrass to Ewell Pendergrass for $1900...110 a. at Luther Clegg's line, Camp Branch, Meeting house lot on the north, NE to Francis Gunter's line, Hatch's corner, Roberson Creek; also 1/2 interest in Grist & Saw Mill; also 100 a. adj. land of F. S. Davis on SS of Raleigh Rd to Henry Hatch's line to Charles Spring (DB AN:61)
1868 Chatham...Wesley Pendergrass to F. M. Gunter for $100...100 a. on waters of Roberson Creek adj. Luther Clegg & Henry Hatch (DB AN:63)

1868 Chatham...C. L. Harris of Raleigh, Co. of Wake, designated assignee of Wesley Pendergrass: Bankruptcy

NOTE: None of the above deeds contained a "being" clause and were not listed in the Grantee Index under Wesley.
1873 Feb 22 Chatham...B. G. Lambreth to Wesley Pendergrass for $1700...436 a. adj. A. McDonald, R. J. Hatch, Sally Brown & on Robeson's Creek, Stewarts corner, Charlie's Branch, east to Lilly & Hatch, Petty's line, Harman's line, Luther Clegg's line, Camp Branch to Mill (DB AP:436)
1873 Oct date, recorded 1879 Chatham...John Womack, Admr. of Louisa Marks, dec'd vs.. Mary Pendergrass & others to Wesley Pendergrass for $430...126 a. adj. Prudence Harrington, Gilmore, & Womble (DB B:184)
1889 Chatham...Wesley Pendergrass Estate to W. L. London...February Judgement of the Superior Ct. in special proceedings entitled Wm. F. Foschee, Commr., Admr. of Wesley Pendergrass dec'd vs. A. J. Pendergrass, W. A. Pendergrass & others on 3 Sept. 1888 (DB CB:81) The Judgement Docket was checked; no other names listed

Census: 1850, 1860, 1870 Chatham Co. NC

MARY MARKS

Born: ca 1813
Died: after 1887
Parents: Louisa Marks (Louisa from Judgement Bk B:89 Chatham Co NC 1873, Womack, Admr. of the Estate of Louisa Marks vs Louisa Burns, Wesley Pendergrass & Mary his wife, the children of William Marks, the children of George & Louisa Thomas & others) See Marks Chapter

SURNAMe PENDERGRASS Children (1850 Chatham census with Wesley's aunt Basheeba b. 1780 in household, 1860, 1870 Chatham census; John Sim placed here by Howard Pendergrass; "John" was in 1850 Chatham census as child of Wesley):
1 Olive Taylor b. 11-17-1830 (LDS)
2 John b. Aug 1833 m. 2-11-1866 Orange, Rachel Scoggins (ANCESTORS)
3 Ewell O. b. ca 1837 d. 1871 m. 3-23-1859 Chatham (M. Reg.), Amanda Marks. Children (1860, 1870 Chatham census; POV 17):
  A) Alfred b. 1860
  B) Charles b. 1861
  C) Wesley b. 1866
  D) John b. Sep 1869
4 Atlas James b. 12-25-1837 Chatham Co. NC d. 1918 Chatham Co. m. 1-Martha B. Marks, 2-by 1894, Mary S. ____.
   Children (1870 Chatham census; POV 17):
   A) Rosetta b. ca 1861
   B) John Wesley b. ca 1866; lived with grandfather Wm. Marks 1880 Chatham census
   C) Johnnie W. b. May 1894
5 Wesley M. b. ca 1841 d. 1864 adm.
6 Rufus b. ca 1843 (age 7 in 1850 census; not in 1860 census with parents). PFG called Thompson, the bro. of Wesley, "Rufus Thompson" & stated "Rufus" died by 1-23-1869 Chatham adm., meaning Thompson his brother & entered as his death date. Probably, the "Rufus" who died was the s/o Wesley, Admr. of Rufus' estate.
7 William A. b. ca 1855

#30 JOHN SIM PENDERGRAPH Bethel Regiment, CSA
Born: August 1833 NC (1900 census & previous census records)
Died: ??, buried Orange United Meth. Church, Rt B6 nr Chapel Hill, NC
Parents: Wesley & Mary (Marks) Pendergrass (from Howard Pendergrass & 1850 Chatham Co. NC census). POV 18 listed John Sim as s/o Thompson & Keziah (Gross) Pendergrass. John Sim was not on the 1850 census with Thompson.
Married: "J. S." to "Mary or Rachel Scoggins" on 2-11-1866 Orange Co. by Geo. W. Purefoy (2/10 bond with D. Tilley, bdmn). There is a marriage record in Chatham Co. NC: July 19, 1863, Sims Pendergrass to Virginia Williamson
Land: There were no deeds in Orange Co. for "John Sim." Deeds for "J. S." Pendergrass from 1919 to 1923 appeared to involve two different men. One was J. S. & wife Callie (1919, DB 78:123, 124). The other J. S. is listed below and may be John Sim, although his wife was Mary K. If the clerk misunderstood, the wife could have been Mary R. (Rachel).
1919 Aug 30 Orange Co. NC...Mary K. Pendergraft (wife of J. S.) & J. S. Pendergraft to W. D. Tilley for $100...42
1/2 a. adj. Woodson Garrett, Morris Hogan & others, Chapel Hill & Cane Creek Road (DB 77:8)
1920 Orange...J. S. & Mary K. Pendergraft to ____...62 a. in Chapel Hill Township, adj. Wm. A. Lloyd on the east & south, Boardman Creek on the west & W. H. Lloyd on the north (DB 61:145)
1920 Orange...J. S. & wife Mary K. Pendergraft to John L. Brewer for $4,000...100 a. adj. W. V. Andrews, Wm. Nevill & W. D. King, conveyed by C. L. Lindsay to Mary K. in 1917 (DB 77:532)
1923 Orange...W. D. Tilley to J. S. Pendergrass of Orange for $10...1/2 acre adj. A. B. Hogan, Mary R.
Pendergraph on Chapel Hill-Hillsboro Rd., triangle shape (DB 88:590)
Census: To clarify name: 1870 Chatham Co. - "Jno. S." & Rachel; 1880 Orange Co. which also had Caroline Pendergrass (b. 1843, sister) in their household - "John" & Rachel; 1900 Orange Co. NC - "J. S." & Rachel
Data: The Orange United Methodist Church was visited in Nov 1984. The only recognizable stones there were Sallie Pendergraph, wife of Eugene Davis, Nov 16, 1872 July 18, 1941. In a conversation with Howard Pendergraph, he stated that Sim Pendergraph and Rachel were buried in this cemetery in unmarked graves. He said Sim was born in Chatham and was the son of Wesley. Sim was in the Bethel Regiment CSA. The Pendergraph family settled Pendergrass Ford, south of Chapel Hill on Morgan Creek.

#31 RACHEL SCOGGINS (?Mary) See Scoggins Chapter
Born: April 1844 (1900 census) Durham Co. (D. Cert.)
Died: 12-4-1925 Chapel Hill, buried Orange United Meth. Church (unmarked). Her death certificate said she was 84 years old, born Durham Co., father's name was Murphy Scoggins (born Durham), mother's name was Sallie Scoggins (born Durham). The informant was E. J. Davis of Chapel Hill. She died at 4 PM; cause: "mitral insufficiency with mitral regulation" (?regurgitation) the contributory cause. The certificate was signed by D. B. Floyd, M.D. of Carrboro. The burial was to be Orange Church on Dec. 5th.
Parents: Henry Murphy & Sallie (Scoggins) Scoggins (D. Cert.)

SURNAME PENDERGRAPH Children (1870 Chatham, 1880 & 1900 Orange Co. NC census):
1 Martha b. ca 1866 m. Jeremiah P. "Jerry" Scoggins (?her uncle; the initial P. from WFT 16:0444); lived in Bedford Co. VA. The family living today thinks Jeremiah was the brother of Rachel Scoggins, thus son of Henry Murphy & Sallie (Scoggins) Scoggins. See story in Davis Chapter. Child adopted (I. St. Clair), surname SCOGGINS:
   -) Flora m. Ray Porter
2 Minnie b. ca 1868
3 Alen b. ca 1870
4 Sally b. 11-16-1872 d. 7-18-1941, bur. Orange United Meth. Cem., m. Eugene Davis (1864-1969); Sally lived with grandmother Sally Scoggins 1880 N. Durham, Orange Co. Children (1900 Orange census, Hillsborough Twp.), surname DAVIS:
   A) Renad T. (son) b. Mar 1892
B) Colonel S. b. Jan 1896
C) George b. Dec 1898


*5 Virginia Susan "Suda" b. 4-23-1875 (cem. but this year or the year of son Henry Graham's birth is incorrect) d. 8-14-1953 (Cem.), bur. Davis Fam. Cem., Chapel Hill, NC, m. ca 1892, David B. Davis, s/o Charlie & Ann Eliza (Caudle) Davis (ANCESTORS). See Davis Chapter.

A) Curtus

7 James b. ca 1879
8 Charles b. Jun 1883 m. Lily Mae Haddock
9 Netty H. b. Feb 1885 m. Will Canady

According to documents in the archives at St. Lo, Normandy, the name of Poingdestre was known as early as 1250, when Geoffrey and Raoul Poingdestre were mentioned as landowners in Jersey. (PNF 1; PF 12) The records of the Channel Island, Jersey, are in the form of deeds, parish of St. Saviour & parish of St. Clement records, and correspondence between the clergy. From these, signatures of the 12 Jurats and Bailiffs (the highest officials on the island) have helped structure the lineage below. The pedigree has been preserved on the Isle of Jersey and stated that George Poingdestre settled in America. The present Jersey family possesses the arms: Per fesse, argent and or; in chief a dester hand, clenched, ppr., cuffed of the second; in base a mullet of the first. Crest: An esquire's helmet ppr. Mottoes: One is, Nemo me impune lacessit (No one wounds me with impunity), and the other, Destra fidei pignus. Son follows the father, below (PNF 6, 24).

JEAN (JOHN) POINGDESTRE I
Parents: Probably Peter Poingdestre (PNF 3)
Land: owned land in St. Saviour's Parish, Isle of Jersey
Data: Jurat of the Royal Court of Jersey 1367-68 (an office held for life)

SURNAME POINGDESTRE
1 Radulfus of St. Clements 1385
*2 Jean/John

JEAN (JOHN) POINGDESTRE II (AGEE ix combined Jean I & II but PNR 7 entry felt they were father & son, with the son's signature as Jurat on deeds dating 1382, 1384, 1388, 1389. The dates 1370, 1377, 1379 could be either.)
Land: owned land in St. Saviour's Parish
Data: Jurat of the Royal Court of Jersey 1382, 1389; Bailiff of Jersey 1414

JOHN POINGDESTRE III 1st Seigneur du Fief es Poingdestres 1419
Land: 1413 Part owner & Seigneur of fief of DieIament
1419...bought "fief de Moustier" (Mottier) from Collette de St. Helier, widow of Pierre Brasdefer, seigneur des Augres. In the Parish of St. John, the fief was afterwards called "fief es Poingdestre." It was one of 14 fiefs on the island.
Data: Appointed Lt. Bailiff of Jersey by 1425

JOANNA

SURNAME POINGDESTRE
*1 John IV d. ca 1458
2 Sire Clement 1459; Rector of St. Ouen

JOHN POINGDESTRE IV Seigneur of fief es Hormans 1446, Seigneur du Fief es Poingdestres
Died: ca 1458
Data: Jurat, Royal Court 1450; Bailiff of Jersey 1452-3

JEANETTE le LORREUR
Parents: Regnauld le Lorreur
JOHN (JOHAN) POINDESTRE V  Seigneur of fief es Poingdestres  
Buried: 7-7-1477  
Data: Jurat, Royal Court 1460-62; Bailiff of Jersey 1467-76  

HELENE MORIN  
Buried: 1-15-1477  
Parents: Nicholas Morin & Peronelle Le Febvre  

SURNAME POINDESTRE  
*1 John VI m. Alinor  
2 Domyan  
3 Philippe d. after 1498  

JOHN (JOHAN) POINDESTRE VI  Seigneur of fief es Poingdestres  
Died: By June 1506  
Data: Lt. Bailiff of Jersey 1484-92; Jurat Royal Court 1500  

ALINOR  

SURNAME POINDESTRE  Both John & Thomas probably studied at Coutances in Normandy or in Paris.  
1 Sire John d. by 1544; ordained a priest 9-12-1500; Chaplain of St. Savior's Parish  
*2 George d. 1544  
3 Thomas; ordained deacon 4-5-1519  

GEORGE POINDESTRE  Seigneur of fief es Poingdestres "of Grainville" Manor House: "Swan Farm"  
Born: 1480  
Died: 1544, buried 11-11-1544  
Land: "Swan Farm" was still standing in 1977, located behind the newer manor house built in the early 1600's. A beautiful picture of this house is on PNF 12. George was part owner of the fief of St. Germain in 1528.  

GIRETTE  
Died: 1542, buried 12-21-1542  
Parents: Niece of Sir Thomas Ahier, a priest of St. Savior's parish  

SURNAME POINDESTRE  
*1 Jean/John b. ca 1504 d. 1583  
2 Thomas b. ca 1506 m. Catherine Lampriere, widow of Richard Langlois & widow of Clement Messervy, d/o Thomas & Jeanette (Hamptonne) Lempriere; Constable of St. Savior  

JEAN POINDESTRE  Seigneur of fief es Poingdestres 1544  
Born: ca 1504  
Died: 1583  
Data: Alternate jurat Royal Court 1527; Constable (Mayor) & treasurer of St. Saviour's 1572-80  

MARY HAMPTONNE  
Parents: Hostes de Hamptonne of St. Laurens Parish (Estate divided 1569)  

SURNAME POINDESTRE  Children (PF 14; OK 233):  
*1 Edward  
2 Marguerite  
3 John m. Perrotine Laell, d/o Peter Laell  

EDOUARD POINDESTRE  Seigneur of fief es Poingdestres 1583  
Born: 1538/39  
Died: 1622  
Married: 1) 1-17-1562 St. Savior's Parish, Marguerite Messervy  
2) 7-31-1606, Pauline Ahier, a cousin, d/o Guyon Ahier (PNF 20, 43)  
Data: Constable of St. Savior 1586-87; diacre 1597-1611  

MARGUERITE MESSERVY  
Parents: Clement Messervy & Catherine Lempriere (See above)
SURNAME POINGDESTRE  Children, Thomas by Marguerite (VM 19:218; PF 14)

1 Thomas b. 1581 d. 1669
2 Jean/John b. 1609 d. 1691 m. Anne Hamptonne, d/o Laurens Hamptonne, Vicomte of Jersey; a tablet to his memory in the old church on Jersey (PF 10)
3 Thomas b. 1613 m. Mary Pipon, d/o James Pipon; B.D. Oxford in 1636; Rector of St. Saviour
4 Edward d.s.p.
5 Mary d.s.p. m. Richard Anley

THOMAS POINGDESTRE  Seigneur of fief es Poingdestres 1622
Bapt: 8-11-1581 (St. Savior's Parish Reg.)
Died: 1669 (St. Savior's Parish Reg.)
Married: 12-14-1614 St. Saviour's Church

ELIZABETH EFFARD
Bapt: 12-12-1597 St. Saviour's Church
Parents: Nicholas Effard, Rector of St. Savior, & wife Sara, d/o Rev. Pierre de Caumont

SURNAME POINGDESTRE  Children (PNF 21; PF 14):
   A) Edward m. Susan Poingdestre, d/o Peter Poindestre; Edward was Seigneur of fief es Poingdestre
   B) Philip
   C) Sarah
2 Jacob bapt. 5-2-1624. Children (PF 214; VM 19:218):
   A) John
   B) Thomas
   C) Mary m. G. Nicolle
3 George bapt. 12-23-1627 d. 1692. At the height of Puritanism in Jersey, George left after the surrender of Cromwell's troops.
4 Rachel bapt. 12-23-1627

GEORGE POINDEXTER  Immigrant 1657; Ship Owner & Planter
Bapt: 12-23-1627 Swans Farms, Isle of Jersey (St. Savior's Parish Reg. as "George filz Thomas Poingdestre filz Edouard Poindextended")
Died: 1692 (Slave ownership passed to wife by 1692/3 baptisms of negroes)
Married: by 1651
Land: 1657 Mar 15 Patent...George Poynedester & George Thompson for trans. of 7 persons...350 a. "Gloster" Co. VA at head of Eagle's Nest Creek in Milford Haven adj. Richard Long & Conglins land (Pat. 4:163); Apr 1664 gift of land to George (II); Apr 1666 gift of land to John Poindexter (170 a. on Mill Swamp that John sold July 1689 to Jno. Layton); Apr 1666 deed of gift to Eliz. Poindester
1667 Jan 8 York Co. VA...Edward Wyatt to Geo. Poindester & Otho Thorpe...land at Middle Plantation (now Williamsburg). (VM 19:327; PF 15) This is probably the site of "Criss Cross" (built ca 1690, still standing & partly restored in New Kent Co., located 0.3 mi South of Rt. 617 & 0.4 mi SW of intersection with Rt. 604; in the National Register of Historic Places)
1673 Apr Court, York Co. VA...Certificate granted to George Poindexter for importation of certain persons into the colony, one of them being Susanna Poindexter (VM 19:327)
Data: Payne's Armorial mentioned George as having "settled in Virginia, N.A..." To VA 1657 with cousin Peter Effard & uncle John Poindexter; joint owner of several ships with Nathaniel Bacon; Vestryman of Bruton Parish; moved from Gloucester to New Kent Co. by 1681

SUSANNAH  (?)Nichols/Nicolle  Immigrant, April 1673, certificate for importation by George Poindexter
Born: ca 1630 (PAB 24; AGEE 1 said 1638)
Buried: 7-15-1698 (SPEP 383)
Parents: Supposedly the daughter of a high court official in Jersey. Her father's anger at the marriage prompted George to immigrate. (PNF 57)

Before listing the extended children and family of George I and Susannah, two versions have been presented for comparison and information. This scenario is important, since Thomas is the ancestor of interest here. The first skelton was by John Poindexter Landers (1977), the second by Nealon Rhea Agee and Dorothy Louise (Knox) Brown (1995). These differences resulted from the burning of New Kent County records during the Civil War, leaving the
researchers with few sources for documentation. One must work with extant records, those from York County and St. Peter's Parish Register, which paint a picture somewhere between the two lineages below. Peter Efford of York County made a deed of gift of one cow on April 1, 1664 to his cousin George Poindexter, Jr. In April 1665, the year Peter died, he made another deed of gift for one mare to his young cousin John Poindexter, son of his cousin George Poynester, and a similar gift to his cousin Elizabeth Poindexter. This record placed the births of George Jr., John, and Elizabeth before 1665 and implied that they were the eldest children of George I. Peter Efford's will was probated in 1666 York Co. VA, mentioning son Nicholas and dau. Sarah (m. Samuel Weldon of James City Co.). On Oct. 2, 1701, Thomas Poindexter paid a debt due from St. Peter's Parish. Taking care of church finances would imply that Thomas was older than 26, thus more likely the son of George I.

There were two reasons for the death of George II being in 1738 (not 1716). The first was that The Vestryman George was in the minutes of St. Peter's Parish between 1704 and 1737, when he resigned. There was no George appointed to the Vestry between these years. This constituted evidence that George was very old when he died. The second reason pointed to George III as dying in 1716, ascertained from the 1726 court record declaring Jacob had been cohabiting with Sarah, his brother's widow for 7 or 8 years. Sarah Poindexter was a widow in 1717. Julius Caesar, s/o Sarah was born in 1719. Consistent with the Parish Register, the father should have been named. Since he was not, one would presume the child to be born out of wedlock.

(Scenario By John Poindexter Landers, 1977)
George Poindexter I & Susannah; entire family immigrated 1657. Children (PNF 86; Cousin Effard's deeds of gift in 1664 to Geo. Jr. & 1665 to Eliz. & John):
1 George II (Jr.) b. ca 1651 d. 3-12-1716 New Kent Co. VA (SPEP 441) m. ca 1672, . Children (PNF 93):
   A) George III b. ca 1673 m. Mary ____. Children (PNF 93):
      1) George IV m. Susanna Marston
      2) Philip b. 1708 m. 1-Sarah Crymes. Child & family (B. Poindexter):
         a) John m. Nancy Elizabeth Neal
         1- Thomas L. (M.D.) m. Elizabeth Smith
            a) Thomas L. m. Emily Jane Starkey
               1) Cassus Clay
               a) Otis
      3) Jacob m. Sarah __
      4) Judith b. 1705
      5) John
      6) Mary b. 1715
   *B) Thomas b. ca 1675 m. Sarah Crafford
   C) Sarah b. ca 1676 m. John Vaughn
   D) Ann b. ca 1677 m. Richard Clough
2 John b. ca 1652 m. by 1689 deed, Katherine ___
3 Elizabeth b. ca 1654

(Scenario By Nealon Rhea Agee and Dorothy Louise (Knox) Brown, 1995)
Note: Nealon Agee wrote 9/28/99 that he cannot identify George who died 1716.
George Poindexter I b. 1627 d. 1692 m. ca 1651 Susannah Nichols (1638-1693). Children outlined (AGEE 2):
1 George II b. 1662 d. 1738 m. Mary Overton (d. 1733). Children outlined (AGEE 2):
   A) Benjamin b. ca 1690 d. 1766 Cumberland Co. VA m. Ann __
   B) Anne b. 1699 d. 1754 m. 1718, Richard Clough
   C) Jacob b. ca 1700 m. Sarah ____
   D) George III b. ca 1705 d. ca 1775 m. Susanna Marston
   E) Judith b. ca 1706
   F) Phillip b. 1708/9 d. 1790 m. 1-Elizabeth ____, 2-Sarah Crymes
   G) John b. ca 1710 m. Ann ____
   H) Mary b. 1715
2 John b. 1662-72 d. after 1689 York Co. deed m. Katherine ___
3 Elizabeth b. 1665-73 d. 1709, George Hunt
4 Thomas b. ca 1665 d. ca 1719 m. Sarah Crawford
5 Sarah b. ca 1667-77 m. 1686, John Vaughn
SURNAME POINDEXTER  Children of George I & Susannah (PNF 86 named #1-3; AGEE 32 added #4-5)

1  George II b. 1652-60 d. 7-6-1738 New Kent Co. VA (See PAB 22; VM 19:328 said 3-12-1716, "no doubt the son of the emigrant") m. ca 1683, Mary ____ (?Overton but have never seen any evidence at all, d. 1733; "Mary" named as mother of Phillip, SPEP 384); Vestryman of St. Peter's 1704-1737. Children born New Kent Co., Middle Plantation, near Williamsburg (WA-E from PAB 7, #3:22 & 24):
   A) George III (Jr.) b. ca 1685 d. 3-12-1716 (SPEP 441) m. ca 1705/6, Sarah ____ (cohabited with Jacob, see below). Children (PAB 24):
      1) George IV b. ca 1705-08 d. 1775 m. ca 1737, Susannah Marston; lived at Christ's Cross, New Kent. Child (PV 8):
         a- George Benskin b. 8-26-1739 d. 1790 m. 1-on 7-17-1760 (SPEP 417), Frances Lightfoot, 2-on 3-20-1777 (SPEP 417), Sarah Parke. Children born St. Peter's Parish (SPEP 417; PNF 93; VM 19:328):
            1- Edwin b. 7-10-1762 d. young
            2- Robert b. 2-23-1765
            3- George b. 3-29-1767
            4- James b. 1-7-1770
            5- Lightfoot b. 10-20-1772
   B) Jacob b. ca 1687 (1726 record of "cohabitation with his brother's widow" since 1718/9) (?m.) Mrs. Sarah ___ Poindexter. Children (VM 19:328 named #2-4; Julius C. was placed as child because Jacob was with his brother's widow during this time. Julius has been placed by others as s/o Thomas & Sarah Crawford Poindexter. Since Thomas was still alive in 1719, his name would have been used in the register. My guess is that Julius was born out of wedlock.):
      1) Julius Caesar b. 5-31-1719 (St. Peter's Parish Reg. "s/o Sarah"); AGEE 39 & M. H. Harris placed Julius as s/o Thos. Jr. (s/o Thos., s/o George) with a question.
      2) William b. 7-13-1721 bur. at "Cedar Lane" in New Kent m. Ann Lewis (M. H. Harris). Children (John Lewis Poindexter's will in WLH 109 named his 2 children + nieces & nephews; VM 19:328; AGEE 8):
         a- William b. ca 1750 New Kent
         b- Jonathan b. 3-25-1755 (SPEP 593)
         c- Jacob b. 10-6-1757 (SPEP 593)
         d- Ann Lewis b. 11-22-1759 d. 5-26-1826 New Kent m. Thomas Parke Howle (1753-c1805), s/o Epaphroditus & Mary (Lewis) Howle
         e- John Lewis b. 9-3-1772 (SPEP 596) d. 12-4-1835 New Kent Co. m. 1-Mary Christian Apperson
         f- Carter Braxton b. Mar 1780 d. 3-11-1820 m. 4-14-1809 Norfolk, VA, Elinor Metcalf (b. 1792)
         g- Sarah Elizabeth m. --- Marshall
      3) Jacob b. 9-15-1723 m. by 1758, Hannah ___. Children (SPEP; VM 19:328):
         a- Sarah b. 5-28-1758 (SPEP 594)
         b- Henry b. 4-14-1760 (SPEP 592)
      4) Henry b. 2-16-1756/6

C) Ann b. ca 1698 m. 6-9-1718 St. Peter's Parish, Richard Clough (M H Harris in Old New Kent Co. said she was d/o George I)

D) Judith b. 6-1-1706 New Kent Co. (SPEP 385)
E) Philip bapt. 12-26-1708 (SPEP 384) d. Sep 1790 Mecklenburg Co. VA will (made 1786 & named only wife Sarah; Bro.-in-law Thos. Crymes as one of Exors., WB 3:51) m. 1-Elizabeth (from birth reg. of dau. Mary; PNF said m. Sarah Crymes & AGEE a-50 said Sarah, d/o Col. George Crymes), 2-on 8-18-1761 Lunenburg (8/15 bond), Sarah Crymes (Feb 1791 Mecklenburg will); moved to Lunenburg Co. ca 1750, which became Mecklenburg.

Children (VM 19:328 named #1-2; DAR #656577 named all; Franklin Co. VA Poindexter Cem. marker named John; Sarah's 1791 will named #7-12, all of her children):
1) Mary b. 3-30-1736 (SPEP said "d/o Phillip & Eliz.") m. 12-6-1752, John Robertson; lived Chesterfield Co. VA 1755 (Lunenburg DB 5:566, deed of her father to John of 1250 a. in Lunenburg)
2) George b. 3-16-1737
3) Susanna b. 1744 (tombstone, age 56) d. 1-22-1801 Franklin TN m. 10-2-1759, Abraham Mary/Maury (1731-1784)
4) Philip m. 1-on 6-13-1768 Mecklenburg bond, Jane Goode, d/o Edward Goode who consented, 2-on 8-12-1799 Mecklenburg bond, Mary Hinton
5) Sicily m. 1-11-1773, Samuel Patterson
6) Clarisse m. 1-9-1775, John Neal
7) George Crymes b. ca 1767 d. Jul 1847 Mecklenburg m. 12-27-1791 Mecklenburg (12/24 bond), Nancy Hinton; ancestors of James J. Owens
8) John b. 1770 Mecklenburg d. 1817 Franklin VA m. 10-11-1792 Lunenburg (CD 229), Nancy Elizabeth Neal (1775-1862); to Franklin Co. VA. Child & family (f. Warren):
   a) Samuel Holmes b. 1-20-1838 Franklin d. Apr 1924 Franklin m. 1870, Ann Hodges (1851-1933)
   1- Addie Bert b. 9-23-1880 d. 8-12-1953 Franklin m. 12-21-1896, James Ephraim Perdue (1874-WV-1965 VA).
      Child, surname PERDUE:
      a) Nettie Nola b. 12-21-1898 Franklin d. 6-14-1967 Roanoke, VA m. 11-8-1915 Pocahontas, VA, James Jefferson Blankenship. Child, surname BLANKENSHIP:
      1) Cecil Delores b. 9-10-1916 Franklin d. 1-31-1958 Roanoke m. 4-2-1935 Roanoke, Byron Vincent Lescure (1914- ). Child, surname LESCURE:
         a) Frederica L. b. 1-3-1939 Roanoke m. 6-5-1958 Chesterfield, SC, Daniel C. Warren
9) Nancy Charlotte m. 10-8-1781, Richard Goode
10) Elizabeth "Betsy" Ann m. 3-9-1789, William Pettus
11) Martha "Patsy" m. 12-10-1792, Daniel Smith
12) Mary Stevens m. 12-17-1799, Horatio Pettus

2) John b. ca 1662 m. by 1689 (when sold land from father George), Katharine _____
3) Elizabeth b. ca 1664; do not think she is the Eliz. who m. 8-24-1709 St. Peter's Parish, George Hunt
4) Thomas b. ca 1665 d. by 1706, Sarah Crawford/Crawford
5) Sarah b. ca 1667 New Kent Co. VA m. 11-5-1686 St. Peter's Parish (SPEP 417), John Vaughan

#314 THOMAS POINDEXTER

Born: 1665 Middle Plantation near Williamsburg but moved with parents to New Kent Co. ca 1680 (AGEE 33 said b. 1667-77; PNF 94 said 1675.)
Died: by 1706 Hanover Co. VA (widow remarried by 1707)
Parents: George Poindexter I (1627-1692) & Susannah (?Nichols). Although possible, it is unlikely George Poindexter II (c1651-1716) was Thomas' father. Taking care of Parish finances in 1701 would suggest an older person than 24 (b. 1677) for Thomas.
Married: ca 1695, probably New Kent Co.
Lived: St Paul's Parish, Hanover Co. VA after 1701/2 (no further entries of his children in St. Peter's Parish Reg.)

#315 SARAH CRAWFORD (Crafford) See Crawford Chapter

Born: ca 1675 New Kent Co. VA (the part that later became Hanover)
Died: 1752 will (Louisa Co. WB 1:27)
Parents: David Crawford (son of John) of Asequin Plantation near Newcastle (Hanover Co.). David deeded 500 a. to Sarah in 1691. Also see 1765 suit (PNF 94).
Married: 2) in 1707, Rev. James Brechin (d. March 1722 will, Westmoreland Co., D&W 7:346). James' will requested his burial next to his late wife Anna. He gave his land at the Falls of Potomack to his sons James & William equally, 50 a. to John Rele, 100 a. to Dennis Lynsey, & 300 a. to Thomas Poindexter. All the rest of the land to his sons Wm. & James & dau. Anna & Jane. All personal estate was given to living wife Sarah. Other minor gifts were made to James Sorrell, Anna Sorrell, friend Capt. Geo. Turberville & kinsman Thomas Sorrell.
Land: 1691 May 21...David Crawford to dau. Sarah for natural love & affection...about 500 a. in Hanover Co. (House of Burgesses, Chapter 15; AGEE 33)
1723 May...An Act for vesting the Fee-Simple Estate of certain entailed lands in Wm. Meriwether, gentleman, and
for vesting five negro slaves, therein mentioned, in Sarah Brechin, and the heirs of her body (HEN 4:142. 1711-1736)

1730 May...An act for confirming entail'd Lands, therein mentioned, to Wm. Meriwether, in fee-simple; and for settling other Lands & Negroes, in lieu thereof, to the same uses (HEN 4:378)

Louisa Co. VA 1765 Suit of Snead vs Poindexter & 1767 Judgement File stated Thomas Poindexter married Sarah Crafford, d/o David Crafford of New Kent Co. Va. Also that David Crafford deeded 500 acres to his dau. Sarah on 5/21/1691, that she intermarried with Thomas Poindexter & had issue John Poindexter, & since intermarried with James Brechin. Elizabeth Meriwether was mentioned as sister of Sarah Brechin. The latter was left very poor by her second husband James Brechin. Other children mentioned in the answer of Christian Poindexter to the complainants John & Susannah Snead, were Jean Ireland, Thomas & William Poindexter. A deposition on Aug. 10, 1765 stated Capt. Poindexter, son of Sarah, offered to build her a house along with 60 acres, since she had been left very poor after the death of her 2nd husband.

Will of Sarah Brechin

Louisa Co. VA WB 1 p. 27
Made June 1751, Ret'd March 23, 1752
NOTE: The right side of this will has been destroyed and is indicated by dots, below. It was written in Old English script. The film copy was easier to read than the shelf copy.

In the name of God Amen, I Sarah Brechin of the County of Louisa being sick and weak in body but of perfect sense & memory Blessed be to Almighty God for it, and considering the uncertainty of life & that it is appointed once for all to dy I do constitute & ordain this my Last Will & Testament revoking & disannulling all & every other will and wills whatsoever heretofore made by me, and I do declare this only to be my last Will & Testament in manner and form following.

IN PRIMUS I first & principally I give my sole unto the hands of Almighty God that gave it hoping assuredly through the meritorious death & passion of my Blessed Redeemer Jesus Christ to receive free pardon & remission of all my sins.

Secondly I commit my body to the ground to be buried in a Christian decent manner...of my friends, & as to what estate it hath pleased God Almighty...me with be the same real or personal, or in what nature or...I give & bequeath in manner & form following.

I bequeath my five negroes by names Louder, Dinah, Duke...Dolly(?), to be equally divided between my nine children John Poindexter, Thomas Poindexter, William Brechin, John Brechin, Susana Snead, Elizabeth Shrewsbury, Sarah ..., Ruther Ford, and Joan Ireland to them & their heirs forever. Further...I give & bequeath to my aforesaid children all my hole & sole right & title to all the negroes that...property in which was of my father's estate depending to me-to them & their heirs & assignees forever, that is to say...desire is that my loving daughter Susana Snead...young negro to herself before this division made & the rest to be equally divided amongst them all.

Item I give William Brechin my bed & furniture.

Item My desire...that all my wearing clothes shall be equally divided amongst my daughters.

Lastly I do appoint my son Thomas Poindexter and son-in-law John Snead hole & sole Executors of this my last Will & Testament. In Witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal day of June in the year of our Lord Christ 1751. /s/ Sarah S(mark) Brechin /w/ Charles C Parrot, Jon Gross, Samuel Stroke(?). In a Court held for Louisa County on Tuesday the 23rd of March MDCCCLii this will was this day proved in court by the oaths of Charles...of the witnesses...

SURNAME POINDEXTER Children of Thomas and Sarah (SPEP named #1-3; 1765 Louisa Suit named John; Sarah's will named her 9 children; R. McAlear; PNF 96, 87):
1 Susannah b. 2-6-1696/7 (SPEP 384) d. after 1767 suit m. John Snead of Hanover
*2 Elizabeth b. 2-14-1699/1700 (SPEP 384) m. 1-before 7-26-1723, William Payne, 2-ca 1732, Ruel Shrewsbury (ANCESTORS) See Shrewsbury Chapter.
3 Sarah b. 5-12-1702 (SPEP 384) m. Rice
4 John b. 1703 (AGEE 39 & noted that Bible said 11-9-1696 Hanover) d. 5-22-1753 Louisa Co. VA (Bible in AGEE 38; will in WB 1:27) m. before 1728, Christian Gorsuch/Gissage (1702-1779 Louisa will, WB 2:358), d/o Richard & Sarah (Shelton) Gorsuch; Royal Line established for Christian. Children (John's will made 1750 named all; PNF 99):
A) John b. 8-29-1728 Hanover (Brodnax Bible) m. Sarah White (b. 1738) of Louisa; to Bedford, then Campbell Co. Children (PNF 99 named Ann & Mary; AGEE 39 named Eliz., Mollie & Wm.):
1) Elizabeth b. 5-17-1757 m. 2-3-1780 Louisa (Douglas Register; 2/2 Louisa bond), Charles Slaughter. AGEE 39 & 41 listed Mary & Eliz. as 2 children, noting the error of both marrying Charles Slaughter same date. Children (AGEE 39), surname SLAUGHTER:
a- Ann Poindexter "Nancy" b. 6-17-1782 m. 1801, Glover Davenport
b- John Poindexter (M.D.) b. 3-27-1784 d. 1837 m. 1-in 1805, Patsey Armistead, 2-Agness Cobb
c- Mary Smith b. 1-2-1786
d- Robert Harrison (M.D., Univ. PA 1810) b. 10-6-1786 m. 1-in 1812, ____ Anderson, 2-on 7-15-1818, Mary Rice Garland
e- Elizabeth b. 7-22-1796 m. John Bullock
f- dau. born & died 1 day later

2) Ann Gizage b. 9-3-1762 m. 11-17-1783 Louisa bond, Robert Cobb(s), s/o Samuel & Eliz. (Munford) Cobb.
Child (AGEE 41), surname COBB:
a- John Poindexter b. 5-2-1785
b- Thomas P. b. 1730 Hanover d. Dec 1796 Franklin Co. KY will (a copy in Louisa Co. VA WB 4:21) m. 1-Sarah , (AGEE 41), 2-Lucy Jones, d/o Gabriel & Margaret (Strother) Jones of Culpeper Co. Children (Thos.' will named all):

1) Capt. John (Rev. War) & Rev. John b. ca 1755 d. Nov 1820 Louisa will (WB 6:162) m. 1-Ann Green, d/o Col. Wm. Green, 2-on 12-17-1781 Louisa bond, Elizabeth Thornton Johnson (1765-1812), d/o Thomas & Eliz. T. (Meriwether) Johnson Jr., 3-in 1813, Margaret Maer of NC, clerk of Louisa Co. 1790 bond-1820; ordained Baptist Minister 1792. Children #1 by Ann, #2-9 by Eliz., #10 by Margaret (John's will named all but Eliz. & Andrew; PNF 110; PV 6; AAGEE 42; 1812 Louisa will of Eliz. Johnson named grandchildren Lucy, Betty & Walles S.):
a- Judge William Green (d. before Jan 1820, father's will made) m. Jane Quarles, d/o William & Frances (Vivian) Quarles; ancestors of Julia F. Lawson
b- Thomas d. New Orleans, bur. Woodville, MS m. 10-7-1817 Spotsylvania Co. VA, Frances Schooler, sister of Rice Schooler
c- Elizabeth Meriwether b. 3-16-1784 (not listed in PNF or father's will but in grandmother Eliz. Johnson's 1812 will & PV 6)
d- Nicholas Johnson b. 9-17-1786 d. 1830's Obion Co. TN m. 12-17-1806 Louisa, Rebecca Ragland; to Christian Co. KY in late 1820's, then Obion Co. TN
e- Maj. John Jr. (War of 1812) b. 5-12-1793 d. 1-21-1877 Christian Co. KY m. 8-9-1815 Louisa bond (Wm. Anderson, Surety), Elizabeth Graves (1796-1877), d/o John Graves; to KY ca 1831
f- Andrew d. Louisa Co. VA; unmarried (not in father's 1820 will)
g- Waller S. m. _____ Talley of Goochland Co.; to KY after 1828
h- Lucy b. 2-2-1789; unmarried. PV 6 & PNF 110 said Lucy Jones but will said Lucy.
i- Mary Johnson d. Clarksville, TN m. 10-2-1813 Louisa (CD 229; VM 31:103 said 10/20), Garrett Minor Quarles Sr. (1792-1849), s/o John Quarles
ej- Frances Elizabeth Maria b. ca 1814 Louisa m. 11-30-1829 Louisa bond ("d/o Rev. John dec'd"), Nathaniel Thompson; lived Louisa Ct. House 1867

2) Gabriel Jones (Rev. War) b. 5-8-1758 Louisa d. 8-28-1831 Clarke Co. IN m. ca 1796-99, Virginia Mary Swift (1760-1820 IN); to Lexington (Franklin Co.) KY, then to New Albany, IN ca 1814. Children (PF 6):
a- Clevius b. 12-24-1797 VA d. 4-12-1837 Clark Co. IN m. 5-23-1823 Clark, Nancy Boldser Holland (1802 VA-1823 IN)
b- Moses b. KY d. Albany, IN
c- Merriwether killed in Battle of the River Raisin
d- Mary "Polly"
e- Elizabeth "Betsy" m. John Adams; grandparents of R. W. Poindexter (author of PF)
Note: Agee 52 did not name Moses or Polly but did add Lucy (m. 7-21-1802 Franklin Co. KY, Wm. Sedgewick Underwood), Harriet (m. 6-16-1822 Franklin, Felix Lane), & Margaret (m. 10-20-1839, John Hancock).

3) Thomas P. Jr. (Rev. War pension # W5556) b. 5-25-1756 (PBR, PF 29) d. 4-10-1843 Louisa (PBR; will in WB 11:77) m. 3-28-1790 (PBR; 3/24 Louisa bond), Sarah Ragland (1769-1857). Children (Thos.' will made 1841 named Thos., James, Patsy, Edward, Henry, Louisa dec'd, children of Sally, & gdau. Polly Hackett; Poindexter Bible, PBR; SPVF in PV 9; VM 20:442; AGEE 53):
a- Lucy Jones b. 7-21-1791 (PBR) d. 11-30-1827 (PBR, PF 30); unmarried
b- Mary "Polly" b. 2-11-1793 New Kent (PBR) d. 11-22-1820 (PBR) m. 1-15-1818 Louisa (PBR; 1/14 bond), Collins/Colin Johnson (b. 1786); to Cooper Co. MO. Child (SPVF 1:260), surname JOHNSON:
1- Mary P. b. 1-20-1819 m. Hackett
C- Martha Ragland "Patsy" b. 10-25-1794 New Kent (PBR) d. 4-3-1875 m. 11-23-1832 Fluvanna Co. VA, Garland Lilly (SPVF 1:260 said she m. ____ Shelby. CD 229 said Martha m. Garland Lilly 11-12-1832


d - William Ragland (M.D.) b. 3-9-1796 New Kent (PBR) d. 7-20-1822 Woodville, MS (PBR) m. Eliza Burton

2 - Thomas P. Jr. b. 4-19-1798 Louisa (PBR) d. 2-7-1851 Bedford Co. VA m. Martha Elizabeth Burton (1819-1884); lived "Waverly" in Bedford. She m. 2-R. B. Thompson. Children (1850 Bedford census; AGEE 53)
2 - Thomas b. 1844 killed in Civil War, bur. at "Waverly" in Bedford Co.
3 - Virginia Burton b. 9-30-1844 d. 1-20-1924, bur. Oakwood Cem., Bedford, VA; unmarried
4 - Sally b. 1-18-1846 d. 12-31-1923, bur. Oakwood Cem., Bedford, VA, m. 5-21-1868 Bedford, Thomas Scott West

5 - Margaret Macon b. 7-7-1848 d. 6-28-1929 Lynchburg, VA, bur. "Waverly" m. as his 2nd wife, 12-14-1870, William Fox Moore (1830-1887)

f - Sally Ragland b. 12-27-1799 d. 4-29-1837 m. 12-13-1824 Louisa Co. VA, Nathaniel Perkins (d. 1841)

g - James L. b. 7-1-1801 New Kent d. 6-29-1853 Pittsylvania Co. VA m. 3-2-1837 Pittsylvania, Matilda Calloway (b. 1819)

h - Anna Lipscomb b. 7-5-1803 (PBR) d. 11-22-1836 m. 7-19-1822 Louisa (mg. rec. & PBR; 1/9 bond, "d/o Thomas"), William Smelt Winston (1796-1842), s/o Bickerton Todd & Mary Lyle (Smelt) Winston

i - George b. 3-8-1805 d. 5-13-1837

j - Samuel Ragland b. 9-13-1806 (PBR) d. 3-23-1835 Vicksburg, MS

k - Louisa b. 2-13-1807 d. 5-28-1873 (AGEE 54, SPVF 261); unmarried

l - Henry b. 8-1-1812 (PF 30) d. 1-4-1843 Vicksburg, MS

m - Edward b. 7-7-1814 New Kent d. 4-15-1851 Louisa Co. at the old homestead

n - John Jones b. 8-19-1816 d. 6-12-1837

4) James L. b. 6-5-1765 d. 1843 Louisa Co. (PNF 110; AGEE 55 said Dec 1839) m. 1- Wyatt, 2-on 8-16-1810 Louisa bond, Patsy West. Child by 2nd wife (PNF 110):
 a - James West (M.D. & Pharmacist) b. ca 1814 d. after 1870 m. 9-2-1834 Albemarle Co. VA, Mary E. Wayt; lived Charlottesville, VA

5) Elizabeth Jones b. 9-9-1770 Louisa d. 2-2-1855 Frankfurt, KY m. Christopher Cammack (1767-1829); to Franklin Co. KY.
 a - John Poindexter b. 9-24-1795 d. 1-18-1862 m. 7-1-1835, Sarah Thornton (1804-1862)

6) Lucy Jones d. after 1796; inherited money from father to build a house

7) Molly b. 3-11-1775 d. before 1796 m. 8-22-1782 (Douglas Reg.; 6/22 Louisa bond) as his 2nd wife, Garland Cosby. Children (Thos.' 1796 will named all; AGEE 56), surname COSBY:
 a - Stith
 b - Nicholas
 c - Francis
 d - Betty
 e - Garland

8) Robert (War of 1812) b. 12-22-1776 d. 1830 Franklin Co. KY m. 1-in KY, Sarah Slaughter, 2-on 5-12-1814 Franklin Co. KY, Sally Watson, 3-; to Franklin Co. 1784, then IN. Children #1-2 by 1st wife (Bible of Wm. S. Polindexter; PNF 112):
 a - Maria b. ca 1807 d. 1868 m. Louis A. Bersot of Carroll Co. KY
 b - William S. b. 2-9-1812 KY d. 9-14-1865 Polk Co. TX m. 10-5-1842 Cheneyville, TX, Mrs. Mary Mathilda (Mainer) McCrory (1817-1899), widow of Thos. R. McCrory (AGEE 57; PNF said widow of Adam McCrory from the Mg. Rec. of St. Landry Parish, Opelousas, LA), s/o Wm. & Sarah Ann (Reams) Mainer of Opelousas, LA; Wm. to TN, then LA in 1835
 c - Fountain b. 1819 KY; lived Buchanan Co. MD

9) George Lyttleton (War of 1812) b. 1779 Louisa d. 1853 Jackson, MS m. 3-in 1804 (rev. Abram Maer b. 9-22-1809 d. 3-7-1872 Bertie Co. NC m. 1-18-1837 Halifax Co. VA, Mrs. Elizabeth (____) Craddock (1837 Halifax Co. VA will), 2-Eliza Wimbush (1800-1867), d/o Maj. John & Nancy (Williams) Wimbush

10) George Lyttleton (War of 1812) b. 1779 Louisa d. 1853 Jackson, MS m. 1-in 1804 (div. 1815), Lydia Carter, 2-in 1816, Agatha Chinn (d. 1822 with son), 3-on 5-17-1832, Ann Newes; to MS in 1802; Gov. of MS 1819-1821; U.S. Senator 1831-35. Children by Lydia (AGEE 64):
 a - Albert
 b - George Lyttleton Jr. d. 1839 m. 7-16-1830 Wilkerson Co. MS, Henrietta G. Gaille

NOTE: AGEE 66 named son Bond as another s/o Thos., but he was not listed in Thomas's will.

C) William b. ca 1734 d. Apr 1808 Louisa inv., division (WB 5:289) & acct. (WB 5:153) m. 6-9-1762 Goochland, Margaret Daniel(s) (1742-c1815, WB 5:289), d/o Charles & Jane (Mickelburrough) Daniel(s); to KY. Children
(Louisa DB Q:631, 1826 named all; Wm.'s division named Peter, John, Wm., Charles, Jos., & Sally; PNF 99 did not list Thomas or Richard but they are in acct. settlement (WB 5:513,517); DAR # 617343; AGEE 66):

1) Peter b. 1762 Louisa d. 11-17-1843 Todd Co. KY (will in WB E:389) m. 1-on __-11-1786 Louisa bond, Lucy Arnett, 2-on 7-1-1802 Jessamine Co. KY, Mary Laird Marrs (1776-1832); in Jessamine by 1802, Logan 1830 & Todd Cos. KY. Children (KA, Vol 16, Apr 1981 in AGEE 67):
   a- Susannah b. 11-22-1789 VA d. ca 1879 Greene Co. IL m. 5-10-1808, Vincent Higbee (1787-1871)
   b- William P. b. 8-21-1792 Louisa d. 1-5-1869 Lexington, KY m. 9-27-1814 Jessamine Co. KY, Sarah Higbee (d. 1867); Wm. was a silversmith
   c- Nancy b. 1794 m. 1-9-1803 Jessamine Co. KY, John Bryant
   d- John b. 5-12-1799 d. 1-21-1877 Logan Co. KY m. 1-on 5-15-1826 Logan, Susan Breathitt, 2-on 11-13-1832 Todd Co. KY, Elizabeth Murphy
   e- Samuel b. 5-12-1799 (sic) d. 9-10-1875 Russellville, KY m. 8-7-1821 Logan, Elizabeth Curd (1802-1866)
   f- Peter b. ca 1804 d. Mar 1847 Cooper Co. MO m. 9-12-1826 Todd Co. KY, Elizabeth Daniel (1807-1858)
   g- Mary b. ca 1804 m. 7-7-1828 Logan, Joseph Small
   h- Thomas J. b. 1806 m. 6-21-1828 Lyon Co. KY, Phoebe Ann Culpepper
   i- Col. George b. 9-24-1807 d. 1887, bur. Hopkinsville, KY m. 3-15-1836 Christian Co. KY, Elizabeth McDonald
   j- Jesse

2) John (Rev. War) b. ca 1762 Louisa d. ca 1825 Fayette Co. KY m. 7-14-1785 Louisa, Frances Arnett (1765-1832), d/o James & Susannah (McGeehee) Arnett of King Wm. & Louisa Cos. (GUSS 139); to KY early 1790's. Children (AGEE 70):
   a- James b. 7-6-1787 Louisa d. 12-19-1865 probably Poindexter, KY m. ca 1810, Martha "Patsy" Ammon (1789 KY-1863)
   b- John m. Pamela Hughes
   c- Lt. David (17th Reg., KY Volunteers) b. 12-6-1788 Louisa d. 7-7-1874 Scott Co. KY m. 3-3-1811 Clark Co. KY, Elizabeth Watts (1791-1886)
   d- Mary "Ann" b. ca 1792 d. before 1895 m. 12-20-1813 Fayette Co. KY, John Christian
   e- Sarah b. 12-29-1794 Fayette Co. KY m. 11-16-1813 Fayette, William Summers
   f- Zachariah b. 11-29-1796 d. 2-11-1860 Clark Co. KY m. 12-10-1821 Clark, Matilda Peddicord
   g- Nancy b. 8-28-1798 Fayette d. 11-14-1886 Clark m. 6-18-1822 Fayette, James Bush
   h- Margaret b. 9-15-1802 d. 1-14-1846 Montgomery Co. KY m. 12-17-1821 Fayette, William Phelps
   i- Arnett b. 1803 m. 12-10-1829 Fayette, Elizabeth Duncan

3) William Jr. b. ca 1764 d. 1858 Franklin Co. KY m. 8-24-1791 Louisa bond, Polly McGhee. Children (AGEE 74):
   a- Nancy m. 5-21-1830 Franklin Co. KY, John D. Graves
   b- Sarah b. KY m. 6-27-1818 Franklin, James P. Hampton
   c- Margaret m. 9-4-1823 Franklin, John Hockensmith
   d- Peter D. b. ca 1792 m. 10-18-1811 Franklin, Charity Arnett; Peter a silversmith
   e- Martha b. ca 1794 d. before 1880 Henry Co. KY m. 9-2-1817 Franklin, Bernard Garnes
   f- Lydia Ann b. ca 1801 m. 1-1-1824 Franklin, John Featherstone, 2-on 10-1-1838, John Spicer, 3-in 1858 (div. 1861), J. B. Kemper
   g- Samuel b. ca 1802 d. 1873, bur. Stamping Grounds, Scott Co. KY m. Matilda Dixon
   h- Zarelda b. 1817 m. 5-24-1837 KY, James F. Story

4) Charles d. 1851 m. 1-7-1793 Louisa Co. VA bond (CD 229 said m. 1-9-1792), Sarah May. Children (AGEE 75 named Wm.; Mg. bond named Eliz.):
   a- William H. b. ca 1798 Louisa d. 4-29-1857 Hanover Co. VA m. 12-7-1819 Louisa bond, Catherine Porter, d/o James Porter (MLC 16)
   b- Elizabeth m. 2-25-1818 Louisa bond ("d/o Charlie," Thos. Poindexter, bdmn, Wm. Poindexter, witn.), James Gooch (MLC 11)

5) Joseph b. ca 1781 d. Dec 1822 Louisa inv. m. 9-12-1803 Louisa, Rhoda May (d. Jan 1824 Louisa inv.), d/o Samuel May. Children (AGEE 75):
   a- Margaret b. 1803 d. 1849 Louisa m. 2-24-1826 Louisa, John Spearman May (1790-1863), s/o Joel & Jane (Edrington) May
   b- Joseph Daniel b. 5-1-1809 d. 5-3-1854 Madison Co. VA m. 6-5-1833 (AGEE 75; 6/10 on CD 229 & may be the bond) Orange Co. VA, Clarissa Jane Mitchell (1819-1856)

6) Thomas

7) Richard (War of 1812, 1st Reg. VA Mil.) b. ca 1778 d. 3-13-1863 Louisa m. 8-20-1817 Louisa bond, Lucy T. Nelson (d. 1888), d/o James Nelson. Children (AGEE 76; C. Massie):
a- William J. b. ca 1818 d. before 1878 m. 12-18-1848 Amherst Co. VA, Elizabeth Ann Page (lived Nelson Co. 1880, Lovington, VA 1900)
b- Louisa A. b. ca 1820 d. before 1878 m. 11-22-1841 Louisa, Richard J. Venable
c- Frances A. b. ca 1829 d. before 1878 m. 10-22-1850 Louisa, Robert J. Page
d- Stephen G. b. Jun 1830 d. Jun 1904 Amherst Co. VA will m. 11-10-1851 Amherst, Caroline Martin, d/o Abram B. Martin
e- Susan P. b. 5-1-1832 d. 1891 Nelson Co. VA m. 12-22-1852 Louisa, Thomas Massie (1818 Amherst-1912)
f- Mary E. m. 9-4-1844 Louisa (8/22 bond), John Woodford
g- Joseph N. d. before 1878 m. 2-27-1844 Louisa, Louisa G. Crafton
h- Sarah J. b. ca 1834; lived with sister Huella in 1880 (Amherst census)
i- Huella b. ca 1838 m. 12-4-1862 Louisa, Charles Francis Jordan (d. before 1880)
j- Henry H. b. ca 1840 d. before 1878
k- Robert T. b. ca 1842 d. 10-1-1861 Louisa of mumps & fever, age 18

8) Sally b. 6-9-1782 m. 11-12-1799 Louisa bond, John Tate; 1826 deed said John of Newton Co. GA

D) Richard b. 1734-38 Hanover Co. VA d. ca 1776 (before mother's will made, 1778) m. Betty Triton/Irion.

Children (Christian's 1779 will named both; PNF 99; AGEE 80):
1) Christian m. 7-22-1779 Louisa (Douglas Reg.), Macon Biggar/Bigger(s)
2) Febery

E) Capt. Joseph (Rev. War) b. 8-11-1736 Hanover (age 90, tombstone) d. 6-29-1826 Campbell Co. VA (will in WB 5:317) m. 2-10-1768, Elizabeth James Kennerly (1747-1828), d/o James Kennerly; lived in Culpeper Co. 1766-68, Augusta 1770-77, then Bedford by 1778. Children (Joseph's will named all but Andrew; PNF 99; VM 20:219; PV; DAR #636945; mg. bonds):
1) Anne "Nancy" b. 2-13-1764 Louisa m. 3-13-1786 Bedford bond (Jos. Poindexter, Surety), John Shelton of Amherst Co. Children (AGEE 82), surname SHELTON:
   a- Richard b. 12-27-1786
   b- Mary Wright b. 2-7-1789
   c- Joshua b. 1794
d- Elizabeth Kennerly b. 10-18-1795 m. 1816 Lauderdale Co. TN, Lee Harris Burkes
e- Joseph b. 1796
f- John P. Jr. b. 4-17-1798 m. 5-16-1825 Amherst Co. VA, Sarah H. R. Bell (CD 229)
g- William Jones b. 5-27-1800
h- Edwin Lewis b. 5-5-1802
i- Ralph Chappell b. 10-5-1805
j- Benjamin Lockhart Thomas b. 6-15-1808 m. 9-18-1840 Amherst, Elizabeth R. Roane

2) James b. 11-6-1765 Louisa d. 9-17-1833 Kanawha Co. (WV) m. 12-3-1794 Albemarle bond, Mary Thompson (1770-1841 PA), d/o Waddy & Mary (Lewis) Thompson of Albemarle Co.
   Children (PF 42; mg. bonds; J. Simmerley; AGEE 82):
   a- Lewis Thompson b. 8-30-1795 Albemarle Co. VA
   b- Edwin Waddy b. 1-23-1797
c- Josephus b. 2-19-1798 d. 5-30-1858 Anderson, IN, suicide m. 2-7-1824, Sydna Connor (1807-1892), d/o James H. & Mary Eliz. (Ellis) Connor; ancestors of Josephine Simmerley & Raymond Tucker
d- James Jr. b. 11-27-1799 d. 8-16-1801
   e- Robert Warner b. 6-14-1801 near Charlottesville, VA d. 2-3-1871 Alleghany City, PA m. 1-on 9-14-1826 Charleston (WV), Margaret Caldwell (1806-1845), 2-on 10-6-1845 Alleghany, PA (PF 42; AGEE 92 said 1846), Isabella Rintoul (1821 Scotland-1852 PA), 3-on 7-12-1860 PA, Mary Watering
f- Albert Gallatin b. 3-12-1798 Kanawha d. 6-9-1833 Palmyra, MO, MD of cholera m. 1816 Lauderdale Co. TN, Lee Harris Burkes
g- Mary Elizabeth b. 11-16-1805 m. 11-23-1828 Kanawha, James Gamewell
h- Nicholas Meriwether b. 9-24-1807 d. 1883 Pittsburgh, PA m. Mary Handley (1815-1885)
i- Hartland b. 5-27-1811
j- James Monroe b. 8-25-1815 VA; lived Farmville, VA

3) Samuel Jacob b. 12-29-1767 d. 9-18-1841 Bedford (will in WB K:394) m. 1-on 6-13-1790 Bedford (6/11 bond, Jos. Poindexter, Surety), Ann Poindexter Slaughter (1755-1797), d/o Reuben & Betty (Poindexter) Slaughter, 2-on 2-10-1798 Albemarle bond, Sarah Garth (1767-1820), d/o Thos. & Judith (Babcock) Garth of Albemarle Co., 3-on 6-3-1822 Bedford bond (consent of Isaac Otey, Isaac Otey, Surety), Martha G. Otey; lived at "The Cedars." Children, #a-c by Ann (Samuel's will made 1839; PV 3; PF 20; AGEE 100; Samuel's Bible in PN, Oct 1988; DAR #636945; Bedford mg. bonds):
   a- Dabney b. 11-17-1791 d. 9-27-1848, bur. Forest, VA (tombstone said 10-4-1848) m. 9-6-1819 Bedford bond (consent of James Watts, Richard D. Watts, Surety), Mary Eliza Watts (1801-1865), d/o James
Watts. Children (born Bedford) & family (1850 Bedford census; OK 242; Bedford mg. bonds; PF 20; EVB 4: 195; AGEE 100):

1- Davis Durette (CSA 4 yrs.) b. 9-11-1820 d. 6-3-1903 m. his 1st cousin 11-10-1849 Bedford (11/10 bond; Wm. A. Hardy, Surety), Ann E. Poindexter (1832-1900), "d/o John S." & Nancy (Robinson) Poindexter, below; AGEE 100 said "David" Durette. Children (PF 22):
   a) John Davis b. 8-28-1851 m. 11-3-1875, Amanda Freeman (b. 1851), d/o Garland & Lucy (Burford) Freeman
   b) Anne Eliza b. 6-24-1853 d. 9-13-1854 Bedford of disease of liver, 1 yr 3 mo. (BDR 14)
   c) Frances Susan b. 4-7-1856 m. her 1st cousin 11-18-1874 Bedford, Hugh Davis Poindexter (1849-1929), s/o Richard Watts & Mary (Durette) Poindexter, below
   d) Emma Cornelia b. 8-10-1859 d. 6-27-1916 m. 12-21-1881, Gideon David Wildman
   e) Joseph Samuel b. 11-10-1866 d. 10-25-1893 m. ___ Howard
   f) Eldridge Lindon b. 11-17-1869 (AGEE 101 said 10/25) d. 7-14-1870 (BDR said "Edward" d. 7-20-1870 of brain fever, age 1 yr 6 mo)

2- Sarah Watts b. 2-5-1822 m. 10-4-1843 Bedford (9/2 bond, "d/o Dabney," John W. Gills, Surety), William H. Gills. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname GILLS:
   a) Anderson A. D. b. 1847
   b) Paulina b. Jan 1850

3- Richard Watts (Co. G, 11th VA Inf., CSA; POW 1865) b. 10-8-1823 d. 4-7-1901, bur. Forest Depot, VA m. 1-on 2-5-1849 Bedford bond (James D. Watts, Surety), Mary W. Durette (1828 NC-1856 of typhoid fever, BDR 29), 2-on 11-22-1865, Mary Ellen Lee (1840-1907), d/o John Calhoun & Catherine (Newell) Lee of Shenandoah Co. Children (AGEE 101; 1850 Bedford census; BDR 14):
   a) Hugh Davis b. 11-16-1849 d. 8-27-1929 Bedford m. his 1st cousin 11-18-1874 Bedford, Frances Susan Poindexter, d/o Davis Durette & Ann Elizabeth (Poindexter) Poindexter, above
   b) Elizabeth Mildred b. 10-18-1851 d. 11-29-1890 m. Dec 1875, Edward Asa Gills (1853-1939)
   c) Frances Stark b. 4-10-1853 d. 8-22-1854 from teething, 1 yr 4 mo. 12 days (BDR 14)
   d) Elijah Durette T. b. 3-6-1855 d. 12-11-1883, bur. Shiloh Ch., Bedford; unmarried
   e) Cora Lee b. 10-18-1866 m. 1-Richard Haden Penn, 2-Jasper Miller of Charlotte, NC
   f) Loula Bell b. 1-9-1869 m. Jun 1938 Orangeburg, SC m. 9-10-1890 Forest Depot, VA, Glenmore Tooke Brown (1854 GA-1928 TX)
   g) Mary Richard b. 7-27-1870 d. 3-12-1949 m. 10-1-1903 Charles Lewis Watts (1855 Amherst-1925 Charlotte, NC)
   h) Richard Newell b. 4-8-1872 d. 8-6-1936 Meridian, MS m. 11-15-1909 Birmingham, AL, Daisye Bird Long (1881 AL-1964 TN)
   i) John Samuel b. 2-8-1874 d. 6-20-1936 Signal Mtn., TN m. 11-30-1904, Ellen Sharpe, d/o Leonard Jeptheth & Nellie (Gillespie) Sharp
   j) Dabney Thomas b. 1-16-1876 m. Vashti Rand

4- Caroline E. b. 10-6-1825 m. 9-2-1843 Bedford bond ("d/o Dabney," John W. Gills, Surety). Son (OK 244; PF 21; EVB 4:194):
   a) Walker Watts; a manufacturer of Lynchburg, VA (EVB 194 & PF 21; OK 244 said he lived in West)

5- James Watts (CSA) b. 11-3-1827 d. 10-17-1906 Argyle (Denton Co.) TX m. 1-5-1853 Bedford, Sophia Adaline Nichols (1836-1894). Children born Bedford except Mary (AGEE 107):
   a) Dabney G. b. 7-4-1854
   b) Mary Anna b. 1-22-1856 Roanoke Co. d. 8-30-1919 Justin (Denton Co.) TX m. 1-5-1886 Plano, TX, James Wesley Sandifer (1838 MS-1907 TX)
   c) Henry D. b. 8-20-1857 d. May 1858 Bedford Co. of dysentery (BDR 51)
   d) Emma J. b. 10-19-1859
   e) Blanche b. ca 1866
   f) Olivia b. ca 1869
   g) Ada M. b. 10-23-1871
   h) Ora M. b. 10-18-1874
   i) Warren E. b. 1-3-1880

6- Samuel Thomas (Co. F, 2nd VA Cav., CSA) b. 8-30-1829 d. Jul 1904 m. 10-31-1876, Benjamina James Hughes, d/o Benj. James & Sarah Matilda (Johnson) Hughes. Son (OK 244; PF 21; EVB 4:194):
   a) Walker Watts; a manufacturer of Lynchburg, VA (EVB 194 & PF 21; OK 244 said he lived in West)

7- Paulina Ann b. 5-3-1832 d. 5-12-1861, bur. Hardy Fam. Cem. in Bedford, m. 10-4-1849 Bedford bond (9/29 bond, "d/o Dabney dec'd," consent of Richard W. Poindexter, Gdn., James H. Poindexter,
Surety), Joseph Stoggedele Hardy (1823-1891), s/o Wm. A. Hardy. Child not proved (AGEE 107), surname HARDY:

7a) Dabney Poindexter b. 1856 d. 1933, bur. Oakwood Cem., Bedford, VA
8- Frances Susan b. 5-17-1835 m. Joseph Rucker
9- Mary Elizabeth b. 6-3-1838 m. Charles Hardy. Child (AGEE 108), surname HARDY:
   a) Mary Elizabeth b. 3-2-1856 d. 6-23-1911, bur. Jeter's Chapel, Bedford Co. 
10- William Dabney Jr. (CSA 4 yrs; called Willis D. in 1850 census) b. 12-20-1843 d. 7-29-1915 Bedford m. 12-3-1879 Bedford, Mary Elizabeth Jeter, d/o Jesse R. & Susan M. (Poindexter) Jeter, below. Children (AGEE 108):
   a) Eula Willie b. 9-13-1881 m. 4-20-1906, George H. Feagans; lived Holcomb Rock, VA
   b) Ollie May b. 11-14-1884 m. 5-22-1923, Walter L. Martin; lived Akron, OH
   c) Grover Talmadge b. 2-3-1888 m. 7-27-1915, Bessie Olivia Seay; lived Coleman Falls, VA
b- James b. 12-8-1873 d. ca 1863 m. 11-17-1823 Amherst, Susan Shelton
   c- John Shelton b. 1-26-1796 Bedford (BDR 102 said b. Campbell Co.) d. 4-14-1874 Bedford of pneumonia (AGEE 108; BDR 101 said 4-11-1874 & BDR 102 said 4-18-1874) m. 1-on 9-7-1820 Bedford (9/4 bond, "d/o David North," John R. North, Surety), Nancy North, 2-on 7-5-1830 Bedford bond ("d/o Benj. Sr.," Benj. Robinson, Surety), Nancy Robinson (1791-1879), d/o Benj. N. Robinson Sr. Children (1850 Bedford census; OK 245; Bedford mg. bonds):
   1z - Samuel B. b. 5-12-1830 d. 8-8-1868 Bedford (OK 265; BDR 63 said 9-21-1868 of typhoid fever, age 36) m. Susan Elizabeth Jeter (1837-1920). Children (AGEE 108):
      a) Mary b. ca 1856
      b) Susan G. b. ca 1858 m. George P. Coffey
      c) William b. ca 1859
      d) Emmett b. ca 1862
      e) Thomas E. b. ca 1864 m. 11-23-1885 Bedford, Florence M. Waldron
      f) Jerry b. ca 1866
      g) Sasony b. ca 1868
   2- Ann Elizabeth b. 12-15-1832 d. 10-11-1900 m. her 1st cousin 11-10-1849 Bedford (11/10 bond, "d/o John S.," Wm. A. Hardy, Surety), Davis D. Poindexter (1820-1903), s/o Dabney & Mary Eliza (Watts) Poindexter, above
3- Susan M. b. 6-10-1835 d. 8-12-1909 Bedford m. 12-4-1851 Bedford bond (11/24 bond, "d/o John S.," Samuel B. Poindexter, Surety), Jesse R. Jeter, Jr. (1830-1921). Children born Bedford (AGEE 109), surname JETER:
   a) Emma Ann b. 9-22-1852 d. 8-14-1921 m. Osson P. Knight
   b) Samuel Cary b. 2-12-1855; unmarried
   c) John Slaughter b. 3-16-1857 m. Emma Wilson
   d) Jesse Elliott b. 6-14-1859 d. 12-15-1859
   e) Mary Elizabeth b. 7-9-1861 m. 12-3-1879, William Dabney Poindexter Jr. (1843-1915), s/o Dabney & Mary Eliza (Watts) Poindexter. See above for children.
   f) Jessie Cornelia b. 5-18-1864 d. 4-4-1933 Bedford m. 12-21-1887, Sterling Decatur Knight (1854-1930)
   g) Rosa Bell b. 12-31-1866 m. A. Willis Miliner
   h) James Perry b. 5-28-1871 m. Annie Adams
4- Mary W. b. 3-23-1837 d. 2-7-1862 (not with parents 1850 census)
   Note: Amanda Boley b. 1849 lived with John & family in 1850 (Bedford census).
   d- Judith b. 12-18-1798 d. Jan 1799
   e- Thomas b. 10-30-1799 d. Nov 1799
f- Samuel T. Jr. b. 5-7-1801 d. 12-28-1876 m. 1-on 5-11-1841 Lynchburg, VA, Susan Ann Lambeth (d. 1841), 2-on 9-4-1845 Amherst, Ann Maria Tucker (b. ca 1824). Children & family (OK 248 & PF 21 named #2-4, #6-9; AGEE 110 named all; 1850 Campbell census):
   1z - Angeline A. b. ca 1845 (not in 1850 census with father)
   2- Sarah Ann b. 2-21-1848
   3- Mary Elizabeth b. 10-28-1851 m. 7-9-1874, John H. Isbell of Appomattox Co. VA. Children, surname ISBELL:
      a) Aubrey Tucker m. Emma Conway of Paris, TX
      b) Cleora m. Fauntleroy Lambert of Staunton, VA
   4- Rosa Ellen b. 6-27-1854
   5- Virginia Tucker b. 9-5-1855 m. 1881, James Woodson Jones. Children, surname JONES:
6- James b. ca 1856

7- William Samuel b. 7-27-1858 d. 10-15-1897 m. 1-on 10-7-1884, Alma Imogene Phelps (1855-1894), 2-on
11-19-1895, Lucy C. Barksdale. Children:
   a] William Samuel Jr. b. 11-17-1885
   b] Jefferson Ward b. 9-7-1897
   c] Ernest Lee b. 5-2-1889
   d] Carl Tucker b. 6-7-1890
   e] Frank b. 10-9-1891
   f] Alma Terrell b. 7-28-1893
   g] Frederick Augustus b. 9-17-1894
   h] Barksdale b. 10-6-1896

8- Orianna Beauregard b. 7-16-1861

9- Rosa Ann b. ca 1862

10- Robert Lee b. 7-25-1865 m. Effie Woolwine of Pearisburg, VA; lived Bluefield, VA. Children:
   a] William Donwreath
   b] Robert Lee Jr.

11- James Garth b. 9-15-1803 d. 10-4-1872 Bedford by drowning (BDR 65 said 10-12-1869, drowned, age 66)
m. 10-13-1836 Bedford (10/10 bond, "d/o Capt. Joseph," John P. Chilton, Surety), Emily P. Slaughter
(1813-1886), d/o Joseph & ____ (Sutton) Slaughter. Children (1850 Bedford census; OK 248; AGEE 111):
   1- Caroline White b. 1839 d. 6-25-1853 Bedford of typhoid fever, age 14 (BDR 4)
   2- Mary Harris b. 8-12-1840 m. 5-8-1860, Edwin R. Talbot, s/o Elbert A. & Maria S. (Everett) Talbot
   of Campbell Co.

3- Thomas Hugh Nelson b. 1842 d. 6-21-1853 Bedford of scarlet fever, age 11 (BDR 4)
   1- Samuel A. b. ca 1845 m. Mildreth Hardy of Bedford Co.; lived TX
      a] Ella b. ca 1879 Bedford; lived near Roanoke, VA
   2- Joseph S. b. ca 1847; lived MO
   3- Sallie Garth b. ca 1848 m. Chesley McVeigh
   4- Rosana b. 3-9-1849 Bedford d. 8-2-1900 Bedford; unmarried
   5- Edward Carter b. ca 1851 m. 1-Mary Elizabeth Oliver, 2-Nancy Jane Boswell; lived TX
   6- Hugh d. infancy

h- Garland b. 5-22-1805 d. 14-15-1875 Lynchburg, VA m. 11-9-1829 Lynchburg, Julia Ann Bingham.
   Children (AGEE 111):
      1- Garland H. killed in Civil War 1863, moved 1865 to home cem. Monroe (Amherst Co.) VA
      2- W. S. Harris b. ca 1829 d. 7-22-1839 Bedford
      3- Frances Anna b. 1846 Bedford d. 4-5-1894 Amherst m. 8-16-1866 Amherst, James Monroe Watts (1846
      Amherst-1907 Amherst). Children born Amherst (AGEE 111), surname WATTS:
          a] Julia b. 1868
          b] Blanche J. b. 1870 m. 9-22-1896 Amherst, Lawrence Reed
          c] Mattie J. b. 1872 m. 9-22-1898 Amherst, William Thomas Cox
          d] Albert J. b. 1873 m. Maggie L. ____; moved to Detroit, MI
          e] Stephen Gordon b. 1874 d. 10-26-1953 Danville, VA m. 1-on 11-24-1897 Amherst, Permelia F.
              Floyd, 2-on 11-26-1902 Amherst, May Campbell, 3-on 1-10-1910 Danville, VA, Rosa Myrtle Nash
          f] Edna Earl b. 1877 d. 5-11-1933 Lynchburg, VA m. 4-25-1900 Lynchburg, Alexander Kelly Callahan
              (1870-1926)
          g] Irene Huntington b. 1879 d. Amherst m. 6-23-1898 Lynchburg, Eugene McIver
          h] Belle "Rose" (twin) b. 5-15-1886 d. 6-13-1960 Lynchburg m. 10-8-1902 Lynchburg, George Marion
              Ware
          i] Elizabeth Cleveland "Lizzie" (twin) b. 5-15-1886 d. 6-26-1965 Lynchburg m. 1-on 5-4-1910
              Lynchburg, William Jordan Proffitt, 2-on 12-26-1916 Lynchburg, William Buford Candler, 3-Samuel
              T. Heffesstay
          k] Ashby b. & d. Amherst Co. VA

i- Anderson b. 3-22-1807 m. 10-21-1829 Bedford bond (Saml. Phillips, Surety), Denotia Furlong; estate
("The Cedars") to nephew, John Milton White & pers. prop. to other nephew, Jacob Samuel White

j- Caroline b. 8-25-1809 d. 2-4-1839 (PV 3; AGEE 113 said 1837) m. 11-3-1828 Bedford bond ("d/o Capt.
Samuel Poindexter," Samuel Poindexter, Surety), Col. William Allen White (d. 1844), s/o Capt. Jacob & Hannah (Spiers) White of Bedford Co. He m. 2-in May 1841, Lucy McDaniel Reese, d/o Joseph T. & Eliz. (Tinsley) Reese. Children (Samuel's will made 1839 ;), surname WHITE:
1- Samuel Jacob or Jacob Samuel b. 7-27-1829 d. 4-29-1885 m. 8-11-1847 Bedford (7/26 bond, Wm. D. Hatcher, Surety), Catherine Spiers White (b. 1829), d/o Henry Milton & Mary Ann (Gwatkin) White. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname WHITE:
   a] Mary A. b. 1848
   b] H. M. (son) b. Dec 1849
2- John Milton b. 7-31-1831 d. 1-1-1920 m. 12-9-1852, Mary Virginia White, d/o Henry Milton & Mary Ann (Gwatkin) White; lived with H. M. White family, next door to Samuel Jacob 1850
4) John Lewis b. 3-19-1770 Louisa d. 1843 Patrick Co. VA m. 10-10-1803 Campbell Co. VA, Judith Chilton. Children (AGEE 111):
   a- Joseph S.
   b- Richard L.
   c- Elizabeth Ann m. Joseph Stovall Staples
   d- Emily m. Moses Cinapier
   e- Judith m. Richard Mills
   f- John D.
   g- James Kennerly
5) William J/I. b. 1-19-1772 Augusta d. 8-6-1834 m. 9-11-1798 Albemarle Co. VA, Judith Thompson (1779-1844 MO), d/o Waddy Thompson. Children (AGEE 114; Campbell mg. bonds, CD 229):
   a- Waddey Thompson b. 12-11-1800 Albemarle d. 6-5-1873 Carroll Co. MO m. 12-22-1830 Campbell Co. VA, Sarah Tabitha Plunkett (1809-1881)
   b- Mary Lewis b. 1804
   c- Jane Meriwether Lewis b. 12-19-1804 Albemarle d. 1-25-1896 Ethel (Warren Co.) TX m. 4-21-1829 Campbell, Abraham P. Mills
   d- William James b. 5-8-1808 d. 3-9-1901 Dallas Co. TX m. 1-on 8-15-1833, Eliza Archer Stevens (1816-1867), 2-Mrs. Mariah M. Bowen; lived VA, Chariton Co. MO, Collin, Hays & Dallas Cos. TX
   e- Elizabeth b. ca 1815 m. 1829, Robert Mills
   f- Susan Mildred b. Campbell Co. d. Oct 1851 m. 12-22-1830 Campbell Co. VA, Dudley J. Martin
   g- Sarah Lewis b. 3-26-1817 d. 2-3-1862 MO m. Edmund Warren Lewis (1813-1893 MO)
6) Joseph Jr. b. 2-19-1774 Campbell d. 1-10-1824 Rutherford Co. TN m. 1-on 5-19-1800 Campbell Co. VA, Mrs. Frances Thweatt Harrison (d. 1811), 2-on 1-28-1812 Campbell, Nancy O. Price. Children (Jos.'s will made 1823 named Wm., Jos., James & Frankey; AGEE 130):
   a- Elizabeth b. Mar 1801 Halifax Co. VA d. 1840 m. _____ Bullock
   b- Mary H. b. 9-17-1802 d. 1894 m. _____ Tweedy
   c- William b. before 1805 Campbell d. before 1868 Madison Co. TN m. before 1833, Eliza (d. 1854)
   d- Joseph III b. 2-20-1807 d. 3-9-1848 Maury Co. TN m. 6-26-1834 Coffee Co. TN, Amanda Jane Blair (1815-1883 TX)
   e- James Kennerly b. 6-9-1809 Halifax d. Oct 1861 m. 4-20-1833/5, Susan C. McCaill
   f- Frances Harrison b. 11-11-1811 Halifax d. 1885 m. 11-8-1828 Campbell, John Douglas Smith
   g- Daniel L. b. 1822 Rutherford Co. TN m. 7-27-1841, Alpha Patterson
   h- America b. ca 1815 TN; lived with sister-in-law Amanda in 1860
7) Richard b. 2-15-1776 Bedford d. 1-3-1850 Montgomery Co. MO m. 3-6-1809 VA, Mourning Ford (1791-1850). Children (AGEE 136):
   a- Elizabeth Ann b. ca 1817 m. 7-6-1831 Campbell, John H. Hubbard, 2-and/or, Thomas L. Riggs
   b- Parthenia Susan b. 1813 m. Archilles L. M. Terrell
   c- Caroline Kennerly m. 3-17-1833 Campbell, John Murrell
   d- Hezekiah Ford b. 1814 d. 7-7-1896 Montgomery Co. MO m. Mary Ford (1826-1879)
   e- Eliza
   f- Edwin Lewis b. 3-27-1821 Campbell d. 8-3-1914 Baxter Springs, KS m. 3-5-1844 Montgomery Co. MO, Susan Ann Russell (1822 VA-1882 MO)
   g- Joseph C. b. 1-28-1830 m. 1-17-1850, Betsy Quick
   h- James W. b. 1827; to Collin Co. TX
   i- Sarah Catherine
   j- John D.
   k- Mary L.
8) Thomas Kennerly b. 1-15-1778 d. 6-2-1843 m. 12-8-1811, Mrs. Mary (Rail) Kennerly; moved to SC. Children
(AGEE 138):
a- Elizabeth Ann b. 12-28-1812 m. 11-1-1832, John Fox
b- Mariah Wesley b. 9-24-1814 m. 5-20-1844, H. J. Drafts
c- Mary Ann b. 5-9-18 d. 6-12-1863 (Poindexter Bible said 5-4-1877) m. 10-24-1848, Jasper Sawyer
d- Martha Jane b. 4-17-1819 m. 11-7-1846, James E. Lee

9) Reuben b. 3-13-1780 Bedford d. 3-12-1816 m. 8-13-1806 Campbell (CD 229 said 8/1), Sarah McIver (1784-1870 AL); moved to SC; Sarah & children moved to Blount Co. AL ca 1837. Children (AGEE 138):
a- Benjamin L. b. 4-13-1807 VA d. 6-9-1889 Shelby Co. AL m. 7-28-1840, Mary Ann Harper (1822-1911)
b- Elizabeth Jane b. 5-8-1809 d. Aug 1817
c- Mary Ann b. 7-22-1810 m. Alfred Musgrove Lester
d- Robert Wilson b. 10-18-1813
e- James b. 10-29-1815 d. Oct 1817
f- Cordelia Frances m. 4-16-1864, Samuel Brasher

10) Andrew b. 9-23-1783 Bedford d. young (not in will)
11) Elizabeth b. 10-29-1785 Bedford d. Concord (Campbell Co.) VA m. 8-10-1803 Bedford bond ("d/o Joseph," Samuel Poindexter, Surety), Raleigh Chilton (1776-1843), s/o Richard & Judith Chilton
12) Lewis D. b. 5-14-1790 d. 11-30-1879 Marysville, VA m. 1- on 6-4-1813, Ann Smith (1796-1845), 2-on 8-14-1849 Lynchburg, Sarah Mary Shelton; lived Whipping Creek, Campbell Co. on old homestead. Children born Campbell Co. VA (PV 5; AGEE 139; 1850 Campbell census):
a- Aurelius Josephus b. 3-27-1814 d. 10-10-1814 Campbell
b- Thomas Ferdinand b. 10-31-1815 d. 9-28-1885 Lynchburg m. 11-23-1851 Stovall, VA, Harriet Billups Jennings (1819-1894), d/o John L. & Mary (Tucker) Jennings of Halifax Co. VA. Children (1850 Campbell census; Doris Lucas in AGEE 139):
  1- Mary Ann "Mittie" b. 2-9-1843 d.5-4-1912 Halifax Co. VA m. Thomas Mitchell Bass, s/o J. E. & A. M.
  2- Elizabeth J. b. 10-13-1844 m. 11-24-1825, Dr. William R. Holland
  3- Robert Lewis b. 8-13-1846 d. 10-11-1895 Brookneal, VA, run over by a train
  4- Harriet V. b. 6-5-1848 d. Danville, VA m. Walter Bass
  5- John Thomas b. 5-8-1850 d. Feb 1879, kicked in head by a horse; unmarried
  6- Joseph Billups b. 5-21-1852 d. 6-21-1932 Seneca, VA m. 5-14-1844 Marysville, VA, Martha Emily Walthall (1861-1916)
  7- William Jennings b. 5-20-1854 Halifax d. 12-6-1949 Bedford m. 12-20-1876 Halifax, Ida V. Scott, d/o Alex'r & Margaret (Hancock) Scott
  8- Lelia Amanda b. 3-4-1856 d. 1873; unmarried
  9- Rosa Bell b. 2-9-1859 d. 12-31-1897 m. William M. Chilton
  10- Samuel Ferdinand b. 6-15-1861 d. 4-14-1930 Lynchburg m. 10-31-1888 Lynchburg, Bessie Maude Taylor (1870-1938), d/o John T. Taylor

c- Sarah A. b. 4-16-1818 d. 12-25-1902 m. 9-9-1835 Campbell, John William Payne (1813-1882). Children (1850 Campbell census; Doris Lucas in AGEE 142), surname PAYNE:
  1- William Lewis b. 1-25-1837 Campbell m. 1-12-1859, Melissa Fidelia Bailey, d/o Thos. & Eliz. Bailey
  2- John Smith b. 2-16-1839 m. 1-16-1860, Major "Maggie" Hill from Fayette Co. (WV), d/o Moses Marion & Felicita Hill
  3- Thomas Scott b. 3-10-1841 d. 6-29-1927 m. Mary Armenta Carolyn Dickinson
  4- Alfred Edward "Bose" b. 10-28-1843 m. Matilda Susan Berkeley of Charlotte Co.
  5- James Kennerly (CSA) b. 1-15-1846 d. 8-6-1864 Fort Delaware as POW
  7- Seth Orrin b. 3-1-1852 d. 9-3-1947 Gallipolis, OH m. 9-9-1883 Kanawha, Mary Emily Lykins (1860-1883)
  8- Joseph Poindexter b. 11-8-1853 d. 1942 m. Sarah Frances Huffman
  9- Emmett Lee b. 4-1-1858 d. 1890 m. Mary Brewer

d- James Lewis b. 1-7-1821 d. ca 1870 Campbell m. 3-6-1844 Campbell (2/28 bond), Mary Ann Hamlett.
Children (AGEE 143):
  1- Sallie Ann b. 1-1-1845 Campbell d. ca 1880 m. 12-18-1869 Campbell, James Henry Pugh (1832-1915)
  2- Thomas Lewis b. 3-12-1845 d. 1-29-1915 Campbell m. 2-8-1882, Pennetta Frances Smith (1859-1941)
  3- James Edwin b. 11-11-1850 d. 6-11-1926
  4- Margaret Aline b. 12-12-1852 d. 12-15-1925 m. 1-on 5-18-1892, John R. Holt, 2-John P. Williams (later divorced)
  5- Floyd D. b. 1862 m. Sally Kate Payne
e- Jane Amanda b. 8-22-1823 d. 8-18-1908 Campbell m. 7-13-1842, Dr. William Lilly Jennings, M.D. (1813-1864) of Halifax Co. VA. Children (AGEE 144), surname JENNINGS:
1- Nannie Elizabeth b. 3-28-1848 Campbell d. 6-19-1897, unmarried
2- John Lewis b. 5-4-1850 d. 1-10-1927 m. 1887, Sadie Roberts
3- Virginia Ida b. 5-1-1852 d. young; unmarried
4- Mary Poindexter
5- William Dean b. 3-10-1856 d. 4-22-1896 Campbell m. 1879 Campbell, Ella Witt Elder (1861-1894)
6- Joseph Billups b. 12-28-1857 d. 2-1-1881 (AGEE also had him m. to Ella)
7- Sally Smith b. 12-4-1859 d. 10-26-1916; unmarried
8- Charles Thomas b. 8-28-1861 d. 9-2-1916 m. 1884, Manie Bass
9- Lilly Harriet b. 12-21-1863 d. 3-17-1927

f- Mary Elizabeth b. 3-7-1826 d. 9-6-1903 Lynchburg; unmarried; blind, she lived with sister Jane

g- Virginia Frances b. 8-27-1828 d. 11-14-1842; said to haunt the house where she lived

h- John William b. 11-17-1831 d. 1-24-1868 Marysville, VA; unmarried; property to sister Mary

F) Frances b. 1737 Louisa d. 1773 Louisa m. before 1753, Robert Anderson (c1711-1782). Children (AGEE 146; D. Lucas), surname ANDERSON:
1) David
2) Robert (Rev. War) d. 5-13-1826 Davidson Co. TN m. 3-29-1784 Hanover Co. VA, Mary Read/Reed; lived Bedford Co. VA 1787-1804; to Nelson Co. KY, Giles Co. TN until 1821, Davidson Co. TN
3) John
4) Susannah
5) Kitty
6) Sally
7) Ann b. 1768 d. after 1796 m. 12-29-1784 Bedford Co. VA, Archelus Moon (1756-Albemarle Co. VA-1820 Fayette Co. KY)
8) Mary

G) Ann m. Charles or John Slaughter

H) Sarah b. ca 1744 Louisa d. 10-27-1814 Williamson Co. TN m. Phillip Jacob Irion (1733 Germany-1794 Rockingham Co. NC)

5 Thomas Jr. b. 10-2-1705 New Kent d. 1779 Louisa Co. VA m. Sarah Veale, d/o Bond & Eliz. (Gosling) Veale. (PNF 96 said b. 1705, living in 1765, apparently never married). Children (M. Trimble; AGEE 153):
A) William b. 10-2-1729 Louisa d. 1797 VA m. 1755 Louisa, Elizabeth (??Chisolm; 1802 will, Louisa WB 5:89). Children born Louisa (Eliz.'s 1802 will named all; 1786 deed of gift to David & Meredith; VM 20:109; AGEE 153):
1) David (Rev. War, pension #S 3723) b. 3-15-1763 d. 4-16-1833 Stokes Co. NC m. 3-16-1787 Louisa bond, Frances Pope Johnson (1770-1840); in Rockingham Co. NC 1791 (Louisa Co. deed to Meredith)
2) Meredith b. ca 1764 d. 1802 Louisa settlement (WB 5:181)
3) Theodocia b. ca 1764/5 d. 1850 Marshall Co. TN m. Jan 1850 Marshall Co. TN Watson Gentry (1759-1844)
4) Elizabeth m. 2-25-1790 Louisa, David Hamilton
5) William b. after 1764 m. (?before 1791, Elizabeth ___)
6) Gabriel b. after 1766 (a minor in 1797). One Gabriel m. 1-27-1806 Pittsylvania Co. VA, Micha White (may be for Gabriel, s/o Bond Veale & Susannah, below.)

B) Frances b. ca 1731 d. 1-1-1807 m. 1-Vincent Tullock, 2-Peter Apperson of New Kent

C) Capt. Thomas (Rev. War) b. 1733 Louisa Co. VA d. 1-1-1807 Surry Co. NC (est. papers) m. 1-on 1-25-1755 Cumberland Co. VA, Susan Hughes (d. childbirth), d/o Joseph & Jane Hughes of Cumberland Co., 2-on 2-22-1760 Goochland (Doug. Reg.), Elizabeth Pledge (1740-1816 est. papers with Robt. A. & Wm. Poindexter, Exors.), d/o Wm. & Ann (Redford) Pledge; to Surry Co. 1772 (became Yadkin Co. 1850). Children (Surry land division, DB M:172; May 1817 Surry Co. Court call to divide Thos.' land named all + heirs of Francis; J. Wade; J. Denhart; AGEE 202):
1) child d. at birth

2) Ann Radford b. 12-18-1761 Goochland d. 7-31-1835 Stokes Co. NC (Surry Co. NC will in WB 4:82) m. 1780 Surry, Daniel Scott Jr. (1756 Powhaton Co. VA-1824 Surry), s/o Daniel & Ann (Randolph) Scott; lived Yadkin Co. NC near Bailey Bottoms. Children (J. Denhart; mgs. from CD 229; AGEE 203), surname SCOTT:
a- Caroline Mateld m. 1-4-1796 Surry Co. NC (CD 229), Job Martin; to KY
b- John M. A mg. in Surry on 5-10-1804 to Reachel Horton, however Ronald Poindexter told J. Denhart that John m. Jane Kerr (no bond in Surry).
c- Francis m. 8-4-1805 Surry Co. NC bond, Mary Hall (mg. record said Haul)
d- Thomas Poindexter b. 1785 m. 8-16-1810 Surry bond, Sally T. Franklin
Robert R. b. 8-17-1790 d. Surry Co. NC m. 4-9-1818 Surry (3/28 bond), Mary "Polly" Martin, d/o Valentine & Eliz. (Dalton) Martin

Daniel Wentworth b. 6-2-1792 (tombstone said 1791) d. 10-31-1883, bur. Blair Chapel, Madison Co. IA (AGEE 205 said d. 1860) m. 1-on 5-23-1818 Surry Co. NC bond, Catharine Coe, 2-on 3-9-1821 Surry bond, Elizabeth Flin (J. Denhart said Dan m. 2-on 2-29-1818, Arabella Young, who is apparently buried next to him; AGEE 205 said m. 2-on 3-9-1821, Elizabeth Flynn who d. 1856 & Dan moved west after 1856); ancestors of Jean Neidt Denhart

Elizabeth "Betsy" Pledge b. ca 1793 d. 1849 Surry, bur. Martin/Miller Cem., m. 8-18-1811 Surry Co. NC bond, Samuel Martin

Mary Poindexter "Polly" b. 1796 m. 7-1-1810 Surry Co. NC bond, Lewis Hall; ancestors of Jane Wade

Elizabeth Pledge b. 2-18-1807 m. Jack (Job) Martin (no bond in Surry; is this a mixup of child #a, above?)

Sarah d. young

Capt. Francis Anderson (Rev War) b. 12-9-1764 d. 3-21-1802 Surry Co. NC m. 5-26-1786 Granville Co. NC bond, Mrs. Jane (Patillo) Lanier (1760-1826), widow of Robt. Lanier, d/o Rev. Henry Patillo; lived across river from Huntsville (now Forsythe Co. NC). Children (J. Wade; R. Hurttt; AGEE 215):

Ann b. 11-4-1787 d. 1-15-1819 m. 1-14-1806, Peter Clingman (1780-1845), s/o Alexander & Eliz. (Kizer/Kaiser) Clingman of Rowan Co. NC; to TN then Clark Co. AR ca 1832/5

Jane b. 11-7-1789 d. 4-17-1873, bur. Poindexter Cem. nr Huntsville, NC, m. 8-13-1811 Surry Co. NC (8/10 bond), Jacob Clingman (1786-1817)

Henry Patillo (M.D.) b. 4-10-1792 d. AR m. Sarah Paup

Francis Anderson Jr. b. 1-31-1795 d. 11-22-1883 Huntsville, NC m. Rosannah Ferrier (1797-1884); in Harden Co. TN 1840-80 but returned to NC; ancestors of Doris Ann Lucas & Ruth Jean Martin Hurttt

Thomas William Pledge b. 5-18-1797 d. 12-6-1867 Hardin Co. TN m. 5-11-1820 Hardin (5/6 bond in Stokes Co. NC), Mary Rea/Rhea (1798-1864), d/o Alex't & Eliz. Rea

William Pledge b. 12-7-1767 d. 3-3-1844 Yadkin Co. NC m. 3-25-1795, Elizabeth Ashburn of Stokes Co. (1778-1849); in Surry 1812 tax. Children (AGEE 237):

Denson Ashburn b. 1-30-1799 d. 7-16-1876 m. 12-28-1823 Randolph Co. NC, Sarah Jones, d/o Isaac Jones

Danderage b. 5-2-1803 Yadkin Co. NC d. 1851 near Pocahontas, AR m. 1-on 1-21-1826 Surry Co. NC, Martha H. Freeman, 2-on 12-6-1831, Julia McDonald, d/o James McDonald, 3-on 2-12-1846 AR, Prudence Pevehouse

Thomas H. b. 8-6-1807 d. 10-30-1888 Yadkin m. in East Bend, NC, Amelia Dull (1810-1891)

Amittle A. b. 1-7-1811 d. 2-7-1886 m. 1-30-1830 Surry (CD 229 said 9-28-1830), Absalom Matthews (1795-1875)

Sallie Frances b. 2-24-1814 Surry d. 11-11-1893 Tallapoosa Co. AL m. 7-11-1832 Surry, Abraham R. Stowe (1812-1875), s/o Joel & Amey (Uppitygrove) Stowe (M. Stowe); to AL 1838/9

William Ashburn b. 2-22-1817 d. 11-20-1851 m. 8-28-1835 Surry (7/23 bond), Mary Taylor (d. 1893)

Sarah J. b. 4-3-1820 m. 1-Abraham M. Stowe (d. MO), 2-after her return to NC, Joshua Reese (1805-1889), s/o Daniel & Rachel Reese; to MO after 1850

Mary

Anne

Martha Milner b. 12-18-1768 m. 11-23-1785 Surry Co. NC, George Pettit

Thomas Wiring Pledge (AGEE 202 said Thos. Pledge Wentworth) b. 3-1-1771 Goochland d. 1851 m. 11-23-1797 Surry, Elizabeth Lovill (1777-1877). Child, among 3 sons & several daus. (AGEE 271):

Thomas Pledge Jr. b. 12-10-1800 Surry d. Aug 1873 m. 5-25-1823 Surry, Sarah Nance (1804-1880)

Elizabeth Pledge b. ca 1773 Surry m. 1-on 7-12-1787 Surry (CD 229 said 7/14), Major Thomas Evans, 2-Isaac McCammon

Mary Wentworth b. 3-11-1775 m. 9-18-1799 or 12-16-1804 Surry (CD 299), Jesse Ridings/Ridens (1777-1863), s/o John & Polly (Gentry) Ridings; moved to MO

Capt. John George b. 8-8-1778 Surry d. 10-4-1863 m. 1-29-1801 Stokes Co. NC bond, Susan James (1779-1859), d/o John James. Children (AGEE 274; Mgs. on CD 229):

Martha b. 2-25-1802 d. 11-1-1833 m. Mar 1826, Austin Truelove. He m. 2-on 5-25-1836 Surry, Rebecca Poindexter.
b- Elizabeth C. M. b. 1-3-1804 d. 4-25-1867; unmarried

c- Thomas A. b. 11-8-1805 d. 2-27-1882 Forsyth Co. NC m. Mar 1839, Jane James

d- John J. b. 1809 Yadkin Co. NC d. 1881 TX m. 9-19-1839, Martha J. Ogburn (1822-1862); to TX after 1862

e- Mary Wentworth b. 9-11-1811 d. 2-20-1860 m. 12-18-1834 Surry Co. NC, John Marler of VA

f- Hannah B. b. 3-8-1814 d. 7-7-1897 Yadkin m. Andrew Webb (1819-1903)

g- Margaret A. b. 5-14-1817 d. 2-21-1902 m. 12-30-1849 Surry bond, Absalom C. Baker

10) Archibald Pledge (War of 1812) b. 1780 Surry Co. NC d. ca 1840 Monroe Co. KY m. 9-12-1800 Surry, Rebecca Flynn (c1780-after 1830), d/o Laughlin & Eliz. (Wright) Flynn; ancestors of Dorothy Louise Knox Brown whose applications to The National Society, Magna Charta Dames and The Sovereign Colonial Society, Americans of Royal Descent (lineage to Pharamond) were through their son William Micajah (1811-by 1870).

See DLB. Children (AGEE 319):

a- Archibald Thomas b. ca 1802 Surry Co. NC m. 1-Fannie Coe (1808-by 1850), 2-Lucinda Lollar

b- Dorothy A. b. 9-24-1805 d. 11-24-1846 m. ca 1821, Richard Jones

c- William Archibald b. 5-14-1807 d. 8-20-1878 Dade Co. MO m. 1-Mary Sallie Jones, 2-Mrs. Elizabeth (McLerran) McMillan

d- Elizabeth b. 10-29-1808 m. 7-12-1826, Samuel Smith (1803-1868); ancestors of Ty Ashlock

e- William Micajah b. 11-8-1811 Surry d. 9-24-1870 Grayson Co. TX will m. 1-Sarah Gist, 2-Mary P. Glidewell, 3-Mrs. Susannah (Savage) Edge, 4-Mrs. Emmaline A. (Walker) Barnard, 5-Mrs. Serena P. M. Evans

f- Miriam b. 3-4-1813 d. 7-24-1862 m. 8-23-1829, Rev. Charles Wesley Smith

g- John b. 1-3-1818 Monroe Co. KY d. 2-9-1893 Howe, TX m. Mary ?Embree (1815 TN-1903 TX), d/o Benj. Embree

h- Zedock Wright b. ca 1820 Monroe d. 7-4-1859 Etteron (Dade Co.) MO m. Sarah Jane Anderson. She m. 2-M. F. Thompson

i- Josiah b. ca 1822 d. 3-18-1866 Dent, MO m. 9-8-1842 Monroe, MO, Nancy Craddock (1825 KY-c1874 MO)

11) Sarah Redford (M.D.) b. 4-6-1784 d. 4-13-1862 Surry Co. NC m. 6-3-1807 Surry bond (CD 229), James Lovill (d. Centerville, MO). Children (AGEE 281), surname LOVILL:

a- Thomas P. b. 5-2-1808

b- Edward F. "Ned" b. 2-19-1810 m. his 1st cousin by Surry Co. bond (no date), Ann Radford Scott, d/o Daniel & Ann Radford (Poindexter) Scott, above. She m. 2-Samuel Hauser.

c- William Radford b. 4-5-1813 d. after age 94 m. ; to Horton, MO

d- James Alexander (21st NC Regt., CSA) b. 4-4-1829 d. after Battle of Manassas, age 36 m. Betty Franklin

12) Robert Alexander (Eliz.'s 1816 papers said Robt. Anderson) b. 7-14-1788 d. 4-3-1842 (DAR # 580880) Surry Co. NC m. 1-on 9-27-1806 Surry, Miriam Flynn (1786-1818), d/o Laughlin & Eliz. (Wright) Flynn, 2-on 5-12-1819 Surry bond, Charlotte (Martin) Pettit (1795-1865), widow of Benj. Pettit, d/o Valentine & Eliz. Dalton Martin. Children (J. Wade; Yadkin Co. NC Heritage 804; B. Anderson; AGEE 282; DAR #580889):

a- Thomas b. 5-5-1807 d. 5-18-1807

b- Ann A. "Nancy" b. 4-1-1809 d. 11-14-1881 m. 8-10-1839, William Hartgrave

c- Elizabeth Caroline b. 11-14-1810 d. 1-16-1864 m. 10-18-1829 Surry bond, John Hauser

d- Francis A. b. 2-5-1813 d. Aug 1844 Surry Co. NC will (WB 4:220 named wife Patience, bros. Archibald & Robt, father Robt.) m. 12-14-1843 Stokes Co. NC bond, Patience Sprinkle

e- Rebecca b. 3-11-1815 d. Mar 1892 Westfield, IN m. 1-on 5-25-1836 Surry Co. NC bond, Austin Truelove, 2-Jacob Jester (1802-1880); to IN 1859

f- Martha Milner b. 9-29-1816 d. 7-22-1872 Rockford (Surry Co.) NC m. 1-27-1834 Surry, Henry C. Bray (1810-1866), s/o Wm. & Letitia (Hamlin) Bray

g- Archibald Pledge b. 7-13-1818 Surry d. 10-23-1870 Yadkin m. ca 1845, Elizabeth Ann Ward (1823-1912); lived Flint Hill, NC

h- Miriam b. 5-23-1820 d. 3-1-1827

i- Robert Alexander Peter Clingman b. 12-11-1821 d. 8-28-1885 m. Martha J. Ward (1829-1900)

j- Mary Wentworth b. 3-27-1824 d. by 1861 m. Thomas Baxter Stimpson (1814-1869)

k- Samuel David Lafayette b. 1-17-1826 d. 1845

l- Sarah Radford b. 10-9-1827 m. 11-12-1844 Surry, Martin Baker; to Malvern, AR

m- Lt. John A. H. (Co. F, 28th NC Regt., CSA, wounded, POW) b. 5-17-1829 d. 7-9-1912 (Yadkin Heritage said 1915) m. 12-18-1853, Julia A. C. Speas (1831-1915)

n- Thomas C. M. (Co. F, 28th NC Regt., CSA) b. 5-15-1831 d. 7-10-1862 Richmond, VA of typhoid fever m. Margaret D. Wooten (1834-1861)
Susan Hughes b. 5-22-1833 d. 11-7-1901, bur. East Bend, NC m. 8-25-1859 Yadkin Co. NC, John Hiram Johnson (1830-1907)

William George Washington b. 8-2-1835 killed in Civil War m. Judette Varner

Pleasant Henderson (CSA) b. 3-7-1837 d. 5-16-1913 m. 3-7-1861, Temperance Ann Bagwell (1841-1913)
Note: Charlotte had a child by Benjamin Pettit: Benjamin b. 2-20-1815 TN.

Dorothy A. "Dolly" b. ca 1790 Surry m. 11-22-1816 Surry, Capt. William Randolph

William George Washington b. 8-2-1835 killed in Civil War m. Judetta Varner

Pleasant Henderson (CSA) b. 3-7-1837 d. 5-16-1913 m. 3-7-1861, Temperance Ann Bagwell (1841-1913)
Note: Charlotte had a child by Benjamin Pettit: Benjamin b. 2-20-1815 TN.

Dorothy A. "Dolly" b. ca 1790 Surry m. 11-22-1816 Surry, Capt. William Randolph

D) Bond Veale b. 4-18-1735 d. after 1812 TN m. 1-Susannah (d. 1798), 2-on 7-20-1800 Jefferson Co. TN, Rachel Patton; still in VA 1794. Children under question (AGEE 160):

1) Gabriel. One Gabriel m. 1-27-1806 Pittsylvania Co. VA, Micha White. (See Gabriel, s/o Wm. & Eliz., above.)
2) Polly m. 1806, John Berges
3) Bond Veale Jr. b. 4-18-1781 Louisa d. Nov 1865 m. 1804, Margaret McKannon; lived Halifax Court House, VA
4) Betsy m. 1810, John Crabtree
5) Samuel Wiley b. 5-23-1807 Claiborne Co. TN d. 1-28-1888 Brown (Martin Co.) IN m. Dorothy Turley Keck (1803-1885); to Martin Co. IN 1848

E) Elizabeth b. ca 1747 d. 1785 Goochland m. Sept. 1766, Francis Pledge (1740-1789), s/o Wm. & Ann (Redford) Pledge. Children (AGEE 184; E. Knapp), surname PLEDGE:
1) Mildred b. 9-3-1769 m. 1790 Goochland, Joel Wilkerson
2) Nancy b. 12-22-1774 Goochland d. 1861 East Bend, NC m. 6-13-1795 Stokes Co. NC (CD 229), Isham Vest (1770 Bedford Co. VA-1831 Stokes)
3) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. 11-27-1778
4) Pascal Paoli b. 8-10-1781 d. 1800
5) Caroline Matilda m. in Surry Co. NC, Job Martin

SURNAME BRECHIN Children of James and Sarah (Crawford) Poindexter Brechin (Sarah's will; R. McAlear):

1) William b. 1719 Hanover, d. Bedford Co. TN, m. Agnes . Wm. was a Rev. War soldier from Caswell Co. NC.
2) James
3) Ann m. ___ Rutherford
4) Jean m. ___ Ireland

UNIDENTIFIED

NANCY POINDEXTER (Direct Ancestor of the author. Please keep Nancy in mind as you search Poindexter records.)

Born: 1762 in VA (Pension # W19454) In "The Civil War Veteran's Questionnaire" William Poindexter Timberlake, in January of 1922, gave a few remarks on his ancestry. "My father, Richard Timberlake, was born in 1788. His father Francis Timberlake married Nancy Poindexter from Petersburg, VA, and emigrated from VA to NC before the Revolution, where he taught in school. His children were James, Eppison, Fran, Julius and Richard, my father. His daughters were two in number, Mrs. Murphy and Mrs. Layton."

(Family records from Elizabeth Joyner Brewer Armstrong stated Nancy was from the vicinity of Lynchburg, VA - LWSI 81).

Died: 7-10-1841 Franklin Co. NC (pension)

Married: ca 1779 to Francis Timberlake; said to have been m. in Petersburg, VA (letter in Nat. Archives pension file)

JOHN POINDEXTER m. Ann ___; owned negroes in New Kent 1760
1) Ann b. 1-24-1735
2) Nimrod b. Feb 1739 m. Ann ___
   A) Mary Ann b. 2-11-17___(73) (SPEP 595)

JOHN POINDEXTER m. Elizabeth Douglas
1) John of Orange Co. VA b. ca 1770 d. ca 1829 m. 9-18-1799, Mary Kerr (1779 Surry Co. NC-1849), d/o Alexander & Rebecca (?Gouley) Kerr Sr.

TABITHA POINDEXTER m. 1-1-1793 Louisa Co. VA, William Crank
M. W. Hiden stated that Thomas Powell of Isle of Wight was the likely progenitor of the Powell families in Essex County. This Thomas was probably the one listed in the 1625 Muster after the Massacre, living as a servant of Capt. Ralph Hamor of Hog Island. Thomas then patented land in 1637 about 40 miles distance from Hog Island. (The progenitor of Accomack and Northampton Counties was the Thomas who arrived in 1618; his descendants are traced elsewhere.) Isle of Wight County was formed in 1634 as an original shire in Virginia, and in 1637, parts of Nansemond and Upper Norfolk Counties were added. Thomas Powell's land was included in this new addition. Many families moved from Isle of Wight, Lower Norfolk and Nansemond counties into the Old Rappahannock, now Essex, County area between 1650 and 1670. Mrs. Hiden stated that Thomas Powell, grandson of Thomas Powell (died 1687/8) and son of either Nathaniel or William, might have made this journey to Old Rappahannock County. (HIDN 52) However, estimated birth dates appeared to suggest that Thomas (born 1640) would be a son, not a grandson, of Thomas Powell (d. 1687/8). The following three families of Thomas Powell have been included for information. Although there is no proof, #320 John Powell and his probable son #170 Thomas Powell appeared connected to the Essex County family. Mrs. Hiden stated "We do, however, affirm our belief that he is of the Isle of Wight family." John may be the nephew or brother of Richard Powell who died in Amherst County in 1774. This Richard was the son of Thomas Jr. (d. 1739).

THOMAS POWELL (I)
Born: ca 1616
Died: Feb 1687/8 Isle of Wight Co. VA will (WB 2:272)
Land: 1637 Jun 10 Patent...Thomas Powell for his own & personal adventure of a servant named Robert Floyd (changed to Lloyd)...100 a. Upper Co. of New Norfolk on SS Nansamond River ESE into the woods, Nly into the marsh (Pat. 1:501)
1637 Jun 10 Patent...Same for trans. of 4...200 a. same County, 1 mile from the plantation of sd Powell, the river Wly. winding about a point of marsh (Pat. 1:501)

SURNAME POWELL. Children (Thos. 1 will made Jul 1683 gave half his land to Thomas, Nathaniel, William & John, with the other half plus personal property to son William, who was his Exor.; other bequests to dau.-in-law Elizabeth Powell & Lucretia Corbitt. One cow was given to John Powell & Lucretia Powell, one 2 yr old heifer to Rebecca & Elizabeth Powell, one pr leather breeches & blue waistcoat to Thomas Powell, one pr. cloth breeches & serge waistcoat to Nathaniel Powell, rest of clothes to son Nathaniel, one iron pistie to Thomas Powell & his brother Nathaniel is to have the use of it as much as himself.):
1 Nathaniel d. Mar 1678 Isle of Wight appr. (W&D 2:172) m. Lucretia ____. She m. 2-by Mar. 1678, John Corbit. Children (Nathaniel, Thos., Wm. & John inherited 1/2 of grandfather Thomas' land; POW named Lucretia & Rebecca; HIDN 51 named 1st 4 only):
A) Nathaniel
B) Thomas
C) William
D) John
E) Lucretia
F) Rebecca
2 William d. Dec 1695 Isle of Wight will (date made, DB 1:192) m. Elizabeth ____. Wm. inherited the other half of his father's land. Children (Wm.'s will named all):
A) John m. by 1700, Deborah Hearn, d/o Henry Hearn (Isle of Wight DB 1:337); lived Nansemond Co. Child (POW):
  1) John Jr. m. Alice Murrell
B) Nathaniel
C) William
D) Jacob
E) Thomas; inherited land on Bowsarrow Swamp
F) Elizabeth m. before 1749 Isle of Wight deed ("d/o Wm."); John Pope (DB 8:265)
Note: Other legatees named were John, Lucretia, Roberta & Elizabeth, but it is unclear whose children they were. In Nov. 1695, Nicholas Smith left half of his estate to his wife Ann and the other half to his granddau., "the dau. of Thomas Powell now living in the Province of Maryland and her two children." (Isle of Wight Co. DB 1:192)
THOMAS POWELL (II)
Born: ca 1640 (HIDN 52)
Died: 1701 Essex Co. VA (D&W 10:75)
Parents: Possibly Nathaniel or William Powell of Isle of Wight County, above
Married: by 1666
Land: 1655 Old Rappahannock Co...John Mills (& wife Jane) to Thomas Powell for 400 lbs. tobacco and 2 cows...50 a...near the mill flood gates adj. Thomas Rooson, now possessed by Philip Saunders, Tignor's Creek, part of a patent to John Mills (Wills, etc. 1:59)
1678 July Old Rappahannock Co...George Jones, Atty for Richard Poole (1689 Isle of Wight will) to Thomas Powell for 2,500 lbs. tobacco...427 a. lately purchased of Capt. Wm. Mosely (DB 6:76a); in 1694 Thomas & Mary conveyed 100 a. of this land adj. Col. Catlett (forest land) on a branch adj. Abraham Stepp to son Honorias Powell (Essex DB 1692-94:325, Reverse Deeds)

MARY PLACE
Died: ca 1710 ("lived a widow nine or ten years")
Parents: Francis Place of Rappahannock River area (HIDN 52; 1654 Pat. 3:282)
Land: 1655 Aug 11 Lancaster Co. VA...Frances Place to my dau. Mary Place when she arrives at 18 years, if she dies without heirs, then to dau. Margaret Place, my youngest dau...300 a. on NS Rappahannock River, patented by sd Place Sep 7, 1654 (land 10 mi. above "Nanzemum Town" upon a dividend of land surveyed for Nicholas Meriwether), (Pat. 3:282; Lancaster RB 2:104); Thomas & Mary Powell sold 30 Sep 1666 to James Coghill (HIDN 54)

Northumberland (1648) —> 1651 Lancaster —> 1656 Old Rappahannock —> 1692 Essex —> 1728 Caroline
——> 1721 Spotsylvania
Spotsylvania —> 1734 Orange —> 1749 Culpeper

SURNAME POWELL
Children (Thomas' will named all; HIDN 53):

1 Place d. 1715 Essex adm. bond (inv. in Jul 1716, D&W 15:57) m. by 1705, Mary ___. Place accused her in 1705 of having a purpose to ruin him & warned all from "having any manner of dealing with her or taking anything of her or entertaining her without my consent" (D&W 12:114).
2 Honorias b. by 1669 d. after 1750 m. ca 1694, Mrs. Joyce Lamberth, widow of George Lamberth; his Essex land became Caroline Co. 1728. Honorias, as brother & heir apparent, in 1750, sold Place's 300 a., claiming "Place having removed himself to some remote place out of VA" (King George DB 3:353). Probable child (HIDN 55; Culpeper Co. documents). Some have said John was s/o Robt. & Sarah Taylor Powell of Caroline Co. (PIA 416)
A) John d. 1763 Culpeper Co. inv. m. Ann ___. Children (WB B:140 account):
1) James d. 1776 Orange Co. VA will (WB 2:502)
2) William
3) Honorias d. 1773 Culpeper inv.
4) Ambrose d. Oct 1788 Culpeper will (WB C:320) m. Mary ___.
B) Benjamin d. 1740 d. 1768 Culpeper will (WB A:468) (HIDN 56; PIA 422 said he d. 1800 Culpeper & m. Joyce Riddle)
6) Francis
7) John
8) dau. m. John Stevens
9) dau. m. Stephen Shiflet
10) dau. m. John Shiflet
*3 Thomas Jr. b. 1675-80 d. Jun 1739 Caroline Co. m. Mary ___, d/o Elizabeth (Gibson) ___ (husband's surname unknown); his Essex land became Caroline Co. 1728
4 William d. ca 1705; unmarried
5 Frances (dau.)
6 Elizabeth m. John Salmon. Child (Essex W&D 14:691), surname SALMON:
A) John
7 Anne m. before 1700, Edward Coffee (Nov 1716 Essex will, W&D 14:669). Children (Edward's will made 1715/6), surname COFFEE:
A) Austin
B) Martha
C) Ann
D) Elizabeth
E) John (not 16 in 1716)
F) Edmund (not 16 in 1716)

THOMAS POWELL JR. (III)
Born: 1675-80
Died: Jun 1739 Caroline Co. will presented (PIA 417, OB 1732-1740:538)
Married: by 1720
Land: His land in Essex (1704) became Caroline Co. 1728 (deeds lost)
1722/3 Mar 18 Essex...Thomas Powell & Mary his wife to John Jeter...one moiety of a tract of land granted to
Richard West & Roger Clothworthy & by said Roger conveyed to Nicholas Catlett & by him to William Gibson. (OB
17:159)
1748/9 Jan 15 Caroline Co. VA...John Glanton appointed overseer of the road from the post above Mary Powell's to
the Mount Church (OB 1746-75:128)...most likely on Mount Creek, upper end of Essex Co. that empties into the
Rappahannock, a few miles north of Tappahannock.

MARY (Ware)
Died: Apr 1754 Caroline Co. will (lost) but probated by Edward Ware (1786 Amherst will) & Millicent Powell, Exors.
(OB 1746-75:465) Her will probably designated Edward Ware (maybe her brother) to be Trustee for land she willed
to children. His will (made 1779, below) stated the Powell children already lived on the land he willed them.
Parents: Elizabeth (Gibson) （husband's surname unknown). In his will written in 1676, William Gibson devised
to dau. Elizabeth, a piece of land in Essex which was sold by Thomas & Mary Powell in 1722/3. (Old Rappahannock
WB 2:68 & Essex 1722/3 deed above) Edward Ware's will was presented in July 1786 Amherst Co. (WB 3:9) He willed
Mark Ware & his unnamed children £55 each. To James Powell 400 a., William Powell 214 a., John Powell 400 a.,
Edward Powell 200 a., Elizabeth Joplin 200 a., to Ann Campbell 1/2 tract & Sarah Ware the other 1/2, wife Lettice
all estate not disposed of & at her death to James, Wm., John, & Edward Powell, Elizabeth Jopling & Sarah Ware.
(Amherst WB 3:9)

SURNAME POWELL Children (Edward Ware's Amherst will probated 1786, WB 3:9; HIDN 59; PIA 417; Clary & Woodroof came
from Caroline Co., Richard & Thomas from Caroline):
1 Richard d. 1774 Amherst will (WB 1:257) m. by 1737, Elizabeth ____; in Goochland 1730, which became Albemarle
in 1744 & Amherst in 1761. Children (Richard's will made 1766 named all):
A) Lt. Edmund (Rev. War) m. Lucy Jopling, d/o Thomas & Hannah Jopling; moved to Lincoln Co. KY 1782. Children
(HIDN 65; PIA 425):
1) William m. 10-9-1787 Lincoln Co. KY, Mary Marshall, d/o Markham & Ann Marshall
2) Mary m. 2-14-1788 Lincoln Co. KY, John Marshall Taylor
B) Lt. Wiatt (Rev. War) d. Sep 1818 Amherst will (WB 6:13) m. ca 1768, Sallie Floyd, d/o Wm. & Abadiah (Davis)
Floyd. Children (Wiatt's will named wife Sally, sons Cornl. & Jas.; HIDN 65; PIA 425):
1) James (M.D.) b. ca 1782 (1850 Amherst census) m. in Amherst, Mildred Irving (Oct 1832 Amherst will, WB
8:280), d/o Charles & Mildred (Jordan) Irving
2) Cornelius m. 8-5-1801 Campbell Co. VA, Elizabeth Perrow
3) Richard d. Dec 1814 Amherst at home of James (Will in WB 5:477); of Lynchburg, VA; unmarried; estate to
bros. & sisters, naming bros. James & Robert Walker with Cornelius' share to his wife & children
4) Rhoda d. after 1825 m. 12-20-1793 Amherst bond (consent of Gdn. Wiatt Powell; Saml. White, Surety), Dr.
James M. Brown (Jun 1824 Amherst will, WB 6:460). Children (James's will written 1823), surname BROWN:
a- dau. m. (?Archibald Robertson, Exor. of James' will) of Lynchburg, VA
b- James Murray; became admr. of father's estate in 1835 (WB 9:146)
5) Nancy F. m. 4-30-1792 Amherst (consent of Wiatt & Eliza Powell; Owen Haskins, Surety), Robert Walker
(1824 Amherst will, WB 6:466). Children (Robert's will made 1824 named all), surname WALKER:
a- Peter
b- Ajax
c- Ann Frances d. Jul 1835 Amherst will (WB 9:92); est. to bro. Peter, sisters Susan Walker, Sally E.
Rose, niece Eliza Jane Walker, nephews Chas. Rott & Wm. Fitzhugh Rose, uncle James Powell
d- Susan
e- Sarah Elizabeth m. Dr. Henry J. Rose (1841 Amherst will, WB 10:346)
f- Wiatt
g- Thomas
6) Maria Elizabeth "Betsy" m. in Campbell Co. (consent of Wiatt & Eliza Powell), Robert Burton
7) Sarah W. b. 1785 (census) d. Jul 1852 Amherst will (WB 12:556) m. 4-30-1803 Amherst, John Coleman (1777-
after 1851). Children (Sarah's will made 1851 named all; 1850 Amherst census), surname COLEMAN:
a- Sarah A. W. b. 1810; lived with parents 1850
b- Robert L. b. 1812; lived with parents 1850
c- Lucy W. m. 1-15-1834 Amherst, Jonathan A. Stout; Lucy to raise James P.'s children
d- Eliza F. m. 6-25-1837 Amherst, Lewis Allen Alderson
e- Cornelia P. m. 6-4-1844 Amherst, John M. Alderson
f- James P. d. Oct 1865 Amherst will (WB 17:144) m. 3-9-1847 Amherst, Betty Ann Coleman (Sep 1849 Amherst will, WB 12:221), widow of Daniel L. Coleman (1845 Amherst adm.), s/o Edmund T. & Mildred Coleman. Children (James P.' will named his children; Sarah W.'s 1851 will named both; Thos. T. D. lived with John & Sarah 1850; Betty's will named Thos. as her son by 1st husband), surname COLEMAN: -- Thomas Taylor Daniel b. 1844 ("delicate" & "wealthy"); Samuel Garland, Gdn. Dec 1849 (WB 12:244)
  1- Bettie Floyd m. ___ Hite
  2- Jno. R.
g- Millie b. 1829; lived with parents 1850
C) Clary b. ca 1739 d. 1825 Amherst m. ca 1759, Capt. David Woodroof (1817 Amherst will, WB 5:633), s/o David Woodroof. Children (David's will made 1813 named all + others; inv. in WB 5:644 clarified will), surname WOODROOF:
  1) William
  2) Thomas d. Apr 1810 inv. (WB 5:9) m. ___ Children (David's will made 1813), surname WOODROOF:
     a- Matilda
     b- Amanda
  3) Nancy m. 1-on 12-20-1797 Amherst, Taliaferro Hill (1801 Amherst adm., WB 4:340), 2-on 4-18-1800 Amherst, Nicholas Harrison
  4) John; children inherited
  5) David Jr.; children inherited
  6) Jesse. A Jesse Woodruff m. 8-1-1791 Amherst, Judith Lee & a Jesse m. 3-15-1802 Amherst, Rhoda Pettyjohn. There was a Capt. Jesse who d. Apr 1830 Amherst will (WB 7:337) m. Elizabeth ___ (d. 1860 Amherst), surmised to be s/o Hardin Woodroof who gave 5 horses to his grandson Hiram. Capt. Jesse Woodruff's 1830 will & Gdn. accts. named children Edmund, Susan (m. 1-30-1815 Amherst, Benjamin Dawson), Frances (m. 3-8-1816 Amherst, Nelson C. Dawson), Hiram (grandfather Hardin Woodruff gave him 5 horses), Martha Jane, Tipton H., and Supre W. Woodruff.
  7) James
D) Richard Jr. d. Dec 1815 Amherst will (WB 5:538) m. Elizabeth ___ (d. 1840 Amherst will, WB 10:219). Children (Richard's will & 1835 division. WB 9:64, named all; HIDN 66; PIA 425):
  1) Prosser b. 1774 (1850 Amherst census) d. Feb 1857 Amherst adm. bond (WB 14:229)
  5) Ann "Nancy" d. before 1835 division m. 2-20-1792 Amherst bond (consent of her father Richard Powell, Jesse Woodroof, Surety), James Lee
E) John d. ca 1760. Child (Richard's will made 1766):
  1) James b. by 1766; devised 5 yrs schooling by grandfather
F) Winneford
G) Rhoda b. 1754-61 (bro. Wiatt her Gdn 1775) m. 12-5-1778 Amherst bond (consent of her Gdn. Wiatt Powell; John Ennis, Surety), John Tucker (1793 Lincoln will); to Lincoln Co. KY; 5 children
  1) Polly m. 5-26-1803, John Warwick
  2) Betsy m. 3-17-1801, John Camm (1775-1818 Amherst), s/o Rev. John & Eliz. (Hansford) Camm (SOR 250)
*4 John m. Elizabeth ___; either brother or nephew of Richard Powell (d. 1774)
5 Edward m. Josiah Jopling (Elizabeth Jopling named in Edwd Ware's will; not sure if her maiden name was Powell or Ware)

7 Sarah m. John Smith Sr.; probably the John who d. Dec 1821 Amherst will (WB 6:265) with wife Sarah & s/o Jacob Smith. (Also, John was brother of Wm. Smith in Franklin Chapter). Children (John's 1821 will made 1821 named all), surname SMITH:
      Children (1850 Amherst census), surname SMITH:
      1) Sarah b. 1837
      2) Lucy b. 1839
      3) James b. 1841
      4) Mary b. 1844
      5) Ann b. 1846
      6) Richard b. 1849
   B) James W.; Gdn. of Polly, Edward & Richard 1822
   C) Sally b. 1797 m. Charles Tucker; C. Tucker received part of John's est. in 1840's division. Children
      (1850 Amherst census), surname TUCKER:
      1) Thomas b. 1830
      2) William b. 1832
      3) Charles b. 1837
      4) Paul b. 1840
   D) Belinda b. 1799 d. Jun 1883 Amherst will (WB 20:445) m. 10-26-1818 Amherst, Dudley Sandidge (1785-Jan 1861
      Amherst adm, WB 15:512), s/o Wm. & Tamsey (Higgenbotham) Cash Sandidge (1830 will, WB 8:22). Children
      (1850 Amherst census; Dudley's 1860/61 division; Aunt Mary Smith's 1839 will named Chris'r, Eliz. & Mildred; Mary E. & Eliz. with father Gdn. for Aunt Mary's will; Belinda left all to Richd. P.),
      surname SANDIDGE:
      1) Christopher Columbus b. 1822 d. Aug 1866 Amherst adm. (WB 17:168) m. Susan ____
      2) Regina Maria b. 1825 m. 3-30-1843 Amherst, Enoch P. Jeffries. Children (1850 Amherst census), surname
         JEFFRIES:
         a- Balinda b. 1845
         b- Virginia b. 1846
         c- Martha A. b. 1848
         d- Sarah E. b. 1850
      3) Isabella M. m. David S. Woodson
      4) E. P. m. Robert M. Jeffries
      5) Mary Elizabeth b. 1827 m. 10-21-1850 Amherst, Jacob M. Woodson; Mary E. a legatee of Mary's 1839 will
      6) John Seaton b. 1829
      7) Mildred b. 1832 (not in 1861 division)
      8) Valentine F. b. 1834
      9) Richard P. b. 1836
     10) Ann b. 1837
     11) William D. (CSA) b. 1838 d. Dec 1861 in Civil War
     12) Sally F. b. 1840 m. Edward P. Evans
   E) John Jr.
   F) Elizabeth
   G) Nancy m. 7-21-1828 Amherst, Dabney Sandidge, s/o Wm. & Tamsey (Higgenbotham) Cash Sandidge. Children (1841
      Gdn. bond for Sarah T. & Wm. by Dabney; both named in Aunt Mary's 1839 will), surname SANDIDGE:
      1) William T.
      2) Sarah Tamsey (also in Wm. Sandidge's 1830 will)
   H) Polly
   I) William
   J) Edward
   K) Richard P. (?Powell) b. 1809 d. Jan 1851 Amherst will (WB 12:344, wife named, children not named) m. 10-26-
      1835 Amherst, Mary Tucker. Children (1850 Amherst census), surname SMITH:
      1) Charles b. 1844
      2) Mary b. 1849

8 Ann m. 11-3-1774 Amherst, Patrick Campbell of Botetourt Co. (HIDN 60; not named in PIA)

9 Thomas d. May 1783 Amherst will (WB 2:112) m. by 1738, Amy ____; 1767 land from Lunsford Lomax Jr...162 3/4 a.
on Horsley's Creek; witn. bro. Richard's will; 143 a. to wife Amy & 254 a. to Elizabeth Peyton & if she dies
without heir to Cathoran Riggan (Elizabeth Paine m. 1-2-1783, Henry Peyton); 100 a. to John Childress which he
& wife Margarey sold 1804 as residents of Knox Co. TN. Amy m. 12-6-1783 Amherst (12/4 bond, Peter Carter,
Surety), William Howard.

#340 JOHN POWELL SR
Died: 1786-90 (when wife Elizabeth joined in children's deeds)
Married: before 1754 (approximate birth of Thomas)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Land: 1772 Jun 1 Amherst...Chas. Taliaverro & wife Isbell to Jno. Powell for £75...400 a. BS Horsley Creek adj.
Chas. Taliaverro & Philip Thurmond (DB C:322); in 1779 John sold to "son Francis Powell" for £500...100 a. on
branch of Horsley adj. Chas. Taliaverro (DB E:201); in 1783 John sold to John Brown for 5,000 lb. tobacco 200
a. on branch of Horsley adj. John Powell, Isaac Wright, part of a tract of grantor (DB E:431); in 1786 John
Powell Sr. and John Powell Jr. to Obediah Powell for £500, 100 a. on South branch of Horsley adj. Taliaverro
/w/ Francis Powell (DB F:160)
Data: In 1759, John Powell witnessed a deed in Albemarle for David Woodroof Sr. to David Jr. (DB 2:112) John's
niece was Clary Powell Woodroof, wife of David Jr.

#341 ELIZABETH _____ (named in Amherst DB F:588 as his wife in 1791; not sure she was the mother of the following
children)
Died: after 1791 deed
Parents: UNKNOWN
Land: 1790 Oct 4 Amherst...Obadieah Powell & wife Mary and Elizabeth Powell to James Goodrich for £200...50 a. on
south branch Horsley's Creek adj. Taliaverro (DB F:532)
1791 Jan 3 Amherst...Francis Powell & wife Nancy & Elizabeth Powell to James Chapman for £100...100 a. surveyed
out of a larger tract by Higginbotham, belonged to Jno. Powell & bought off larger tract of Shackelford (DB
F:588 & E:201)

SURNAME POWELL Children (PIA 427; HIDN 64 named all but John; John Sr. & Jr. in DB F:160; Thos. "Taylor" was surety
for Rebecca's mg. bond which named John as her father):
?1 Thomas (known as "Taylor" in marriages, deed witn. etc) b. ca 1754 d. Aug 1822 Bedford will (WB 5:360) m.
before 1772, Ann Cash, d/o Howard & Ruth Cash
2 Francis (Rev. War) b. 2-21-1756 (Douglas Register) d. ca 1838 (his Pension) Wilkes Co. GA m. 12-2-1784 Amherst
(11/30 bond, Thomas Powell, Surety), Nancy Whitehead, d/o John Whitehead. Children (1854 pension #R 8404):
A) Elizabeth m. Joseph T. Burdett; lived Wilkes Co. GA 1854
B) Mary; lived Wilkes Co. GA 1854
C) Joseph; lived Wilkes Co. GA 1854
D) Nancy m. ______ Jackson; lived Chambers Co. AL 1854
E) Jane m. ______ Wortham; lived Coweta Co. GA 1854
F) Sarah m. ______ Wortham; lived Meriwether Co. GA 1854
G) Caroline m. ______ Wells; lived Meriwether Co. GA 1854
H) Benjamin; ; lived Meriwether Co. GA 1854
I) Thomas; lived Talbot Co. GA 1854
3 Obadieah (Amherst DB F:532) m. Mary ____
?4 Richard (known as "Taylor") m. 2-1-1780 Amherst bond (Thos Powell, Surety), Mrs. Elizabeth Muffet, widow
5 William d. 1795 Amherst adm. bond (WB 4:288) m. Mary ____
6 Rebecca m. 2-12-1785 Amherst bond (consent of her father John Powell, Thomas Powell "Taylor" Surety), Henry
Stoneham, s/o George Stoneham
7 John Jr. ("John Powell Sr. & John Powell Jr. to Obadieah Powell...") Amherst DB F:160)

1800 Amherst Tax List
Thomas Powell Estate 0-0-7-0 Lucas Powell 1-11-12-2 Wiatt Powell 1-5-4-0
Nathaniel Powell 1-3-3-1 Benjamin Powell 1-0 Thomas Powell (Taylor) 1-3-2-0
Mary Powell 1-1 Seymore Powell 1-0 Thomas Powell (s/o Richard) 1-0
Procer Powell 1-1

NOTE: There are 4 Thomas Powell's in Amherst at the same time:
1 Thos d. 1783 m. Amy ____ He was s/o Thos. & Mary (Place) Powell Jr.
2 Thos "minor" b. after 1754 d. 1788 m. 1782, Sarah Thomas. He was s/o Richard d. 1774.
*3 Thos (called Taylor) b. by 1754 d. 1822 m. Ann (Nancy) Cash
4 Thos. Jr. b. after 1774

#170 THOMAS POWELL "Taylor" or "Jr." (Taylor in Amherst DB F:572)
Born: by 1754, probably in Albemarle Co. VA
Died: August 1822 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 5:360)
Parents: Probably John Powell & Elizabeth ___ (Thomas was Surety for Rebecca, a known d/o John)
Married: by Feb 1772 (Howard Cash's will made)
Land: 1780 Jul 20 Patent...Thomas Powell...354 a. branch of Horsley's & Puppy's Creek (Pat. E:252)
1783 Sep 20 Amherst...Memo in deed of Samuel & Nancy Shackelford to Phillip Thurmond: 14 a. joining Frank Powell sold out of the land to Thos. Powell (DB E:429)
1784 Apr 20 Patent...Benj. Harrison, Gov'r of VA to Thomas Powell, assignee of William Gatewood, for £2...388 a. in Amherst on NS & adj. Buffalo River corner to Thomas Evans, adj. Stanpope Evans, John's Branch, James Freeland dec'd, his own line (Grants K:565); Thomas & Nancy (signed Ann) sold this 388 a. in 1785 to Jesse Kennedy for £30 (DB F:6)
1784 Oct 1 Amherst...William Higgenbotham to Thomas Powell...181 a. Buffalo River crossing Puppies Creek adj.
1788 Oct 28 Amherst...Thomas Powell for £96.13.11 1/2 due by bond to John Rose...deed of trust...1 negro Fielding, 1 negro Phyllis, 6 feather beds & furniture, 1 walnut table, 1 large walnut chest, 3 looking glasses, 3 doz. turned chairs, 4 doz. pewter plates, 8 pewter dishes, 4 doz earthen plates, 8 earthen dishes, 4 doz knives & forks, 3 iron pots, 1 Dutch oven, 8 head of cattle, 1 sorrell horse, 1 black mare, 1 bay mare colt, 46 hogs & present crop of tobacco estimated at 6000 lbs to sd John Rose, due 18 months from date hereof if Thomas does not pay with interest /w/ Lucas Powell, Patrick Rose (DB F:483)
1794 Jul 8 Amherst...Hendrick Arnold of Laurence Co. SC to Thomas Powell for £102.10.0...288 a. BS Stone House Creek, part of a tract formerly deeded to Thos. Powell & not fully proven in Amherst adj. Charles Carter, Jno Marr, Stephen Cash, John Cash. Memo: Thos Powell relinquishes his claim to 557 a. at this time not fully proven. (DB G:509) Thomas & Nancy (mark of Ann) Powell sold in 1802 to Beverly Williamson for £230, 147 a. of this land on BS Stonehouse Creek, part of a larger tract adj. John Moore dec'd, Stephen Cash, John Cash & Benjamin Powell (DB I:431) and they sold in 1804 to William Sale for £354.10.0, 142 a. on Stonehouse Creek adj. John Moore, Beverley Williamson & Benj. Powell (DB K:146)
1801 Jun 15 Amherst...John Smith & Sally his wife & Elijah Brockman & Frances his wife to Thomas Powell for £42.10.0...2 tracts, both on waters of Stonehouse Creek & Carter's Mill Creek, 2 1/4 a. by John Smith adj. John Smith in Carter's line, the other 33 a. from Brockman adj. Carter, John Smith, Main Road (DB I:231); Thomas & Nancy Powell (mark of Ann) sold in 1804 to William Sale this 35 1/4 a., along with another tract of 142 a. just above (DB K:146)
1810 Sep 24 Bedford Co. VA...Martin Key & wife Judith to Thomas Powell for £425...267 a. in 2 tracts, both on waters of Stonehouse Creek & Carter's Mill Creek, 2 1/4 a. by John Smith adj. John Smith in Carter's line, the other 33 a. from Brockman adj. Carter, John Smith, Main Road (DB I:231); Thomas & Nancy Powell (mark of Ann) sold in 1804 to William Sale this 35 1/4 a., along with another tract of 142 a. just above (DB K:146)

Data: No pension for Rev War service on file. Thomas Powell "taylor" account of John Rose mentioned in 1798 admr. acct. of Thomas Powell (minor), his 1st cousin. (Amherst WB 3:472)
1773 Apr 29 Amherst...Jno. Swinney to Ruth Cash, Benjamin Cash & Thomas Powell Jr...deed of trust for 5 shillings Negress, bed, stock, etc. & 64 a. on Pedlar Creek (DB C:533)
1810 Bedford census - showed a Thomas Powell & female both b. before 1765 with no other females. Males were listed as 1 born 1765-84, 1 born 1794-1800, & 2 born 1800-10. The ages do not appear to match if Rachel & Samuel Franklin were living with Thomas. However, there was only one Samuel Franklin listed in 1810. He was in Nelson Co. with 1 male born before 1765, 3 males born 1794-1800, 5 males born 1800-10, 1 female born 1765-84, 1 female born 1794-1800, and 2 females born 1800-10.

#171 ANN CASH "NANCY" See Cash Chapter
Born: ca 1745 Goochland
Died: after 1804 Amherst deed witnessed with husband (DB K:236)
Parents: Howard & Ruth Cash (Ann Powell named as dau. in Howard's will, made 1772)

Will of Thomas Powell
Bedford County, VA WB 4:360
Know all men by these presents that I Thomas Powell of Bedford County state of Virginia Being of sound and disposing mind and memory do make this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all my former wills, & Testaments in Manner
& form following that is to say, First- I Will, bequeath and give to my grandchild Henry Franklin, the sum of one Hundred and sixty seven dollars to be paid to him by my Executors as soon as can conveniently be done after my decease out of the proceeds of financial assets, hereby directed to be immediately sold. I also hereby confirm my previous gifts to the said Henry of one Bed, Bedstead and the whole furniture thereunto belonging. The above legacy is to be considered as one over and above the said Henry's equal dividend with other legatees herein after mentioned. Secondly- I give the remainder of my estate real and personal to Trustees and Executors herein after named-My personal Estate except my slaves to be by them sold on such terms as they may deem proper and the proceeds, as soon as realized and after deducting the above Legacy to my Grandson Henry Franklin, to be by them put at Interest and the annual interest to be paid annually, by them the said Trustees and Executors, to my daughter Rachael Franklin, during her Natural life, or widowhood, as widow of her present husband Samuel Franklin, for the support of herself and children. Thirdly- All the rest of my estate, real and personal, including my negro girl Fanny, Whom I lent to my said daughter Rachael, and her increase, I will to the said Trustees & Executors, to be by them annually hired out and rented-and the rents and profits to be annually or otherwise, as her necessities may require, paid by the said Trustees and executors, to my said daughter Rachael during her natural life or widowhood as aforesaid for the support of herself and children-And as soon as the decease or second marriage of my said daughter Rachael shall or may have happened, I declare my will to be, that the said Trustees and executors, shall divide the whole remaining estate, real and personal, amongst all the children of my said daughter Rachael lawfully begotten by her present husband, and their heirs equal shares and proportion per stirpes to them their heirs, Executors, administrators and assigns, to their own and proper use and behoof forever. Fourthly I declare it as my Will all the property belonging to me which I have loaned to my daughter Rachael shall be assets in the hands of my Executors. Fiftieth & lastly- I appoint Robert M. Walker, planter, Smithson H. Davis ___ and Thomas Edgar, merchant Trustees and executors of this my last will and testament any two of whom may act with case of absence, death or other disability of the other.

Done in Bedford County aforesaid this tenth day of December Anno Domini one thousand Eight Hundred and Twenty

The will of Thomas Powell was proved on Aug. 26, 1822 by Benjamin J. Campbell, Robert C. Mitchell and Andrew D. Mennis. Thomas Edgar and Robert W. Walker made bond and security, with the other Executors to join as they shall think fit.

SURNAME POWELL Child (Thomas' will named dau. Rachel Franklin; her mg. bond named father, Thomas Powell):
*1 Rachel b. before 1775 d. 1847-49 Bedford m. 1-1-1794 Amherst Co. VA bond (consent of her father Thomas Powell, James Ballinger, Surety) Samuel Franklin. (ANCESTORS) See Franklin Chapter for this family.

** QUARLES **

1784 King William Co. VA Land Tax  King William County, VA 1787 Personal Property Tax

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Quarles, John Est.-</th>
<th>294 a.</th>
<th>Quarles, Thomas Thos</th>
<th>-</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>10</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>843 a.</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy</td>
<td>200 a.</td>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>110 a.</td>
<td>Dorothy</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>557 a.</td>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>653 a.</td>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>600 a.</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>50 a.</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James &amp; James</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td></td>
<td>-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1795 King William Personal Property Tax Pers. Prop. Thomas Quarles 1 13 - 1

Other Quarles on the list were: James, John, Isaac, Henry, West, Ann, William, Waller, Moses, Mary, & Nathaniel.
1795 Land Tax - No Thomas Quarles
1798 Pers. Prop. Thomas Quarles
1799 Pers. Prop. Thomas Quarles
1800 Pers. Prop. No Thomas Quarles (not on Bedford's List 1800)
1801 Pers. Prop. No Thomas Quarles
1812 Land Tax - Quarles: William Est.-59 a., Benjamin-65 a., John Est.-100 a., Isaac-1130 a., Waller-56 a., Nathaniel-136 1/2 a.


1819-A (whites over 16, slaves, horses) 1820-A (whites over 16, slaves, horses) 1821-A (slaves, horses)
Quarles, David W. 1 5 3 Quarles, David W 1 5 1 Quarles, Nancy 5 4
Nancy 1 6 7 George 1 0 1 David W. 5 2
Samuel 1 15 7 Thomas 2 0 1 George L. 0 0

1822-A (tithe, slaves, horses)
Quarles, Nancy 7 4
David W. 6 3
Thomas 0 1
Ira 0 0
Samuel 16 7

#80 THOMAS QUARLES
Born: 1770-75 (early census)
Died: after 1830 Bedford Co. VA census (not on 1840 VA census); did he move?
Parents: UNKNOWN Thomas did not seem to be related to the other Quarles families in Bedford. P. Johns (descended from Moses Quarles of Brunswick Co. VA) wrote that a Thomas Quarles was appointed surveyor in 1771 Brunswick. The Rev. War pension reels listed a Thomas Quarles in the VA State Line. A letter from King Wm. Co. 1833, said he was promoted to Captain. He married Nancy Butler & had only one child, Alice, who m. Tarlton Johnson of NC. Thomas moved to Granville Co. NC. Another letter in the file said Thomas was born King William Co. & died in Portsmouth.
Married: No marriage bond in Bedford
Deed: 1811 Aug 20 Bedford Co. VA...Thomas Quarles to Robert Campbell for $1580...a negro woman Isis and her 4 children, Mary Ann, Keziah, Willis & Violet with all right & title & interest which I hold in said negroes. (DB 13:645)
Census: 1810, 1820, 1830 census Bedford Co. VA

#81 ______
Born: 1775-80
Died: after 1830 census Bedford Co. VA
Parents: UNKNOWN...perhaps a Campbell connection. The only deed for Thomas Quarles involved Robert Campbell. A Robert Campbell married Nancy Terry on 11-24-1807 Bedford, with consent of William Terry. The will of William Campbell was dated 1780 and named wife Rebickah, sons Samuel, Thomas, William & John (Bedford WB 1:387). The will of Moses Campbell was returned in 1792 Bedford Court and named wife Jane, sons Moses, James, Aron & Henry, 5 dau. (not named; WB 2:78).

SURNAME QUARLES Children (1810 Bedford census; personal property tax lists):
1 George L. b. 1794-1804 m. 12-8-1825 Bedford (12/3 bond, Geo. D. Patterson, Surety), Rachel Patterson, d/o John Patterson
A) Alfred G.
B) Susan Benson probably d. 1845-50 m. 11-19-1835 Bedford (11/14 bond, "d/o Mrs. Blanche," Thomas Davis, Surety), Elias Carner. Children #1-3 lived with father (1850 Bedford census), surname CARNER:
1) John W. T. b. 1835
2) James H. b. 1840
3) Mary b. 1845

4) Margaret b. 1845 (?twin); lived with Blanchey Quarles Patterson 1850 Bedford census

C) John S. b. 1820-25

D) Finetta Jane m. 11-28-1842 Bedford bond ("d/o Blanche A.," James F. Patterson, Surety), George M. Whittington. Laetitia (17), Mary Susan (4), & Martha J. (2) Whittington lived with Blanchey 1850.

E) Mary E. m. 11-14-1844 Bedford bond ("d/o Blanche A.," James F. Patterson, Surety), Isham Huddleston, s/o Henry & Patty (Loyd) Huddleston. See Huddleston Chapter for their children.

F) James b. 1830-35

G) William b. 1830-35

H) Ann Eliza b. 1830

I) Julia Frances b. 1832

J) Martha S. b. 1834

K) McHenry b. 1835-40

3 son b. 1800-10; probably Thomas b. 1800 m. Jane ___. Children (1850 Bedford census):

A) Susan b. 1827

B) Amanda b. 1829

C) James b. 1830

D) Martha b. 1833

E) Thomas b. 1834

F) Robert b. 1836

G) Edwin b. 1838

H) Nancy b. 1840

I) Richard b. 1842

J) Samuel E. b. 1844

K) Monrow b. 1846

L) Christianna M. b. 1848


5 dau. b. ca 1804-10

6 Jeremiah W. (tax list) b. 1810-20 (B. Simpson said b. 1806) d. 1872 Johnson Co. MO m. 12-28-1826 Bedford (12/22 bond, Geo. Fouts, Surety), Elizabeth "Betsey" Foutz, d/o Jacob Foutz; moved to Mercer Co. KY by 1830 & Johnson Co. MO ca 1855. Eliz. m. 2-on 1-10-1874 Johnson Co. MO, ____ Tenbrooke. Children & families (B. Simpson):

A) William Greenberry (Union Army) b. 2-23-1828 Bedford (date & place on tombstone) d. 12-27-1865 Johnson Co. MO, bur. Sunset Hill Cem., Warrensburg, MO m. 1-25-1849 Mercer Co. KY, Sarah Ann Black (1824-1857), d/o Daniel & Mary (Clausch) Black. In Mercer Co. KY, the Patterson Cem. has a stone for Armstead Patterson "Done To Death by Greenberry Quarles Aug. 3, 1856." The clan moved to Johnson Co. MO within a few days.

Children:


a- William Frank b. 1881 Johnson Co. MO d. 8-30-1898 Camp Meade, PA of typhoid fever after begging father to sign papers & let him join service in Spanish-American War

b- Anna b. 1883 d. 7-16-1883, bur. Sunset Hill Cem., Warrensburg

c- Lola B. b. 1886

d- Oma Jane "Jenny" b. 1892 d. 1981 Kansas City, MO m. Alfred R. Wallace (c1883-1974). Children born Kansas City, surname WALLACE:

1- Ann Quarles b. 6-22-1933 m. Robert L. Talley. Children, surname TALLEY:

a) Robert Sean b. 1-16-1959

b) Christopher Wallace b. 12-26-1960

c) James Quarles b. 6-23-1963

d) Timothy Welsh b. 2-16-1964

2- Jane Russell b. 6-6-1930 m. Wallace Hunter

e- Martha Gladis b. 12-29-1895 m. 11-17-1917 Kansas City, MO, Joseph Lucien Snyder. Children, surname SNYDER:

1- Harold m. ____; no children

2- Don m. ____; 3 children

2) Permelia J. "Molly" b. 1851 Mercer Co. KY m. ____ Kane

3) Amanda F. b. 1853

4) Susan M. b. 1856
B) Jeremiah b. 1830 Bedford m. 11-7-1864, Elizabeth F. Marcum

C) Amanda A. E. b. 3-4-1831 Mercer Co. KY d. 4-29-1889 Warrensburg, MO, bur. Sunset Hills, m. 7-14-1848 Mercer Co. KY, Benjamin Perry Black (1828 KY-1887 MO), s/o Daniel & Mary (Claunch) Black. Children, surname BLACK:
  1) Mary E.
  2) Susan Jane
  3) Jeremiah W.; Sheriff of Warrensburg ca 1920
  4) Sarah Margaret
  5) Thomas Green

6) Amos Clement m. Sarah Frances Taylor, d/o Garrett Taylor. Children, surname BLACK:
   a- Maude Ellen
   b- Flora Gertrude
   c- Mandy Henry
   d- Henry Perry
   e- John Thomas m. 10-23-1923, Anna Myrtle Rumans. Child, surname BLACK:
      1- Barbara Joan b. 9-28-1932 m. 1-14-1952 Warrensburg, MO, Stanley D. Simpson; Barbara was the contributor of this line. Children, surname SIMPSON:
         a) Brenda
         b) John
         c) Patricia
         d) Mitzi
         e) Thomas
         f) Jerri Lynn
         g) Julie
         h) Robert
   f- Bessie Pearl
   g- Annie Alice Ruberta
   h- Gaylon Rice
   i- Ira Clifton Clement
   j- Delmar d. age 6 years
   k- Amelia
   l- Nancy E.
   m- Amanda

7) Amelia
8) Nancy E.
9) Amanda P/G.

D) Bettie Lee b. 1855

E) Martha J. b. 1869

7 son b. 1810-20
8 dau. b. 1810-15
9 dau. b. 1815-20

#40 IRA H. QUARLES

Born: 1804 (1822 Tax List 1st time & 1860 census) or 1800 (1850 Bedford census) Bedford Co. VA
Died: 1861 Bedford Co. VA estate appraisal (April 19th, WB 18:383). Appraisers were Joel A.T. Jones, Henry Pendleton, & A.L. Stiff. A small inventory listed 1 horse $75, 1 crop of tobacco $60, 2 cows, 7 shoats, 2 yearlings, 1000 feet of 3/4 plank, a few garden tools, 7 bushels of wheat $7, 4 barrels of corn $28, 1 bed $8, 1 bed $25, 1 bedstead $10, jars, dishes, 17 plates, 3 dishes, etc.

Parents: Thomas Quarles & (surmised from 1822 tax list & early census)

Land: 1827 Mar 20 Bedford Co. VA...Ira Quarles to secure debt to Sarah Huddleston (mother-in-law) for $78.50, personal property in trust if not paid by Dec 25 (DB 20:189)
1843 Mar 18 Bedford...Paschal Sinclair & wife Jane of Marshall Co. AL to Ira Quarles...223 a. SS Porter Mtn., on Bore Auger Creek, part of tract formerly belonging to John Sinclair (deeded him by his father Robert in 1802, DB 30:308); Ira executed two deeds of trust in 1847 in which this land was used as security...one to Wm. E. Patterson & the other to Allen Womack (DB 33:388, 393); Ira & wife Nancy with Chasteen M. Quarles & Joel Walker sold in 1856 to Wm. Wiggenton for $600...this 223 a. plus 26 a. belonging to Chasteen Quarles (DB 39:328)
1847 Sep 8 Bedford...Ira H. Quarles of the 1st part, Wm. B. Patterson & Chasteen M. Quarles of the 2nd, & John D. Patterson of the 3rd for $1 to 2nd parties...In trust...223 a. purchased by sd Quarles of Paschal St. Clair & John D. Patterson being the land whereon sd Quarles now lives on Porter's Mtn. & following pers. prop.: 1 bay horse, 1 dk bay mare, black mare colt 2 yrs old, cows, 10 shoats, 4 feather beds, cupboard, chests, dishes, spoons etc., all plantation tools, present crops of tobacco, corn, wheat & oats. Ira indebted to John D. Patterson by bond due 1 Sep 1846 for $405.48; Ira to keep all until 1 December next (DB 33:288)

1847 Dec 18 Bedford...Ira H. Quarles of 1st part, Allen Womack of 2nd, & Chasteen M. Quarles of 3rd...In trust...Ira indebted to Chasteen for $525.37 1/2 from 15 Dec 1847...same property mentioned to secure debt as in above deed (DB 33:393)

1856 Dec 3 Bedford...Henry Pendleton & wife Nancy to Chasteen M. Quarles & Ira H. Quarles for $810...101 1/4 a. adj. Mrs. St. Clair, Coon, Pendleton, Steptoe & W. Atkinson (DB 40:69). Ira gave Deed of Trust for his half of this land + cattle, hogs, furniture, crops of wheat, corn & tobacco, hay, etc. to John B. Crenshaw in 1860 to secure a debt to Chasteen M. Quarles of $1,622.78 bearing date 17 Sep 1860 and to secure the Admr. or Exors. of Robt. Campbell Jr. dec'd, a bond for $110 due 25 Dec 1858 (DB 41:4179).

1858 Mar 10 Bedford...Ira H. Quarles to Joel Walker (Trustee)...223 a. on Porter's Mtn. adj. Charles Stephens, W. Atkerson, John Phillips & Isaac Wigginton (stock, furniture, household good, plantation equipment & crops) in trust to secure a debt due to Chasteen M. Quarles identified by bond 1 March 1856 for $1,305.25 (DB 38:225)

Census: 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860 Bedford; appeared on personal property tax list 1822 for 1st time

Data: Jan 1834 Commonwealth Cases in Common Law Order Books from 1809: Frances Eppes, Gdn. of Mary E. Vaughan vs Ira H. Quarles & A. I. Agee. The latter was the son of Matthew & Mary (Ligon) Agee of Franklin Co. VA.

#41 NANCY HUDDLESTON See Huddleston Chapter

Born: 1794 Bedford Co. VA (IGI; 1850 said b. 1800 & 1860 census said 1795)

Died: 1878 (IGI; HFT 62)

Parents: Joseph & Sarah (Galloway) Huddleston (HFT)

SURNAME QUARLES Children (HFT 63; 1850 census named all but Abram who was a laborer with Thos. Gibbs; Abram G.'s death cert. named parents):

1 Christun (Chasteen) Matthew b. ca 1826, buried Shady Grove Cem. in Bedford Co., m. 7-10-1867 Bedford (GRIG 524 said 1/10), (Drucilla) Lucy St. Clair, d/o Christopher & Prudence St. Clair. Children (1870, 1880 Bedford census; A. Pollard from Hessie's Bible gave Wm. B. dates; 1902 Register Bk of Hogan's Store Precinct, Chambisssburg, for birth date of John E.; HFT 67; GRIG 524):


B) Jerry W. b. 5-24-1869 d. 9-7-1930, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., m. 1-Rosa Cadwallader (1877-1926), 2-Willie Settle; no children

C) Abraham L. b. 2-7-1871 d. 11-14-1933, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., m. Laura Secrist (1876-1945). Children (HFT 76; GRIG 527, 528):

1) Ira
2) Mary
3) Grace
4) Lena
5) Rachael
6) Roy

D) James M. b. 4-30-1873 d. 7-22-1939, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., m. Cora J. Wheeler (1875-1955). Children (HFT 76; GRIG 527, 528):

1) Altie b. 7-16-1901 m. Harry St. Clair, s/o Albert S. & Virginia A. (Wheeler) St. Clair
2) Griffin b. 1903 m. Mary E. Foster, d/o Edward Lee & Sarah (Neighbors) Foster
3) Ruby m. W. W. Weaver; no children
4) Elizabeth "Lizzie" b. 5-29-1917 m. Hubert Wilson St. Clair (1915-1969), s/o Albert S. & Virginia A.
(Wheeler) St. Clair

5) William m. Lorene Gross


F) Mary Jane b. 5-17-1877 d. 10-11-1948, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., m. 11-13-1910, Hessie Burwell St. Clair, d/o Burwell & Olivia W. (Clement) St. Clair; no children

*2 Abram G. b. ca 1827 Bedford d. 1-1-1878 m. 9-28-1854 Bedford, Sarah A. Franklin (ANCESTORS)


A) Frances M. b. 1857
B) Henry H. b. 1859
C) Nancy b. 1860
D) Joseph A. b. 1861

4 Sarah b. ca 1832

5 Susan b. ca 1834 d. 1920 m. Obediah Wright (IGI; HFT 63). Child (HFT 63), surname WRIGHT:

A) Lillian

6 Chaney b. ca 1844 d. 4-11-1881 Bedford from "cold" (D. Reg.; husband incorrectly given as Jesse P. Gray, her bro.-in-law; parents: Ira & Nancy Quarles) m. 1-4-1866 Bedford, John D. Gray, s/o James & Rachel (Falls) Gray. John m. 2-Jul 1882 Bedford, Sarah C. (Dowell) Fore, widow of Peter Fore, d/o Thos. & Ruth Ann Dowell, 3-on 5-2-1888 Bedford, Lena B. Thomas. See Gray Chapter for Chaney's children.


Born: ca 1827 Bedford Co. VA

Died: 1-1-1878 Bedford Co. of dropsy ("age 50, parents Ira & Nancy Quarles," D. Reg.); will in WB 24:84

Parents: Ira H. & Nancy (Huddleston) Quarles (Abram's death certificate)

Married: 9-28-1854 Bedford Co. VA

Land: 1856 Dec 1 Bedford...Isaac Gross & wife Judy to Abraham Quarles for $1,000...202 a. on Porter's Mtn. adj. Isaac Wigginton, Fleming Thomas, Abraham Carney & c, being the same land bought by sd Gross of Wm. Johnson (DB 38:539); Abraham & Sarah sold 117 1/4 a. adj. Speigle, Carney, & Wm. Wigginton to Samuel Franklin in 1861, 33 1/4 a., the SE part of a larger tract sold to Carney & Samuel Franklin, adj. Geo. Riley, Carney, Samuel Franklin & Stevens in 1868 and 24 3/4 a. the NW part adj. larger tract sold to Franklin & Carney, on Steven's line & Wm. Wiggon's corner, also in 1868 (DB 42:167, 44:96, 45:189)

1859 Mar 9 Bedford...Samuel W. Williams & wife Sarah D. to Abram G. Quarles for $800...84a1r30p, being part of sd Williams' home tract adj. Abram Carney, on Williams' Mill Road to middle of Buford's Mill Road toward Shacco Creek crossing Rb. Miller's corner to Bore Auger Rd, Mrs. Sublett's corner, Hays Run, Riley's line, W. Scruggs (DB 40:457); Abram & Sarah sold in 1861 to Abram Carney, no price given (42:126)

1867 Dec 9 Bedford...John M. Goggin & wife Sarah J. to Abraham G. Quarles for $1,380...138a0r13p on waters of Bore Auger Creek & Bore Auger Road & on the Lick Mtn. adj. Isaac Wade, to SS road that leads to Stephen Goggin, J. H. Nimmo, top of Lick Mtn., & James M. Pendleton (DB 44:553)

1870 Jul 22 Bedford...Stephen Goggin & wife Janet to Abram G. Quarles for $698.70...87a1r14p on Beaverdam Creek & on SS Bore Auger Rd adj. Jno. M. Goggin, a school house & Dearing (DB 44:555)

1871 Aug 29 Bedford...Stephen Goggin & Jagnet his wife to Abram G. Quarles for $731...91a1r27p on waters of Beaver Dam Creek & north of Bore Auger Rd adj. G. Wheeler Sr. & a tract formerly sold by sd Goggin to sd Quarles (DB 45:466)


The deeds above totalled about 316 acres left unsold. Abram stated in his will he had between 290-300 a.; it was dispersed as follows:

1883 Sep 24 Bedford...John E. Fitzpatrick, Sheriff & Admr. of Abram G. Quarles & Wm. T. McClure & Susan J. his wife of the 1st part to Edith Iron Mining Co...land sold 25 Aug 1882 at public auction, tract near Blue Ridge Springs in Botetourt & Bedford Cos. purchased by W. T. McClure for $1230...a strip of land to Iron Co. (DB 56:362)

1886 Feb 22 Bedford...John E. Fitzpatrick, Sheriff of Bedford, Admr. de bonis non, with the will of Abram G. Quarles dec'd, Wm. T. McClure & Susan J. his wife of the 1st part to Edith Iron Mining Co. Whereas, Abram G. Quarles by his last will dated 21 Apr 1877 & probated to make a sale of the real estate & whereas the sd Fitzpatrick Admr. did make sale of tract belonging to Abram G. Quarles lying partly in Botetourt & partly in Bedford near the Blue Ridge Springs, sold to Wm. T. McClure...McClure on 28 Dec 1882 sold a portion of the
land for $700...grant all eastern strip as it is used & occupied by Edith Iron for Rail Road purposes...40 ft width, 20 ft on BS of RR...same condemned for use by Norfolk & Western RR as appears by report of sd Comrs. in Co. Ct. of Botetourt...also 7 1/2 a. of land beginning in the center of the Lynchburg Pike... (DB 59:177)

1890 Jan 29 Bedford...John E. Fitzpatrick as Admr. to Abram G. Quarles Will to Wm. T. McClure...250 1/2 a. (Plat shown with church, etc.) adj. G. Riley along road crossing & recrossing the same, crossing the Railroad, Big Spring on one side, farm road, Lynchburg-Salem Turnpike, various mines, ore washer on land (DB 64:181)

Data: Abram is listed in the Civil War File, Vol. 6 page 383 at the Virginia State Library: Abram G. Quarles-Pvt. Wdd. wilderness. May 1864. Company K, 58th Regiment. Smith's Brigade. This Brigade included practically everyone from Bedford and was organized at Chamblissburg. On July 23, 1861, the Company was mustered into the Confederate Service at Staunton, VA and attached to the 58th VA as Company B. At the reorganization at Valley Mills in 1862, it was changed to Company K.

#21 SARAH A. FRANKLIN

Born: 1841 Bedford (Bible; Mg. cert. said 1836)
Died: 5-6-1905 Bedford Co. VA (Bible). List of property taken 7-11-1905 (WB 32:369), List of Sales on 5-24-1905 (WB 32:370). The account merely stated the sum of $112.52 (WB 32:457).

Parents: Samuel & Elina (Parker) Franklin (DB 49:123 below)

Land: 1881 Dec 7 Homestead...Sarah Quarles, a householder & head of family resident in Bedford...by this deed declare my intention to claim the Homestead Exemption provided for in the X1st Article of the Constitution & Statutes passed...set apart personal property & one tract of land of 290 a. in sd Co., Distr. of Chamblissburg on which I now reside, held for life ($500), cow ($15), crop tobacco est. 1000 lbs., my share raised on farm by St. Clair ($50), 400 lbs pork ($15), 3 lbs corn ($15), 1 barrel flour ($7), 1/4 crop tobacco raised by Ro. Coon also on farm est. at 375 lbs for rent ($30), Amt due from estate of A. G. Quarles dec'd ($113), 5 sheep ($7.50), 1 clock ($2), 2 bureaus ($20), 6 chairs ($3), hay ($10), 2 saddles-1 man's & 1 woman's ($7) (DB 54:364)

1876 Jul 15 Bedford...Samuel Franklin & Elina E. his wife to Wm. A. Franklin. Whereas the sd Samuel has heretofore given to his dau. Sarah A. Quarles & his son the sd William A. Franklin jointly a tract of 100 a. 1 rood & 29 poles retaining a life estate therein to himself & the sd Wm. A. has purchased from Sarah A. Quarles & Abram G. Quarles her husband their interest for $300...the tract of land to Wm. A. Franklin... (DB 49:123)

Will of Abram G. Quarles

Bedford County, Virginia Will Book 24:84 Made 4-21-1877, Ret'd 2-26-1878
I Abram G. Quarles of the County of Bedford Va do make this as my last will and testament hereby revoking all wills heretofore made by me.

First. After paying all of my just debts, I give to my beloved wife Sarah A. Quarles during her live all my Home tracts of land being between 290 & 300 acres, together with all of the wagons, geer, implements, cattle, Horses, Hogs, and any other stock that I may have, House hold & Kitchen Furniture, also any crops of the products of said farm, that may be on hand. The aforesaid property is to be used by my said wife for her use, and for the support of any of my children who may be under age, said property is not to be subject to any expense of administration.

Second. I desire, that any other lands, money, bonds or other property that I may have, shall be sold & equally divided between my children, after first deducting any advancements, that I have or may make to any of them. I desire that all of my sons shall remain and work for their mother until they are twenty years old. after that age I wish them to have their own time, if any of them leave before that age they are to be charged a reasonable price for said lost time, the same to be deducted from any estate that may be going to them by this will.

Third. After the death of my wife, I desire that the whole of said property (hereby given to my wife) shall be sold & divided equally between my children that may be living and the children of such as may then be dead, should there be any such, the children of such to have the share that would be coming to their parent were they living.

Fourth. I request that my friend Roland D. Buford Esqr. act as my Executor. In Witness whereof I have hereunto affixed my signature & seal April 21st, 1877. /s/ A. G. Quarles /w/ S. G. Stewart, John J. Wright

James M. Quarles in (Assc) with A. G. Quarles 1876 August 11th To one 4 year old colt at $100.00 to be paid out of his part of my estate.

The will was proved in Court on Feb. 26, 1878 by John J. Wright and on April 23, 1878 by Samuel G. Stewart.

SURNAME QUARLES

Children (1860, 1870, 1880 Bedford census; Nealie Quarles St. Clair's Bible named Abe, Jim & Sam; HFT 67):
1 James M. b. Aug 1856 (B. Reg.) m. Laura Hazelwood
2 Samuel Ira b. 1-25-1860 d. 6-9-1924 m. 10-13-1884 Bedford, Abbie Gray (ANCESTORS)
3 Nancy J. b. 1861 m. Pompey St. Clair
4 Abraham A/H. b. 4-17-1864 d. 9-3-1901 (cem.) m. Minnie Nininger
5 Sarah Elizabeth b. 3-5-1866 (B. Reg.) m. Benjamin Jones
6 Lewis A/W. b. ca 1868 d. 1924 m. Zula Wheeler
7 George b. ca 1873
8 Willie b. ca 1876 m. Dora Cadwaller

Note: HFT 67 named another dau. Hester m. Witt (but she was not on 1860, 1870 or 1880 census with parents)

#10 SAMUEL IRA QUARLES
Born: 1-25-1860 Bedford Co. VA (Bible; 1902 Register Book of Hogan's Store Precinct said 2-25-1859)
Died: 6-9-1924 Bedford (Bible); buried in Mat Gray's Family Cemetery
Parents: Abram G. & Sarah A. (Franklin) Quarles (Nealie's Bible; Bedford census records)
Married: 10-13-1884 Bedford Co. VA

#11 ABBIE GRAY
Born: 12-15-1867 Bedford Co. VA (Bible)
Died: 5-6-1936 Bedford (Bible); buried at Mat Gray's Fam. Cem. (her brother). Her obituary: "Mrs. Abbie Quarles, 70 died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Bertha Fore, near Jeter's Chapel. She is survived by two sons and four daughters, Hamm H. and Westley Quarles, Mrs. Robert Powers, Mrs. Tazewell Booth, Mrs. M. F. Foutz and Mrs. Thomas Fore, all of Bedford. Burial will be in the Family Plot at M. T. Grays."
Parents: Alexander & Mary Clementine (Foster) Gray (1880 Bedford census)

The cemetery may be reached by a right turn down a hollow across from Nelson Booth's house at the home of Matthew Thomas Gray. Carl Gray lives there now. He told us Bill Quarles, son of Lewis & Zookie, shot himself accidently with a sawed-off shot gun going rabbit hunting. The Goggin family lived across the road, and they are said to have been Mark Twain's grandparents. Inside the iron fence: Abram Quarles B. Apr 17, 1864 D. Sept 3, 1901. One stone broken in half read: Nettie V. Quarles B. ___ 4, D. 10-26-1905, Wife of E. E. Witt. Bessie M. Witt Dau C/E/H V Witt Oct 6 1905 - June 19, 1906. Unmarked graves: Samuel I. Quarles and Abbie Gray Quarles. One marker read B. M. W.

SURNAME QUARLES
Children (Nealie Quarles St. Clair's Bible):
*1 Nealie Carolina b. 2-22-1886 d. 5-16-1978 Bedford m. 5-14-1905 Bedford, Edward Luther St. Clair (ANCESTORS). See St. Clair Chapter.
2 Whitt b. 1887 d. Sept. 1906 of typhoid fever, age 19; unmarried
4 Ella Mae b. 5-3-1893 d. 8-25-1970, bur. Shady Grove, m. Jan 1912, Tazewell Boothe
5 Hammot Abram b. 7-2-1901 d. 6-25-1960 Roanoke, VA, bur. Jeters Chapel, m. 1-Leora West, 2-in June 1926, Ellen Cunningham
6 Nannie Eva b. 5-10-1904 m. 5-21-1921, Massie Foutz
7 Bertha Odell b. 11-22-1907 m. 8-1-1925, Tommie Fore
8 Wesley b. 3-7-1908 d. 3-31-1964, bur. Jeters Chapel, m. Donna Bradley

The Other Quarles Family of Bedford

In 1795 Bedford County, VA, a Power of Attorney was executed by Roger Quarles & John Quarles, both of Middlesex Co. VA to our brother William Quarles of Bedford to sell our lands in Bedford (DB 9:467). John first bought land in Bedford in 1757. William patented 1150 a. in Bedford on 13 May 1770. Precious few documents survived the burned counties where the Quarles lived, thus primary proof is lacking for this family. An attempt has been made below to put this family in order, mainly to see if Thomas (above) belonged to it.

JOHN QUARLES d. ca 1739 m. Jane Mallory, d/o Capt. Roger Mallory (1635-1695/7; BA 287; Jane's bro. John named her in 1752 London, England will); owned Quarles Warehouse 1730, formerly a part of the Mallory dividend. Children (KENT 758):
1 Col. James (Militia) d. Aug 1771 King William Co. will (KENT 759) m. Elizabeth ___ (FIVE 261); tobacco inspector, King William Co. Commission of Peace 1739, coroner 1744, Sheriff, 1748. Children (James' will named all; KENT 759):
   A) Col. John d. ca 1778 King William; inherited father's estate 1771 & sold it in 1773/4. Children (KENT 760; Wm. Southerland's will said Isaac s/o Col. John):
1) Major Isaac of Woodbury (Rev. War) b. 1754 King William d. 1-24-1817 at Woodbury m. by 5-5-1774 news release, Elizabeth Sutherland (d. 1810, d/o Wm. Southerland, his 1789 K. Wm. will, WLH 90), "a lady of considerable fortune (Virginia Gazette)
2) John, deputy Clerk of King William Court
3) James Jr.
4) Ann m. William Cowne the younger
5) Capt. Harry of Essex Co.

B) Benjamin
C) Ann m. her 1st cousin, John Quarles, s/o John Quarles, below
D) Molly m. ___ Hillyard
E) Lucy m. ____ Butler
F) Judith m. ____ Moyler

2 Aaron d. Dec 1771 King William will (WLH 89) & in Perogative Ct. of Canterbury, London m. Ann Catherine Tunstall (d. 1798), d/o Col. Richard Tunstall of Orange Grove, King & Queen Co.; lived King William Co. Children (Aaron's will made 1767 named all; KENT 764):
A) James; lived King William
B) Tunstall d. 1817 Woodford Co. KY will m. 1770 King William Co. VA, Susannah Edwards, d/o Ambrose Edwards of Cherry Grove. A 20 page manuscript stated Tunstall was called Col. & could have been in the Rev. War. (#22832b, VA Archives) Children Wm. E., Ambrose, Nancy, James Edward & Tunstall.

C) Catherine (surname Quarles)
D) Anne m. ___ Isbell
E) Aaron
F) John
G) Nathaniel
H) Jane m. ____ Stanhope

I) Barbara m. William Starke; son Aaron Quarles Starke named in Aaron's 1771 will

3 Roger b. ca 1695 d. Apr 1751 Caroline Co. m. Jane ____; moved to Caroline Co. Children:
A) John
B) Roger Jr. b. 1720 d. 10-17-1790 Caroline Co. VA m. Mary Goodloe (b. 1728), d/o George & Diana (Minor) Goodloe. Roger gave tract in Bedford to nephew Wm. s/o Wm. Children (B. Simpson; WFT 9:3564):
1) 2nd Lt. John (Rev. War, R17250) b. ca 1746 d. 1790 Campbell Co. VA will (WB 1:139) m. ca 1766, Sarah Winston (1747-8-1822 Bedford will, WB 5:326), said by WFT 8:3354 to be d/o Anthony & Alice (Taylor) Winston but not listed as a dau. in WCH; Sarah in Campbell 1810 census; to Bedford before 1820. Children (Sarah's will named all; Wm.'s 1816 heir list named all but David W.; John's will made 1789 named dau. Jane Talbot & if no issue then to her bros. & sisters, son James, wife Sarah, & nephew Wm. Quarles; B. Simpson; J. Hale)
   a- Sarah b. 8-15-1774 Bedford d. 10-20-1852 Society Hill (Darlington Co.) SC m. ca 1791, Dr. William Hale of SC
   b- James d. before 1818 m. 1-Mary Walker, d/o David (1731-1791 Dinwiddie will) & Peletiah (Jones) Walker, 2-on 1-12-1802 Franklin Co. VA bond (Geo. Rives & Wm. Quarles, Surety), Elizabeth Rives, d/o Frederick Rives; OK 836 said to TN ca 1804. Children (Anna's 1829 will named all; Sarah's 1822 will):
      1- David Walker b. 1790 m. 1-27-1812 Bedford bond (Wm. Leftwich, Surety), Ann Leftwich (d. by 1844), d/o Jesse & Doshia (Trigg) Leftwich. Children (Ann's will named Polly; 1850 Bedford census; Theodosia & Mary from mg. bonds):
         a) Mary W. "Polly" b. 1816 m. 12-14-1837 Bedford bond ("d/o D. W. Quarles"), James L. Wingfield. (Children 1850 Bedford census), surname WINGFIELD:
            1) Lewis b. 1839
            2) Ann L. b. 1840
            3) David Q. b. 1841
            4) Elizabeth P. b. 1842
            5) James b. 1844
            6) Mary Q. b. 1846
            7) Dotia T. b. 1848
            8) Zachary Taylor b. Jan 1850
         b) Jesse L. b. 1820 m. 4-29-1851 Bedford (4/28 bond, John M. Reese, Surety), Sarah A. R. Otey; estate to S. H. & J. S. Quarles; Jesse alone 1870 census
         c) Theodosia "Doshia" m. 11-26-1845 Bedford (11/24 bond, "d/o David W. Quarles"), Samuel Phillips
Walker (OK 836)

d) Ann M. b. 1825; unmarried 1870
e) Indiana b. 1826; unmarried 1870
f) Eliza J. b. 1830; unmarried 1870; think she m. as his 2nd wife, Joshua Ward Lawhorn, s/o Isham
g) Laura b. 1835; unmarried 1870

2- Anna Mariah d. 1829 Bedford will (WB 7:236); estate to niece Polly, d/o bro. David W., cousin Wm. Walker, uncle Wm. J. Walker, bro-in-law Allen J. Crenshaw

3- Sarah W. m. 4-2-1818 Bedford (3/30 bond, consent of Saml. Quarles, Gdn., "d/o James dec'd"), Allen J. Crenshaw

c- Jane m. 9-25-1784 Campbell Co. VA bond, Mathew Talbot (B. Simpson said James Talbot)
d- John W. d. 1810 Bedford will (WB 4:2) m. Nancy Walker. Children (John's will named all):
  1- David
  2- Elizabeth Jane m. 12-14-1808 Bedford (12/10 bond, Wm. Quarles, Surety), Charles Burton

3- John b. 1805 m. Mary Walker. Children (1870 Bedford census):
   a) Martha A. b. 1866
   b) John W. b. 1868
   c) Annie M. b. Sep 1869

4- William

5- Peletiah Ann

6- Wilmuth Jones b. 1804 m. 12-10-1831 Bedford bond ("d/o Nancy," Wm. I. A. Quarles, Surety), Grief R. Adams. Children (1850 Bedford census), surname ADAMS:
   a) Ann E. b. 1834
   b) Peltiah J. b. 1836
   c) James P. b. 1839
   d) Sarah F. b. 1841
   e) Mary L. b. 1843
   f) Martha L. b. 1846

7- Roger d. before 12-16-1817 (WFT 9:3564) m. 9-27-1792 Bedford (9/24 bond, consent of Wm. Trigg, Wm. Trigg Jr., Surety), Mary "Polly" Trigg (b. 1770), d/o William & Sarah Kent (Saunders) Trigg

8- Samuel Sr. (Lt., War of 1812) d. 1842 Bedford will (WB 11:112) m. Susannah ____ (1780-after 1850). Children (Samuel's will named all but Sarah & Eliz.; the latter from mg. bonds; 1850 Bedford census):
  1- Sarah b. before 1810 m. 4-12-1823 Bedford bond ("d/o Samuel Quarles," Wm. J. A. Quarles, Surety), Littleberry Williamson
  2- Elizabeth T. before 1810 m. 4-9-1827 Bedford bond ("d/o Samuel Quarles," Wm. J. A. Quarles, Surety), Albert G. Williams. Son (Samuel's 1842 will), surname WILLIAMS:
     a) Henry T.

3- John Winston b. 1811 m. Cornelia ____; couple lived with mother 1850

4- Giles T. b. 1814 d. 1862 Bedford will (WB 19:115) m. 4-6-1840 Bedford bond (Saml. W. Williams, Jr. Surety), Elizabeth Frances Williams (1821-1858 of consumption, BDR 47), d/o Samuel Williams. Children (1850 Bedford census; Giles' will named all but Susan & Fanny):
   a) Susan Ann b. 1841 d. Nov 1853 of consumption (BDR 4)
   b) Cornelia W. b. 1843
   c) Arabella b. 1845
   d) Samuel H. b. 1847
   e) Giles William b. 4-17-1849 d. 9-21-1898, bur. Clark Cem. in Washington Co. VA (HWH 186) m. Cordelia B. ____ (1854-1915). Child (Clark Cem.), surname QUARLES:
      1) Glenna Thweatt d. 9-15-1887(?), age 3m 10d ("d/o G.W. & Carrie B. Quarles)
   f) Lorenzo L.
   g) Mary C.
   h) Martha
   i) Fanny T. b. 6-6-1857 d. 11-30-1857 (BDR 39)

   a) Robert Steptoe "Robin" (steamer Patrick Henry, Navy, CSA) b. 9-30-1847 Liberty (Bedford Co.) VA m. 4-12-1871 Bedford, Martha Louise Mitchell, d/o Robt. C. & Ann Lucy (Phillips) Mitchell. Children (Hardesty's Encyc. 428; 1850 Bedford census):
1] Bessie M. b. 4-29-1872
2] Mary B. b. 7-15-1873
3] Lucy M. b. 4-18-1875
4] Robert L. b. 6-4-1876
5] Curtis b. 4-17-1878
6] Samuel H. b. 10-16-1879
7] Louise M. b. 2-15-1881
8] James S. b. 10-1-1883
b] Elizabeth P. b. 1849
c] Alice L. b. 1851
d] William M. b. 1853
e] Rosa b. 1856
f] Samuel H. b. 1858
g] Emma b. 1863

6] Henry J. d. 1844 Bedford will (WB 11:433); unmarried; estate to mother, bros. & sisters; Samuel H. Quarles, Exor.
8] Susan Jane m. 12-7-1848 Bedford (12/6 bond, "d/o Sam'l Quarles dec'd," Giles T. Quarles, Surety), John F. Thaxton

g] Lucy b. 2-3-1780 Bedford d. 1-10-1836 Memphis, TN, bur. Elmwood Cem., m. 7-20-1796 Bedford bond (consent of Sarah Quarles, Wm. Trigg, Surety), Alanson Trigg, M.D. (1769-1829, no will in Bedford), s/o Wm. & Sarah (Saunders) Trigg; 13 children
h] William (will signed as Jr.) d. 1792 Campbell will (WB 1:223), Jan 1816 Bedford heir list which named all bros. & sisters except David W. (OB 17:343)
i] David W. Sr.

a] Tabitha Tompkins m. William Hawes
b] Mary Goodloe m. Harrison Irby Hughes
c] Nancy Hawes m. William Burton
d] Elizabeth Jane m. Charles Burton
e] William Hawes m. Ruth Hyden
f] Frances Dorothy m. Thomas Little
g] James Thompson b. 5-26-1796 m. 1-13-1830 Franklin Co. TN, Mary Diana Simpson, d/o George & Nancy (Trigg) Simpson; Nancy was d/o Col. John Trigg (Rev. War); 9 children
h] Sally Wesley m. Adam Hintman
i] John Adams m. 1-Martha "Patsy" Lampton, 2-Sarah [blank]. B. Simpson said Martha's sister Jane m. John Marshall Clements, whose son was Samuel Clements (Mark Twain). Samuel was born in Florida, MO at the home of Uncle John Adams Quarles. Martha was the model for Aunt Polly in Tom Sawyer.
j] Catherine Baxter m. William Snodgrass

3] Robert m. 1-Lucy Reed, 2-Mary Anderson
4] George; lived Caroline Co. 1794 when sold 500 a. on Little Otter, devised by his father (Bedford DB 9:380)

5] Roger
6] Dorothy m. John Pollard
7] Ann m. Asa Thompson
8] Mary m. William Marshall
9] Frances m. Francis Tompkins
10] James m. Pleasant Winston

1] John b. 1758
2] James b. 1760 Amelia Co. VA d. ca 1812 m. 1791, Sarah Belcher (WFT said Susannah)
3] Richard b. 1762 d. 1818 m. Sally Middleton
5) David (b. 1774?) d. 1807 m. Olivia Morgan
6) Mary b. 1766 m. Thomas Burnett
7) Nancy b. 1768 m. ___ Mock
8) Elizabeth b. 1770

D) William b. 1742 d. Apr 26 1796 Spotsylvania Co. will (WB E:1521) m. 1-Mary Mills (d. 1778), d/o Charles Mills, 2-on 9-16-1779 Orange Co. VA, Frances Vivion. Children (Wm.'s will made 1794 named all + land in Bedford conveyed to him in fee by my brother Roger Quarles; Charles named as Gdn. & uncle of Francis Duke, her mg.; WFT 9:3564):
1) Ralph
2) William; lived Bedford 1792-1804 when acted as P. Atty for bros. John & Roger of Middlesex Co. VA
3) Maj. Charles b. 12-28-1767 d. 4-28-1818 m. 2-8-1802, Ann Mills (1784-1858), d/o Wm. & Margaret (Swift) Mills. Children (WFT 9:3564):
   a- Mary Mills d. 1888 m. 7-28-1820 Louisa bond ("d/o Maj. Charles dec'd, Gdn. Ann Quarles), Charles Thornton Lewis
   b- John Rhodes b. 1807 Louisa Co. VA d. 3-22-1866 Louisa m. 3-15-1832 Louisa (3/12 bond), Louisa Dabney Gooch, d/o Wm. D. Gooch
   c- Charles (M.D.) b. 5-13-1813 d. 8-20-1881 "Inglewood" in Louisa Co. m. 12-18-1845 Louisa (12/13 bond), Ellen Virginia Hunter, d/o John Hunter
4) Roger; lived Middlesex Co. VA 1792-98
5) Ann m. Richard Dixon
6) Frances m. William Thompson
7) Mary m. Joseph Duke (d. by 1817). Child (Louisa Mg. bond), surname DUKE:
   a- Francis L. m. 9-15-1817 Louisa (Mary Quarles, w/th., Charles Quarles, Gdn. & Uncle), William Ellis
8) John; Ralph Quarles, Gdn.; lived Middlesex Co. VA 1792-98
9) Janetta "Jane;" her mother Frances was Gdn.
10) Martha "Patsey;" Ralph Quarles, Gdn.

Note: WFT 9:3564 added dau. Sarah, but she was not in father's will.

Moses m. Seth Linton, d/o Moses & Margaret Linton; moved to Prince William Co. Child (FIVE 261):
A) Jane m. William Tandy; Jane chose Roger Quarles as Gdn. in 1747 (Caroline Co. OB 1746-54:78; FIVE 261)

5) John; lived Prince William Co. Child (FIVE 261):
A) John b. ca 1723 m. his 1st cousin, Ann Quarles, d/o James & Elizabeth Quarles, above. Children (FIVE 261):
   1) John
   2) Henry
   3) James Grayson
   4) Elizabeth Minor
   5) dau. m. William Cowne

** ST. CLAIR/SINKLER **

#128 ALEXANDER SINCKLER

Born: ca 1688 (estimate from son Wayman's birth)
Died: before 1751 Prince William Co. VA Tithe List "Estate"
Parents: UNKNOWN He may be related to Charles Sinkler in Washington Co. VA 1749
Data: An Alexander Sinkler of Glasgow on list of servants to VA on "Ye Loyalty", Capt. Henry Brown, Commander, 19 Oct 1698 with 4 year indenture for passage. (Passengers to America p. 181 from Marian Sanders). He was listed in the 1723 Rent Roll Stafford Co. VA & Overwharton Parish Register (Stafford Co.) & in 1724 with sons Wayman & John; in 1741 only Alexander was listed.
Land: 1734 Mar 19 Prince William Co. VA...Valentine Barton to Alexander Sinkler of Stafford Co. for £30...377 a. on the Middle Ground twixt Broad Run & Bull Runn adj. John Young & John Dawkins
1743 Jul 25 Prince William Co. VA...Howson Kenner & wife Margaret to Alexander Sinkler & Francis Tennell...300 a. (book burned); 157 a. sold in 1763 by Francis & Margaret Tennell to Thos. Hord, land adj. Johnson, Marsh Run, sd Tennell, & Edward Wilburn (Fauquier Co. DB 1:451)
1776 Oct 28 Bedford...(Proof of link to Bedford Co. VA)...Alexander Sinclair of Bedford...do constitute my trusty & well beloved brother Wayman Sinclair of Co. aforesaid to be my true & lawful attorney for me and in my name to ask sue for recover & receive of all persons...all debts rents & sums due to me...& to make sale of two
certain tracts of land...233 a. in Prince William Co. & 130 a. in Fauquier Co., which land was bequeathed to me by the last will & testament of my Grand Father Alexander Sinclair decd., also to sell sundry negroes & their increase, a parcel of stock & household furniture &c also bequeathed to me by the last will & testament... (DB 5:384)

1825 Apr 16 Bedford... (Proof of link to Bedford) Wayman Sinclair of Bedford... appoint Charles Whitely, lawful Atty for me... recover & receive all sums but more especially to recover or receive a certain tract of land lying in the Co. of Prince William also a parcel of negroes & their increase formerly claimed by Margaret St. Clair & further to do and perform all legal acts for recovering the same... and to take possession of all lands in the state of Kentucky to which I may have any right, title or interest... as the heir or attorney of my brother Alexander Sinclair... (DB 19:67) and DB 19:164 for Whitely-St. Clair partnership.

SURNAME SINKLER/SINCLAIR/ST. CLAIR Children (1724 Keepers of Tobacco in Overwharten Parish named Alex'r with sons Wayman & John, #4-9 not proved):

*1 Waymen b. 1708-14 d. 1762 Loudoun m. 1- ___ Shirley (ANCESTORS), 2-in Nov. 1760 Loudoun Co. VA, Hester Linton
2 John Sinclair b. 1708-14 d. Apr 1771 Fauquier Co. will (WB 1:178) m. ___ (d. before 1767); bought land in Fauquier 1742. Children (John's 1771 will made 1767 named all):
A) William; may have d. Jul 1822 Fauquier Co. VA will (WB 8:198) m. 6-29-1763 Fauquier, Elizabeth Darnall, d/o Jeremiah & Catharine Darnall. (Another Wm. d. 1798 Fauquier will in WB 3:137 m. Lydia, see under "Unidentified"). Children (Wm.'s 1822 will; NSI 296):
1) Aggy m. 10-23-1792 bond, James Hord
2) Susan m. 4-15-1794 bond (Fielding Sinclair, Surety), Charles Allen
3) Elizabeth m. 12-23-1799 bond, William Stewart
4) Fielding b. by 1773
5) Rosamund
6) Charity
7) Catharine
B) John
C) James; inherited 213 a. homeplace from father; may have d. May 1815 Fauquier will m. ca 1768-70, Margaret Darnall, d/o Jeremiah & Catharine Darnall. Children (NSI 298):
1) Gary Waugh b. by 1773/4 (tithable 1790-92)
2) John b. by 1776/7, probably the John who m. 12-24-1798 Fauquier bond, Eleanor Maddox
3) James b. 1779/80 m. 3-11-1806 Fauquier bond, Ann Elizabeth Peters, widow, d/o Capt. Tillman Weaver
4) William b. 1784/5
5) George b. 1786/7
6) Margaret m. 1-13-1810 Fauquier bond ("d/o James, Gary Waugh Sinclair, Surety), Preston Willis
?? Leannah probably m. 10-3-1814 Fauquier, Alexander Ryalls, both over 21
D) Robert
E) Daniel
F) Charity
G) Jemime
H) Sarah
I) Mary
J) Elizabeth
3 Robert (lawsuit over land 1751-56) d. 1759 in Prince William Co. m. Margaret ___ (d. 1825 Prince Wm. Co.). Margaret lived on her brother-in-law Wayman's land, which Alex'r had willed to Wayman's eldest son, Alexander. A lawsuit in 1770's; Alex'r gave P. Atty to bro. Wayman 1776. Margaret sold personal property & slaves to James Douglas in 1763 (Prince William Co.) and she stayed on the land until her death, in 1825.
74 Mary m. Isaac Cundiff (he d. 8-27-1744 & Wayman Sinkler was bond security)
75 Sarah m. 9-21-1740 Stafford Co., Robert Cockley
76 Margaret m. 11-9-1740 Stafford Co., Francis Tennell (1779 Fauquier will); joint purchaser of land with Alexander Sinkler 1743
77 Patience m. 7-22-1744 Prince William Co., William Young
78 Elizabeth m. 4-21-1751 Stafford Co., Charles Jones
79 George d. 1-12-1751 (OVPR 108, "at Hannah Bailis") m. Winefred ___ (d. 10-22-1742). Children (OVPR 108):
   A) George b. 11-7-1740 Stafford Co. VA d. 1-12-1741
   B) Winefred b. 10-5-1742
   C) Clementina b. 7-21-1743 ("d/o George")

NOTE: Amos who m. Margaret, widow of Wm. Hawling, & left a will in Prince William Co. in 1744 was probably not a
child of Alexander.

#64 WAYMAN/WAYMEN SINCKLER, SR
Born: 1708-14 VA
Died: July 1762 Loudoun Co. VA will (WB A:59)
Parents: Alexander Sinckler & ____ (proved by 1724 Keepers of Tobacco in Overwharten Parish record and by Bedford DB 5:384, Alexander St. Clair of Bedford to brother Wayman Sinclair...P. Atty to sell the estate willed him by his grandfather Alexander Sinclair dec'd...233 a. in Prince William Co., 130 a. in Fauquier Co. & personal property)
Married: 1) before 1742, Shirley
   2) Nov 1760 Loudoun (DB B:92 marriage contract), Mrs. Hester (Smallwood) Linton, d/o Pryor & Eliz. (Stone) Smallwood. Hester m. 1-Jacob Smith (d. 1749 Fairfax) & had sons Jacob Smith Jr. (1735-1805, m. Sarah Butler & moved to SC) and Smallwood Smith (1738-1781, m. in SC, Eliz. M. Jones). Hester m. 2-before 1753, Edmund Linton (d. 1759 Loudoun) and 3-Waymen Sinkler. Before 1764, she m. 4-Thomas William Wells.
Data: 1741 Prince William Co. Tithe

#65 SHIRLEY
Born: probably by 1724
Died: before 1762
Parents: Richard & Mary (Graham) Shirley. Proof: Loudoun Co DB B:3, "Ordered that the Exors of Wayman Sinkler dec'd deliver the testators children to Mary Shirley their grandmother who engages to maintain & bring them up without any burthen to their estate 13 July 1762

Will of Wayman Sinckler Senr.
Loudoun County, VA WB A:59
Made 4-12-1762, Ret'd 7-13-1762
In the name of God Amen &c. I Wayman Sinckler Sen. of the Parish of Cameron and County of Loudoun being weak of Body but of Perfect sense and Memory do make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following (that is to say) First & Principally I Commend my Soul to Almighty God hoping for his Mercy in the permision (sic) of all my Sins through the Merits of Jesus Christ my only mediator and Redeemer & advocate and my Body to be Buried at the discretion of my Extr. hereafter named and as for such Estate as it hath pleas'd God to favou [sic] me with I dispose thereof as followeth Viz.
Impr[1] My Will is that all my Land in Prince William County with so much of the Rest of my Personal Estate be sold by my Extr. in Order to discharge all my Debts as shall be sufficient to discharge the same
Item I leave all the rest of my said Estate to be equally divided amongst all my Children Viz. Alexander, Isaac, Robert, Mary, George, Wayman, & Elizabeth Sinckler that is to say to be equally divided among them when the youngest of them surviving shall arrive to the age of Sixteen Years which Child is now eight years of age and further my Will is that the said Remainder of my said Estate remain in the hands of my said Exrs. in Order to raise and School &c my said Children till he said time of their coming of Age be expired.
Item I do hereby Constitute and appoint my Loving Wife Hesther Sinckler and my friend Bridgar Haynie and my Brother John Sinckler Extr. of this my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 12th day of April Anno Domini 1762 /s/ Wayman Sinckler /w/ Russel Wilson, George Jordan, Ann 2 Jordan (her mark)

On July 13, 1762 this will was proved by the oaths of all three witnesses. Hester Sinckler & Bridger Haynie filed a bond for £500 with James Lane, Gent., their security. Liberty was reserved to John Sinckler to join in the probate when he thought fit. The court recorder in this section of the will book had the most beautiful handwriting, much like the script font on a modern computer. Wayman's inventory was taken by Enoch Grigsby, Nathaniell Grigsby & John Fryer and returned in Sept. 16, 1762 Loudoun Court. Some of the listed property included: negro men Will (£70) & Jack (£70), negro boy Ned (£60), negro woman Jenny (£25), 3 cows, 3 yearlings, 2 calves, 1 bay mare, 9 sheep, 6 geese, 2 sows, 3 beds & furniture & 1 old flock bed, 1 old table & 1/2 doz. chairs (£0.86), 3 bee hives (5 sh. each), cloth & trimming for a sail (£4.5.0), pewter, etc. (Loudoun WB A:64)

SURNAME SINCKLER Children all born Prince William Co. VA (Wayman's will named all):
1 Alexander b. ca 1742 d. 1779 KY on hunting expedition with Henry Skaggs (DMNS 76) or after 1779 (when in Capt. Benj. Logan's Co., Lincoln Co. KY); on 1761 Fairfax Co. VA rent roll; not the Alex'r of Augusta Co. VA. See deed under his grandfather Alex'r (Bedford DB 5:384).
2 Isaac b. ca 1744 d. ca 1815 m. Lettice ____ (from Ben Coffman; M. Buck said Letitia Douglas), moved to Bedford after 1767 when sold Prince William land; sold Bedford land 1803. Letitia Douglas filed a lawsuit in 1766
Fauquier Co. against John Dunlop but was abated, since was to be married. She was the d/o William & Sarah (Berryman) Douglas and may have been the wife of Isaac.

Children (B. Coffman; D. Hardwick; M. Buck), spelled Sinkler/Sinclair:


C) Alexander b. 1775 m. 11-18-1799 Bedford (11/25 bond, Francis G. Gilpin, Surety), Rebecca Gilpin, d/o Francis Green Gilpin. M. Powell said he was on the Adair Co. KY tax lists for 1825, 1830, 1831 & 1835. Child & family (KIN 343): 1) Joel Preston b. 1804 Bedford d. 1869 Adair Co. KY m. 3-17-1828 Adair Co. KY, Martha Elizabeth Pendleton, 2-Aizira Curry; ancestor of Marilyn Powell. Child: a- William b. 2-11-1828 Adair Co. KY d. 5-15-1900 m. 7-20-1849 Adair, Mary Susan Curry (1828-1856)

D) John Jr. b. ca 1780 d. May 1843 Bedford will (WB 11:303) m. 4-27-1806 Bedford bond (John Wright, Surety), Catharine Wright (1790-1875 will); ancestors of Doris Hardwick. She m. 2-as his 2nd wife 9-24-1846 Bedford bond (Anthony P. Wright, Surety), Anthony Wright, s/o John & Eliz. Wright. Children (John's will made 1840 named all): 1) Joseph Douglas b. ca 1807 (census; D. Hardwick) d. after 1896 m. 11-28-1833 Bedford (11/25 bond, James McGhee, Surety), Lucinda Watson McGhee. Children (1850 Bedford census):

E) Isaac II b. 1765-85 d. ca 1852 IN m. 7-26-1796 Bedford (7/25 bond, Thos. Preas, Surety), Mrs. Anna (Patterson) Kerns, widow of John Kerns, d/o Wm. & Eliz. (Morris) Patterson; to Spartenburg Co. SC with wife's family; in Wayne Co. KY 1810 census; to Breckinridge Co. KY by 1820, to Putnam Co. IN ca 1822. A 1880 Family sketch by Rev. Strange W. Sinclair said Anna had been married before to a Mr. Morris & had a dau. who married a Shrewsberry. Children (Welk's History of Putnam Co. 343; KIN 343; DAR #596621; L. Templeton; R. Rosemiller; B. Coffman; D. Selbach), surname SINCLAIR:

1) William D. b. 1798 Bedford d. ca 1859-60 m. ca 1818 Breckinridge Co. KY, Letitia Dowell, d/o Micajah & Fanny (Meador) Dowell; lived Ohio Co. KY
2) Robert b. 1800-10; "disappeared, not a good man"
3) John Patterson b. 5-16-1802 d. 7-21-1879 Putnam Co. IN m. 1-Sarah Martin, d/o Thomas & Susan (Graves/Groves) Martin (1802 KY-1853 IN), 2-ca 1853, Mrs. Louisa Cooper of Green castle; ancestor of Mrs. Roy Mosemiller. Child of 11 (Strange's Sketch from R. Mosemiller; B. Coffman & for rest of family): a) Strange White b. 12-9-1829 Owen Co. IN d. 1-28-1905 Owen m. 11-15-1854 Jefferson Co. IN, Hannah Graham (1828-1901), d/o James & Hannah (McElroy) Graham of Ireland & Jefferson Co. IN. 1- Nancy Ann b. 2-7-1859 Owen Co. IN d. 10-10-1932 Cloverdale, IN m. 6-1-1881, David Robert Maze (1849-1929). Child, surname MAZE:
   1) Ben H. b. 2-11-1918 Morgan Co. IN
4) Isaac Patterson b. 5-24-1806 VA d. 10-25-1854 Putnam Co. IN (d. cert.) m. 8-17-1826 Putnam (DAR), America Lawson Martin (1807-1878), d/o Thomas & Susan (Graves/Groves) Martin
5) Cynthia m. 11-3-1828, James Martin; moved to IA
6) Elizabeth Morris b. 1813 KY m. 6-5-1828 Cloverdale (Putnam Co.) IN, Berry Branham; ancestor of Dorothy Selbach
7) Samuel Simpson b. 1817 KY m. 12-3-1840 Putnam Co. IN, Jane West
8) Ann m. William L. Hart
9) Eliza m. William Branham
F) Wayman II b. 1765-85 d. Sep 1848 Breckinridge Co. KY will (WB 1:168) m. 2-17-1793 Botetourt (EBOT 43), Elizabeth Douglas, "d/o Benjamin Douglas;" estate to nephew Nathaniel Shrewsbury, "my sister's son." Children (M. Buck said children disinherited but named in son Wm.'s will; 1810 Wayne Co. KY census): 1) William b. 1800-10
2) Elizabeth b. 1800-10 m. Parks
3) Isaac b. 1800-10
4) Robert b. after 1810 (only 2 sons b. 1800-10)
*3 Robert b. ca 1746 d. 1827 Bedford m. Ruth ____
4 Mary b. ca 1748
5 George b. ca 1750 d. after 1820 Highland Co. OH census m. Martha ____; moved to Columbiana & Highland Co. OH ca 1823; bound 2-23-1765 Prince William, minor son of Wayman, to Ruben Elliot to learn trade of cooper; sold Bedford land 1803. Children (V. Townsend; mg. bond of Eliz.; P. Lange), spelled Sinclair:
   A) James b. ca 1772 VA m. Rachel ____
   B) John b. ca 1775 m. 7-23-1798 Bedford bond (Thomas Scott, Surety), Judah Burton
   C) David b. 1777 d. 6-24-1864 Darke Co. OH, bur. Old Boyd Cem., Brock Village, OH m. 12-10-1799 Bedford bond (Isaac Sinkler, Surety), Lucy Burton, "d/o Jacob Burton;" in Columbiana Co. 1804-50, Clinton Co. 1860, Darke Co. 1864. Children (P. Lange; HIN IV:843 named #2-6 as children; HUOV 1:360 named all):
      1) Matilda b. 1801 m. Joseph Shaw (b. 1802 PA)
      2) Jacob
      3) Hayden (called Hudson in HIN IV:843)
      4) Burton; ancestor of Philip Lange
      5) Ruth
      6) Levi Miller
      7) Lewis
      8) Jonathan
      9) David
   D) Elizabeth m. 3-15-1798 Bedford (3/10 bond, "d/o George, "David Sinkler, Surety), Robert Burton
   E) Ruth b. 1780 d. 1860-70 Highland Co. OH m. 11-26-1798 Bedford bond (Charles Simmons, Surety), Lewis Holliday
   F) Letitia b. 8-21-1782 d. 7-28-1844 Highland Co. OH m. 3-23-1801 Bedford (George Sinkler, Surety), Thomas Wright
   G) William b. 1-9-1785 VA d. 10-13-1854 Grant Co. IN m. 8-10-1808 OH, Mary Gilbert (1789-1854). Child & family (V. Townsend):
      1) George b. 5-12-1829 Highland Co. OH d. 11-21-1907 Wabash Co. IN m. 12-12-1852, Priscilla McDaniel (1836-1918), d/o Wm. & Olive (Thompson) McDaniel
         a) Lewinda Isabelle b. 2-22-1864 Wabash Co. IN d. 6-6-1931 Will Co. IL m. 7-8-1884, Thomas Sylvester Lockhart (1862-1942), s/o Wilkerson & Sally Ann (Lloyd) Lockhart. Child, surname LOCKHART:
            1- George Wilkerson b. 2-22-1893 Grundy Co. IL d. 8-24-1979 Hot Springs Co. AR m. 2nd on 3-23-1929,
Mary Sophia Zeleznik (1895 PA-1968 IL), d/o John & Mary (Drocar) Zeleznik of Austria-Hungary & PA.
Child, surname LOCKHART:
   a] Violet Marie b. 11-11-1931 Will Co. IL m. 12-10-1949, Edward Albert Townsend
H) George Jr. b. 1789 d. Feb 1849 Highland Co. OH m. 9-20-1821 Columbiana Co. OH, Priscilla Milner
I) Abner b. 1796 d. 11-24-1858 Highland Co. OH m. 8-10-1826 Highland, Elizabeth Fenner
J) Rhoda b. ca 1798 m. 10-22-1814 Columbiana Co. OH, Eli Miller
K) Benjamin b. 1800 VA m. 8-21-1823 Columbiana Co. OH, Ann McCann

6 Wayman Jr. (ca Tory; See Henning's Statutes at Law, Oct. 5, 1780) b. ca 1752 m. Mary Watts, d/o Edward & Eliz. (Downs) Watts; bound 2-23-1765 Prince William to Ruben Eliot to learn to read, write, & the trade of a cooper. See his 2 deeds listed above under #128 Alexander for P. Atty in 1776 to Waymen from bro. Alex'r & Waymen's 1825 P. Atty to recover Pr. William. Co. land & land in KY. Children (Edwd. & Wm. named in Edwd Watts' 1795 Bedford will; Geo. from indenture record; mg. bonds; M. Sanders):
   A) Edward Buford d. by May 1844 Bedford will (WB 11:476) m. 1-31-1799 Bedford (1/11 bond, Jeremiah Hilton, Surety), Joannah Hudnall, d/o Wm. Hudnall Sr. Children (Edward's will made 1844 named all):
      1) Fannie Hudnall L. b. 7-9-1796 d. 1-27-1892 m. 3-26-1821 Bedford bond (Edward Sinclair, Surety), John Adam Cooper
   B) Sarah m. 11-12-1801 Bedford bond (Wayman Sinclair, Surety), David Tillous
   C) William
D) George b. ca 1795 m. 2-4-1815 Bedford bond (Frederick Maitland, Surety), Elizabeth Maitland; bound 1765 Prince William Co., minor son of Wayman, to Ruben Eliot to learn the trade of a cooper. Child & family (M. Sanders):
   1) George W. b. 1818-21 d. after 1895 Highland Co. OH m. 11-6-1841 Monroe Co. VA, Ann Keaton (1827-1889 NE) d/o Johnson & Eliz. Keaton. Child of 9:
      a) Lewis Vallingham b. 7-31-1861 Marshall (Highland Co.) OH d. 9-27-1943 Portland, OR m. 11-3-1886, Mary Rose Bright (1872 KS-1959 OR), d/o John Nimrod & Francis Avery (Barnes) Bright
      1- Francis Avery b. 12-9-1887 Ft. Laramie, WY Terr. d. 12-26-1959 Eugene, OR m. 1-1-1920, Pansy Fay Reeve, d/o Charles Coon & Rosella Josephine (Bishop) Reeve
      a] Marian Ruth b. 4-16-1929 Orofino (Clearwater Co.) ID d. 9-18-1959, Robert Sanders; Marian contributed this line
   E) Nancy m. 2-1-1816 Bedford bond ("d/o Wayman," George Sinkler, Surety), Israel Falls
F) Malinda m. 9-16-1816 Bedford bond ("d/o Wayman," George Sinclair, Surety), James Maitland
G) Elizabeth m. 5-19-1820 Bedford bond ("d/o Wayman," Isaac Sinkler, Surety), Mial Madlin (Maitland)
7 Elizabeth b. ca 1754 d. after 1789 m. Henry Priest (Oct 1789 Bedford inv., WB 2:22)
NOTE: George & Waymen were supposedly bound as cooper in 1765. This record is not in the Loudoun records but may be in Pr. Wm. since there is no index for that court order book. Robert Sinclair to serve Wm Moreland to learn carpentry & joyning 2 years---Loudoun Co OB B:159, 14 June 1763

Bedford Co. VA Court Order Book September 1789: Complaint of Catherine Stockton for the breach of the peace against Thomas Farmer, Christopher Pyburn, Robert Sinclair, Ruth Sinclair, Isaac Sinclair Jr, Elizabeth Sinclair, John Jarrett, Rachel Jarrett and Israel Jarrett. (Found by A. Pollard)

#32 ROBERT SINKLER
Born: ca 1746 VA, probably in Prince William Co.
Died: Jul 1827 Bedford Co. VA will probate (dated 1822; WB 6:412)
Married: ?1 before 1768,
2) Ruth _____. NOTE: Since the first 6 children received more in the will of Robert, perhaps there was a first wife. The remainder of the estate was then given to “them 5” which meant the last 5, probably children of Ruth.

Census: Loudoun Co. in 1771; Bedford 1782, 1810, 1820

Land: 1780 Sep 1 Grant...Robert Sinclair...244 a. in Bedford, N. Branch of Boreauger Creek (Pat. E:638); sold 1802 to John Sinkler for £100, 244 a. on N branches Bore Auger creek adj. Charles Tate (DB 11:580)


1787 Aug 8 Grant...Robert Sinkler...440 a. in Bedford, S. Fork of Goose Creek (Grants 12:327); sold 1806 to son Isaac for $100, land adj. Rosgerson where Isaac now lives (DB 12:171)

1793 Dec 23 Bedford...Samuel Roundtree to Robert St. Clair...lots #4 & #58 in town of Liberty, 4 1/2 a. & 6 1/2 a. (DB 9:265); sold lot #58 to John Otey 1796 (DB 10:261)

1800 Sep 18 Grant...Robert Sinklar...427 a. in Bedford on Branches of Boreauger Creek (Gr. 47:199); sold to Robt. St. Clair Jr. for $2 in 1820, land adj. John Patterson (DB 16:433)

1804 Jun 25 Bedford...James Wright, Atty for Jacob Pyburn late of Bedford to Robert St. Clair Sr. for £100...198 a. tract on Bore Auger Creek where sd. St. Clair now lives, adj. Bramblett & c. (DB 11:1017)

1806 Mar 21 Grant...Robert Sinklar...85 a. in Bedford on Boreauger Creek (Gr. 54:451)

1813 Apr 7 Bedford...Richard D. Haden of Bedford to Robert Sinclair Senr. of same...Deed of Trust, Richard indebted to John Patteson for bond due 25 Dec next for $220, has agreed to give security by creation of a trust on the property to wit: 1 negro girl named Anicha to Sinclair, (& if not paid) to sell after Jan 1 1814 at auction (14:90)

Data: On June 14, 1763 Robert requested he be allowed to serve Wm. Moreland for 2 years after Christmas next, to learn the trade of house carpenter & joiner & receive £6 at expiration of service (Loudoun OB B:159).

#33 RUTH (Investigation of the surname Talbot has been negative.)

Born: ca 1746

Died: after 1830 census (lived with Thomas); probably 1832 since she was not on 1833 Tax list

Parents: UNKNOWN

Robert St. Clair's Will

Made 5-8-1822, Ret'd 7-23-1827

I Robert St. Clair Senr of Bedford County Do hereby make this my last will and testament

In manner and form following that is to say

1st I desire that all my Just debts shall be paid

2dly I lend to my wife Ruth St. Clair the tract of land together with the mill where I now live during her natural life to Be Rented out by my Executors here after to be named for her support the ballance of the Rent if any to be divided as I shall hereafter name

3dly I give to my daughter Betsy Browning the the (sic) cotton Moshine now in my possession Together with the tract of land which she has all Ready Receiyvd and sold to Isaac St. Clair he sold to John St. Clair and conveyd By me to him

4dly I give to my son Isaac St. Clair the one half of the tract of land he now lives on

5dly I give to my son John St. Clair one dollar Together with the tract of land he now lives on

6dly I give to my son George St. Clair the other half the tract of land I gave Isaac

7dly I give to my daughter Bolley Walrond that part of the tract of land she now lives on not conveyd to Robert St. Clair Junr.

8dly I give to my son Robert St. Clair that part of the tract of land Thomas Rucker now lives on already deeded to Robert

9dly I give to my son Samuel St. Clair Thomas St. Clair and Daughters Rachel Feazel Patsey Feazel and Nancy Patterson the Ballance of my Estate Real and personal to be equally divided Between them five as I shall hereafter direct my Perishable Property to be sold as soon as convenient and the money Divided between them also to sell the tract of Eighty five acres of land where Joseph Feazel settled on a credit of one two and three years and Divide the money also between them five also after the Death of my wife to sell the tract of land I left her for a support on a credit of one two and three years and Divide the money also between them five and lastly I do here by constitute and appoint my friends John Patterson and Aaron Feazel my Executors to this my last will and testament In witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal this Eighth Day of May one thousand Eight hundred and twenty two /s/ Robert Sinkler /w/ John H Otey Sr, Wilson N Bugg

July 23, 1827 Proved by both witnesses, John Patterson gave bond and probate was granted to him.
SURNAME ST. CLAIR  Children (Robert's will named all; birth dates estimated from order in will & known birth of Thomas):

1 Betsy b. ca 1769 d. before 1850 Bedford (9/14 bond, "d/o Robert," Isaac Sinkler, Surety), Caleb Browning (c1763-after 1860 Lafayette Co. MS); to TN, AL, & MS. Children (E. English), surname BROWNING:
   A) Malinda b. 6-29-1792 VA m. Daniel Walls (GRIG 15). A mg. 1-12-1810 Culpepper Co. VA, to Elijah Bruce was probably not this Malinda, since there was a large Browning family in Culpeper. Three mgs. were found for Daniel Walls: 9-7-1839 Franklin Co. TN to Sally Kersley, 4-22-1839 Monroe Co. KY to Lydia Triplett, and 12-6-1849 Cannon Co. TN to Eliz. Connelly.

B) Robert T. b. 9-7-1793 VA m. Julia Ann Morrison; in Franklin Co. TN 1830
C) Joshua H. b. 6-13-1795 Bedford Co. VA d. ca 1868 m. Martha George; lived Jackson Co. AL & Lafayette Co. MS
D) Matilda b. 4-7-1797 VA m. David Tatum (GRIG 15 said she m. William Dickerson/Dickinson & in Bond Co. IL 1830, Jackson Co. MS 1840-80)
E) Joseph Caleb b. 6-23-1799 Bedford d. 10-25-1844 Lafayette Co. MS m. Patience ____ (1801-1845)
F) John G. Sr. b. 3-25-1802 Bedford d. Smith Co. TX m. Mary "Polly" Nicholas; lived Smith Co. TX
G) Benjamin b. 5-8-1804 VA d. 12-18-1854 Jackson, AL m. 3-30-1826 AL, Rebecca West
H) Nancy b. 5-20-1806 m. George W. Coffey; lived Bond Co. IL 1830 (GRIG 15)
I) Elizabeth b. 5-2-1808 m. Lorenzo D. Griffin
J) Caroline b. 4-10-1810 VA m. 2-17-1856 Lafayette Co. MS, Isaiah A. Nicholas
K) Albert G. b. 1-25-1813 Bedford d. 2-19-1884 Lafayette Co. MS m. ca 1837, Olive S. ____ (1813-c1885). Child & family (E. English), surname BROWNING:
   1) Mary Frances b. 8-29-1840 Lafayette Co. MS m. 10-24-1864 Lafayette, William Ester Bell (c1834 TN-c1885).

Child, surname BELL:
   a- Albert Benjamin b. Feb 1866 d. after Oct 1928 m. 1-27-1886 Lafayette Co. MS, Mary Elizabeth Dettor (1860-1937). Child, surname BELL:
   1- Lucy Cornelia b. 7-31-1889 Lafayette d. 1-22-1966 Whitfield, MS m. 3-21/22-1920 Batesville (Panola Co.) MS, Gabriel Moore (1861-1931). Child, surname MOORE:
         1) Iris Elaine b. 10-16-1948 Oxford (Lafayette Co.) MS m. 1-on 1-13-1967 Vicksburg, MS, James Daniel Hobson, 2-on 2-22-1969 Vicksburg, Gerard David Bessette, 3-in Nov 1974 Palestine, TX, Gerard David Bessette, 4-on 6-2-1975 Durant, OK, William Lee English; Elaine a contributor

2 Isaac b. ca 1771 d. Jun 1829 Bedford will (WB 7:174) m. 5-8-1800 Bedford (5/7 bond, Merry Carter, Surety), Frances Carter, d/o Wm. M. & Frances (Leftwich) Carter. Children (Isaac's will made Mar 1829 named all "four" children; DB 42:446 heirs sold Isaac's land; R. Steele):
   A) Nancy Mariah m. 9-9-1819 Bedford bond (James Jones, Surety), George Snodgrass; lived Russell Co. VA 1856 (Bedford DB 38:421). Child, surname SNODGRASS:
      1) Patterson A. b. ca 1830 d. 1870s m. Jane F. Old, d/o Charles & Mary W. (Snodgrass) Old
   B) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. 1805 d. 11-24-1823 Bedford bond (Isaac St. Clair, Surety), Bartley Snodgrass; to Jackson Co. MO. Bartley m. 2-on 3-17-1834 Botetourt Co. VA, Lucy Ann Baker. Children (Bedford DB 38:421), surname SNODGRASS:
      1) Lucretia A. m. _ _ Barnes
      2) Mary C. m. Samuel J. Steele; lived Jackson Co. MO
      3) Clarinda m. Oliver P. McGraw
      1) John H.
      2) Joseph b. 1833 (1860 census)
      3) Mary E. b. 1836 d. 3-16-1859 of typhoid fever, age 23 (BDR 59)
      4) Susan F. (Mg.)/Frances C. (father's will) b. 1843 m. 1-3-1866 Bedford ("d/o Robert & Rhody"), David Secrist/Secrest (b. 1843 Botetourt), s/o Solomon & Rohanna (Deal) Secrest
      5) Abram B. b. 1843 d. 5-30-1860 of fever, age 19 (D. Reg.)
      6) Nancy C. b. 1845 m. 10-21-1874 Bedford ("d/o Robert & Rhody"), Alfred T. Arthur, s/o Wm. & Catherine Arthur
      7) Martha J. b. 10-26-1850 (3yrs11m10d) d. 10-6-1854 of scarlet fever (BDR 19)
      8) George W. b. 1859
9) Robert S. b. 5-7-1852 (B. Reg.)
10) Ruhama A. b. 6-25-1854 (B. Reg.) m. 3-25-1879 Bedford ("d/o Robert & Rhody"), William H. Robertson, s/o Francis D. & Nancy Robertson
11) Richard F/T. b. Aug 1856 (B. Reg.) d. 5-10-1860 of fever, age 5 (D. Reg.)
12) Elziro C. b. 3-18-1857 (B. Reg.)
13) William P. b. Feb 1858 (B. Reg.)
14) Ellen b. 1859 m. May 1883 Bedford ("d/o Robert & Rhody"), Patrick H. Nestor (b. 1851 "Coal" Co. WV), widower, s/o James Nestor; Ellen not in father's will
15) Charley J. b. 1864
16) Allen P. b. Oct 1867 (B. Reg.)

D) George T. b. 10-10-1808 d. 9-23-1887 Sinabar (Jackson Co.) MO m. his 1st cousin 12-26-1833 Botetourt (12/21 bond), Caroline Elizabeth St. Clair, d/o George & Eliz. (Snodgrass) St. Clair, below; lived Jackson Co. MO 1856 (Bedford DB 38:421)

3 John b. ca 1767 (1850 census) d. 1856 Jackson Co. AL (Aug 1867 Jackson Co. AL est. settlement for John & Betsy) m. 2-22-1798 Bedford (2/20 bond, consent of Wm. Patterson, uncle, Alex'r Simmons, Surety), Betsey Patterson (1775-1867), d/o Edward Patterson of Buckingham Co.; moved thru Franklin Co. TN to Marshall Co. AL by 1840; Jean Grigsby's ancestors. Children (1822 Bedford deed of home tract, DB 17:173 named all; 1835 Division of lands by deed of gift in Bedford for benefit of his children by John Sinclair & "dec'd" was crossed out, WB 9:140; GRIG 32):
A) Caleb Browning b. 1799 d. 8-25-1872 Jackson Co. AL of bilious fever (obit.; testate), bur. Mud Creek Bapt. Ch. near Hollywood, AL m. 1-on 7-24-1823 Botetourt (7/12 bond), Harriet Palmer (1804 to 1860-69), d/o David & Sarah (St. Clair) Palmer, below, 2-on 3-10-1869 Jackson Co., Zilpha M. Gillaspi (b. 1829), 3-on 2-16-1872 Jackson, Mrs. Mary "Polly" Hudgins; in Franklin Co. TN 1830 & Jackson Co. AL by 1842 Bedford deed.

1) son b. ca 1825 Bedford Co. VA d. 1830-40
2) John Jared b. 2-15-1827 Bedford d. 10-23-1914 Jackson Co. AL, bur. Mud Creek Bapt. Ch., m. 1-on 7-24-1823 Botetourt (7/12 bond), Harriet Palmer (1804 to 1860-69), d/o David & Sarah (St. Clair) Palmer, below, 2-on 3-10-1869 Jackson Co., Zilpha M. Gillaspi (b. 1829), 3-on 2-16-1872 Jackson, Mrs. Mary "Polly" Hudgins; in Franklin Co. TN 1830 & Jackson Co. AL by 1842 Bedford deed.

B) Paschal Patterson b. 1801 Bedford d. 1870-77 Oso (Fayette Co.) TX m. Eliza Jane Ragland (1814 TN-after 1880 TX); to TN ca 1828 with Caleb; in Marshall Co. AL 1843 (Bedford DB 30:308), then TX. Children (GRIG 205; 1850 Titus Co. & 1860 Fayette Co. TX census; Jackson Co. 1877 Acct. & Division, WB 1:507):
1) Prudence b. 1830-35 Jackson Co. AL m. 1-John J. Moody (b. 1820 NC), 2-Alexander St. Clair (b. 1818 KY); lived Fayette Co. TX 1860-1900
2) Tilman (CSA) b. 1835 AL d. Jul 1862 in action, Civil War m. 1857 Titus Co. TX, Elizabeth Orvill
3) Caleb (Co. M, 1st Regt. TC, Whitfield's Legion, CSA) b. 1840 Marshall Co. AL d. in Civil War
4) William S. (CSA) b. 1843 Titus Co. TX d. in Civil War
5) James Everett (CSA) b. 5-16-1845 Titus Co. TX d. 1-6-1929 Axtell, TX m. 8-28-1865 Robertson Co. TX, Martha Ann Weaver (1846-1925), d/o Posey Pinckney & Eliz. (Grant) Weaver
6) Winfield Scott (CSA) b. 5-5-1846 Titus d. 12-25-1921 Voca (McCulloch Co.) TX of heart failure m. Lovdy Pinkey Carpenter (1851-1919), d/o Sampson & Nancy (Mayberry) Carpenter; lived Bastrop Co. TX 1880
7) Burell Anderson b. Mar 1849 d. 9-30-1930 m. 1873, Mary Ellen Weaver (1855-1933), d/o Posey Pinckney & Eliz. (Grant) Weaver
8) Eliza Jane b. 5-20-1851 d. 2-2-1927 m. Samuel J. Carpenter (1856-1932), s/o Sampson & Nancy (Mayberry) Carpenter; lived Bastrop Co. TX 1880

9) Benjamin Silas b. 2-20-1853 Titus Co. TX d. 9-4-1944 Gonzales Co. TX m. 1-6-1876, Catherine Denson (1859-1944), d/o Jesse B. & Harriet J. (Smith) Denson

C) Elizabeth S. "Betsy" b. 1800-10 m. 9-4-1828 Bedford (9/1 bond, "d/o John," Armistead H. Rains, Surety), Braxton Erastus Rains/Ranes, s/o Benj. & Nancy (Mitchell) Ranes; in Marshall Co. AL 1840. Children #1-4 moved to TX ca 1860 (GRIG 370; Jackson Co. 1877 Acct. & division, WB T:507), surname RANES:

1) James Robert "Jim" b. 6-18-1829 Bedford d. 12-2-1904 TX m. 11-6-1849, Leanna Emmaline Freeman (1834-1897); lived Dangerfield (Upshaw Co.) TX 1877

2) Nancy Ann b. ca 1831 bur. Concord, TX m. Benjamin Beedles

3) John d. before 1877 m. Mary Gilbert. Mary m. 2-Michael Gilbert.

4) Merimon Mansfield b. 11-15-1840 d. 8-2-1929 Marlow, OK m. May 1860, Sarah Catherine Clark (1844-1918); lived Fannin Co. TX 1877


1) Bird S. (Co. H, 4th Regt. VA Inf., CSA) b. 1823 d. 1864, supposedly was left in a tobacco barn, captured, & was never heard from again m. 1850, Emily Wells (b. 1835 & lived with Oscar B. 1900); in Jackson Co. AL 1850 census near grandparents & 1860 Bedford census with no children. Children born Bedford (GRIG 488; Bedford census):
   a- John b. 1851
   b- William b. 1854 d. 1856
   c- Drucilla Lucy b. 1856 m. __ Kesler

   a- Charles E. b. 10-5-1858 d. 4-29-1859 (BDR 59 reported 5-7-1859 of whooping cough), bur. St. Clair Cem
   b- Kara J. b. 4-7-1860 d. 9-19-1863, bur. St. Clair Cem. near Shady Grove
   c- Chester D. b. 2-7-1862 d. 4-18-1864, bur. St. Clair Cem.

   2- Nora Mae b. 6-1-1898 m. Charles O. Creasy (1895-1957), s/o Samuel & Willie (Fellows) Creasy
   3- Harry b. 8-16-1900 m. Altie Quares (b. 1901), d/o James M. & Cora (Wheeler) Quares
   4- Claude Davis b. 7-13-1903 d. 11-18-1987, bur. Mt. View Cem. m. 1-Thelma Howell (1902-1974), 2- Marcey sec.
   5- Howard David b. 7-8-1906 m. 11-26-1936, Anita Ruth Craighead (b. 1910 Moneta, VA), d/o Joseph Bruce & Lily (Lipscomb) Craighead
   6- Ethel Virginia b. 12-17-1908 m. Harry Boothe (1907-1971); no children
   7- Calvin Griffin b. 12-25-1910 m. Nannie Brown (b. 1912), d/o Walton & Etna (St. Clair) Brown, above
8- Hubert Wilson b. 4-15-1915 d. 9-3-1969, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem. m. Lizzie Quarles (b. 1917), d/o James M. & Cora J. (Wheeler) Quarles

e- Alice Jane b. 9-19-1868 d. 2-27-1952; never married

f- Soloman Christopher Berley b. 4-29-1872 d. 4-1-1954, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., m. 1-on 1-25-1895, Betty Webber (1880-1914), 2-on 6-25-1916, Eula D. White (b. 1889). Children #1-7 by Betty, #7-11 by Eula (GRIG 508):

1- Leona b. 12-9-1895 d. 2-22-1926, bur. Petersburg, VA m. 3-2-1918, Robert M. Hannah, 2-Early Bonjonia (1903-1974)

2- Imo b. 8-10-1897 d. 5-23-1986, bur. Petersburg, VA m. Herman Tyler, Sr. (1895-1982), 2-Early (Waldron) Tyler

3- Pauline b. 5-20-1900 d. 11-3-1974 m. 5-27-1920, Roy R. Fletcher (1893-1961)

4- Virginia A. b. 1-2-1903 d. 4-23-1988, bur. Petersburg, VA m. 1-Edward Lee Norman (1904-1941), 2- (div. 1950), Marshall Childress (1902-1975)

5- Myrla R. b. 10-5-1907 d. 6-19-1988 m. 1926-28, E. Early Bonjonia (1903-1974)

6- Mary b. 8-11-1905 m. Aubrey L. Whitmore (1907-1960)

7- Shirley L. b. 11-16-1911 m. 11-28-1929, Ernest R. Burnette (1901-1986)

8- Geneva b. 4-27-1917 m. 9-17-1949, Nelson L. Tinch (b. 1914)

9- Lucille b. 4-13-1919 m. 11-11-1944, Floyd E. Caniff (b. 1920)

10- Gloria b. 6-28-1921 m. 12-25-1942, Robert F. Matthews (b. 1910)

11- Juanita b. 7-14-1928 m. 7-3-1948, Linwood Wheeler (b. 1926)

8- Annie B. b. 3-24-1874 d. 4-30-1974 (age 100), bur. Fairview Cem., Roanoke, VA m. David F. Beard (1876-1915). Children (GRIG 518), surname BEARD:


2- Irene S. b. 5-30-1908 d. 11-3-1927 in auto accident (dau. Martha also killed), bur. Evergreen Cem., Roanoke m. 1-on 9-5-1931, Oscar T. Dickerson (1911-1939), 2-on 10-12-1940, Jay Raugh (1907-1970)

3- Inez F. b. 5-30-1908 m. 11-3-1927, Truman M. Gregory (1903-1979)

4- Karl O. b. 2-7-1913 d. 12-27-1958, bur. Fairview Cem., Roanoke m. 12-16-1937, Ruth H. Elliott

3) Richard Pascal (1850 census, DB 36:189 & Gdn. rec but called Pascal P. in Prudence's will) b. 1831 m. 11-1-1858, Mary Ann Prease (?Tate). Children (1880 Bedford census):

a- Amy E. b. 1859

b- Thomas S. b. 1865

c- Samuel b. 1867

d- Nannie S. b. 1868

e- Rosa B. b. 1870

f- Roberta b. 1875

g- William C. b. 1878

4) Elizabeth Frances "Fanney" b. 1833, bur. St. Clair Cem. near Shady Grove m. 11-10-1857 Bedford, James H. Bowles. Children (D. Reg.; GRIG 522), surname BOWLES:

a- William P. b. 1858 d. 1-19-1876 Bedford of pneumonia, age 18 (BDR 123)

b- Walter m. 1-Georganna Wheeler, 2-Betty Atkinson

c- Sallie m. 10-18-1882, John Booth

d- Smith, bur. Mt. View Cem., Vinton, VA m. Willie Brown (b. 1882), d/o Jabez & Laura (Wiggenton) Brown

e- Caleb b. 5-1-1873 d. 1-5-1959, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., m. Mint St. Clair (1891-1961)

5) Joanna b. 1835 bur. Timber Ridge Ch. Cem. in Bedford Co. m. 10-8-1852 Bedford Co., William A. Lansdown (d. 1900) See Bedford DB 43:313.

6) Drucilla Lucy (called Drucilla in Gdn. rec & 1850 census, but Lucy in Prudence's will) b. 1837 m. 7-10-1867 Bedford, Chasteen Mathew Quarles, s/o Ira H. & Nancy (Huddleston) Quarles. See Quarles Chapter for their children & grandchildren.

4 George b. ca 1775 d. 1824 Botetourt assignment of dower (1828 inv., WB E:20) m. 9-14-1805 Botetourt bond, Elizabeth Snodgrass, "d/o Joseph" & Mary Snodgrass; land on Glade Creek 1815. Children (Botetourt DB 23:367 named Sarah, Robt, Caroline, Mary & Isaac; DB 26:311 named Green; DB 30:431 named Joseph; DB 28:203 named Palmer, Scott & Wm.; DB 31:526 named Henry; Sinkler Grvl Vol. 1; Heir's deeds said 1/10 parts):

A) Joseph b. 1806 Botetourt m. Polly Brooke; in Jackson Co. MO 1843

B) Robert b. 1807 m. 12-18-1832 Bedford (12/10 bond, Valentine K. Leftwich, Surety), Elmira Hewitt; in Jackson Co. MO 1850

C) Mary b. 1809 m. 12-21-1825 Botetourt (12/17 bond), Ephraim Little

D) Caroline E. m. her 1st cousin 12-26-1833 Botetourt (12/21 bond, "d/o Eliz."), George St. Clair, s/o Isaac &
Frances (Carter) St. Clair, above
E) Isaac Jr. b. ca 1815 m. 1-28-1860 Montgomery Co. VA, Mary A. Bromfield
F) Green m. Ruth; in Belmont Co. OH 1843
G) Henry
H) Scott
I) William C. b. 1825 Botetourt m. Mary A. (Sinkler Gtly said Wm. c. m. Nancy Dunford Cook); to Jackson Co. MO. GRIG 16 said a Wm. & Mary A. were buried in St. Clair Cem., Jackson Co. MO.
J) Palmer (CSA) b. 1819 m. 8-31-1854 Roanoke Co. VA, Missouri F. Tynes of Botetourt Co. (b. 1831); lived Roanoke Co. VA by 1872. Children (1880 Roanoke Co. census; HRC 468):
  1) James Scott (M.D. 1880, UVA) b. 6-27-1857 m. 1896, Martha Johnston Kennedy, d/o Rev. James S. & Melinda Williams (Stringfield) Kennedy of Knoxville, TN; lived Roanoke, VA 1902
  2) Mary E. b. 1862 m. ____ Price; lived Galax, VA 1902
  3) Jonnie (dau.) b. 1863
  4) Susan b. 1866
  5) Palmer b. 1869 (1880 census; 1900 said Nov 1865) m. Minie F. ____; lived Radford, VA 1902. Children (1900 Pulaski Co. census; mg. bonds);
     a- Palm b. Sep 1892
     b= Gordon b. Jul 1894
     c- Harry L. b. Jun 1896
     d= Editha A. b. Sep 1898
  6) Pelina b. 1870
  7) Robert b. 1872; lived Roanoke, VA 1902
  8) George b. 1873 d. before 1902
  9) J. Early b. 1875; lived Roanoke, VA 1902
 10) John F. d. before 1880 census
The daus. listed in HRC with residences in 1902 were: Mrs. W. D. Sale of Roanoke, VA, Mrs. Henry E. Harman of Tazewell, VA, Mrs. William F. Donovan of Newport News, VA, & Mrs. C. F. Blount of Pocahontas, VA
NOTE: There were only 10 heirs for George of Botetourt. However, two others are puzzling: Lydia m. 1-24-1821 Botetourt (1/17 bond, "d/o George"), Charles Cook and Sarah (named in 1838 deed, DB 23:367). Lillian Blackford said Sarah m. David Palmer (d. 1843 Botetourt will in Loose Wills 1842-46). Neither Lydia nor Sarah were named as children in Sinkler Gtly Vol. I.

Mary b. ca 1777 m. 3-5-1804 Botetourt bond (said "Mary St. Clair"), Moses Waldron. A mg. for Polley Sinkler on 8-26-1802 Bedford (1/26 bond, Robt. Sinkler, Surety), William Yates. Who was she? (Also see Bedford OB 12 289, 8-23-1802.) Children (GRIG 16; mg. bonds), surname WALDRON:
A) Ann Mariah m. 12-1-1821 Bedford bond (Moses Waldron, Surety), Joel Palmer
B) Samuel b. 1803 (1850 Bedford) m. 8-9-1832 Bedford (8/9 bond, John D. Pateson, Surety), Elizabeth Brill (b. 1811), "consent of Catharine Brill." Children (1850 Bedford census; mg. bonds; Waldron dates from V. Holmes), surname WALDRON:
   1) Lydia A. b. 7-24-1828 d. 6-17-1858 m. 9-11-1851 Bedford, John Henry Lawhorn (1826-1881 Pike Co. OH), s/o Lawson & Rhoda (Buford) Lawhorn. See Lawhorn Chapter for children.
   2) Moses b. 1831
   3) Sarah E. b. 1832 m. 7-14-1852 Bedford bond ("d/o Samuel," Moses Waldron, Surety), Thomas Wheeler
   4) Mary M. b. 1834
   5) Israel J. b. 1838
   6) John P. b. 1840
   7) Delila C. b. 5-10-1840 (census had 1842) d. 2-26-1921 m. 3-21-1857 Bedford, Joel Lawhorn, s/o Lawson & Rhoda (Buford) Lawhorn. See Lawhorn Chapter for children.
   8) Lucinda L. b. 1843
   9) William D. b. 1844
  10) Samuel Griffin b. 1849 d. 1916 Bedford m. 4-1-1878 Bedford, Elizabeth Jane Lawhorn (b. 1861), d/o James Henry & Sophia (Gray) Lawhorn. See Lawhorn Chapter for children.
C) Beverly D. b. 1805 d. Nov 1886 Bedford, bur. Burrell Gray Cem. on Porter's Mtn. m. 5-4-1826 Bedford (5/4 bond, Moses Waldron, Surety), Nancy Moorman (1807-1877), d/o Jacob & Catherine (Grooms) Moorman; LaMona Phillip's ancestor. Children (1850 Bedford census; mg. bonds; L. Phillips), surname WALDRON:
   1) Jacob E. (CSA) b. ca 1827 m. 1-on 10-31-1845 Bedford, Sarah Pearcy, d/o Henry & Rachel (Gross) Pearcy, 2-on 11-21-1891 Green Co. IN, Mary Ann Jackson
   2) Moses (CSA) b. 1828 m. 1-on 9-7-1847 Bedford bond ("s/o Bevaly," Chesteen M. Quarles, Surety), Nancy Pearcy (b. 1820), 2-on 11-6-1898 Maries Co. MO, Elizabeth Ann Pearcy, d/o Henry & Rachel (Gross) Pearcy.
Children (1850 Bedford census), surname WALDRON:
a- Eliza C. b. 1849
b- McHenry b. Jul 1850
3) Kitty (Catherine) b. ca 1829 m. Ballard Robertson
4) John Henry (CSA) b. 1833 (census; L. Phillips said ca 1837), missing after 2-23-1865 Camp Lee, Richmond; lived with Moses Waldron 1850
5) Samuel Griffin (CSA) b. 9-27-1834, killed 10-27-1864 Petersburg Defense near the Baxton Rd, East of Richmond
6) Burrell (CSA) b. ca 1836, killed in action 7-8-1864 Chimborazo Hosp., Richmond
7) William B. (CSA) b. 1843 (census; L. Phillips said ca 1838) d. 7-7-1862 during Chaffin Farm Richmond-Petersburg Defense m. 12-20-1860 Bedford, Susan Spradlin
8) Pascal (CSA) b. 1844 (census; L. Phillips said Aug 1843) d. after 1910 census, bur. Atkinson Com. in Bedford Co. m. 12-30-1869 Bedford
9) Mary Jane b. 1846 (census; L. Phillips said ca 1840) d. ca 1918 Bedford m. 12-31-1861 Bedford, Pulaski Gray
10) Robert Wilson b. 1848 (census; L. Phillips said 10-15-1844) d. 2-6-1936 m. 7-9-1872 Bedford, Laura C. Thomas
11) Fleming Wadkin b. 1-28-1849 d. 12-17-1932, bur. Waldron Cem., m. ca 1867, Barbara Watson
D) Joshua d. 1868 Bedford inv. (WB 13:273) m. 11-23-1835 Bedford, Frances Settle (b. 1807). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname WALDRON:
1) Will B. b. 1836
2) Emilia b. 1837
3) James C. b. 1840
4) Frances W. b. 1842
5) Moses A. b. 1843
6) Elizabeth A. b. 1844
7) Samuel K. b. 1845
8) Sarah F. b. 1848
E) Lucinda Jane m. 12-23-1837 Bedford, William Settle
6 Robert Jr. b. ca 1779 d. by 1851 deeds m. 1-9-1800 Bedford (1/6 bond, "d/o Edwd," consent of Peter Patterson, Gdn. of Lucy, Wm. Patterson, Surety), Lucy Patterson, d/o Edward Patterson of Buckingham Co. Children (1851 deed, DB 35:391 Wm. sold interest in 578 1/2 a. father's Porter Mtn. tract tobro. John P.; Samuel sold tobro. John P. in 1852, DB 35:480):
A) William b. 1801 d. 1874 (Sinkler Qtrly Vol. I) m. 1-on 6-16-1823 Bedford bond, Elizabeth Adkerson (Joshua Adkerson, Surety), 2-on 11-6-1839 Bedford bond (Wm. Hanks, Surety), Elizabeth Hanks. Children (1850 Bedford census listed twice):
1) Lucinda b. 1824 m. 9-13-1845 Bedford bond ("d/o Wm.," William St. Clair, Surety), James Slate Craig
2) Meador b. 1826 m. 12-14-1846 Bedford bond (Robt. Craig, Surety), Keturah Craig; ancestor of Lillian Blackford through Meador's son John Henry --- > John Cleaveland --- > Lillian
3) Rhoda m. 11-27-1848 Bedford bond ("d/o Wm.," Wm. St. Clair, Surety), James A. Spradlin
4) Lydia b. 1831/2 m. 10-6-1851 Bedford bond ("d/o Wm.," William St. Clair, Surety), Abram Gross
5) Joshua b. 1834/6 m. Rebecca Barnett
6) William Patterson b. 1834/8 m. Sarah Jane Lee
7) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. 1838/40 m. Harvey Gearheart
8) Oney W. b. 1840/1 m. 1-R. A. Hogan, 2-Thomas Whitworth
9) Ruth/Wither b. 1842/3 Prince Edward Co. VA (Mg. license) m. 8-23-1865 Montgomery Co. VA (8/12 license), Henry C. Walters, Jr., s/o Henry C. & Jane Walters; great grandmother of Howard M. Smith, Jr.
10) John R. b. 1846/8 m. Martha "Mollie" Taylor
B) John P. b. 10-17-1822 d. 6-26-1909 MO m. 6-16-1835 Bedford bond (consent of Pagy Gross, Robert St. Clair Sr. Surety), Catherine Margaret Gross (1821-1905), d/o Henry & Margaret (Cooper) Gross (1858 Bedford will of Margaret Gross, WB A:184; DW2:14110 by R. Morrison). Children (1850 Appomattox Co. VA census; BDR 11):
1) Robert b. 1837
2) Caroline b. 1839
3) Elizabeth b. 1839
4) John b. 1841
5) Samuel b. 1843
6) George b. 1845 m. 1875 Montgomery, Ellin Akin
7) Lucinda b. 1849 m. 1870 Montgomery, William Craig
8) Palmer b. Mar 1852 d. Feb 1853 of sore throat, 1 yr 11 mo (BDR 11)
9) Mary b. 1854
C) Samuel m. by 1852 deed, Celeste ___
7 Samuel b. ca 1781
*8 Thomas b. 12-16-1783 d. June 1863 m. 1-___, 2-Rachel Litton (known as wife, no Mg. found yet)
9 Rachel b. ca 1785 m. 12-2-1800 Bedford (11/24 bond, Robt. Sinkler, Surety), Joseph Feazel
10 Patsy b. ca 1787 m. 3-2-1802 Bedford (3/1 bond, Robt. Sinkler, Surety), Aaron Feazel
11 Nancy b. ca 1789 (census) m. 5-17-1804 (5/4 bond, Wayman Sinkler, Surety), John D. Patterson. Children (Wm. & John D. L. in 1854 deed selling their share of Robt. St. Clair estate, Bedford DB 37:7; both lived with parents in 1850 Appomattox Co. census), surname PATTISON:
A) William E. (CSA) b. 1821 m. 1-22-1844 Prince Edward Co., Martha J. Webb; Wm. severely injured Civil War. Children (1850 Appomattox census), surname PATTISON:
1) John R. b. 1866
2) Edward N. b. 1848
3) Mary E. b. 1850
B) John de Lafayette (CSA) b. 1826 d. Civil War m. 1-on 1-22-1844 Prince Edward., Eliza J. Trent, 2-in 1850, Sarah C. ___. Children (1850 Appomattox census), surname PATTISON:
1) Nancy J. E. b. 1845
2) Lucinda M. E. b. 1847

#16 Captain THOMAS ST. CLAIR (Militia)
Born: 12-16-1783 (PB; agrees with census)
Died: June 1863 (PB); buried in Old St. Clair Cem. (See below)
Parents: Robert & Ruth Sinkler (Robert's will named son Thomas)
Married: Marriage records for the first 3 children below list their surnames as Litton. It looks as though they are all living with Robert Sr. in 1820. In Bedford DB 42:344 1863 Rachel is still called Litton. However, her birth date was given in the Pendleton book; her death cert. said Rachel St. Clair (parents: Lytten, born Botetourt). The death certificate of Prudence St. Clair stated her parents were Thos & Rachel St. Clair. Quite a mystery!

Land: 1835 Sep 3 Bedford...Thomas St. Clair to Rachel Litton...all his intrest in 85 acres in Bedford plus contract on 200 a. in Franklin and pers. prop....for services of 20 years. See below. (DB 25:415)
1854 May 13 Bedford...William E. Patteson & Martha J. E. his wife, John D. L. F. Patteson & Sarah C. his wife, & Thomas St. Clair & Rachel St. Clair his wife to Prudence St. Clair for $334.20...parcel of land in Bedford adj. Jacob Coon, Wilson Atkinson & said Prudence St. Clair & others, being the same land purchased of the heirs of Robert St. Clair dec'd to wit, Samuel St. Clair, Patsy Feazel formerly Patsy St. Clair & the share of Nancy Patteson formerly Nancy St. Clair the wife of the said John D. L. F. Patteson & Thomas St. Clair & Rachel his wife the said 5 shares...(DB 37:7)

Data: 1825 May Court, Bedford...Ordered that the following recommendations be made to his Excellency the Governor and Council Com. XXV "Thomas St. Clair Captain with his subalterns transferred from the 91st to the 10th Regiment with the request as above." (CB 20:48)
1825 Bedford Court..."The order made at the last court appointing militia officers be rescinded in this Vz that transferring William H. Austin & his subalterns and Thomas St. Clair & his subalterns be rescinded and it is now ordered that Garland Rucker be recommended to his Excellency the Governor & Council as proper person to be commissioned as a Captain in a new company formed by a board of officers in the 1st Batt. & 10th Regiment on consequence of a new dividing line being made between the 10th Regiment. That Joseph D. Stratton be recommended as Lieut. in same company & Henry Terry ensign." (CB 20:79)
Thomas was referred to as Captain in the Pendleton Book (dated 1853).

#17 RACHEL LITTON
Born: 3-10-1795 (Pendleton Bk; death cert. said age 98, born in Botetourt Co. VA; census said age 58 in 1850)
Parents: Maiden name of "Lytten" given by son Burwell on her death certificate. A John Litton m. 9-27-1789 Washington Co. VA, Rachel McCauley (d/o John McCauley who died 1840 Washington will, WB 8:196). They could be her parents.

Old St. Clair Cemetery off Rt. 619 Out of Stewartsville
Pass by Nelson Booth's house, Rt. 699 on top of Ridge, turn right (north) onto Rt. 775 & cem. is 300 ft on right, up the hill. The land was owned by Thurman & Bertah Bowyer in the 1980's. Powers lived there after the Coon and St. Clair families. It is on the north side of Bore Auger Creek. Porter Mountain is to the Northwest (Wigginton's Knob). Lick Mountain is to the Southeast. On one acre there are about 30 graves, as can be seen from sunken places
in the ground. This is the one acre Rachel Litton gave. Thomas & Rachel are buried here, unmarked, probably Robert St. Clair too. Graves marked are: Elizabeth Coon, Jacob Coon, Albert Coon, Ardella Coon (all with dates) and Burrell C. St. Clair, Co H 34 Va Inf, CSA.

Thomas StClair's Deed (Living Will)

Bedford County VA DB 25:415 Made 9-3-1835, Recorded 10-14-1836

ARTICLES OF BARGAIN and sale entered into the 3rd day of Sept 1835 between Thomas StClair of the County of Bedford of the first part and Rachel Liton of the same County of the other part Witnesseth that the said Thomas StClair hath sold to the said Rachel Liton his interest in the tract of land that he is now living on, also his mill on said land, also his interest in eighty five acres of land in the County of Bedford adjoining the lands of Henry Williamson and John StClair, and two hundred acres land that he said Thomas StClair holds by contract in the County of Franklin, also three horses, ten head of cattle, six head of sheep, and all his stock of hogs, also his said Thomas StClairs crop now on hand corn, fodder, oats, wheat, and tobacco, together with all his plantation tools and utensils of every description whatever, also five beds and furniture, together with all other household and kitchen furniture belonging to said Thomas StClair of every description whatever for the sum of one thousand dollars that said Thomas StClair acknowledges to be due said Rachel Liton for her services rendered for the last twenty years In testimony whereof the parties hath hereto set their hand and affixed their seals the day and date first written. /s/ Thomas StClair, Rachel X Liton /w/ Stephen Panky. Thomas St.Clair appeared before Matthew Pate & Wm Shrewsbury Justices of the peace...and acknowledged the same to be his act...3 February 1836

Rachel Litton's Deed (3 months after Thomas' death)

Bedford County VA DB 42:344 Made 9-26-1863, Recorded 9-28-1863

This deed made Sept 26th 1863 between Rachel Litton of the first part & Joseph W. Tyler & John T. StClair, Trustees of the second part. Witnesseth that in consideration of the sum of Five dollars in hand paid to the said Litton by the said Trustees The said Litton doth grant unto the said Tyler & StClair Trustees with general warranty all that certain tract of land lying in the County of Bedford on Bore Auger Creek adjoining the lands of Jacob Coon, Alex Wade Wm Neighbors & others containing 207 acres to be the same more or less. It being the same land conveyed by deed of gift to the said Rachel Litton by Thomas StClair which deed is of record in the Clerks Office of the County Court of Bedford, also all the personal property belonging to the said Rachel Litton consisting of Household & Kitchen furniture grain & growing crops money bonds horses cattle sheep hogs farming utensils &c. To have and hold free from all persons whatsoever. Nevertheless subject to the following provisions, to wit, The said trustees are to take full possession of the land and personal estate (with the exception of the dwelling house, garden & household & Kitchen Furniture) which the said Litton reserves the full control of during her life) which they are to rent out in such way as they may think best & after paying the expenses of the plantation & making a full & plentiful allowance for the supports of the said Rachel Litton and her three daughters Mary, Frances M. & Prudence J. who are now living with her. Either divide the remainder between the legatees hereafter named or loan the surplus out as she the said Litton may direct, and at the happening of the death of the said Rachel Litton the said trustees shall divide the whole of the property herein conveyed equally between the following persons to wit John T. StClair, Burwell T. StClair, George St.Clair, Martha Tyler the wife of Joseph W. Tyler, Elizabeth Coon the wife of Jacob Coon Nancy Pendleton the wife of Henry Pendleton, Mary StClair Frances M. StClair, Prudence J. StClair, with this exception the three last named girls Mary, Frances M & Prudence J are to have all the household & Kitchen furniture free from any charge & in the division of the land they are to have their shares laid of together & to include the dwelling House after this arrangement is made they are to be equal distributorees in all the other property. The said trustees are to have power to buy & sell such things as may be necessary for the purpose of carrying out the provisions of this deed and are to be allowed the lawful commissions for their services. Witness the following signature & seal day and date above written /s/ Rachel X Litton. Acknowledged on Sept. 26th, 1863 by S. G. Stewart N.P. Recorded 28th September 1863, Teste A A Arthur CBC

Rachel Litton's Deed to Burwell C. St. Clair

Bedford County, VA DB 53:520 January 1, 1870

Rachel Litton & Burwell C. St. Clair for & in consideration of the support & maintenance furnished to the party of the 1st part & her 3 maiden daughters Mary, Frances & Prudence St. Clair since 2 Feb 1866 & for the further consideration of the covenants hereinafter contained doth give...to the part of the 2nd part-the following real estate--a certain tract of land on Bore Auger Creek adjoining the lands of Jacob Coon, Alex Wade, Wm. Neighbors & c containing 207 acres it being the same land conveyed by deed of gift to sd Rachel Litton by Thomas St. Clair which deed is of record in the Clerk's Office & the following personal property: 1 horse, 2 cows, 6 sheep & the part of the 2nd part covenants to support & maintain in a manner suitable to their rank & station in life the part of the 1st part & her 3 maiden daughters during the natural life of the sd Rachel Litton...provided further that the
present arrangement with regard to the mill & mill lot will not be disturbed until the part of the 2nd part shall
have been paid out of the rents & profits thereof the sum of $450.00 with interest from the 5 Feb 1864 & $7.70 cost
unless the sd party of the 1st part shall sooner die then the party of the 2nd part shall have the right to enter at
once upon sd mill lot & hold sd mill & lot under his conveyance. /s/ Rachael x Litton, Burwell C. St. Clair

Heirs Sell Land

Bedford DB 59:500  
August 17, 1886

Mary St. Clair, John T. St. Clair, Martha F. his wife, & Burwell C. St. Clair & Olivia W. his wife parties of the
1st part to William H. Powers for $615.00...89 3/4 acre tract on Bore Auger Creek known as the Middle Tract in the
division of Rachel Litton's land signed to Mary St. Clair & adjoining the lands of Jacob Coon, Wm. C. Neighbors &
the unsold lands of Rachel Litton. The parties of the 1st part reserve unto themselves 3/4 acre for a graveyard at
the family burying ground. /s/ Mary x St. Clair, John T. St. Clair, Martha F. St. Clair, Burwell C. St. Clair,
Olivia W. St. Clair

Children of Rachel (listed as "Ages of Mrs. St. Clairs children" in PB; 1860 Bedford census)
1 Elizabeth "Betsy" Lyton b. 11-28-1815 d. 5-12-1891, bur. Old St. Clair Cem. (dates on stone) m. 1-26-1839
   Bedford census), surname COON:
   A) Ardena E. b. 1839-40 (1850, 1860 census; cem. stone said b. 10-31-1830 if I didn't miscopy) d. 8-3-1919,
      bur. Old St. Clair Cem.; unmarried 1880
   B) Nancy E. "Nannie" b. 1841; unmarried 1880
   C) S. Frances b. 1843
   D) Mary b. 1845
   E) Robert b. 1848
   F) J. (son) b. 1851
   G) Albert J. b. 4-30-1854 d. 12-28-1891, bur. Old St. Clair Cem.; unmarried 1880
   H) B. S. (son) b. 1856

2 Martha Lytton b. 12-16-1817 d. 2-15-1891 (d. cert.) m. 5-1-1837 Bedford bond (Wm. L. Parker, Surety, "d/o
   Rachel"), Joseph W. Tyler (b. 1814), s/o John & Mary Eudosia (Parker) Tyler. Note: Various group sheets list
   Martha as Martha Tilton. I believe "Tilton" is a corruption of Martha Litton. I have never seen her name
   written Martha Tilton Litton or Tyler. Children (1850, 1860, 1870 Bedford census), surname TYLER:
   A) William b. 1837
   B) John Thomas b. 1839 m. 1859/60, M. ___
   C) Dosha b. 1841
   D) R. Frances b. 1843
   E) Mary A. b. 1846
   F) Joseph C. b. 1848
   G) Solomon M. (son) b. 1850-53; named as nephew (age 75, lived Blue Ridge) in 1929 heir list of aunt, Frances
      Wheeler

3 Nancy Litton b. 3-1-1819 (PB) d. 4-14-1896 Clinton Co. MO m. 10-13-1838 Bedford bond (Abraham Hunter, Surety,
   "d/o Rachel;" PB said m. 10/18), Henry Pendleton (1808-1887), s/o Phillip & Martha (Preast) Pendleton.
   Children (PB; 1850, 1870 Bedford census), surname PENDLETON:
   A) Elizabeth Marise b. 8-24-1839
   B) Thomas Absoleum b. 5-22-1841 m. 10-12-1864 (PB; another PB page said 10-12-1861), Nannie I. Patterson
   C) Nancy P. Nutton (married name?) b. 12-16-1842 d. 5-15-1860 (PB)
   D) William Henry b. 12-19-1844 d. 3-23-1845
   E) Albert G. b. 2-18-1846 m. Rachel ___; in 1900 Clinton Co. census
   F) Robert M. b. 4-17-1848
   G) John Tillman b. 10-17-1850; unmarried 1870
   H) Mary Frances b. 6-22-1852 d. 4-10-1853 (PB; BDR 10 said 6-22-1853 of pneumonia, 5 months old)
   I) Ann Tracy b. 6-22-1854 d. 7-30-1855 of bronchitis. 1 yr 1 mo. 15 da (BDR 26)
   J) Darrah Virginia (twins) b. 5-9-1856
   K) Edward Nathaniel (twins) b. 5-9-1856 d. 6-27-1928 m. 10-8-1889, Mrs. Martha (Metzger) Mallen (1856-1947),
      widow of James M. Mallen (d. 1886), d/o Lawrence Metzger of Clinton Co. MO; lived Clinton & Johnson Cos.
      MO. Children (WSJ; family group sheet-author unknown), surname PENDLETON:
      1) Charles Henry b. 10-4-18__ d. 9-22-1962
      2) Mary Josephine b. 9-5-1890 d. 11-1-1966 m. ___ Kohler
      3) Lena Ellen b. 7-20-1892 d. 4-21-1928 m. ___ Brummit
4) Jannie b. 4-2-1894 d. 4-21-1894
L) Julius Caesar b. 12-19-1858 d. 1-8-1859 (PB; BDR 58 said female, d. of pneumonia, 1 month old)
M) Rachel Amy b. 3-28-1860 d. 4-18-1931 m. 1-in 1877, John Thomas Everett, 2-John W. Palmer

SURNAME ST. CLAIR  Children of Thomas & Rachel (Bible; 1850 Bedford census):
4 Burwell/Burrell C. (Co. H, 34th VA Inf., CSA on tombstone) b. 8-3-1823 (Fam. Bible; P. Bk said 8-15-1823; census said 1825) d. 11-16-1903 Bedford (Fam. Bible; will in Ct. House), bur. Old St. Clair Cem., m. 1-on 7-3-1848 Bedford, Sarah Frances Giles, d/o Thomas Giles, 2-on 1-13-1886, Olivia W. Clement (1861-1911); Burwell was head of Rachel's household in 1870 & 1880 with sisters living there but none of his children. Children (1850, 1860 Bedford census; Burrell's will made 1889 named Hessie, & she was named as niece in 1929 will of aunt, Frances Wheeler; d. cert. of J. T.):
A) Robert C. b. 1849 m. 4-28-1870 Bedford, Fanny James Gray, d/o Wm. H. & Sarah Eliz. (Ellis) Gray. Children (1880 Bedford census), surname ST. CLAIR:
1) Sarah Elizabeth b. ca 1874 m. 1-24-1893 Bedford ("d/o R. C. & Fanny J."), George Clifton Gray, s/o Jesse P. & Julia A. L. (Lawhorn) Gray
2) Mollie O. b. ca 1876
3) Alice U. b. ca 1878
4) Robert B. b. 1880
B) J. Thomas b. 3-22-1852 d. 3-18-1915 of heart trouble (d. cert., s/o B. C. StClair & S. F. Giles); unmarried
C) child d. 10-24-1853 Bedford, cause not given (BDR 11, parents Burwell C. & Mary Fr.)
D) George E. b. 1854
E) V. B. (dau.) b. 1856
F) Hessie Burwell b. 8-8-1891 d. 8-24-1954 m. 11-13-1910, William Buford Quarles (1875-1952), s/o Chasteen M. & Drucilla Lucy (St. Clair) Quarles; no children
5 Mary b. 4-15-1824 (PB; census said 1829) d. 3-12-1898; unmarried
6 George b. 8-2-1826 (PB; census said 1830)
*7 John Tilman b. 4-27-1828 (PB) d. 3-2-1923 (A. Pollard) m. 12-6-1854 Bedford, "Mildred" (Martha) Lawhorn
8 Frances M. b. 3-21-1830 (PB) d. 1-10-1929 will m. as his 2nd wife on 7-22-1874 Bedford, Solomon Wheeler (1822-111). Children (1880 Bedford census), surname WHEELER:
A) William E. b. 1860
B) Martha S. b. 1866
C) Quince L. (son) b. 1868
D) George D. b. 1871
E) Mary J. b. 1876
9 Prudence J. b. 4-15-1832 (PB; 1850 census said 1836) d. 3-15-1881 of consumption (d. cert.); unmarried
10 Albert "s/o Thomas St. Clair died June 25, 1859" (PB)

#8 JOHN TILMAN ST. CLAIR  Capt. Beard's Co., 10th Regt. CSA
Born: 4-27-1828 Bedford (Pendleton Book)
Died: 3-2-1923 Bedford, age 95 or 96; buried St. Clair Cem. in Palmer St. Clair's yard, Rt 635 (off Rt 619). The graves of John T. & Martha are unmarked but lilac bushes are planted at the head of each grave.
Parents: Thomas & Rachel St. Clair (Mg. License)
Married: 12-6-1854 Bedford (Single, age 24, born Bedford, Parents: Thomas & Rachel St. Clair)
Land: 1856 Dec 6 Bedford...William Lawhorn, Wm. B. Stanley & Mary A. his wife & to John T. StClair for $275...all our interest in landed estate of Lawson Lawhorn dec'd (DB 38:529)
1863 May 9 Bedford...Wm. W. Barham & wife Susan J. to John T. St.Clair for $1,260...89 a. 25 p. adj. the planted rock, Fouts, Holdron, Dent & Wheeler (DB 42:255)
1863 Bedfor...Rachel Litton to all her children (DB 42:344) See above
1864 Jan 15 Bedford...Joel B. Lemon & wife Eliza A. to John T. St.Clair in consideration of a bond executed to sd Lemon by W. W. Barham for $800...100 a. on headwaters of Beaverdam Creek adj. Malinda Holdron, Washington B. Loyd, Wm. B. Stanley, Alexander Gray &c, being the land given to sd Lemon by Peter M. Wright Sr. during his lifetime (DB 42:497)
1878 Sep 3 Bedford...Wm. V. Jordan Comr. in the suit of Pate &c for & vs St.Clair & c to John T. St. Clair, by a decree of the Circuit Court of Bedford at March Term 1875, sd Jordan was directed to convey to sd St. Clair at his own cost & expense the land mentioned in sd decree...2 tracts, 100 a. & 89 a. on Bore Auger Creek (DB 51:109)
1886 Aug 17 Bedford...Mary St.Clair, John T. St.Clair & Martha F. his wife and Burwell C. St.Clair & Olivia W. his wife to William H. Powers for $615.00...89 3/4 a. on Bore Auger Creek, known as the Middle Tract in the Division of Rachel Littens land signed to Mary St.Clair & adj. Jacob Coon, Wm. G. Neighbors & unsold lands of
Rachel Litton (DB 59:500)

1888 May 2 Bedford...John T. & Martha F. St. Clair to Wm. T. St. Clair for $30...20 a. lot in Bedford adj. Alex Gray, Malinda Haldron & James H. Lawhorn (DB 61:505)

1898 Aug 8 Bedford...S. F. Burroughs, widow of J. B. Burroughs dec'd to J. T. St. Clair for $700...30 1/2 a. near Henricks Store & adj. J. M. Martin, Wm. P. Bond, & R. S. Minter, being that part of the original tract constituting the home place of Anthony Rucker dec'd which was allotted to sd. S. F. Burroughs (who was S. F. Rucker) in the division of the lands of sd Anthony Rucker among his children, see DB 46:354 (DB 76:375)

1908 Bedford...Lyman B. Wharton & c to J. T. St. Clair...55 a. on Porter's Mt., 18 mi SW of Bedford City in Chambisburg District (DB 97:115)

NOTE: John Tilman's house is off Rt. 635, the 1st road to the right after passing above the cemetery. There was another John T. or J.T. St. Clair with wife Martha E. with deeds in the 1880's. His mother Mary C. St. Clair (b. c1842) owned 1/2 of 203 acres North of the Staunton River, with sons James W. (b. c1862) and John T. (b. c1865) owning 1/4 share each. Apparently, the father of this family died in the Civil War, or at least by the 1870 census. (DB 56:475, 62:343, 89:35) This J. T. was not the John Tilman St. Clair of interest here.

Census: 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880 Bedford Co. VA

Data: John had a long white beard & walked with a cane. He was blind in his right eye from being shot in the eye with buckshot. He pulled his hair over it in hopes of hiding it. In old age, he was totally blind. Grandson Vernon Randolph St. Clair stayed nights with him when John T. was elderly. John T. would give him a nickle for every night. Vernon saved those nickles in an old baking soda can and right before school would start, his mom would buy him new clothes with the nickles. (A. Pollard) Ann Chilton in "Remnants of War 1861-1865," Bedford County, VA Civil War Records, listed John T. StClair under Exemptions Denied, Bedford Co. 1862: "I wish to be exempt because of loss of my right eye. I furthymore state that it affects my head, nerves and breast." (p. 29) On page 113, listed in Co. H, 34th Regt.: Sinclair, B.C., Bird, Buford W., Burwell, George, J., J.W., & Pleasant.

# MARTHA F. LAWHORN See Lawhorn Chapter

Born: June 1838 (census, d. cert., & Mg. License)

Died: 6-8-1916 Bedford of "mitral regurgitation," age 78, buried at home (d. cert.)

Parents: Lawson & Rhoda (Buford) Lawhorn (Martha's d. cert. & Mg. License)

SURNAME ST. CLAIR Children (A. Pollard; 1860, 1870, 1880 Bedford census; living children named in 1929 will & Heir List of aunt, Frances Wheeler):

1 William Thomas "Dick" b. 3-4-1856 d. 4-8-1935, bur. Jeters Chapel at Rt. 603 (partly in Botetourt) m. after 1880 census, Mary E. ___ (1860-1926); lived Blue Ridge, VA 1929
3 Abraham S. b. 12-11-1859
4 Melchesardeck "Deck" b. 6-25-1861 m. Nealie Barton; lived Vinton, VA 1929
5 Chambliss Merriman b. 6-10-1864 d. 1964, a few weeks short of age 100, m. 11-3-1889 Bedford, Eular B. Jeter; ancestor of Nelson Lewis St. Clair of Williamsburg
6 Nancy Elizabeth b. 8-16-1866 d. 8-6-1944, bur. St. Clair Cem. on Rt. 635 m. Thomas S. Foutz
7 Mary Francis b. ca 1867 m. Bob Wheeler
8 Australia Prudence b. 7-6-1870 d. 1876 of brain fever, 4 yrs old (BDR 122)
9 Tillman Burl b. 9-1-1872 d. 1930, bur. St. Clair Cem. on Rt. 635 m. 1-Cecil West (1884-1909 of pneumonia), 2-Apr 1911, Alice Foutz (1883-1948). Children (St. Clair Cem.):
   A) Brittie b. 1900 d. 1909
   B) Rev. Palmer G. b. 5-12-1913 d. 5-16-1982, bur. St. Clair Cem. on Rt. 635 m. Ethel Boothe (1913- )
   C) Charles Garland b. 1914 d. 1923
   D) Horace Wilbur (U.S. Navy, WWII) b. 1916 d. 1975
   E) Hennie m. Dunman; lived "Lute's Saw Mill" 1983
*10 Edward Luther b. 8-11-1875 d. 2-22-1929 m. 5-14-1905, Nealie Quarles (ANCESTORS)
11 Minnie Jane b. 9-28-1877 d. 6-19-1923 m. 10-23-1901 Bedford, Ewell T. Wheeler
      2) Edna Mae
      3) Eugene Early
      4) Charles Edward
5) Doris Faye
6) James Wilson
7) Shelby Jean

1) Alton Randolf b. 12-17-1932 m. 1-(div.) Margie Cutter, 2-on 4-12-1970 Bennettsville, SC, Erlene Parker (1934-2000). Child by Margie:
   a- Patricia Marie b. 9-18-1958
2) Kenneth Owen b. 9-26-1934 d. 9-3-1996 Roanoke, VA, bur. Mt. View Cem., Vinton, m. 12-26-1964 Roanoke, Joan Dingleedine. Son:
   a- Kenneth Neal b. 9-28-1971
3) Janie Estelle b. 3-18-1936 m. 9-18-1954 Shady Grove Ch., Clarence Gene Chewning Sr. Son:
   a- Clarence Gene Jr. b. 9-11-1957
4) Aubrey Keith b. 4-25-1938 d. 10-3-1957 Bedford Co. in a car wreck, bur. Shady Grove Cem., m. 3 weeks before his death, Shirley Elizabeth Brown. Child:
   a- Anita Katherine b. Apr. 1958
5) Annie Marie b. 5-14-1940 Bedford m. 6-21-1958 Shady Grove Ch., Bobby Gene Pollard (b. 1935). This is the dear Annie who has helped so much over the years. Child, surname POLLARD:
   a- Lisa Ann b. 8-13-1962
6) Artie McArthur b. 2-23-1942
7) Marshall Otey b. 7-14-1943 m. 4-29-1971 Bedford, Joyce Marie Adams. Child (adopted):
   -- Melissa Dawn b. 8-8-1982

C) Victor Wilson b. 6-22-1912 d. 4-17-1951 of "bone disease," bur. Barnhardt Ch. Cem., m. 10-8-1934 Bedford, Edna Spradlin. Child:
1) Eugene Debrois

D) Nellie Claudine b. 4-5-1914 d. 12-3-1996 Roanoke, VA, choked on a hot dog at Hardee's, bur. Gray Cem., Jordantown, m. 12-28-1929 Roanoke, John Oakey Gray (1911-1978 Roanoke), s/o Joseph J. & Vertie K. (Foster) Gray. Children born Bedford Co. & families (A. Pollard; H. Gray contributed on #3 & #8), surname GRAY:
1) John Leroy b. 11-30-1930 m. 1-on 9-26-1953, Vivian Cornett (1934-1990), 2-in 1995, Margaret ___.
   Children by Vivian, surname GRAY:
   a- Debra Lee m. _ _ Mays
   b- Donna Sue m. _ _ Baker
   a- Larry Carlton b. 7-6-1960
3) Troy Abraham b. 1-14-1936 d. 6-12-1988 m. 9-22-1956 Bedford (div. 1988), Nellie Marie Orange, d/o Ollie Howard & Annie Odessa (Creasey) Orange. Children, surname GRAY:
   a- Cynthia Diane b. 1-6-1957 m. 12-15-1973 Bedford, Werner Von Deel, s/o Leonard Jackson & Jessie May (Swanson) Deel
   b- Troy Abraham Jr. b. 4-22-1959
   c- Rodney Allen b. 1-6-1973
   d- John Chadwich b. 6-30-1978
4) Jackie Dumont b. 4-26-1938 m. 11-5-1960, Nancy Martin. Child, surname GRAY:
   a- Corey Vincent b. 9-13-1969
5) Joyce Ethel b. 10-7-1939 m. 6-30-1962, Earl Davis Ball Jr. Children, surname BALL:
   a- Earl Davis Jr. b. 12-6-1963
   b- Robin Denise b. 12-6-1963
   a- Teresa Dawn b. 9-23-1964
   a- Clinton Ashley b. 4-23-1969
9) Danny Lynn b. 8-4-1955 m. 1980, Linda Tolley; no children

F) Clinton Stanley "Pete" b. 4-24-1917 d. 4-15-1933 Bedford, accidently shot by friend while cleaning their hunting guns, bur. Barnhardt Ch. Cem.

G) Clara Martha b. 9-8-1918 d. 5-5-1976 Bedford, bur. Gray Fam. Cem., Jordontown, m. 1-9-1935 Bedford, Mose Edward Leonard; Clara wrote Story of this family. Children born Bedford Co, (A. Pollard), surname LEONARD:
   1) Ishmael Edward b. 2-11-1935 d. 12-11-1985 m. (div.) Nellie Hogan; no children
   2) Mavis Leona b. 6-7-1936 d. 3-12-1965 m. James Dowell
   3) Freeman Ottis b. 1-10-1938 m. (div.) Becky
   4) Elizabeth Gertrude b. 9-24-1939; single
   5) Patricia Gale b. 4-25-1941; single
   6) Charlotte Lauvon b. 3-6-1943 m. Phillip S. Brown (d. 1999)
   7) Martha Raye b. 2-6-1945 m. (div.) Howard Bowles
   8) Charles Madison b. 6-28-1947 m. (div.) Elsie Holdren
   9) Iris Mozell b. 9-6-1950 m. 12-20-1969, Danny Ray Dewease
  10) Barbara Ann b. 9-26-1952 m. (div.) Dennis Blair
  11) Tony Victor b. 12-3-1956 m. Linda

---

#4 EDWARD LUTHER ST. CLAIR "Lute"

Born: 8-11-1875 Bedford (tombstone; Family Bible in possession of dau. Nay)
Died: 2-22-1929 (Bible); buried Rt. 635 St. Clair Cem. near Stewartsville, VA. Lute passed out in the snow and got pneumonia.

Parents: John T. & Martha St. Clair (Mg. License, Occupation Sawyer, age 30)
Married: 5-14-1905 Bedford Co. VA at Maynard Lloyd's Store

#5 NEALIE CAROLINA QUARLES (A Midwife) See Quarles Chapter

Born: 2-22-1886 (Family Bible) Bedford Co. VA
Died: 5-16-1978 Roanoke, VA; buried at Mt. Vernon Cem. in Vinton, VA

Parents: Samuel Ira & Abbie (Gray) Quarles (Mg. License)

Edward Luther used to get comic valentines which he hated, so he threw his mail in the fire on Valentine's Day. One Valentines Day he burned several hundred dollars that had been sent to him for some lumber. He was quite intelligent and could tell how many feet of timber any man's land contained. Along with building houses, he operated 2 to 3 sawmills of his own. Robert St. Clair owned a canning factory in Tennessee which "Lute" visited. As a side business he bottled "Penny Royal Oil" which cured everything. It was made from roots (maybe sassafras). Leafy used to go for the roots. The bottles were sold in drugstores in the 1920's, then the government said he had to have a patent and clear the drug administration. Lute's "Sassy Mill" was down the hill off Rt 759...turn off Main Road at Lloyd's Store.

The St. Clair Cemetery is on the land of Rev. Palmer G. St. Clair. His widow, Ethel Boothe St. Clair lives there still (1980's). The cemetery is off Rt. 619, turn right onto Rt. 635. Lilac bushes were planted at the stone of Martha (nearest the road) and John Tilman St. Clair. Tillman Burl, son of Tilman & Martha, is buried there, also Edward Luther St. Clair. Lute's stone is marked "Aug 11, 1875 Feb 22, 1929 Gone But Not Forgotten."

SURNAME ST. CLAIR Children (Family Bible owned by Naomi St. Clair Dixon):
1 Jasper Luther "Stub" b. 11-21-1907 d. 5-6-1947 m. 1-on 7-2-1927, Mossie Fore, 2-Claudine Ayres; no children
2 Leafy Beatrice b. 11-25-1909 m. 5-20-1929 Vinton, VA, Jewell Barton. Children, surname BARTON:
   A) Phyllis Jean b. 2-18-1930 Roanoke
   B) Leighton Lee b. 5-18-1938 Roanoke
3 Bowman Lawrence b. 10-9-1911 d. 2-15-1961 Richmond, VA m. 5-14-1938 Bristol, VA, Virginia Inez Smith
4 La Christine "Cack" b. 4-4-1914 m. 11-24-1932, Elbert Lawhorn. Child, surname LAWHORN:
   A) Shelby Jean b. 2-27-1938
5 Ruth Levonia b. 8-19-1916 m. 1-on 1-5-1932, Harvey Lawhorn, 2-Woody Vestal; no children
   A) Wilson Lynn b. 2-13-1944 m. 6-21-1963, Margie Hamby. Children:
      1) Susan Lynn b. 4-20-1965 d. 11-24-1981
      2) Wilson Lynn b. 11-21-1966
   B) Scarlett b. 1-28-1946 m. 1-23-1962, Earl James Hanners Jr. Children, surname HANNERS:
      1) Earl James III b. 9-9-1963 m. 10-8-1982, Wanda Sue Bedell. Children, surname HANNERS:
a) Earl James IV b. 5-27-1983
b) Adam Stephen (twin) b. 10-25-1984
c) Rachel Nicole (twin) b. 10-25-1984
2) David Christopher b. 5-12-1967
3) Alison St. Clair b. 5-9-1976
C) Gerald Lee b. 11-19-49 m. Sandy Morrow. Children:
   1) Heather Margaret b. Apr 1977
   2) Tara Jane b. 10-29-19
   3) Corey Wayne
D) Crystal Charlene b. 7-17-1952

7 Naomi Abbie "Nay" b. 9-27-1920 m. 1-on 12-30-1941 Roanoke, Albert W. "Bill" Dixon, 2-Wilfred Graham "Bill" McMillian, s/o Wilford Estel & Edmona (Raines) McMillan of Pulaski Co.; live Vinton, VA; no children
8 Vyrus Mae b. 10-18-1922 m. 2-8-1941, Harry G. Lawhorn; no children
9 Dovie Frances b. 11-21-1924 m. Edison Thomas; live Vinton, VA
10 Audrey Elizabeth b. 12-14-1926 d. 1986 m. 1-ca 1949, Johnnie Edwards, 2-on 7-8-1951, William Swartz

#2 BOWMAN LAWRENCE ST. CLAIR World War II
Born: 10-9-1911 Bedford Co. VA; (Fam. Bible & Terry's birth record; family said 10/12)
Died: 2-15-1961 McGuire Hospital, Richmond, VA of hepatitis after having a transfusion
Parents: Edward Luther & Nealie Carolina (Quarles) St. Clair
Married: 5-14-1938 Bristol, VA

Data: The family resided at 330 Elm Avenue, Roanoke, VA S.E. in 1943. Bowman was honorably discharged from the U.S. Army on 9-19-1945 at Woodrow Wilson General Hospital in Staunton, VA. (Amazingly, Bowman and Dr. Otis Gardner King were at Woodrow Wilson at the same time. Dr. King's daughter Anne would marry Bowman's son Terry.) Bowman was a Technician 5th Grade, 342 Harbor Craft Company. Working on the fleet in Europe, Bowman developed a lung infection and was sent back home just before D Day. After the war, he worked for ______ & Colley, a produce company, and The Norfolk & Western Railroad.

#3 VIRGINIA INEZ SMITH See Smith Chapter
Born: 10-22-1919 Roanoke, VA
Parents: Perry Lee & Sylvia Inez (Davis) Smith
Data: Inez lives in Roanoke, VA; retired from Kenrose Manufacturing Co. as a garment inspector

Memorial Obituary, Roanoke World News, Roanoke, Virginia, Feb. 16, 1961
Bowman L. St. Clair

Bowman Lawrence St. Clair, 49, of Rt. 9, Roanoke, died Wednesday in a Richmond hospital
Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Inez St. Clair, a daughter, Mrs. Betty Jo Naff, Roanoke; two sons, Terry Lee St. Clair and Eddie L. St. Clair, both of Roanoke; his mother, Mrs. Nealie St. Clair, Goodview; a brother, Wilson St. Clair, Richmond; seven sisters, Mrs. Audrey Schwarz, California; Mrs. Dovie Thomas, Richmond; Mrs. Vyrus Lawhorn, Moneta; Mrs. Naomi Dixon, Vinton; Mrs. Ruth Lawhorn, Washington, D.C.; Mrs. Ila Lawhorn, Vinton; Mrs. Leafy Barton, Goodview.

The body is at Watson's.

SURNAME ST. CLAIR Children of Bowman & Inez St. Clair:
1 Betty Jo b. 9-17-1939 m. 1-on 2-25-1960 (div.), Gayle Edward Naff, 2-on 7-27-1972 (div.), Gary James Minter; lives Roanoke, VA. Children, surnames listed:
   A) Christopher Naff
   B) Stewart Minter
*2 Terry Lee b. 6-18-1943 Roanoke Hospital m. 12-28-1971 Bluefield, WV, Anne Gardner King, d/o Dr. Otis Gardner & Maybel Isabel (Lawrence) King; live Poquoson, VA, next door to the author. Terry is Chief of the Advanced Materials & Processing Branch, Structures & Materials, NASA Langley. Child:
   A) Tyler Lawrence b. 9-16-1981 Newport News, VA
3 Eddie Lawrence b. 1-26-1951 m. 1-on 1-26-1980 (div.), Valerie Garman, 2-on 2-18-1984 Craig Co. VA, Karen Ruth Bowen; live Craig Co. VA
The following information, which may someday prove to connect to Alexander Sinkler (d. by 1751), was sent to me by Garda M. Hodgson.

**JOHN SINCLAIR**
Born: ca 1730
Died: Jan 1792 Loudoun Co. VA Letters of Adm. (WB V:101); Division of estate of John Sinclair's estate among 11 heirs, Loudoun Co. DB U:101
Parents: Amos & Margaret Sinclair. (Amos of Pr. Wm. Co. d. Fairfax Co. will named son John, WB A:76. Margaret's will in Loudoun WB A:115 named son John.)
Married: 1) Sarah McDowell
2) after 1778, Mary ___ (d. before 1804 Loudoun). She m. 2-in 1793, Israel Sears.

**SARAH MCDOWELL**
Born: ca 1732
Died: after Aug 11, 1778 Loudoun Co. (when she signed deed, DB M:106)
Parents: Thomas & Mary (Davis) McDowell
Children, #1-10 by Sarah, #11-12 by Mary (Loudoun WB U:101; G. Hodgson):
1 Hannah b. ca 1753 d. before 1785 m. ca 1771, John Wilcoxson
2 Mary b. ca 1755 d. before 1804 m. Jacob Dehaven; children in Scott Co. KY 1804 (Loudoun DB 2-E:336)
3 Ann b. ca 1757 m. John W. McEldery; in TN by 1804 Loudoun deed (DB 2-E:290)
4 Margaret b. ca 1760 d. before 8-14-1792; no heirs
5 Samuel b. 9-10-1762 d. 1804 (WB 1:37) m. Edith Craven (d. 1822 Loudoun, WB D:167), d/o Thomas Craven (DB 2-E:336)
6 John b. 1763 (age 87 in 1850) m. Rachel Steeer; of Sullivan Co. TN 1804 (Loudoun DB 2-E:290)
7 Amos b. ca 1766 d. Apr 1829 Loudoun inv. (WB R:419)
8 Jane b. ca 1770 m. 8-6-1795 Aaron Smith; of Belmont Co. OH 1811 (Loudoun DB 2-E:336)
9 George b. ca 1773 d. 1830 Loudoun (WB S:364, Geo. Jr., Admr.) m. 1-1-1799, Margaret Craven, d/o Thomas Craven dec'd (Loudoun DB 2-D:251, 1803)
10 Sarah b. 10-15-1775 m. 11-9-1799, Abner Craven
11 Seth (War of 1812, pension) b. 1788 (age 62, 1850 Scott Co KY) m. 2-6-1833, Nancy T. Boyce (from J. Faulconer)
12 Benjamin b. ca 1790 (age 60, 1850) m. Pricilla Griffith (J. Faulconer)

**UNIDENTIFIED**

**SAMUEL SINKLER** of Hanover Co. VA d. by Feb 1752 Fauquier Co. VA will (WB 1:176) m. Dinah ___. Children (will, which also named grandson John Simpson):
1 Samuel
2 John
3 Thomas
4 William
5 George
6 Sarah (unmarried 1752)

**WILLIAM SINKLAIR** d. by Apr 1798 Fauquier Co. VA will (WB 3:137) m. Lydda ___. Children (will; NSI 296):
1 Mary m. 6-22-1789 bond, Edward Feagans
2 Elizabeth m. ___ Jones
3 Nancy m. 12-23-1807 bond ("d/o Wm. dec'd"), John Harris
4 James
5 John
6 Isaac
7 Archibald m. 4-6-1796, Nelly Ballenger
8 William Middleton Horatio

**EDWARD W. ST. CLAIR** b. 1820 m. 10-20-1846 Bedford, Nancy St. Clair, d/o John & Catharine (Wright) St. Clair. Betsy Ann St. Clair b. 1823 lived with them 1850.
THOMAS ST. CLAIR d. 1848; left VA by 1810, moved to Breckinridge Co. KY. Child (KIN 344):

1 George Washington b. 7-1-1848 m. as her third husband, Mrs. Sarah (Dowell) Clemens Beard (1793-1873), d/o Micajah & Frances (Meador) Dowell of Bedford (KIN 344)

B) George W. b. 11-15-1822 Breckinridge m. 6-1-1843, Eliza McCoy (d. 1856), d/o Thos. & Rhoda McCoy, 2-on 6-3-1858 KY, Elizabeth A. Payne (1836-1860), d/o James & Christian Payne, 3-on 5-16-1863 KY, Elizabeth Bell, d/o Moses & Susan Bell of Mercer Co. Children, #1-3 by Eliza, #4 by Eliz. (KIN 344; Perrin's History of Breckinridge Co. KY 159; KIN 344):

1) Lydia b. 3-17-1844 m. Richard Bandy
2) Mary Frances b. 4-22-1846 d. 3-7-1905 m. Alfred Orendorff
3) Elizabeth b. 10-25-1848 m. Andrew Hook
4) Ruth b. 3-30-1859 d. 4-3-1949 d. 12-21-1876, Willis Green Bandy
5) George O/W. b. 1-22-1865 d. 7-7-1866
6) James V. b. 12-21-1866 m. 10-14-1889, Maggie Durham
7) Rufus D. b. 5-16-1868 m. Effie Black
8) Nannie Bell b. 3-21-1873 m. 10-14-1889, Charles Bandy

C) Macajah Dowell b. 7-19-1826 m. 7-3-1901, Ruth Pemberton

PLEASANT ST. CLAIR b. 1822; as a laborer, lived with Chas. B. Fizer family 1850 Bedford Co. VA

WINGFIELD J. ST. CLAIR b. 1815 m. 10-19-1840 Botetourt, Margaret Craft; listed as overseer in 1850 Botetourt, with wife & children Virgil, Robert, Edward, Mary, & Lucy; still living 1856

Readers will notice in this family study, that a considerable number of appellations were used by several members of the Scoggins family. Researcher and author George E. McCracken, PhD., F.A.S.G., of Drake University, Des Moines, first recognized this fact in his "Early Cogans English and American," appearing in the July 1956 through October 1957 issues of The New England Historical and Genealogical Register. (87 pages) American and English researchers credit this surname as originating from a single, but in ways unknown, baronial family who occupied a fief in the small (in 1803 supporting a population of 36) extant hamlet of Cogan and small Cogan Chapel in Glamorganshire, Wales. The town of Cogan is located a few miles south of the city of Cardiff, England and was first found in the record shortly after the Norman invasion. (ca 1080 A.D.) See G. W. Watson's article in Complete Peerage of England, London, England 1913, 3:356-60. Generally, the name was applied as Cogan in England and Coggin in the early American Colonies. Then the name was Americanized to Scoggins after many years (as of this writing, 367 years in America) and by some members of the same group to Scroggins. (Author & Reference Don Gant Scroggins, Greenwood, Indiana, May 2000)

The first proved ancestor for the Scoggins line begins with #248 John Scoggin of Wake County, NC. Some of the research to this point in time is presented for information, in case John of Wake is later proved to be descended from one of them. There are several theories presented by different researchers for the parents of John Cogan "Blacksmith" who died in Granville County, NC. The work on the Boston and English Cogans was done exclusively by Don Gant Scroggins of Indiana. Dr. Scroggins also found Thomas Lechford's "Note Book" (1638-1641) which had several very early Cogan references and proved the link from England to Boston to Virginia (American Antiquarian Society's Vol. VII, 1885). I am grateful for Don's generosity in sharing his research and thank him for his suggestions and contributions while writing this chapter.
PETER d. 1590 of Tiverton or JOHN COGAN of Honiton, England (Devonshire)

SURNAME COGAN Children (DGS 30; ECEA):
1 John I d. 1580 will
*2 John II m. Eleanor (d. 1638 will); lived Tiverton, Devonshire
3 Humphrie d. ca 1591/2. Child (DGS 30):
   A) John; in America
4 William
5 Walter
6 Margaret
7 Elizabeth
8 dau.

JOHN COGAN II Storekeeper
Died: before Jan 1637 (wife's will made)
Lived: Tiverton, Devonshire

ELEANOR
Died: Nov 1638 will, PPC 167, Lee; made 1-16-1637 (DGS 31)

SURNAME COGAN Children (DGS 31; Eleanor's will named all; Lechford Notes in DGS 50 named John of Boston with P. Atty in Co. Devon 8-7-1639 to collect his due by will of mother Eleanor Cogan, late of Tiverton):
1 Humphry; ??to America. Child (DGS 31):
   A) John; to America; received gold ring from Uncle John's will, made 1657
*2 John b. 1591 d. 1658 Boston, MA will m. 5-20-1619, Mary Jordaine, 2-Martha Winthrop
3 Peter
4 Thomas; may have come to America (DGS 32)
5 Samuel
6 Mary
7 Alice

JOHN COGAN Merchant of Boston; to MA 1633, probably on The Thunder from Weymouth, Dorset, arr'd Dorchester, MA 7/24
Bapt.: 1-5-1590/1 Tiverton, Devon, England
Died: 4-27-1658 Boston, MA will
Married: 1) 5-20-1619 St. Mary Arches, Exeter, Devon (15 mi. from Tiverton), Mary Jordaine
   2) 3-10-1651/2, Martha (Rainsborowe) Coytmore Winthrop (1617-1660 suicide by "ratts bane"), d/o Capt. Wm. A. & Judith (Hoxton) Rainsborowe of Wapping, England. Her 1st husband was Thomas Coytmore (3 children), her 2nd was Gov. John Winthrop (1 son).
Land: 1633 Aug 5 Dorchester, MA...In the necke Southward of the plantation these lotts following are agreed to be set downe mr. John Cogan, mr. Hill, mr. Duncan, Mr. Ludlowe, mr. Russell, mr. Penney, mr. Richards, mr. Way 4 acres a peece adjoyning onto the other. mr. Williams 8 acres in the same poynt next mr. Stroughtons lott. (DGS 41) This deed located at Rumley Marsh & Pullen Point. (DGS 47)
1654/5 Jan 16 Suffolk Co. MA...John Cogan, merchant of Boston...land in Rumney Marsh (Maiden) to Harvard (College) (Suffolk Deeds 117:101 in DGS 83)
1660 Inv...Farm at Rumly Marsh valued at £450, 1/8 of mill at Charlestowne £40, 500 a. at Osborne £10...75 a. in possession of farmer Green in Maiden

Data: Jr. Church Warden at St. Petroc in Exeter, Devon by 1630; Oath of "freeman" in Boston, elected 10-6-1634 as Member of Town Council. In 1640, John sued Nathaniel Eaton (1609-1650), late of Cambridge (1st master of school which became Harvard) in New England & now Wexirquieue, VA (& bro. of Theophilus, merchant) for £150. Nath'l was charged with cruelty in 1639, his wife & children were drowned ca 1640; he later married Ann, d/o Thos. Graves of VA but deserted her; was in Northampton VA 1642-3. (DGS 56) John Cogan carried his goods from Boston to VA 1640-53. Records of his hire of a ship and trade in Northampton Co. VA are extant. In July 1641, a letter from John Wynter to Robert Trelawny, merchant in Devonshire, England, noted that "John Cogan was at Virginia & I could not speake with him." (MHS 278 in DGS) John Wynter was the plantation manager for Trelawny in Richmond Island, Maine. Another letter from Wynter to Trelawny, dated 18 May 1642, stated "Mr. Coggin was at Virginia & is not it (yet) come home." (MHS 308 in DGS)

MARY JORDAINE See Jordan Chapter
Bapt.: 4-5-1595 St. Mary Arches Church, Exeter, Devon, England
Died: 1-14-1658/2 Boston, MA
Parents: Ignatius & Elizabeth (Baskerville) Jordaine of Exeter, Devonshire. (John Cogan of Boston executed a P. Atty in 1640 to collect £66.13.4 bond & other legacies due him, his wife or children, DGS 52)
SURNAME COGAN  Children born England (DGS 29, 33, 85; John's will named all but John & Sarah; LECH 151 in DGS 53
said John Cogan deposed he delivered goods for his father, John of Boston; John listed in 1660 Inv. of Martha
Cogan, 2nd wife of John, above):
*1 John Jr. b. 1621/2 d. after 1693
2 Mary b. ca 1623 m. 1-on 3-30-1641, John Woody of Roxbury, MA, 2-in 1648, Thomas Robinson. Children (1657
Suffolk Co. MA Ct. petition by John Cogan; #B-D also petitioned but relationship not known; DGS 84), surname
WOODDE:
A) John d. before 1657; John Cogan petitioned in behalf of his wife & child (who died in minority)
B) Richard
C) Isaac
D) Mary d. before 1657 m. Edmond Sheffield
3 Elizabeth b. ca 1625 d. after Sep 1663 m. as his 2nd wife, Joseph Rocke, admr. of John Cogan's estate & took
over his store
4 Caleb b. 12-15-1652 Boston d. 1671, age 19
5 Sarah b. 12-25-1657 d. 3-12-1657/8

JOHN COGAN JR. (Sr.) Boston Merchant 1653-56 & Virginia Surgeon/Doctor
Born: 1621/2 England ("aged about 17, Sonne of John Cogan of Boston in New England merchant..." (LECH 151 in DGS 53)
Died: after 1693 Charles City Co. VA Court Record; probably after acting with John Moore as an appraiser of Will
Denson's estate 1695 (DB 1:184).
Married: 1) by 1658, Mrs. Joyce (_____ ) Boyce Tye (BOY 4)
        2) Francis Bland (age 50, d. 1677, bur. Blandford Cem., Petersburg, VA), d/o Gregory Bland (found by D.
Scroggins in FMG 2:421 & ECEA)
[ed. note: England] to John Cogan of Bristol "but now resident in Virginia aforesd chirurgeon" to receive
certain properties belonging to Margarett Bjrd (aunt of children Wm, George, Richard & Mary Bond)...widow
(Admx. of Capt. Richd Bond late dec'd of Bristol but dyed in VA)...950 a. near Ward's corner adj. Edward Cawly
(DGS 98, CCCO 1658-61 p. 170)
1659 Oct 10 Charles City Co...John Cogan Jr. to Anthony Wyatt...plantation in Merchants Hope (now in Prince
George Co., probably bought by John Sr. & given to John Jr. as his portion, since he was not mentioned in John
Sr.'s will. He was named in the 1660 inv. (DGS 103, CCCO 1658-61 p. 209)
1663 Nov 20 Charles City Co...Thomas Boyce & wife Emelia of Westover Parish to John Cogan, Chirurgeon...650 a.
on backside of Mershts Hope, toward Balies Creek, north upon (James) River, granted to Richard Craven dec'd &
derived to sd Boyce by right of marriage with Emelia, the grandchild of sd Richd Craven dec'd (DGS 107, CCCO
1661-66 p. 425)
1664 Charles City Co. VA...court records ca 1664 by Beverly Fleet said John Cogan traveled four times...hath
proved rights by testimony to 600 a. of land for his personall adventure 4 times and the charge of importagon
of 8 other persons into this Country... (DGS 112, CCCO 1661-64 p. 523)
1665 Oct 12 Patent...Jno. Cogan (Coggan)...650 a. Charles City Co. on SS of James River, N of the ponds as by
agreement of sd. Cogan & Patrick Jackson, W on the poplar branch by side of Jones his Levell, granted to Mr.
Rich. Craven dec'd & by lineal descendent from him to his grandchild Emelia, now the wife of Thomas Boyce, who
with his wife's consent transferred to sd Coggan & his heirs (Pat. 5:431)
Data: Traveled to England with family in summer of 1639; Oath of "freeman" 5-18-1642 Boston; traveled to Bristol
summer of 1658; Gov. grants commission to John Cogan 7-15-1661 to practice physick & chirurgery; 1665 Courts
reported various accounts of John Cogan using abusive language in court and being wounded by Robert Simonds in
one fight and William Wilkins in another. John Black bloodied John's nose in court & John pulled his hair.

JOYCE
Married 1) by 1637, Cheny Boyce (1598-1643 Charles City Co. from BOY 314), Ancient Planter, owner of Coggins Point
s/o Rev. John Boyce (Dean of Canterbury)
        2) in 1644 (CCCO 1661-64 p. 355 in DGS 105), Capt. Richard Tye (d. by Oct 1658)
        3) by 1657, John Cogan Jr.

Child of Joyce & Cheny Boyce (BOY 313):
1 Thomas Boyce b. ca 1639 m. Emelia _____, granddau. of Richard Cravens; in 1663 sold his wife's inherited 650 a.
Craven Plantation on Powell's Creek to Dr. John Cogan, his stepfather

Child of Joyce & Capt. Richard Tye (Eliz. from 1659 Tye inheritance while a minor, BOY 321 & DGS 102):
1 Elizabeth Tye b. ca 1650 m. 1-John Jane (BOY 315, 321), 2-John Wicket; received 1000 a., part of 2500 a.
 patented by Charles Sparrow & Capt. Richd Tye July 7, 1659
Children of John Cogan & Joyce (Rebecca & Frances may be Tyes but could find no record of Tye land inherited, BOY 322. Note that BOY 322 named only Frances as a child of John Cogan & Joyce; DGS 29):

1 John Cogan Jr. b. ca 1657 d. 1710 Isle of Wight Co. VA

2 Rebecca Cogan (called Tye in BOY 322) b. ca 1658 (BOY 322 said ca 1655) m. 1-ca 1675 Charles City Co., Major Francis Poythress (1630-1688), s/o Francis Poythress, 2-on 2-2-1693 Bristol Parish, Henrico Co. (BOY 322), Charles Bartholomew, widower of her half sister, Frances (EJCC 1:3131). BOY 316 said "Rebecca must be a Tye as well & not a Cogan," but no one has found her inheritance. Children (BOY 331):
   A) Francis Poythress b. ca 1675 d. after 1720 Westover Parish, Prince George Co. deed to bro. John (W&D 1713-28:425)
   B) William Poythress b. ca 1677
   C) Thomas Poythress b. ca 1679; patented land in Surry Co. 1715 & in Pr. Geo. Co. 1724 & 1731
   D) John Poythress b. ca 1682 d. by 1728 (end of Pr. George Co. W&D 1713-28, his will p. 706) m. Mary ?Hardyman who m. 2-John Abbington.
   E) Rebecca Poythress
   F) Anne Bartholomew b. ca 1694 m. Burwell Green (d. ca 1733 Surry Co. VA)

3 Frances Cogan (may be Tye) b. ca 1660 (BOY 322) d. by 1693 Charles City Co. m. Charles Bartholomew

---

John Cogan Jr. Carpenter to Isle of Wight Co. VA by 1680
Born: ca 1657 (in Court records 1678)
Died: 1710 Isle of Wight Co. VA

---

Moore
Parents: John Moore Jr. (1704 IOW will, W&D 2:469), "at death of wife Margaret, to my 5 grandchildren, ye 3 sons & 2 daus. of John Cogan, the eldest not now in this country." John Moore Jr. was the s/o Elizabeth & John Moore Sr. (1688 IOW will, W&D 2:227), surveyor from Scotland.


At this point, the theories diverge.

Surname Cogan
Children, 3 sons & 2 daus. (BOY 350 named all but John; DGS 128; RCOG 3):
1 William b. ca 1683 d. Nov 1728 IOW appr. Ct. order (WB 3:140). John Brayton in Descendants of Cheney Boyce (p. 356). . . . believed this William was father of:
   *A) John Coggin (Blacksmith) who moved to NC ca 1751, m. Ann Powell, etc. See under John below.
2 Robert b. ca 1685 d. Nov 1738 IOW will (WB 4:218) m. before 1720, Sarah Green, d/o John Green (1720 IOW will, Gr. Bk. 61). Children (Robert's will made Jan 1737/8 named all; BOY 353 gave approx. b. dates; DGS 132):
   A) John b. ca 1712; probably the John who d. by Jan 1782 IOW will (WB 9:90). Children (John's will made Jan 1781):
      1) Mary m. Turner
      2) John
      3) Sarah m. Powell
      4) Ann m. Mercer
      5) Catey m. Mercer
      6) Betsey
   B) Robert b. ca 1714; probably the Robt. who d. by Nov 1785 IOW will (WB 10:5). Children (Robert's will, made Jun 1785; BOY 369):
      1) Joshua d. after 1810; in Franklin Co. NC 1789 through 1803 with Robert & were joined by James 1810
      2) Lewis
      3) John
      4) James d. by 1814 Franklin Co. NC m. by 1797, Levina Murphrey, d/o James (1797 Franklin est., WB B:116)
      5) William m. 1-12-1789 Southampton Co. VA, Nancy Pierce
      6) Robert (Rev. War from Randolph Co. NC); to NC ca 1750; lived Franklin Co. NC 1827
      7) Salley m. 12-25-1794 Isle of Wight, James Jenkins
      8) Betsey
   C) Elizabeth b. ca 1716 m. John Stevens (Jul 1784 IOW will, WB 9:244)
   D) Ann ca 1718 m. Jacob Stevens (MIOW 44)
   E) Sarah b. ca 1720; unmarried 1737

*3 John "Blacksmith" b. by 1695 d. 1761 Granville Co. NC; sold his 1/5 of Grandfather Moore's Isle of Wight land in
1739, signing with the mark that was found in NC records (IOW DB 5:441; DGS 139). This mark has been used as proof that this John was the John of NC. The mark was an I with a slash through the middle. This mark has been used for centuries by many people named John, James, Jeffrey, etc. I do not take it as proof that this identified the Isle of Wight John with the Granville John. However, a John in Isle of Wight in 1739 did sell the Moore land.

**RCOG 3 said this John was b. ca 1681 d. ca 1739 Isle of Wight (wife appointed her bro. Wm. Price as P. Atty. to collect rents & debts due her) m. ca 1712, Elizabeth Price. Further, RCOG 5 said they had 1 child:

*AJ) John who m. 1-Ann Powell, 2-ca 1761 Granville Co. NC, Alyss Elizabeth Benson & left a 1793 will in Rowan Co. NC; ancestors of Roy Jenkins Coggin. See below.

4 Frances b. ca 1687 d. after 11-20-1720 m. Phineas Whitaker

5 dau. (BOY 350 said probably Susannah b. ca 1689 m. Samuel Wade who sold 95 a. tract of Moore land)

Note: Rebecca Johnson named dau. Mary Coggan in her will made June 1763 (IOW WB 8:1).

Note: Dr. Don Scroggins found two early references mentioning Mr. William Coggan, implied as ship Captain: 1) Aug 25-Sep 16, 1686 by the Swan, Mr. William Coggan, bound from Exeter for Virginia (CBE 582) and 2) Mar 20-Apr 8, 1699 by the Sarah & Elizabeth, Mr. William Coggan, bound from Exeter for New England (CBE 709).

His parents unproved and much debated, John Cogan appeared in North Carolina in 1751. Don Scroggins speculates his parents were John & ___ (Moore) Cogan.

**JOHN COGAN Blacksmith

Born: before 1695

Died: 1761 Granville Co. NC

Land: 1739 Feb 16 Isle of Wight Co. VA...John Coggon to Thomas Gay & Robt. Ricks for £5...all land on NS of road & SS of road to sd Robt. Ricks, land being part of a patent granted John Moor joining John & Robert Coggon, up Gay's Branch to Pittes line, Robt. Scott's line (last 1/5 of Moore land sold). (DB 5:441)

1750 Mar 7 Isle of Wight...John Coggon & wife Ann to John Burt for £30...125 a. part of 500 a. lower parish tract which Doctor Anthony Holladay dec'd willed to Anthony Covington Holladay & Joseph Holladay in Fee Tail & sold unto John Cogan adj. John Neavell on Beaverdam Branch, West corner tree, Jacob Darden, on branches of Western Branch of Nansemond River (DB B:370) Note: This deed may be for John, s/o Robert (brother to John of Granville)

1751 Aug 27 Northampton Co. NC...William Walker of Granville to John Cogen of Isle of Wight Co. VA for £45...300 a., 200 of which was purchased of Rowland Williams adj. John Webb, the falling Grounds of the mill pond & a cypress swamp, the other 100 a. adj. the sd 200, being part of a tract I took up myself (DB 1:499); sold 1755 "John of Northampton to Joseph Exum for £12...113 a. adj. Nicholas Bush & Richard Atkinson, part of the land purchased of Wm. Walker (DB ?2:140); sold 1755 to John Webb, 200 a. adj. Wm. Leake, Jos. Exum & a cypress swamp, part of land purchased of Wm. Walker (DB ?2:188)

1755 Mar 10 Northampton Co. NC...Thos. Richardson of Edgecombe to John Cogen of Northampton for £30...260 a. NS Quankey Creek adj. creek as by patent to sd Richardson 17 Sep 1744 (DB 2:242); John Scoggins, blacksmith, to Jeremiah Smith on 5-23-1756 for £30 (DB 6:77)

1756 Dec 5 Granville Co. NC...William Blake of Johnson Co. NC to John Coggon of Granville for £25...250 a. where Coggon now lives, being 1/2 of 500 a. granted to John Alston on WS of Conaway Creek (DB C:174); sold 1760 to Francis Capps for £50 (DB D:33)

1760 Jan 1 Granville...John Coggins Sr. and John Coggins Jr. to Lewis Harris of Southampton Co. VA for £60...340 a. on BS of Bens Creek (DB E:235)

1761 Jan 10 Granville...John Coggin to John Coggin Jr. for £25...land on Benson's line (DB D:154)

1761 Apr 2 Granville...John Scoggin of Granville to John Ward of same for £17...tract on SS Bens Creek, up Pigpen Branch to Scoggin's corner, Benson's line, granted to Scoggin 1761 (DB D:316).

Note: All deeds signed with mark I with line through the middle. This is not to say that all these deeds are for the same John. They are given here as a trail of Johns from VA to NC...too little proof exists for me to untangle.

Data: Granville Tax List of Little Fishing Creek 1762: John Coggin Senr, John Coggin Junr. This area became Bute Co. in 1764, which was abolished in 1779, forming Franklin & Warren Co.

?ANN (named in 1750 deed above, which may belong to John, s/o Robt., above)

Parents: UNKNOWN. The will of Thomas Powell made Feb 1750 in Isle of Wight Co. VA named dau. Ann Cogan (WB 5:402).

SURNAME COGGHEN or SCOGGINS Close relatives, if not brothers, taking into consideration proximity & time of land acquisitions; DGS 143; Smith from CHSC 5):
Alexander "Ellick" b. before 1755 d. 3-15-1811 Oglethorpe Co. GA (will in WB B:46) m. ca 1775, Mary Gresham (1755-1821); received Rev. War vouchers for supplying army; in Orange Co. NC 1788 & Oglethorpe before 1796; ancestors of Meryl Scoggins Knight & sister, Lou Scoggins Hansen of Amarillo, TX & James Lecil Lovvorn.

Children (DAR #584453), surname SCOGGIN:

A) Millinten m. 1-8-1800, Sarah Herndon
B) Sally m. 4-15-1800, Johnson Herndon
C) Gilliam b. 1780 m. 1806, Martha ___
D) Sinia m. 10-10-1811, Levi Galloway
E) Davis m. Elizabeth Rogers
F) Wiley/Wylie m. 4-25-1821 Oglethorpe Co. GA, Polly Elsberry
G) Rhonda m. 1797, Samuel Cockram
H) Gresham b. 1774/5 NC d. after 1820 Putnam Co. GA census m. 6-10-1800 Oglethorpe Co. GA, Winnie Watson; 11 children
I) Alexander Jr.
J) Thomas m. 11-7-1808 Oglethorpe Co. GA, Nancy Birdsong

*2 William; in Bute Co. NC at sale of est. of Robt. Cade 1770; Bute CR 11-14-1777 ordering William Scoggin & John Scoggin among others to keep the road in repair; 1778 land grant in Wake adj. John Scoggin; possibly to Oglethorpe Co. GA

*3 John Jr. of Wake Co. NC b. before 1755 d. after 1820 m. Mary ___ or Betty ___

4 George; 1778 land entry for David Grisham mentioned "including the improvements whereon George Scogin now lives" (NCLE)

75 Smith d. 1820-25 Baldwin Co. GA m. Sarah Sales; to Edgefield Co. SC before 1790, then Oglethorpe Co. GA by 1796

---

**#248 JOHN SCOGGINS Wake Co. Court Jurat**

Born: by 1755 (1800 Wake census, over 45; no female was named in his father's deeds after 1750; DGS said ca 1740)
Died: after 1820 Orange Co. NC census, over age 45

Parents: UNKNOWN Likely had a brother, Ellick, who d. 1811 Oglethorpe Co. GA (See Gen. Acorn). DGS said John was the son of John & Ann Cogan of Isle of Wight Co. VA & Granville Co. NC. William Edward Scroggins thinks this family tied to the Brunswick Co. VA family. See later.

Married: ca 1774-80

Census: 1790 & 1800 Wake Co. NC, 1820 Orange Co. NC


1779 May 24 Orange Co. NC...John Scoggin of Wake to Ellick (Alexander) Scoggin of Orange for £56...100 a. on Third Fork of Newrope adj. formerly Timothy Terrall's corner (DB 2:46). Ellick Scoggin d. 1811 Oglethorpe Co. GA. (Genealogy Acorn)

1783 Dec 1 Wake Co...Charles Abercumbey & Davis Gresham to John Scoggin proved by John May, witn. (Min. Bk.)

1784 Feb 10 Wake...Morris Evans & John Scoggin of Wake to James Kircum for £400...300 a. on Great Lick Creek adj. James Jones, Wm. Nichols, Huggins' Lick Branch (DB F:21)

1784 Mar 2 Wake...John Scogin of Orange to John McCoy of Wake for £50...250 (?253) a. on waters of Lick Creek adj. John Nichols, Spencer Watts, James Circum, Morris Evans, John Riley & Huggins' Lick Branch (DB G:64)

1795 Mar Ct. Wake...John McCoy to John Scogin (Min. Bk.)

1795 Wake...John Scoggin to John Rily (Min. Bk.)

1801 May 19 Wake...David Justice as high sheriff of Wake to John Grant Rencher for £87.15.0 as high bidder...213 a. adj. John G. Rencher, George Herndon & Wm. Rogers...by Jan. execution of Wake Ct. against John Scogin for £118 recovered by Charles Kennon, John G. Rencher & Wm. Hern against John Scogin (goods, chattels & lands of &d John Scogins to be made sum of £118, sheriff did seize & take the land) (DB R:63)

1808 Dec 3 Wake...John Scogin Sr. & Wm. Nichols Sr. of Wake to Moses Marshall for £50...103 a. on Little Lick Creek, Gilbert Evans' corner, widow Watts, Huggins' Branch, Kircum's road (DB U:526)

1817 Apr 5 Wake...John Scogins to Durrum Hall both of Wake for £50...50 a. at a lake adj. Robt. Hall & Repps Scogins (DB 2:183)

Data: John signed his name "John Scogan" on deeds; 1790 Wake Insolvent; 1796 exempt from pers. prop. tax through infirmity; received Rev. War vouchers for supplying army

1797 Wake Co. John Scoggins Exor. of Samuel Jenkins' will (WB D:306)
1799 Wake Co. John Scoggin Exor. of John Jordan's will (WB F:6)
1801 Orange Co. John Scoggins witnessed will 17 Mar 1801 for John Holder (Orange Co. WB D:55)
He may have been the John who was at the Bute Co. sale of Thomas Walker 1770 and 1777 Bute Ct. Min. which ordered William Scooggin & John Scooggin & others to keep the road in repair.

#249 MARY (Witnessed Apr 1, 1785 Joshua Smith deed in Wake with John, land on Little Lick Creek (DB H:191)
or BETTY (Witnessed 1800 John May deed in Wake with John, land adj. John G. Rencher (DB Q:348)
Born: before 1755
Died: 1800-20 (census)

SURNAME SCOGGINS Children (1800 Wake census; Mg. bonds; DGS 161):
1 Repps b. 1775-80 d. Feb 1844 m. 11-2-1811 Wake, Rebecca Morris
2 Charity b. 1774-84 m. 3-21-1797 Wake, George Roberts
3 Leah b. 1774-84 m. 8-30-1804 Wake, Robert Glenn
4 John b. 1784-90 d. 1839/40 IN m. 2-5-1816 Wake bond (John Lewellen, bdmn) & 2-26-1816 Orange bond (Smith Scooggins, bdmn), Rhody Lewellen (1797 Lewellen Bible-1869 d. cert.), d/o Joseph & Francis Lewellen; to IN 1838. Children & families (DGS 161; Lewellen Bible; Rhoda's 1869 Est. papers in Decatur Co. IN; DGS 1991 flow chart; JWS 1), surname SCROGGINS:
   A) Robert Walton d. IN; never married
   B) Sidney Jane b. 1822 m. 3-8-1838 Jennings Co. IN, James Lewellen, s/o John Lewellen
   C) Francis m. 8-6-1845 Jennings Co. IN, Jacob Bridges
   D) Rhoda m. 8-6-1845 Jennings Co., William Skinner
E) John M. b. 1-17-1826 NC d. 8-7-1896 Jennings Co. IN, bur. Bear Creek Cem., m. 1-10-1857 Madison, IN (Bible), Catherine Lydia Adams (1840-1865), 2-22-1867 Jenning Co., Mary Jane Lucky (1844-1928), d/o Joseph & Catherine (Stillwell) Lucky of PA. Children (JWS 1; John's Bible with some names written Scooggins) surname SCROGGINS.
   1) Richard b. 7-25-1858 d. Elizabethtown m. 5-20-1884, Flora Demint. Six children (DGS 168):
      a) Bonnie
      b) Dottie
      c) Monte
      d) Motto
      e) Yvince
      f) child d. infancy
   2) Moses F. b. 9-20-1860 d. infancy
   3) Mary Eliza b. 10-15-1862 d. 7-19-1941 Seattle, WA m. Will Conner. Child (DGS 168), surname CONNER:
      a) Ivy
   4) Elizabeth b. 6-29-1862 d. 12-29-1865, age 7 mo.
   5) Emma Catharine b. 10-2-1868 d. 2-1-1956 m. 9-22-1887, Charles Gividen (1858-1944). Children (JWS 1; DGS 168), surname GIVIDEN:
      a) John b. 6-27-1888 m. 1-9-1909, Bess Davis (d. 1930), 2-24-1931, Mayme Norton; lived Decatur, IN 1943; 2 sons by Bess
      b) Otis b. 12-30-1890 d. Aug 1959 m. 6-22-1911, Lucie Waughtel; 10 children
      c) Homer b. 2-6-1894 m. 2-13-1915, Lillian Vice; lived Indianapolis, IN 1943
      d) Mabel b. 4-2-1897 m. 8-12-1916, T. P. Rhoads; lived Holland, MI 1943;
      e) Mary d. infancy
   6) Joseph William b. 1-4-1871 Jennings Co. IN d. 8-25-1945 Vernon, IN, bur. Vernon Cem., m. 9-23-1900 Jennings Co., Lida Belle Boicourt (1869-1946), d/o Vermillion & Eliz. (Gentry) Boicourt. Children born Jennings Co. (JWS 2; DGS 169; John's Bible), surname SCROGGINS:
      a) Elmer James b. 1-17-1901 d. 7-16-1943 Deputy, IN from acid burns in a railroad crash m. 7-11-1926 Scipio, IN, Mary Ester Hawk (1905-1998 KY), d/o James R. & Clara E. (Houston) Hawk. Children born Jennings Co. (JWS 2; DGS 169; Howard Scooggins):
         1) Dale b. 1-18-1927 m. 4-9-1955, Virginia Chandler (b. KY); live Mesa, AZ. Children (D. Scooggins's Fam. Group Sheet; D. Johnson):
            a) Steve b. 1950
               1) Melissa Nicole b. 12-20-1982
               2) Krystle Blue b. 9-6-1985
               3) Danissa Rayanne b. 9-1-1989
               4) Justin Tyme b. 6-30-1991
surname EASTIN:
1] Paul Bradley b. 10-6-1997
2] Timothy b. 8-2-1999
3- Gerald Lee b. 4-28-1834
4- Deloris Ann b. 8-27-1937 m. 5-30-1964 Columbus, IN, Malcolm Lynn Johnson (b. 1937 Fort Madison, IA), s/o Roy Everet & Ruth Ellen (Chaille) Johnson; live Plano, TX. Children (Deloris Johnson), surname JOHNSON:
a] Keli Lynn b. 6-2-1966 Columbus, IN m. 7-23-1988 Richardson, TX, Gregory Michael Holly; live Monahans, TX. Children (Deloris Johnson), surname HOLLY:
1] Kristi Michelle (twin) b. 2-4-1992
2] Kati Lynn (twin) b. 2-4-1992
3] Jessica Jane b. 4-19-1994
4] Joshua Michael b. 6-1-1995
6] Shali Bell b. 5-15-2000
b] Kari Michelle b. 1-16-1972 Marion, OH m. 6-29-1996 Dallas, TX, Stanley Eugene Shinsato (b. 1965). Child (D. Johnson), surname SHINSATO:
c] Kirk Russel b. 11-24-1967 Columbus, IN d. 11-8-1970 Marion, OH, b. Westport Cem.
5- Marylyn b. 10-15-1938 m. 1- Andrew Beam, 2-____ Griffin, 3-____, 4-____, 5-____Moore. Children & family (D. Johnson), surnames listed:
a] Curtis A. Beam b. 5-29-1959 Columbus, IN m. 8-13-1983, Bonnie ____. Children, surname BEAM:
1] Courtney b. 12-22-1989
b] Craig A. Beam b. 11-24-1962 Franklin, IN d. 9-22-1993; unmarried
c] Caryn A. Beam b. 12-21-1967 Jennings Co. IN m. 8-22-1987, Greg Vogel (d. 1999). Children, surname VOGEL:
1] Criesty b. 3-23-1989
2] Kyle b. 4-5-1990
3] Clayton b. 3-17-1995
d] Jennifer Susan Griffin b. 4-27-1972 Jennings Co. IN m. 1995 (d. 1998)
6- Howard b. 1-9-1940 m. 7-23-1961 Indianapolis, Patricia Delashmit, d/o John & Maxine Delashmit; live Sandusky, OH. Children & grandson (I. Scroggins):
a] Brent Irwin b. 7-12-1963
b] Bryan Edward b. 2-3-1965 d. Dec 1965
c] Alan Douglas b. 3-20-1967 m. 5-16-1998 Sandusky, OH, Shaun Young
d] Laura Ann b. 9-3-1968 m. 8-29-1992 Sandusky, OH, Fred Keller. Child, surname KELLER:
1] Kohlman Frederick b. 11-19-1997
b- Ernest Vermillion b. 1-31-1902 Jennings Co. IN d. 11-11-1989 Greenwood, IN, bur. Bear Creek Cem., m. 1-on 1-21-1933, Mary Catherine Gant (1910-1937 of scarlet fever), d/o Lewis Vincent & Martha (Beesley) Gant, 2-on 7-7-1940, Leota Anderson (d. 1967); lived Spiceland, IN. Children (DGS 169):
1- Doyle Edward b. 10-29-1933 d. 9-16-1937, age 4, bur. Bear Creek Cem.
2- Don Gant (D.D.S.) b. 4-15-1935 Newcastle, IN m. 6-27-1959 Spiceland, IN, Doris Jo Applegate (b. 1936), d/o Charles Ernest & Betty Jo (Painter) Applegate; live Greenwood, IN. Twins & family (D. Scroggins):
1] William Charles b. 4-10-1999
b] Susan Beth (twin) b. 8-27-1968 m. 6-27-1998 Greenwood, IN, Peter Matthew Mavoides of Long Island, NY, s/o Peter & Alicia (Lawrence) Mavoides
3- Mary Lou b. 12-11-1937 m. 12-2-1957 (d. 1971), Norman Talbott; live Greenwood, IN. Children & family (D. Scroggins), surname TALBOTT:
a] Lu Ann b. 5-1-1961. Son, surname TALBOTT:
1] Nathan Eugene b. 1-17-1992
b] Delane b. 6-22-1963 m. 10-6-1996, Keith Alan Biddlecombe (b. 1964), s/o Boyd Ivan & Sharon Lee (Mikels) Biddlecombe
c] Kevin A. (twin) b. 4-5-1968 m. 12-31-1994, Jeannene Marie Williams (b. 1970), d/o Lewis Joe &
Judy Lee (Jett) Williams

d) Kelly B. (twin) b. 4-6-1968 m. 1-in June 1988 (div. 1993), Wendy Sue Donahue, 2-on 4-12-1994, Stacey Deann Duffy (b. 1964), d/o Charles A. & Shirley Ann (Wertz) Duffy. Children (Trevor is Kelly's son, Thomas is Stacey's son), surnames listed:

1) Trevor Beau Talbot b. 9-1-1989
2) Thomas John Sauder b. 8-18-1989

c) John Boicourt b. 10-22-1903 (Bible) m. 8-7-1926, Blanch Hayes; lived Spiceland. Child (DGS 169):

1) John Leon b. 5-27-1932 m. (div.) Mary Elizabeth Moore, d/o Wm. McKinley & Molly (Messer) Moore; live Zenia, OH. Children & family (D. Scroggins' Fam. Group Sheet):
   a) Cris Ann b. 10-7-1955 m. 19-3-1981, Gary D. King, s/o Carl D. King Jr. & Doris J. (Daum) King Alexander; live Dayton, OH area. Children (Cris King), surname KING:
      1) Mollie b. 9-12-1989
      2) Dillon b. 6-29-1992
   b) Timothy John b. 2-2-1957 m. Annette Theresa Hare; lives Austin, TX. Children:
      1) Kyle Sean b. 5-9-1985
      2) Tyler John (twin) b. 12-15-1986

d) Alice Gertrude b. 1-31-1906 d. 1981 Jacksonville, FL, bur. Vernon, IN, m. 12-28-1940, Walter Shinolt (d. 1962); lived Jennings Co. IN; no children

e) Alfred George b. 3-29-1908 d. 5-29-1985 Columbus, IN, bur. Jennings Co. IN, m. 1-8-1938, Naomi Jane Dowell (1918-1982), d/o Vanderver Lee & Viola Mae (Coryea) Dowell. Children (JWS 2; DGS 170):
   1) Robert Elvin b. 8-27-1938 Jennings Co. m. Helen Louise Hamilton (b. 1938); live Columbus, IN. Children (D. Scroggins' Fam. Group Sheet):
    a) Janice Ellen b. 5-14-1958 Columbus, IN m. 11-1-1989, Larry Young. Children, surname CEPICAN:
       1) Jerry Edward b. 6-6-1980
       2) Jonathon Robert b. 12-21-1981
    b) Lucinda Jo b. 4-9-1961 m. 10-8-1983 Columbus, IN, Michael H. Walter (b. 1948). Children (D. Scroggins' Family Group Sheet), surname WALTER:
       1) Jennifer Elizabeth b. 8-20-1968 Columbus, IN

c) William Edward b. 7-21-1969 Columbus m. 9-5-1992 Columbus, Denise Sandhage (b. 1971)
   2) Ivan Lee b. 8-24-1940 North Vernon, IN m. 3-24-1962 Franklin, IN, Barbara Jean Leonard, d/o Gilbert Martin & Alice (Arnold) Leonard; live Franklin, IN. Barbara's children (D. Scroggins' Family Group Sheet):
    a) Dennis Ray Leonard b. 7-1-1954 Seymour, IN
    b) Robert Dale Williams b. 10-24-1958

   a) Charles Gregory Greathouse b. 9-30-1968
   b) Sarah Jo Scroggins b. 10-28-1983 Columbus, IN

e) Raymond Eugene b. 12-22-1944 North Vernon m. 7-23-1973, T. Joyce Rode (b. 1947)

f) Roger Wayne b. 7-2-1946 Columbus, IN m. 4-17-1965, Francis Elizabeth Carson. Children (D. Scroggins Family Group Sheet):
   a) Michelle Lynn b. 10-25-1965 m. 10-3-1987 North Vernon, IN, Dennis Allen Richardson (b. 1965)
   b) Richard Wayne b. 11-13-1968

g) Carol Sue b. 7-2-1947 Columbus, IN m. 1-7-1967 North Vernon, Tommy Lee Walp

1) William Eugene b. 4-5-1930 Columbus, IN; lives Irving, TX
2) Andrea Jane m. _____ Talbot

f) Etta Irene b. 10-24-1911 (Bible) d. Houston, TX m. 10-14-1933, Samuel Ammerman. Children (JWS 2; John's Bible; DGS 170), surname AMMERMAN:
   1) William Eugene b. 4-5-1930 Columbus, IN; lives Irving, TX
2) Andrew Jane m. _____ Talbot

7) John Leonard b. 4-22-1874 d. 2-8-1902, age 27 yrs 9 mo 11 days, bur. Bear Creek Cem.; never married
8) James Hinton b. 8-5-1876 d. 4-24-1924, bur. Westport Cem., m. Jeanetta Boicourt (d. 1957), sister of Lida Belle, above; lived Sardinia, IN. Children (John & Catherine's Bible; DGS 169):

a) Mary Evelyn b. 4-20-1907 d. 1-12-1937, Dale Brodie; lived Greensburg, IN. Children (JWS 2), surname BRODIE:
   1) James Dale
   2) Mary Jane b. 6-17-1945 m. Martz

b) Zula b. 11-1-1913 m. 10-26-1931, Ross Hill; lives Columbus, IN near son Don. Children (JWS 2),
surname HILL:
1- James d. Jennings Co. IN m. Dec 1956, Sharon Ogle
2- Don m. Sherry Adams
3- Thomas m. Linda ___

F) Hinton m. Jun 1851 Jennings Co. IN, Savery Johnson
G) Marjory m. 4-20-1857 Jennings Co. IN, Van Kirk Clark
H) Silvina m. 6-10-1856 Jennings Co., James Miller

5 Sarah b. 1784-90 m. 1-30-1810 Orange Co. bond, James Davis

6 Smith b. 1793 (1850 census) m. 10-8-1818 Wake bond (Repps Scoggins, bdmn), Tabitha George (b. 1794); 1826 last time on Wake tax list; to Lincoln Co. TN; ancestor of Loma Scroggins Patton. Children (DGS 163 named #A-D; 1850 Lincoln Co. TN census named #E-F plus Wm. b. ca 1839, spelled Scroggins):
A) Smith (32nd MS Inf., CSA) d. 10-8-1863, of wounds received at Chickamauga on 9/22 m. Enderwell Wells. She m. 2-Lem Worthy. Five children grew up in Jacinto, MS, migrated to Black Ford, OK.
B) Abner (32nd MS Inf., CSA, POW); to Jacinto, MS after war
C) Alexander (CSA)
D) William Jasper (Co. C, 1st Regt., TN Cav., Union Army) b. 1837-9 d. 8-12-1880 of sunstroke m. 1855, Elizabeth Sarah Good; 10 children; to Fannin Co. TX ca 1877; grandparents of Loma Scroggins Patton

E) Lear C. b. 1832
F) Tobitha E. b. 1834
G) Mary b. 1836

7 Elizabeth b. 1790-1800 m. 1822 Orange, Joseph Warren

8 Polly b. 1790-1800 m. 11-2-1822 Orange, Andrew Browning. Child by Eldridge Alston (Wake Co. Ct. Feb 1809)...Eldridge Alston charged with bastardy, reputedly being the father of a base born child begotten on the body of Polly Scroggins...ordered to pay (Min. VII:162):
A) child b. by Feb 1809 Ct.

#124 REPPS SCOGGINS

Born: 1775-80


Married: 11-2-1811 Wake Co. NC (Thos. Ross, bdmn; Wm. Hill, witn.)

Census: 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840 Orange Co. NC

Land: 1808 Orange Co...Shadrach Forest to Repps Scoggin for £120...152 a. adj. Duncan corner, John Hall, county line, on waters of Ellibee Creek /w/ John Scoggin (DB 16:233)
1816 Orange...John Hall to Repps Scoggin for £100...?? a. on Nicholas Atkins line, Scoggin line (DB 16:248 & Smith Scoggins witnessed this deed)
1817 Apr 5 Wake...John Scogins to Durrun Hall both of Wake for £50...50 a. adj. Robert Hall, Repps Scogins. /w/ Thos. Ross, Elijah Tilley (DB 2:183)
1833 Orange...Duncan Cameron to Repps Scoggin for $150...90 3/4 a. on Ellibee's Creek lately belonging to Nicholas Atkins by name of Lovins Place adj sd Scoggins (DB 25:494)
1841 Feb 23 Wake Co. NC...Bartlet G. Sears (Trustee for James Morris) of Wake to Repps Scoggin of Orange for $135...156 a. that James Morris now lives on (DB 15:364)

At his death, owned 178 acres adj. Benj. Marcom & 100 a. adj. same tract in Orange Co. NC; owned 156 a. in Wake Co. called "The Morris Place" (NC Archives, Estate Rec.)

#125 REBECKAH MORRIS See Morris Chapter

Born: ca 1794 (1850 Orange census)
Died: 1850-60; lived with Gray Barbee 1850 Orange Co.

Parents: Thomas & Rachel (____) Morris (Thos.' will in Wake Co.)

Land: 1850 Feb Ct Orange Co...Henry M. Scoggins to Wm. N. Pratt for $101.10...152 a. on which Rebecca Scoggins now lives adj. Benj. Marcom, also Rachell & others, known as the dower land of Rebecca Scoggins in real estate of Repps Scoggins dec'd (DB 34:100)

Repps Scoggins dec'd - Orange Co. NC Sale of Property at the Residence March 21, 22 & Aug. 10, 1844 included a note on Henry M. Scoggins for $275.00, rent of plantation in Wake Co. - $12.50
The Administrative bond was set Feb. 27, 1844 for John Marcom, William Nichols and John Hayes.

At February Term 1844 Petition of Rebecca Scoggins - that she is widow of Repps Scoggins dec'd since the last Term of this Court and at his late residence in County of Orange. On petition of Rebecca Scoggins, Henry M. Scoggins, Pleasant Scoggins, Gray Barbee & wife Hawkins: Repps Scoggins departed this life January 1844 intestate and owned at time of his death, one tract in Orange of about 178 acres adjoining lands of Benjamin Marcom, one tract adjoining this of 100 acres, and one other tract in Wake Co. called the "Morris Place" containing about 156 acres. Rebecca his widow and his children are heirs-at-law... (Orange Co. Estate File, NC Archives)

**SURNAME SCOGGINS**

Children (1st 3 listed in 1844 Orange Co. Estate Records, NC Archives; other 3 probably died young):

*1* Henry Murphy b. ca 1812, m. ca 1840, Sallie Scogin (ANCESTORS)

2 Pleasant b. ca 1817, lived with mother Rebecca in 1850 Orange Co. NC

3 Serrena Hawkins b. 1810-20 bur. Barbee Fam. Cem. on Salem St., Durham, NC m. 9-17-1836 Orange Co. bond (W. N. Pratt, bdmn), Gray Barbee (1815-1888), s/o John & Ester (Herndon) Barbee; Gray's mother-in-law, Rebecca Scoggins lived with him in 1850; only Gray & Rebecca in the household. Gray m. 2-on 5-26-1861 Orange, Drucilla Barbee & had 3 more children: Reuben, Mary Ellen & Margaret Ann. Children (by Hawkins) & family (SBF 122 from booklet by Nannie Mae Herndon), surname BARBEE:

A) Caroline Avaline b. 1-31-1839 m. 1-on 12-20-1854 Orange Co. NC bond, William Wilkins (killed Civil Warr), 2-Cager Ladd. Children, surnames listed:

1) Sally Wilkins b. ca 1859 m. 1-B. Briggs, 2-J. W. Watson

2) Ed Ladd

3) Seve Ladd

4) Julie Ladd

5) Jennie Ladd

6) Petridelia Ladd

7) Ted Ladd

B) Hawkins Tyler (CSA but had heart condition & spent most of the time in a hospital) b. 5-2-1841 d. 12-13-1882 m. 1-3-1861 Orange, Ann Elizabeth Rigsbee (1844-1913), d/o Jesse Rigsbee (West Campus of Duke Univ. on Rigsbee land). Ann m. 2-Pleasant H. Barbee, widower, & lived at Nelson. Children, surname BARBEE:

1) Jackson Hanes b. 10-19-1861 d. 12-7-1933, bur. Berea Cem. on Fayetteville Rd., m. Nancy Mary Atkins (1862-1946); 2 children

2) Mary Hawkins "Molly" b. 3-27-1866 d. 9-6-1897, bur. Atkins Cem. on New Hope Valley Rd, Rt. 751, near Durham m. Josiah Atkins (1859-1931); 8 children

3) Thomas Alonza b. 2-3-1868 d. 8-24-1940, bur. Cedar Hill in Suffolk m. 1-Minnie Jenkins (mg. annulled but had dau.), 2-on 3-2-1898 Suffolk, VA, Emma Gilliam

4) Houston Tyler b. 2-11-1870 d. 4-7-1908, bur. Barbee Cem. on Barbee Rd., m. Cora Markham (1874-1910); 2 children

5) Rufus Alton b. 1-3-1872 d. 9-15-1953, bur. Evergreen Cem. in Roanoke, VA m. Fannie Corstaphany (1871-1951); 4 children

6) Tolitha Florice b. 9-25-1873 d. 1-13-1962 m. LySanders Gaston Herndon (1870-1930), s/o Gaston Herndon; 3 children

7) Albert Lee b. 1-5-1876 d. 8-19-1942 Durham, NC, bur. Barbee Cem., m. 11-18-1921 St. Paul, VA, Anna Ruth Hillman

C) Rebecca Helon b. 4-14-1844 d. 1-15-1897 m. 1-on 4-26-1860 Orange, A. John Rhodes, 2-Joseph H. Briggs.

Children, surnames listed:

1) Laura Rhodes m. Buck Green; 4 children

2) Bart Briggs

3) Zola Briggs m. Dr. ___ Matthews

4) Robert E. Briggs b. 4-2-1883 d. 3-12-1888

5 dau. b. 1810-15

5 son b. 1825-30
NOTE: Scoggins that may be the dau. & 2 sons above: N. M. Scoggins m. 10-3-1854 Wake Co. NC bond (Chesley Jones, bdmn), Martha Daniel. Permelia Scoggins bought 3 a. on Wm. W. Guepes line from James Carden in 1848 (Orange DB 34:357) Sally Scoggins & Thos. Reavis witnessed the will of Worham Glenn in Orange Co. on 8-14-1809.

#62 HENRY MURPHY SCOGGINS
Born: ca 1812 (census) Orange Co. NC
Died: 1861-1870, probably Wake Co. NC
Parents: Repps Scoggins & Rebeckah Morris (Orange DB 34:100)
Married: ca 1840
Census: 1850, 1860 Wake; Sallie, widow in 1870; 1880 Orange Co. with son Jackson L. & granddau. Sallie Pendergrass in the household
Land: 1836 Oct 14 Wake...John Shaw, Sr of Wake to Henry M. Scoggin of Orange for $550...221 a. east side of Earthquake Branch of Great Lick Creek, also 100 a. on Earthquake Branch, Morris Evans corner, John Shaw Sr., east to Spring Branch formerly Sarah King's, now John Shaw's, Richard Vicks (DB 12:346); sold 1839 to Doris Ross for $580, 221 a. now adj. Hinton Grady, Wm. H. Marcum, John Shaw & 100 a. (DB 13:492) Henry could write his name.

#63 SALLIE SCOGIN
(as listed in dau. Rachel's death cert.; note different spelling of name)
Born: ca 1823 (census) Orange Co. NC
Died: Nov 1890 Durham Co. NC Heir List & Inv.
Parents: Scogin & Matilda _____. Matilda Scoggins (b. 1800, age 50 in 1850 Orange census) m. 2-as his 3rd wife on 3-21-1850 Orange Co. NC, David Holder (b. 1775). David m. 1-on 2-7-1801 Wake Co., Rebecca Brown, 2-on 9-15-1835, Elizabeth Hatch. In the 1870 Orange census, "Tilder Holder" was listed as age 65, born NC, "pauper." Matilda "g. mother" lived with and "kept house" for grandsons James P. and Thomas H. Scoggins in N. Durham, 1880 Orange Co. (census).

Note: Mr. Linwood Thompson of Timberlake, NC showed Sallie's surname as Davis. This information was sent to me by Vernon Porterfield of Alexandria, VA in 1993. I have not been able to verify the Davis surname for Sallie.

Durham County, NC Superior Court, November 26, 1890 J. L. x (his mark) Scoggins applied for Administration of the Estate of Sally Scoggins. The value of the estate at the date of the application was about $50.00. The heirs listed were J. L. Scoggins, R. O. Scoggins, J. P. Scoggins, J. C. Scoggins, Henry Scoggins, Chaddy Chambley, Mary H. Douglass, Rachell Perdergast, Burlene Scoggins, Ann Scoggins (marked out), & Mandy Marshall.

The inventory was returned by J. L. Scoggins on Dec. 6, 1890. Items included were 2 beds & furniture, 11 quilts, 8 sheets, 1 chest, 1 trunk, 2 cupboards, set of earthenware dishes, plates, cups etc., 1 barrel, straw cutter, loom, spinning wheel & cards, cook stove, pots, skillet, 6 chairs, 2 flat irons, churn, 3 tin buckets, clock, lot of books, axe, scythe & cradle, shovel, pitchfork, plough, fodder, 1 hog, 1 cow & calf, sausage mill, wagon, cash on hand 30 cents, witness ticket collected $5.90, acct. against Wily Sion for 40 cents not good, lot potatoes, etc. The account of the sale totalled $98.82. After payment of debts, the balance for distribution was $47.16.

SURNAME SCOGGINS
Children (1890 List of Heirs named all but Sarah & Jeremiah; Sarah in 1850 Wake; Jeremiah in 1880 Orange census; 1870 & 1880 Orange in N. Durham; Mg. records. Note that the 1850 & 1860 Wake census records were very confusing for this family. Looking at all census records, using the List of Heirs & marriage records, one can get a general idea of persons & dates.

1 Sarah A. b. ca 1842 (1850 census; 1880 said b. 1848). Sarah was designated single & children were marked as son or dau. (1880 Orange, North Durham census fairly close to her mother):
   A) George b. 1865
   B) Sallie H. b. 1867
   C) Lucy J. b. 1870
   D) William H. b. 1873
   E) Joseph B. b. 1879

*2 Rachael b. April 1844 d. 12-4-1925 Chapel Hill (d. cert.) m. 2-11-1866 Orange Co. NC, John Sim Pendergraph. See Pendergraph Chapter.

3 J. Charles b. ca 1846 m. 12-28-1871 Orange Co., Gray Barbee's home ("s/o H.M. & Sallie"), Helen Crabtree, d/o James & Dicey Crabtree; Dicey lived with them 1880. Child (1880 Orange census):
   A) Willie b. 1867

4 R. Osborn b. ca 1847 m. by 1880 Orange Co. census, Lurana _____

5 Burlene b. ca 1847. Child (1880 N. Durham, Orange census, next door to sister Mary H.):
   A) Lucy Scoggins b. 1870

6 Mary Hawkins b. ca 1850 m. after 1880, ___ Douglas. "Son" (1880 N. Durham, Orange census):
A) Thomas Scoggins b. 1869. T. H. Scoggins (b. 1863) m. 9-11-1889 Durham Co. NC, Cora Hudgens.

7 Thomas Henry (1880 census; called Henry in List of Heirs) b. ca 1851

8 Mandy (called Roberta & b. 1856 in 1870 census) b. ca 1852 m. Marshall

9 James P. b. ca 1857; unmarried 1880; not with mother in 1870; his "grandmother" Matilda Holder, age 73, lived with him 1880 N. Durham, Orange Co.

10 Chaddy (Charity) b. ca 1858 m. Chambley

11 Jeremiah b. 1860. It is thought by the family living today that Jeremiah married his niece, Martha Pendergraph, d/o John Sim & Rachel (Scoggins) Pendergraph, above.

12 Jackson L. b. ca 1862

Note: Vernon Porterfield wrote that he & Linwood Thompson descend from Henry Murphy's son, Henry Graham Scoggins b. 4-16-1854 d. 9-20-1919 m. Egerlina Elizabeth Marshall.

Other Scogin Families of VA & NC

SARAH COGGIN 1637 & 1638 headright for William Clarke...200 a. Charles River Co. VA (Pat. 1:610)

THOMAS COGGIN 1642 headright for Francis England of Isle of Wight Co. VA (Pat. 1:857)

GEORGE SCOGGIN 1653 headright for William Tidner in Lancaster Co. VA. (Pat. 3:6) Son:

1 John b. ca 1662 Surry Co. VA d. 1725 Surry Co. inv. m. Harvey, d/o Wm. & Margery Harvey
   A) John Jr b. 1692 m. Susannah
   B) Frances b. 1694

THOMAS SCOGGIN; to VA by 1653 patent for 500 a. in Northumberland Co. VA (Pat. 3:63; M. Knight)

1 Richard I b. ca 1660 Surry Co. VA m. ca 1684, Lucy Harvey. Children (Wm. Harvey's 1704 will named Wm. s/o Richard Scoggin):
   A) William b. ca 1696 m. Rebecca. Children (Bristol Parish Reg., Prince George Co. VA):
      1) Rebecca b. 1-7-1720/1 Prince George Co. VA
      2) William b. 3-18-1723
      3) David b. 11-27-1725
   B) Richard II b. ca 1695-98 d. 1770 Halifax Co. VA will (WB 0:286, wife & David Wall, Exors) m. ca 1720, Mary
      ___ (1780 Halifax will, WB 1:336); Richard's estate to wife Mary. Children (Mary's will named "John
      Scoggin, illeg. s/o Ruth Bostick" & his sister Sally plus her "4 sons-in-law," James Wilson, Charles
      Bostic, David Wall & Daniel Parish; Births from Bristol Parish Reg.; E. Barrett named all):
      1) John b. 7-22-1721 (Bristol Parish Reg. "s/o Richard & Mary") d. 1760 Halifax Co. VA inv. (WB 0:97)
         a- Rebecca b. 12-27-1756 Surry Co. VA
         b- Ephraim b. 3-26-1759
         c- John b. 6-29-1761
         d- Elizabeth b. 12-29-1763
         e- Albrighton Jones b. 11-11-1772
      3) Francis b. 8-22-1725 d. Aug 1809 Rutherford Co. NC will m. Jemima; Francis mentioned bro. Nathan
         in Caswell Co. NC deed. Children (R. Roberts):
         a- Lemuel
         b- Ezekiel m. 1-22-1807 Rutherford, Rebecca Taylor
         c- Burgess b. by 1849 m. 10-26-1807 Rutherford, Mary "Polly" Webb; ancestor of Robert W.
            Roberts
         d- Elizabeth m. Larkin Dycus
         e- Sally m. 10-7-1808 Rutherford, Reuben Washburn
         f- Jesse m. 10-15-1849, Mary M. Cochran
         g- Richard
      4) Lutia b. 7-11-1729 m. John Wilson; 1/2 Mary Scoggin's land in NC
      5) Martha b. 7-11-1729 m. Daniel Wall
      6) Mary b. 7-17-1732
      7) Ann b. 5-25-1734 m. David Wall (d. by 1791 Halifax heirs deed, DB 15:167)
     8) Nathan (Rev. War) m. 1744 Brunswick Co. VA, Mildred Jonas; in Caswell Co. NC by 1787. Children (E.
        Barrett who is a descendant of Nathan):
         a- Joseph d. Rutherford Co. NC m. 1-on 1-22-1798 Person Co. NC, Lydia Jay, d/o James Jay, 2-Patsy Goode
Jay; Effie Barrett's ancestor

b- Aaron m. Rachel Jay, sister of Lydia, d/o James Jay
c- Nathan m. Betsy Tapp; to Robertson Co. TN, then Dallas Co. AR
d- John b. 11-30-1775 Person Co. d. 1841 Robertson Co. TN m. 1-4-1800 Brunswick Co. VA, Catherine Daney, d/o Wm. & Catharine (Callas) Daney
e- David b. 1758 Brunswick Co. VA d. 1829 m. Lucy Roberts
f- William m. 6-20-1804 Person Co., Patsy Rice, d/o Nathaniel Rice
g- Mary m. 4-3-1805 Person Co. (Joshua A. Jacobs, bdmn), Caleb Jacobs, s/o Benj. Jacobs
h- Nelly m. 7-23-1809 Person (Aaron Scoggin, bdmn), John Elison
i- Lucy m. 5-11-1809 Person (Caleb Jacobs, bdmn), Stephen Jones

9) Ruth b. 8-20-1732 d. after 1813/4 m. Charles Bostic (1814 Rutherford Co. NC will); in Caswell Co. NC 1787. Children (Mary's will made 1777 named 1st 2 as illegitimate; Charles' will made 1813 named the rest with Ricy Walker, wife of John Walker Jr. also named):
   a- John Scoggan b. by 1755 d. 1810-20 NC; other 1/2 of Mary Scoggan's land in NC
   b- Sally Scoggan
c- Richard Bostic
d- Susanna Bostic m. Parrott
e- Reuben Bostic d. by 1813 m. 9-12-1797 Rutherford Co. NC, Margret Davidson
f- Nancy Bostic d. before 1813 m. 7-31-1797 Rutherford, John Harrill
g- Chesley Bostic m. 12-23-1806 Rutherford
h- Lucy Bostic m. Reynolds

?C) John

RICHARD SCOGGAN m. by 1734, Anne ____.
   1 Sucky b. 11-4-1734

RICHARD SCOGGAN m. by 1759, Betty ____.
   1 Jonas b. 12-16-1759
   2 Willis b. 5-24-1761

WILLIAM SCOGIN d. Jun 1757 Brunswick Co. VA will (WB 3:216) m. by 1723, Martha ____.
   Children (Bristol Parish Reg.;
   will named all but John; John from CHSC 4 & Oct 27, 1760 Brunswick deed, Wm. & Eliz. to George Berry, said Wm. as brother & heir-at-law of John Scoggan dec'd; will named grandson Garner/Gardner Scoggan):
   1 William Jr. b. 3-18-1723 Prince George Co. VA m. Elizabeth ____.
   CHSC 7 stated this William he believed to be father of John Scoggan of Wake Co. NC..."I believe his (Alec or Ellick) brothers are Smth Scoggins, William Scoggins and John Scoggins...sons of William Scoggin Jr. who was born in 1723 Brunswick (sic) Co. VA."
   2 Frances (dau.)
   3 Sarah m. ____ Boling
   4 Susanna m. before 1757 as his 2nd wife, Charles King (1695-1768 Brunswick Co. VA will, WB 3:162), s/o John & Hannah King
   5 Rebecca m. Matthew Evans
   6 Lucretia m. ____ Plat
   7 Christian (dau.)
   8 John

JOHN COGGIN d. May 1787 Warren Co. NC will (made May 1787, WB 4:245):
   Children (will):
   1 Judy
   2 Sarah
   3 Mary
   4 Lurania
   5 Zachariah
   6 Elizabeth

JOHN COGGENS d. ca 1793 Rowan Co. NC will (dated Jan 1793, WB E:209) m. Alless Elizabeth ____.
   Children (will named all):
   1 Jeremiah
   2 Jonathan
   3 Susannah
4 Elizabeth
5 Zachariah; ancestor of Roy Jenkins Coggin
6 John
7 William
8 Burrell
9 Simeon
10 Nancey m._ Meritt
11 Martha m._ Clements
12 Prudence
13 Sarah m._ Canaday
14 Patience m._ Epps

JOHN SCOGGINS b. ca 1755 d. after 1830 m. Sarah (?Walker); on 1788 Washington Co. VA Pers. Prop. Tax List (not on 1784); bought land 1796 & sold 1804 to Catharine McNew, widow of Elisha. Children (#1-4 from M. Scoggins; #5-6 in GS 1:210):
  1 Jesse b. ca 1781 d. 1858 m. 11-18-1805 Carter Co. TN (CD 229), Elizabeth Sevier
  2 John Jr. b. ca 1784 d. Sep 1871 Hempsted Co. AR m. 7-26-1804 Washington Co. VA (CD 229), Elizabeth White
  3 Hannah b. 2-20-1791 d. Aug 1861 White Co. TN m. Nancy ; descendants went to White Co. TN, Warren Co. KY, and Butler Co. MO; gggrandparents of Miss Margaret B. Scoggins of Poplar Bluff, MO
  4 Jonathan b. ca 1797 VA d. Aug 1861 White Co. TN m. Nancy ;

Sgt JONAH SCOGGINS (Rev. War pension #W24913) b. 10-13-1763 Brunswick Co. VA d. 1-25-1845 Green Co. IL m. 1-1-1789 Marion Co. SC, Anna Hightower (1765 NC-1850 IL); ancestor of Jo Ann Scoggins Lemker of Crystal Lake, IL. He entered the war in 1778 from Bute Co. NC & again in 1780 from Johnson Co. NC. Children listed in his Bible were Elizabeth b. 1790 and Nancy b. 1792; descendants went to White Co. TN, Warren Co. KY, and Butler Co. MO.

Lillian Blackford of Blacksburg, Virginia spent many hours on the Shirley and St. Clair families. She was the first to discover the Mary Graham link to Wayman Sinkler. There are several Shirley families that I could guess were the ancestors of Richard below. I have no proof for any of them.

#130 RICHARD SHIRLEY
Died: after 1750 Fairfax Co. VA deed (sold Edwd. Graham's 1731 land patent, Liber C-1 p. 133)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: by 1724 (estimate)
Land: 1750 Jan 12 Fairfax Co. VA...Richard Shurley of Fairfax, Plantor, to Benjamin Hutchinson, plantor for £20...parcel being part of a greater tract granted to Edward Graham Sr. by deed from Proprietor's Office, 15 May 1731, then was bequeathed to his dau. Mary Shurley wife of sd Richard Shirley by will dated 12 Sep 1749, adj. Carter's line. Mary (N) and Richard (R) did sign with their marks. (Liber C-1:133)

#131 MARY GRAHAM
See Graham Chapter

#132 THOMAS SHIRLEY
Child (Loudoun Co. VA OB B:3, "Ordered that the Exors of Wayman Sinkler dec'd deliver the testators children to Mary Shirley their grandmother who engages to maintain & bring them up without any burthar to their estate 13 July 1762):

SURNAME SHIRLEY Child (Loudoun Co. VA OB B:3, "Ordered that the Exors of Wayman Sinkler dec'd deliver the testators children to Mary Shirley their grandmother who engages to maintain & bring them up without any burthar to their estate 13 July 1762):

*1 dau. b. probably by 1724 d. before 1762 m. before 1742, Wayman Sinkler (ANCESTORS). See St. Clair Chapter.
An early Shrewsbury family was seated in Surry County, Virginia in the mid to late 1600's, but no connection has been established with this Surry family. Francis Shrowsbury/Shrousby left a will, probated in 1678 naming wife Katherine (m. 2-John Vinsent), son Francis, other sons, dau. Sarah, Elizabeth, & Jane Rix. He mentioned brothers Thomas and James. (WB 2:197, 204) Thomas Shrewsbury's will was probated in 1695 (Surry WB 5:85) naming wife Ann and brother Thomas (sic, SCV 119). A family that is sometimes confused with the Ruel Shrewsbury line in Bedford:

**JEREMIAH SHREWSBURY** (Solesbury) b. 1755 Franklin Co. VA (formed 1786 from Bedford, Henry & later Patrick Cos.) d. 1808/9 Spanishburg, Mercer Co. (WV) m. Mary Clay. Children & family (WFT 9:3796; Giles Mg. bonds. James b. 1817 & John b. 1823 have often been added as children of Jeremiah; they were children of Phillip.):

1 Thomas b. 1777 m. 1-8-1801 Franklin, Lucy Maxey. Children:
   - A) Jeremiah II b. 1806 Wyoming Co. (IGI said 1809) m. 3-3-1829 Giles bond, Elizabeth Blankenship
   - B) Mary m. 10-29-1825 Giles bond ("sister of John"), Joseph Lilly
   - C) Phillip
   - D) Nancy
   - E) John
   - F) Lucy m. 12-5-1829 Giles bond ("d/o Thos."), William Prince
   - G) Thomas m. Mary "Polly" Meador
   - H) Sarah m. 4-16-1827 Giles (4/12 bond, "d/o Thos."), Josiah Maxey
   - I) Millie
   - J) Rebecca
   - K) Phoebe
   - L) William

2 Phillip b. 1785 d. before 1838 m. 1-22-1815 Tazewell Co. VA, Mary Elizabeth Bailey. Children:
   - A) James b. 1817 Giles m. 1-on 3-27-1837 Giles bond, Elizabeth Brooks, 2-Martha J. Clendenen Bailey
   - B) John b. 1823 Giles d. before 1900 Mercer Co. WV (WFT 9:3796 which said he m. Elizabeth "Betsey" Bailey. The marriage bond in Giles is 6-2-1813 for John to Elizabeth Bailey, d/o Richard. See below.)
   - C) Bailey
   - D) Sara
   - E) Mary b. 9-11-1811 d. 11-7-1896 m. Josiah Maxey; Elena Stoner's ancestors
   - F) William b. 1819 d. 1882 m. 1-Vista A. , 2-Sara Ann Jestin Bailey, 3-Mary Jane Mills

3 Martha "Millie" m. 7-26-1807 Giles bond, Josiah Ferguson
4 Elizabeth Rhoda m. 11-12-1814 Giles bond, Henry T. Clay Sr.
5 Polly m. 2-5-1810 Giles bond, Bird Godfrey
6 Josiah
7 Elizabeth "Betsy" m. Jabez Maxey
8 Sally m. 5-1-1810 Giles bond, Matthew Erickson
9 John m. 6-2-1813 Giles bond, Elizabeth Bailey, d/o Richard

---

**#156 RUEL SHREWSBURY**

Born: ca 1699
Died: after 1755 (St. Paul's Parish 1755 record gave an order for processioning the land of Thos Johnson now Rule Shrewsbury which indicated that Ruel was alive in Hanover Co. VA and owned land (SPAP 342). CAG VII:434 said Ruel died ca 1736.
Married: 1732 (CAG VII:342)

---

**#157 ELIZABETH POINDEXTER**

See Poindexter Chapter

Born: 2-14-1699/1700 (SPEP 384) New Kent Co. VA
Parents: Thomas & Sarah (Crawford) Poindexter (Will of Sarah Brechin named dau. Elizabeth Shrewsbury)
Married: 1) before 1735 (Hanover Co. VA D&W 1733-35:308, Sept 4, 1735 bond of Rule & Eliz. to make inv. of Wm. Payne's estate), William Payne
NOTE: Hanover Co. VA Court Records 1733-5: Rule & Elizabeth Shrewsbury were Adms. of estate of William Payne.

---

**SURNAME SHREWSBURY** Children born Hanover Co. (Samuel & Nathaniel named as bros. in VBM 335; R. McAlear; no primary record found):

1 Samuel b. 1736 d. by Jun 1786 Bedford Co. VA inv. m. Elizabeth Dabney
2 Rev. Nathaniel b. 1739 d. 1825 Wayne Co. KY m. (maybe Allen); preacher at Goose Creek & Little Otter
churches; to Adair Co. KY 1798. Children (R. McAlear; AGE 35):
A) Mary b. ca 1760 d. ca 1850 (WFT 10:3339 said 1853) m. ca 1777, Valentine Mattox (1751-1825); in Bedford 1777-87; 1793 NC land grant (Hawkins Co. TN); in Knox Co. TN 1806-12; to Davies Co. KY 1812-20. 9 Children (MN 21:8 named all but Valentine, Margaret & Mary Jane; B. George named all; R. McAlear named all but Margaret & Valentine), surname MATTOX:

1) Nancy b. 9-17-1777 Bedford d. 12-1-1859 Cocke Co. TN, bur. Cosby Cem., m. 9-8-1796 Sevier Co. TN, John (Bricklayer) Allen. Children (MN 21:7), surname ALLEN:
   a- Mary "Polly" b. 9-15-1797 d. 1875 m. 2-25-1813 Cocke Co. TN, Elias Sisk
   b- Elisabeth b. 11-20-1799 TN m. 2-29-1816 Cocke, Anderson McMahan
   c- Matilda b. 1-14-1802 m. 3-28-1817 Cocke, John Lillard
   d- Nancie Shrewsbury b. 9-5-1804 m. 12-12-1819 Cocke, Abraham Denton
   e- James b. 9-16-1806 d. 3-11-1848 Cocke m. 1-15-1827 Cocke, Fannie Hoss Wolf
   f- Russell b. 8-30-1809 m. Louisa Rose
   g- John (Short Finger) b. 2-12-1812 m. Nancy McNabb, 2-Sarah Short
   h- Rhoda b. 2-5-1814 m. 3-8-1833 Cocke, William Allen
   i- Emilia b. 4-13-1816 m. Eli McMahan
   j- Edwin b. 10-9-1818 m. 12-31-1862 Rutherford Co. TN m. 8-10-1842, Lydia Vinson
   k- Harriett b. 11-5-1821 m. 1-Isaac Weaver, 2-___ Isbell

2) Valentine b. 1778 Bedford d. 1794

3) William b. 1-5-1780 Bedford Co. VA d. 2-6-1869 Sevier Co. TN, bur. Wear Valley (B. George; MN 21:8 said d. 2-6-1868) m. Martha Williams. Child & family (David H. Templin in MN 21:7), surname MATTOX:
   a- James b. ca 1810 d. 11-7-1892 Sevier Co. TN m. Sarah ______ (b. 1812)
   b- Valentine b. 2-5-1816 d. 7-31-1887 Sevier Co. TN m. Nancy Nichols (1824-1887)
   c- Hetty Elizabeth b. 3-4-1821 d. 12-30-1886 m. James H. Lawson (1825-1895)
   d- Tabitha m. John Sevier Trotter (may be d/o Wm. & Martha [Williams] Mattox)

4) Margaret b. 1785 m. John McNabb

5) Nathaniel b. 3-13-1786 Bedford d. 9-8-1859 Livonia (Washington Co.) IN of typhoid, bur. Sinking Springs Cem., m. 1-Nancy W. Coulter (1795-1833), d/o Charles & Mary Coulter, 2-Elizabeth Danner (1803-1872). Children #a-j by Nancy (B. George), surname MATTOX:
   a- Mary b. 6-9-1813 d. 4-4-1882
   b- Amelia b. 12-29-1815 d. 2-4-1840 Washington m. 4-12-1833 Washington Co. IN, Christopher Trinkle
   c- Elizabeth b. 3-3-1818 Washington Co. IN d. 1-13-1902 Washington m. 2-13-1834 Washington, Benjamin Franklin Patton (1812-1902), s/o Sampson & Eliz. (Trinkle) Patton of Montgomery Co. VA; ancestors of Barbara George's dau.-in-law, Netta
   d- Tabith b. 6-6-1820 d. 9-2-1846
   e- Matilda b. 7-31-1822 d. 12-2-1822
   f- Christopher Columbus b. 10-15-1823 d. 1-3-1824
   g- William b. 2-1-1825 Washington d. 9-21-1912 Washington m. Sarah Trinkle
   h- Nancy b. 9-25-1827
   i- Samuel b. 6-24-1831
   j- James Coulter b. 9-15-1833 d. 11-26-1833
   k- Amanda J. b. ca 1835 m. 8-9-1860 Washington Co. IN, John Chastain
   l- Missouri d. 7-20-1866 Washington, bur. Sinking Springs Cem., m. 10-28-1862 Washington, John Collier
   m- Nathaniel S. m. 12-27-1860 Washington, Mary "Mollie" Ellis
   n- Francis Morrison b. 4-4-1840 d. 12-16-1908 Washington, bur. Wible Cem., m. 4-10-1862 Washington, Mary Adeline Wible
   o- Lafayette b. 4-10-1842 d. 3-28-1862 Knoxville, TN in Civil War m. Stella Mattax
   p- McDonald (Union Army) b. 2-2-1844 d. 12-14-1861 Louisville, KY, bur. Sinking Springs Cem.
   q- DeKalb b. 4-19-1846 d. 9-22-1876 m. 3-10-1864 Washington, Sarah Smith
   r- Valentine b. 3-7-1850 Washington d. 8-30-1873 Washington, bur. Sinking Springs Cem.

6) Emilia "Millie" b. 1790 d. ?McMinn Co. TN m. 4-9-1806 Knox Co. TN, James Allen, brother of John (Bricklayer) Allen. Children, at least 2 (MN 21:8), surname ALLEN:
   a- Amanda m. William Denton
   b- Mary m. Alfred Davis
   c- Matilda m. Brunaus Buckner; lived Dade Co. MO 1848
   d- Samuel m. Phillisana Penkston

9) Mary Jane?
B) Ruel b. ca 1764 Bedford d. ca 1848 Breckinridge Co. KY m. 1-on 12-23-1788 Bedford (12/19 bond, Nathl.
Shrewsbury, Surety), Sarah Sinclair (d. Breckinridge Co. KY), d/o Isaac & Lettice Sinclair, 2-Elizabeth Cummins, d/o Moses Cummin(g)es; sold land 1805 Bedford Co. VA & 1817 Wayne Co. KY. Children by Sarah (R. McAlear named Nathaniel & Abel); Wayman Sinclair's Breckinridge Co. KY will named nephew Nathaniel Shrewsbury, son of his sister:

1) Nathaniel; inherited all of Wayman Sinclair's estate 1848 (Breckinridge Co. KY WB 1:168)
2) Abel

C) Allen (Rev. War) b. ca 1764 Hanover d. 3-5-1843 Garrard Co. KY m. 3-16-1790 Madison Co. KY, Nancy Wheeler. Children (DAR Appl. of Ina Cameron; AGEE 35; R. McAlear):
1) Drury b. 5-1-1800 Madison d. 6-22-1840 Garrard Co. KY m. 3-26-1822, Anna Nicholson
2) Allen; Robert McAlear's ancestor
3) Nathaniel; may have d. 1843 m. 7-5-1811 Madison Co. KY, Cynthia Smith (1790-1865). Children of Nath'l & Cynthia (WFT 1:4323):
   a- Sarah b. 4-8-1824
   b- Emily b. 1833
4) Mary
5) Sarah
6) Millie
7) Benjamin
8) Nancy

D) Mildred b. ca 1769 d. ca 1848 Breckinridge Co. KY m. 12-10-1789 Bedford (12/9 bond, Charles Caffery, Surety), James Bramblette

E) Benjamin b. ca 1772 VA d. ca 1848 m. 1-9-1792 Botetoeurt (EBOT 42), Nancy Richardson, d/o Wm.; lived Breckinridge Co. KY; on Wayne Co. KY tax list 1804-06. Children (R. McAlear):
1) Samuel
2) Milton

F) Nancy b. ca 1773 VA m. 5-23-1793 Bedford (5/10 bond, "d/o Nath'l," Drewy Shrewsbury, Surety), John Bratcher

G) Drury b. ca 1775 VA d. Nov 1849 Hardin Co. KY m. 8-21-1799 Pulaski Co. KY, Elizabeth Dibrell, d/o Col. Charles Dibrell; on Wayne Co. KY tax list 1801-06. Children (R. McAlear; LKF 218; 1810 Wayne Co. census):
1) Charles D. b. 1800-10; never married
2) Albert G. b. 1800-10
3) Mary m. Hezekiah Bradbury
4) Anne m. Joseph Gingry
5) Martha m. in Nashville, TN, her cousin, Edwin Dibrell (b. 1794 Buckingham Co. VA), s/o Anthony & Wilmuth (Watson) Dibrell. Edwin was appointed to a post in Washington by Pres. Polk in 1845; afterwards to Richmond, VA. Children born Nashville, TN (LKF 249), surname DIBRELL:
   a- James Anthony b. 8-15-1817 Nashville, TN d. 7-23-1897 Van Buren, AR
   b- Elizabeth Watson b. 10-8-1819
   c- Richard Henry Lee b. 4-30-1820
   d- Letitia Perkins b. 12-20-1824
   e- Mary Jane b. 6-6-1828
   f- Martha Sophronia b. 5-7-1831
   g- Charles Drewry b. 9-30-1834
   h- Edwin
   i- Virginia b. 10-1-1840
6) Julia (Judith) E. L. m. Charles J. Love

H) Abel b. ca 1779 VA d. ca 1848 Wayne Co. KY m. 10-12-1801 Garrard Co. KY, Letticia VanHoozer; in Wayne Co. KY by 1803 tax list

I) Nathaniel b. ca 1780 d. ca 1852 m. 7-23-1801 Pulaski Co. KY, Polly Dibrell, d/o Col. Charles Dibrell; moved to Washington Co. IN; in Wayne Co. KY by 1806 & in 1820 Wayne census.

J) Sarah b. 5-14-1781 Bedford d. 1824 Garrard Co. KY m. 1799 Garrard, William Wheeler (1773-1838), s/o Benj. & Hannah Wheeler of Buckingham Co. VA. Children born Garrard Co. KY (K. Bachtold; R. McAlear; Wheeler Family Bible; AGEE 36), surname WHEELER:
1) Polly b. 7-10-1799 m. 2-9-1816 Garrard, Thomas Warmouth
2) Allen b. 4-2-1801 m. 5-12-1819 Garrard, Sally Nicholson
3) Nathaniel S. b. 8-25-1803 d. 7-25-1851 Morgan Co. IN m. 1-25-1825 (AGEE 36) or 9-13-1819 (K. Bachtold), Sally Prewitt/Pruett
4) Thomas b. 11-8-1805 d. 8-14-1884 Crawford Co. AR m. 9-13-1825 Madison Co. KY, Anna Warmouth (1808-1891)
5) Benjamin b. 12-8-1807 d. 1-5-1893 Pattonsburg, MO, bur. Hardwick-Wheeler Cem., m. 7-11-1827 Breckinridge Co. KY, Sophia Bratcher (1801-1878), d/o John & Nancy Bratcher of Culpeper Co. VA, 2-on 12-1-1888 Gentry Co. MO, Mrs. Rebecca Campbell. Child (K. Hoover), surname WHEELER:
   a- Nancy Alice b. 5-29-1828 Garrard Co. KY d. Sep 1913 m. John Denny Young
6) Seymour (Simeon) b. 12-21-1809 d. 12-5-1843 Morgan Co. IN m. 8-27-1833 Garrard, Cynderella Dunn. Child (K. Bachtold), surname WHEELER:
   a- Henry Phillip b. 12-1-1835 Garrard Co. KY. Child (K. Bachtold), surname WHEELER:
      1- John Albert b. 11-30-1860 Morgan Co. IN; great grandfather of Kathleen Bachtold
7) Peter (Peyton) b. 11-21-1812 d. 1850-60 Morgan Co. IN m. Nancy
8) Abel b. 12-15-1815 m. 11-27-1839 Garrard Co. KY, America Embry
9) Nancy b. 11-23-1818 m. Garrard Co. KY, John Little

#78 REV. SAMUEL SHREWSBURY To Bedford 1766; furnished beeves for Rev. War, Bedford Co. VA
Born: 1736 Hanover Co. VA (VBM 335)
Died: by June 1786 Bedford Co. VA inventory recorded (WB 1:509); Chart in Va State Library by Gambaro said d. 4-2-1782. He became ill of the intermittent fever in 1784. (VBM 334)
Parents: Ruel & Elizabeth (Poindexter) Shrewsbury
Married: before 1763, probably in Hanover Co.
Land: 1769 Mar 28 Bedford Co. VA...George Walton of Prince Edward Co. to Samuel Shrewsbury of Bedford for £36...592 a. on middle fork of Beaverdam Creek, at Pate's corner (DB 3:257); on 2-26-1770, he gave to Rule Shrewsbury for diverse causes...92 a. adj. Edward Pate, Abner & Geo. Walton; the next day Samuel sold to Nathaniel Shrewsbury for £15...200 a. adj. Edwd Pate, Walton & Samuel Shrewsbury (DB 3:393, 394)

#79 ELIZABETH DABNEY "Betsy" See Dabney Chapter
Born: ca 1740 Hanover Co. VA (estimate)
Died: Oct 1830 Bedford will (WB 7:405)
Parents: George Dabney of Hanover (Virkus in CAG 7:434) George Dabney in his 1832 Rev. War pension stated in Wayne Co. KY court he substituted in the war for his father, Cornelius Dabney, and that his uncle, Samuel Shrewsbury, had family records in his Bible.

Will of Elizabeth Dabney Shrewsbury
Made 3-20-1819, Ret'd 10-25-1830
In the Name of God Amen. I Elizabeth Shrewsbury of Bedford County being weak & low in body But of Perfect Sound mind and Memory do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following. Viz. Having provided for the payment of all my Just and Lawfull Debts through my sons William & Joel Shrewsbury as also for my Funeral Expenses And having Given to the heirs of my Son Dabney Shrewsbury Dec'd my sons John, Samuel, Nathaniel, Nathan, William & Joel Shrewsbury & to my daughters Rhoda Bufard & Elizabeth Turner all that I intended them to have I Give and bequeathe to my Grandson John Shrewsbury and my Grand daughter Rhoda Shrewsbury, son & daughter of my son William Shrewsbury, all the Right, Title, Interest and Claim which I have in law or Equity in and to the Estate of my Son Ruel Shrewsbury Dec'd both Real & personal to be Equally divided between them after my death, In Testimony where of I have here unto set my hand & seal this 20th day of March 1819. /s/ Elizabeth X Shrewsbury (her mark)
/w/ John Pate, James Adams
At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 25th day of October 1830. This last Will & Testament of Elizabeth Shrewsbury dec'd was exhibited in Court & it appearing to the Court that John Pate & James Adams the subscribing witnesses to said will are dead on the motion of John Shrewsbury same is granted to him to prove the handwriting of said witnesses...the handwriting of John Pate...was proved by the oath of Matthew Pate. (John Shrewsbury gave bond and administration was granted him.)

SURNAME SHREWSBURY Children (Bedford DB 11:530 named all in sale of bro. Ruel's land 1802; R. McAlear; Kanawha Mgs. from CD 229)
1 Samuel Jr. b. 1763 (IGI; SWC) d. 4-1-1835 (Bible) m. 12-11-1785 Augusta Co. VA (now Bath), Mary Perry "Polly" Dickinson (1768-1853), d/o John Dickinson (CHAL 2:60); lived in Bath Co. VA then Kanawha Co. (WV) by 1802. Children (SBR):
   A) John Dickenson b. 11-10-1786 d. 5-8-1845 m. 1812 Kanawha (IGI), Nancy Jane Morris (b. 1792 Greenbrier).
   1) Charles Rowan b. 2-17-1814 m. 1-Mary Morris, 2-Elizabeth Arrs Ralston (WFT 10:3762)
   2) Parthenia Ann b. ca 1815 Kanawha m. 9-1-1841 Kanawha, Robert T. Hudson
   3) Samuel Morris b. 4-16-1816 Wytheville, VA or Jackson Co. (WV) m. Priscilla Jane Warth. Children (IGI):
      a- Nancy b. 1-3-1854
b- Mary b. 1-3-1854 Kanawha
c- William Bailey b. 12-23-1855 Kanawha

4) Leonard M. b. ca 1820
5) Andrew M. b. 1823 Kanawha d. 7-11-1854 Malden (Kanawha D. Reg., age 31, "s/o John & Nancy")
6) Margaret Frances b. 3-14-1830 Kanawha m. H. C. Bailey (b. 1825, WFT 10:3762)

B) Samuel Jr. b. 3-2-1789 d. 1-17-1830
C) Martha "Patsy" Usher b. 12-7-1791 m. 1-24-1816 Kanawha, Jacob Van Meter
D) William b. 6-23-1794 d. Oct 1882 Warren Co. KY m. 2-10-1823 (Bible; 12/27 Bedford bond, John Pate, Surety), Rhoda Pate Shrewsbury (1802-1859), d/o Wm. & Rhoda (Pate) Shrewsbury, below. Children (WFT 1:3780, 10:3762):
   1) James Thompson b. 1-20-1826 m. 5-9-1849 Warren Co. KY (CD 229), Ann E. Mitchell. Children (WFT 1:3780):
      a- Mollie
      b- Fannie
      c- James Thompson
      d- Mattie
      e- Houston
   2) Mary Elizabeth b. 2-5-1828 VA d. 6-4-1893 Warren Co. KY m. 12-21-1844 Warren, William Shrewsbury VanMeter (CD 229)
   3) Martha Usher "Patsy" b. 3-18-1834 d. 1898 m. Granville Hall
   4) Juliet Craik b. 7-4-1836 VA d. 6-22-1895 m. Napolian B. Asby. Children (WFT 1:3780), surname ASBY:
      a- William S.
      b- Linda m. H. A. Vaughan
      c- Henry C.
      d- Mary E.
      e- Emily E.
      f- Benjamin
   5) Rhoda Pate b. 3-28-1840 KY m. Carroll L. McCowan
   6) William b. 10-10-1842
   7) Ellen b. 2-21-1844 m. John L. Taylor. Children (WFT 1:3780), surname TAYLOR:
      a- Maud
      b- Mattie
      c- Jennie
      d- James
      e- Rhoda

B) William Dickerson b. 4-23-1847 d. 12-8-1921 Carroll Co. KY m. 9-12-1878, Mahala A. "May" Wilhite (1859-1901). Children (WFT 1:3780):
   a- Ernest Wilhite b. 7-12-1879 Bowling Green (Warren Co.) KY d. 1941 Vero Beach, FL m. 1-Sallie Edwards, 2-Myrtle Fannie Rosie Miller
   b- Mary b. 12-23-1880 d. 9-2-1881
   c- Fannie b. 8-2-1882 d. 2-21-1897
   d- James Homer b. 7-27-1885 South Carrollton (Carroll Co.) KY d. 8-27-1953 Mesa, AZ m. 1-on 8-5-1911 Thatchner, AZ, Mary Stella Platt, 2-Alice Belle Prill
   e- William Dickerson b. 8-24-1887 d. 10-7-1954 m. Katie Danks
   f- Harry M. b. 1-12-1890 d. 1-15-1903
   g- Beulah b. 11-19-1891 d. 7-23-1964 m. 10-2-1919, Ervin William Vincent
   h- Charles Van Meter b. 11-24-1893 d. 1950 m. Annabelle Role

e) Elizabeth Dabney b. 11-6-1796 d. 6-24-1829
f) Joel b. 10-5-1798 d. 3-5-1849 m. 2-7-1828 (Bible & Kanawha Co. mg. bond), Frances Burns Quarrier (b. 1810). Children (1850 Kanawha census listed F. B. & children):
   1) E. M. (dau.) b. 1836
   2) Julia R. b. 1838
   3) Sally B. b. 1841
   4) Charles M. b. 1846
   5) James M. b. 1848

g) Nancy Lee b. 8-4-1801 m. 10-30-1823 (Bible), John Rogers Jr.

H) Charles Lewis b. 1-12-1804 m. 11-13-1839 (Bible), Eleanor Woodburn
   1) Adam Dickenson b. 9-11-1807 d. 8-14-1808
j) Juliet G. b. 7-19-1809 m. 9-24-1829 Kanawha Co. (mg. bond; Bible said 9-24-1939), James Craik II, D.D. (b.
1) Hewitt b. 2-18-1849 Louisville, KY d. 1913 Port Gibson, MS m. 1-24-1872 Emporia, KS, Mary Catherine Holden (1851 OH-1889 AL)
2) Charles Ewell, D.D.
3) James
4) Mary
5) Samuel Shrewsbury
6) Nannie Rogers
7) Maria Virginia
8) Frances (dau.)
9) George Williams
10) Joel Tucker
11) Juliet Jenifer m. Nathan Lord

2 Dabney (Rev. War) b. 1763 d. Jan 1803 Botetourt inv. (WB B:28, John Pate, Admr.) m. 10-13-1786 Bedford (10/9 bond, John Shrewsbury, bdmn), Elizabeth Sinclair, d/o Isaac & Lettice Sinclair; lived in Botetourt Co. VA 1802. Children (R. McAlear named all. This family on WFT 10:3762 but dates for children a generation off):
A) Nathan
B) Nancy
C) Rhoda b. 1794 m. 3-1-1818 Botetourt bond, John Brickey (b. 1794). Children (1850 Botetourt census), surname BRICKEY:
1) Gerard b. 1820
2) John b. 1829
3) Haden b. 1831
4) Daniel b. 1838
5) Mary b. 1840
Note: Also living with John & Rhoda with surname SHREWSBURY: Mr. (male) b. 1838, Gabrale b. 1842, Gerard b. 1844, & Matthew b. 1846. In addition, John D. Shrewsbury b. 1841 was living with Samuel & Mahala Brickey in 1850.
D) Elizabeth
E) Samuel; a resident of Breckinridge Co. KY in 1819, appointed friend Nathaniel Shrewsbury his Atty. to sell 235 a. where his father Dabney lived (Botetourt DB 14:644); sold to Joel Shrewsbury of Kanawha Co. 1828 his undivided 1/6 part (DB 14:645)
F) Gabriel
   a) Elizabeth b. 1858 OH d. 12-2-1859 Kanawha (D. Reg., age 1 yr, "d/o Dabney & Margaret")
   b) Joseph F. b. 11-14-1860 Davis Creek (Kanawha Co. WV) d. ca 1907 m. Mary Kaylor
   c) Amanda W. b. 1866 m. ___ Davidson
   d) Mary A. b. 1867 m. ___ Smith
   e) John E. b. 2-18-1870 Kanawha Co. WV d. 7-21-1939 Bownemont (Kanawha Co.) m. 12-25-1889 Fayette Co. WV, Amanda M. Smith
2) Columbus b. ca 1833
3) John W. b. ca 1837 m. Mary V. ___. Children (WFT 10:3762):
   a) Robert b. ca 1869
   b) Susan b. ca 1871
   c) Davie M. b. ca 1874
4) George b. ca 1839
5) Robert H. b. ca 1842
6) Samuel b. ca 1844
7) Elizabeth "Betsy" A. b. ca 1847
H) Columbus

4 Ruel d. Dec 1801 Bedford inv. (WB 2:332); unmarried; land sold by siblings in 1802 to Nathaniel Shrewsbury (DB 11:530). Note: Ruel who m. Sarah Sinclair was the son of Nathaniel (son of Ruel).
5 John b. by 1770 d. 1835 m. 1793 Augusta (IGI), Martha Usher Dickinson, d/o John Dickinson (CHAL 2:60); lived
Bath Co. VA 1802. Children (IGI named all; R. McAlear named John):
A) Martha b. ca 1795 Augusta
B) John b. ca 1798 Augusta
C) Samuel b. 1800/1 Kanawha d. 3-24-1865 m. 3-27-1828 Kanawha, Laura Angela Parks (1810-1885), d/o Andrew & Harriot (Washington) Parks. Children (1850 Kanawha census; WFT 9:3718; IGI):
1) Martha Dickinson b. 2-3-1829 d. 3-24-1875 m. Nicholas Fitzhugh; lived in same house as parents 1850
2) Lawrence Washington b. 10-11-1831
3) Albert b. 1833 d. ca 1833
4) Andrew Parks b. 7-6-1836 Kanawha d. May 1920
5) Harriet Washington b. 5-15-1838 d. 1-1-1876
6) Cornelia b. 4-4-1840 d. 1918 m. Enoch South Gans
7) Laura Angela b. 4-16-1842 d. 7-6-1928 m. Nicholas Fitzhugh
8) Samuel b. 11-27-1844
9) Henry Clay b. 10-12-1853 Kanawha d. 7-20-1882

6 Nathaniel b. 1770 d. before 1-15-1827 m. 3-15-1792 Bedford (3/12 bond, Wm. Board, Surety), Nancy Board (1770-1823), d/o James Board; moved to Breckinridge KY by 1810. Children (R. McAlen # A-F; CAG 7:397 named Littleberry)
A) Samuel
B) Joel L.
C) Nathaniel (Nathan) b. 6-9-1808 d. 4-24-1875 m. 6-21-1832 Kanawha Co., Mildred H. Grinstead (1818-1898). Children (WFT 1:3780):
1) Mary m. Marvel Bewley
2) Elizabeth m. Jessie Hardaway
3) Simeon
4) Nathan m. Caroline Coleman
5) William Grinstead m. Rhoda Rush
6) Louis Langley m. Rhoda Rush (sic)
7) John Board
8) Charles Henry
9) Julius
10) Richard
11) Jesse Hardaway m. Minnie M. Ellis
12) Marvel B. m. Mary
13) James Craik b. 10-1-1843 d. 4-17-1875 m. Frances M. Johnson. Child (WFT 1:3780):
   a) Elizabeth m. Pius Benedict Mitchell
D) Nancy b. 1805 d. 1878 (CAG) m. 3-25-1824 Bedford (IGI), Burwell Horsley (1800-1885). Child (CAG 7:434), surname HORSLEY:
   1) Lewis Langley b. 1846 d. 1883 m. Florintine Gunn (1850-1926)
E) Polly m. Henderson Board
?F) Simeon
G) Littleberry b. 1800 d. 1869 m. 1-on 11-1-1830 Kanawha, Jane Honeyman, 2-on 8-30-1832 Kanawha, Nancy Ann McCoy (1816-c1903), d/o Thos. Humphries "Samuel" & Eliz. (Graves) McCoy; lived VA, MO, & CA. Child (CAG 397):
   1) Dr. Nathaniel

7 Elizabeth b. ca 1771 m. 11-8-1791 Bedford bond ("d/o Eliz.," James Cundiff, Surety), Benjamin Turner, s/o Admire & Sally Turner

8 William b. ca 1772 m. 12-23-1799 Bedford bond (Ruel Shrewsbury, Surety), Rhoda Pate (d. Jun 1816, DB 15:22). Children (Bedford DB 15:22 named John & Rhoda Pate; WFT 1:3780):
A) John b. 1801
B) Rhoda Pate b. 10-26-1802 d. 8-1-1859 m. her 1st cousin on 2-10-1823, William Shrewsbury (1794-1882), s/o Samuel & Mary Perry (Dickinson) Shrewsbury. See above for their children.

9 Nathan b. 2-4-1774 d. 9-2-1834 m. 12-10-1806 Bedford (12/9 bond, Israel Jarred, Surety), Nancy Hancock, d/o Edward & Jane Hancock; to KY. Children (D. Reg. gave Malinda & Wm.; WFT 10:3762 gave all):
A) Narcissa H. b. 1-18-1808
B) Malinda M. b. 12-21-1809 (WFT 10:3762) or 1814 d. 12-19-1879 Bedford of affection of lungs, age 65, d/o Nathan & Nancy (BDR 153) m. 4-17-1834 Bedford (3/10 bond, "d/o Nathan," Saml. Shrewsbury, Surety), James M. Rader/Raider (d. before 1879)
C) Jane E. H. b. 1-11-1812
D) Samuel H. b. 6-12-1814 m. 1-Martha Crawford (b. 1814 KY), 2-Julia Crawford. Children (WFT 10:3762):
  1) Edward b. ca 1840
  2) Robert b. ca 1842

E) Edward H. b. 5-19-1817 m. Polly Overstreet (b. ca 1817). Children (WFT 10:3762):
  1) Nathan b. ca 1843
  2) Dabney b. ca 1845
  3) Mack B. b. ca 1847
  4) Bettie b. ca 1849
  5) Thomas b. ca 1851

F) William H. b. 4-11-1821 m. before 1847, 1-Mary Grounds (b. ca 1821), 2-Mary Cundiff; Wm. was the "brother," who reported death of Malinda Raider. Child (WFT 10:3762):
  1) Charles Dabney b. ca 1847

G) Martha Ann Sophia (twin) b. 10-10-1826 m. A. A. Roy

H) Caroline Mary Charlotte (twin) b. 10-10-1826

I) Rhoda M. (twin) b. 11-17-1831

J) Margaret (twin) b. 11-17-1831

10 Joel b. 8-18-1778 (DAR #574606) d. 3-5-1859 Kanawha Co. (WV) m. 11-28-1803 Bedford bond (Jos. Dickinson, Surety), Sally Dickerson/Dickinson (1776-1842), surname spelled both ways on mg. bond but appeared in IGI as Sally Lee Dickinson. Children (R. McAlear; Kanawha mg. bonds; 1850 Kanawha census; Dickerson placed here because he was living with Joel in 1850. I had once thought Dickerson was s/o John.):

A) Julia B. b. 12-29-1800 m. 9-23-1836 Kanawha, James S. Turner (mg. rec; IGI & WFT 10:3762 said Julia m. ca 1820 Kanawha, John Dickinson Shrewsbury & child was Martha Dickinson Shrewsbury b. 3-16-1820 m. Lawrence Augustine Washington (b. 1813). Was she married twice? There is a bond on 11-21-1839 Kanawha Co., for Martha D. to Lawrence Washington. Child (1850 Kanawha census), surname TURNE-R:
  1) Benjamin b. 1837

B) Elizabeth Ann Dickerson b. 10-1-1804 Kanawha d. 1-6-1843 near Charleston, WV m. 11-20-1826 Kanawha, Lewis Ruffner (1797-1883). Child (DAR #574606), surname RUFFNER:
  1) Lewis Jr. b. 6-18-1837 Kanawha Salines, WV d. 6-19-1910 Louisvile, KY m. 5-13-1858, Virginia Louisa West (1840 MO-1908). Child (DAR), surname RUFFNER:
    a- Pattie Belle b. 10-2-1875 Malden, WV d. 12-22-1935 Birmingham, AL m. 2-8-1898, Solon Harold Jacobs (1864 KS-1947 AL). Child (DAR), surname JACOBS:
      1) Virginia West b. 11-29-1890 Birmingham, AL m. 10-10-1936 Birmingham, John Louden Hillhouse, M.D.
  2) Lewis Jr. b. 6-18-1837 Kanawha Salines, WV d. 6-19-1910 Louisville, KY m. 5-13-1858, Virginia Louisa West (1840 MO-1908). Child (DAR), surname RUFFNER:
    a- Pattie Belle b. 10-2-1875 Malden, WV d. 12-22-1935 Birmingham, AL m. 2-8-1898, Solon Harold Jacobs (1864 KS-1947 AL). Child (DAR), surname JACOBS:
      1) Virginia West b. 11-29-1890 Birmingham, AL m. 10-10-1936 Birmingham, John Louden Hillhouse, M.D.

C) Caroline Winston b. 2-7-1806 d. 3-13-1879 m. 1-30-1823 Kanawha, Alexander Washington Quarrier (1795-1863), s/o Alex'r & Eliz. (Daneberry) Quarrier. Children (WFT 3:2334; mg. rec.), surname QUARRIER:
  1) Sarah Elizabeth b. 1824 d. 1890 m. 6-22-1841 Kanawha, David J. W. Clarkson (1816-1873). Children (WFT 3:2334), surname CLARKSON:
    a- Maria Wood b. 1843 d. 1910
    b- Alexander Quarrier b. 1845 d. 1901 m. Virginia Beaty
    c- William B. b. 1847 d. 1893, Frances McAllister
    d- Helen Quarrier b. 1849 m. 1870, Thomas Beatty
    e- Caroline Quarrier b. 1852 d. 1914 m. Robert T. Herndon
    f- Julia T. b. 1854
    g- Elizabeth Quarrier b. 1858 m. 1877, J. J. Lovell (1854-1916)
    h- James W. b. 1861 m. 1891, Mary Ellen Noyes
    i- David J. W. Jr. b. 1864 d. 1925 m. 1902, Cora Savage (b. 1865)
    j- Henry Bradford b. 1868 d. 1928 m. Mary Louise Laidley
  2) Helen M. b. 1826 d. 1901 m. 7-27-1845 Kanawha, Samuel August Miller (1820-1890)
  3) William Alexander b. 1828 d. 1888 m. 1865, Cora A. Greenhow
  4) Sally Lewis b. 1831

5) Joel Shrewsbury b. 5-18-1832 d. Jan 1896 m. Frances Cabell Friend (1836-1892), d/o Thos. R. & Frances Whiting (Cabell) Friend. Children (Thos. from D. Reg., #b-e from WFT 3:2334, 10:3762), surname QUARRIER:
  a- Thomas A. b. 1853 Charleston d. Sept. 1858 Kanawha Co. (D. Reg., age 5 yrs, s/o Joel L. & Fannie"
  b- Pauline "Pidge" Moseley b. 4-25-1857 d. 6-3-1908 m. 10-29-1885 Charleston, WV, Harry D. Shrewsbury (1851-1894), s/o Wm. D. & Martha D. (Darneal) Shrewsbury, below
  c- Henrian C. b. 1859 m. 1879, Charles C. Naret
  d- Josephine Mosely b. 4-2-1861 Charleston, WV d. 12-31-1933 Rydal, PA m. 3-1-1892 Charleston, John Robert Sitlington Sterrett (1851-1914 Ithaca, NY)
315

**e- Joel Shrewsbury Jr. b. 1869 d. 1899**

6) Caroline Shrewsbury b. 1839 d. 1913 m. Isaac Noyes Smith (1831-1883)

**D) William Dickinson b. 2-2-1808 (WFT 3:2334 but 10:3762 said 2/18) m. ca 1832, Martha "Patsy" Dickinson Darneal (b. 1814), d/o Jacob & Martha (Dickinson) Darneal (I. Darneal). Children born Malden (Kanawha Co.) VA/WV (IGI; WFT 3:2334 for births; 1850 Kanawha Co. census):

1) Sallie F. b. 3-2-1833 m. 1-Fayette Lovell (b. c1833), 2-James H. Brown
2) Alice b. 4-6-1835 m. 8-1-1856 Kanawha, Herman M. Grath (IGI) or Thomas C. McGrath (WFT 10:3762)
3) William b. 8-23-1837 d. May 1862 (D. Reg., age 23, "s/o Wm. & Martha")
4) Joel b. 11-20-1838
5) Mary Wiss b. 2-20-1840
6) John S. b. 7-8-1841
7) Jacob D. b. 1-6-1843
8) James Craik b. 10-10-1844
9) Robert Peel b. 2-13-1846 m. Llewellen Norton
10) Walter P. b. 8-28-1847
11) Martha b. 5-18-1849 m. George Drouillard
12) Harry Darneal b. 1-22-1851 d. 8-29-1894 m. 10-29-1885 Charleston, WV, Pauline Pidgie Moseley Quarrier (1857-1908), d/o Joel & Frances (Friend) Quarrier, above

**E) Samuel T. b. 1809. A Samuel T. d. 3-5-1847 (SBR).**

F) Sally Lee b. 6-7-1812 d. 1840-46 m. 11-8-1827 Kanawha, John Dickinson Lewis (b. 1800). John D. m. 2-on 5-7-1846 Kanawha, Betty Darneal (b. 1824 KY). Children (1850 Kanawha census; WFT 10:3762), surname LEWIS:

1) Joel b. ca 1830
2) Sarah J. b. 1837
3) Charles b. 1839
4) Mary D. b. 1840

**G) Eliza b. 7-1-1814 m. 10-1-1836 Kanawha, Benjamin S. Smithers (b. 1809). Children (WFT 10:3762 named #1-5; 1850 Kanawha census listed all), surname SMITHERS:

1) David b. 10-4-1837 m. Emma S. Whittaker
2) Samuel T. b. 2-17-1839
3) Sally D. b. 9-19-1840 m. R. F. Watson
4) Julia E. b. 5-28-1842 m. 1-David Dove, 2-Frank Donnelly
5) Ruth Ann b. 4-20-1844 m. W. Gaston Norvell (b. 1838)
6) Caroline b. 1846
7) Benjamin b. 1849

H) Dickerson b. ca 1820 Kanawha m. 5-20-1847 Kanawha, Mary J. McConihay; family lived with Joel 1850. Children (IGI; 1850 Kanawha census):

1) Joel b. 1847
2) Sarah b. 1849
3) John H. b. 1851
4) Julia V. b. 1853
5) Albert D. b. 1868

**UNIDENTIFIED:**

**Nathaniel Shrewsbury m. 11-26-1798 Bedford bond (Benj. Smith, Surety), Elizabeth McGeorge**

**William Shrewsbury m. 2-27-1815 Bedford bond (Edmd. Pate, Surety), Charlotte Griffin**

**Samuel Shrewsbury m. 5-15-1825 Kanawha, Susan Buster**

**George Shrewsbury m. Frances ____; to Kanawha by 1842**

**Russell Shrewsbury m. Lucinda ____ Child (IGI):**

1 Charlotte b. 6-11-1861 Kanawha
SMITH

#96 JAMES SMITH
Born: 1770 (age 80 in 1850 census)
Died: after 1850 census of Washington Co. VA (lived with son Abram)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: before 1802. The Marriage Register in Washington County contained two minister's returns for James Smith
before 1802. Both marriages were by Thos. Woolsey, Baptist: James Smith to Hannah Parker 8-2-1787 and James
Smith to Catherine Snodgrass 4-2-1789. 3 James Smiths were on Wash. Pers. Prop. Tax Lists 1788 & 1790.
Note: 1810 Washington census - 5 men named James Smith
1820 " " " 2 " " " 1 age 26-45 & no children, 1 age over 45 with son age 16-26
1830 " " 1 " " " + 2 James Smyths (next to Abraham age 50-60), 1 James C. Smith
1840 " " 2 " " " + 1 James C. Smith
Land: Note: The following deeds, although the names are correct, our Abram (b. 1802) is too young to sell land to his
son Francis Smith: 1806 Jan 21 Washington...Walter Hill & Mary Ann his wife of Washington to James Smyth of
same for $300...120 a. on waters of NF of Holston River, beg. at a lynn...(DB 3:462); sold by Abram Smith to
his son Fr. Smith on 2 Apr 1821 for $50 (DB 17:239). In Washington Court, 29 Apr 1845, Wyndham Robertson,
Exor. of Francis Smith dec'd sued Abraham Smith & Nickerson Sneed on a forthcoming bond. The Defts. failed to
appear & judgement was granted the Pltf. for $173.04. (Min. 7:126)
None of the following deeds are proved to be our James:
1829 Jul 24 Washington...James Smith & Elizabeth his wife to Isaac Gobble for $200...82 a. on Mill Fall Creek, a
branch of the NF of the Holston, conveyed by Michael Fleenor to Philip Horn & him Philip Horn & wife to James
Smith (DB 10:58)
1839 Sep 18 Smyth Co. VA...Arthur M. Bowen of Marshall Co. MS to James Smith of Smyth Co. for $100...all interest
in real estate of Henry Naff (Neff) dec'd, being the dower interest of the sd Henry Naff's widow who lately
intermarried with Andrew Johnston, for which a deed was executed by Andrew & Catherine his wife to sd Bowen on
12 Oct 1836...(DB 2:371). No Neff/Naff was found in the Washington Co. estate indices. The Smyth Co. Index to
Wills 1832-1913 contained no Henry Neff. A marriage was listed in Smyth Co. on May 10, 1832 for John W. Smith
to Catharine Neaff.
1841 July 14 Smyth...David & Nancy Blessing to James Smith for $428...71 a. on waters of Middle Fork of Holston
adj. Neff's line; sold in 1842 (DB 3:122). A deed of trust was executed by James to James F. Pendleton for $1
using this land as collateral for debt to Robert Bryant who loaned James $150 on Jan 4, 1842 (DB 3:399)
Data: This James was in the 1820 Washington Co. census (see above). The Washington Co. Pers. Prop. Tax List 1818
listed James "RV" followed by Abram "s/o James." In 1824 Washington is James "Saltville Valley" followed by
Abram; in 1826 Abram, then Jas. Senr. "Rich V." This James did not appear to be in the 1830 Washington or 1840
Washington or Smyth census.
#97 (Could be a 2nd wife; see ages of children, below)
Born: 1775-1794 (1820 census)
Parents: UNKNOWN
SURNAME SMITH Children (1820 Washington census; "Abram s/o James" named on 1818 Washington Co. VA pers. prop. tax
list & James lived with Abram in 1850 Washington):
*1 Abram b. 1802 m. 1-Elizabeth __, 2-Sallie __, 3-on 4-27-1844 Smyth Co. VA, Sarah Lintecum
  2 dau. b. 1794-1804
  3 dau. b. 1794-1804
  4 son b. 1810-20
  5 son b. 1810-20
  6 son b. 1810-20

#48 ABRAM SMITH
Born: ca 1802 VA/NC (1850 census said b. VA; 1860 census indicated b. 1801 in NC. The 1880 census for son Abram had
father born NC, mother born VA.)
Died: after 1860 census
Parents: James Smith ("Abram s/o James" on 1818 Washington Co. VA pers. prop. tax list; James with Abram in 1850)
Married: Note: In a list of those who could not write, Washington Co. VA Marriages for 1817, was "Abram Smith over
Knobs." Most of the bonds listed were lost. (Mag. of VA Gen. 26:263, Nov 1988) A marriage for Abraham
Smith to Sally Pervines was listed in 1827 Mecklenburg Co. NC, but this Abraham was in the 1850 census for
Mecklenburg with his wife Sally.

1) ca 1825, Elizabeth ("Abraham & Eliz." listed as parents for 1857 marriage of John to Mary Farris)
2) by 1837 birth of Thomas & 1838 birth of Abram, Sallie ("Abram & Sallie" listed as parents for 1863 marriage of Thomas to Nancy Booth, 1863 marriage of Abram to Araminta, & 1866 marriage of Wm. to Fannie ...or were they being kind in naming their stepmother? Sarah Lintecum always used "Sarah" in records.)
3) 4-27-1844 Smyth Co. VA Mg. Bond, Sarah Lintecum (b. 1810); called Sarah in all documents


1863 Jul 15 Washington Co. VA...Abraham Smith & Sarah his wife to Wm. Galliher for $1,200...113 a. on waters of NF of Holston River adj. land sold to James Sanders (DB 26:323)

Census: 1840 Smyth, 1850, 1860 Washington Co. VA; not in 1830 Washington Co. census

#9 SALLIE (her name from Mg. Reg. #3 for sons Thomas, Abram & Wm. below)

Born: 1800-10 (1840 Smyth census)

Died: 1843/4

Parents: UNKNOWN

SURNAME SMITH: Children (1850 Washington census, enumerated twice; 1860 Washington census):

   a) Rhoda b. 1857 (1860 age 3, 1870 census; 1880 said b. 1862)
   b) Lida b. 1864
   c) Sissa/Susa b. 1866 (not on 1880 census)
   d) Abram b. 1871
   e) Jack b. 1876

2 Amanda b. ca 1835/6

3 Thomas b. ca 1837 (Mg. said age 24, "s/o Abram & Sallie") m. 1-13-1863 Washington Co. VA, Nancy Booth, d/o William & Margaret (Musselwhite) Booth. Children (C.R. Allison; 1870 Washington census; K. Hagy):
            i) E. C. Jr. m. Betty Lowery. Children, surname CATES:
               a) Christy
               b) Becky
            b) L. Fred m. Thelma C. Cox. Child:
               i) Steven F.
            c) Kenneth F. d. 2-19-1983, bur Lynnhurst Cem. m. Violet Lindsay. Child:
               i) Katherine M. m. Phillip Schemmerman. Child, surname SCHEMMERMAN:
                  a) Matthew

         i) Clarence Roger "Buddy" b. 1-7-1935 m. 1-Georgia Elizabeth Holman, 2-Dixie Loretta Snodgrass; lives Chilhowie 2000. Children #a-c by Georgia, #d by Dixie (C.R. Allison; K. Hagy; M. Allison), surname ALLISON:
               i) Holly Deanna b. 12-21-1978 Kingsport, TN m. James Carlos Parmer. Children, surnames listed:
a> Brittanie Renee Allison b. 6-27-1994 Kingsport, TN
b> Gabriel James Parmer b. 8-25-1996 Kingsport, TN
c> Gillian Rose Parmer b. 3-4-1999
2) Ivy Elaine b. 11-30-1980 Kingsport

b) David Neal b. 8-18-1961 Germany m. Lisa Blevins; Dave is a minister. Children (C.R. Allison), surname ALLISON:
1) Joshua David b. 6-2-1984
2) Jesse Adam b. 2-18-1988
c) Paul Daniel b. 10-4-1965 m. Kimberly Anne Shelton; Paul is a minister. Children (C.R. Allison), surname ALLISON:
1) Glory Elizabeth b. 11-7-1990
2) Bethany b. 1-11-1992
d) John Thomas b. 6-13-1973; in US Navy

2- Neil Rodney b. 7-10-1938 m. 1-(div.) Maxine Louise Poston, 2-(div.) Elizabeth Kathleen "Mickey" Walls; lived Saltville 1970. Children #a by Maxine, #b-e by Mickey (C.R. Allison), surname ALLISON:
   a) Kimberley Lynn b. 5-7-1959 Abingdon, VA m. 1-in 1982, Mark Campbell Hayter (div. 1986), 2-on 2-14-1997 Giles Co. VA, David Keith Hagy. Children (K. Hagy), surname HAYTER:
       1) Robert Ryan b. 1-4-1983 Sullivan Co. TN
       2) Mitchell Cody b. 8-29-1985
       1) Misty Lorraine b. 5-12-1984
       2) Hannah Marie b. 2-23-1988
       3) Logan Dawn b. 7-23-1992
   c) Carman Junell b. 5-26-1964 m. 1-(div.) Robin Greer, 2-Eugene Dinsmore. Children (C.R. Allison), surname GREER:
       1) Ashley Nicole b. 7-11-1984
       2) Elizabeth Danielle b. 8-27-1987
d) Jeffrey Lee (twin) b. 7-7-1966 m. Christine Chapman; Lee is a minister. Children (C.R. Allison), surname ALLISON:
   1) Jeremy Lee Dakota b. 11-1-1991
   2) Dallas Boyd b. 6-30-1993
   3) Justin Coby b. 10-21-1995
e) Jennifer Dee (twin) b. 7-7-1966 m. (div.), Robin Tallant; no children
f) Sonja Lynn b. 11-16-1968 m. Jack Walter Babcock. Children (C.R. Allison), surname BABCOCK:
   1) Cheryl Marie b. 10-24-1988
   2) Kevin Lee b. 11-15-1989

       a) John b. 4-26-1974
       b) William II b. 5-12-1979
   2- Thomas Preston "Tommy" b. 5-31-1952 m. 1-(div.) Mary Hollyfield, 2-Carolyn Hardy; lived Newport News, VA 1988. Children by Mary (C.R. Allison):
       a) Edward b. 12-21-1973
       b) Angela b. 8-31-1976
   3- David Edward b. 11-29-1957 m. 1-(div.) Sharon Pollard, 2-(div.) Debbie Riggs; no children; lived Newport News, VA 1988

c- Bessie Lee b. 6-27-1918 m. Lilburn Trigg Allison (d. 1985), s/o John Wm. & Artie Bell (Brannon) Allison; lived Kingsport, TN 1971 & 1988; no children

   1- Rondel Maynard b. 4-16-1937 d. 6-18-1937
   2- Billy McCoy b. 6-17-1938 m. Freda Jane Pauley; lived Seven Mile Ford, VA. Children (C.R.
Allison), surname CHAPMAN:
  a) Rebecca Ann b. 6-26-1963 m. Frankie Hunt. Children (C.R. Allison), surname HUNT:
   1] Caleb b. 12-10-1988
   2] David b. 7-27-1990
  b) Lelia b. 2-26-1967 m. Allen Edmiston. Children (C.R. Allison), surname EDMISTON:
   1] Ashley b. 9-1-1989
   2] April b. 4-27-1993
  c) Tina b. 6-30-1971 m. Dennis Heninger. Children (C.R. Allison), surname HENINGER:
   1] Jacob b. 5-24-1993
   2] Emily b. 9-4-1997
3- Morris L.; lived Newport News, VA
  e- Lillian Gay (twin) b. 4-23-1922 d. 5-5-1922; bur. Elizabeth Cem., Saltville, VA
  f- Louis Ray (twin) b. 4-23-1922 d. 5-1-1922, bur. Elizabeth Cem.
  g- Wilda b. 7-29-1925 (SSDI from K. Hagy) d. 10-23-1971 Kingsport, TN, bur. Elizabeth Cem. in Saltville, VA m. 1-Claude Harry, 2-ca 1963-66 (div.), Robert Martin; no children; lived Richmond, VA 1966; stillborn son by Claude is bur. in Elizabeth Cem.
3) Bessie Lee b. 1-16-1892 d. 12-13-1975 m. William D. Taylor (1891-1949); both bur. Elizabeth Cem. in Saltville, VA. Children & family (C.R. Allison), surname TAYLOR:
   a- Evelyn R.
   b- Malcolm E. "Buddy" m. ___. Child, surname TAYLOR:
      1] Renee
   c- Harriet E. (twin) m. Lewis E. Arnold. Children, surname ARNOLD:
      1] Patricia
      2] Michael
      3] Martha
   d- Margaret Lucille (twin) m. 1--- Jobe, 2--- Marshall. Children, surnames listed:
      1] William D. Jobe
      2] Phyllis D. Marshall
4) Ethel E. b. 3-8-1894 d. 3-13-1977 m. Jess B. Snow (1886-1968); lived Saltville 1966; both bur. Mt. Rose Cem., Glade Spring (Washington Co.) VA. Children & family (C.R. Allison), surname SNOW:
   a- Thelma Leona m. James Roberts. Children, surname ROBERTS:
      1] William
      2] James R. II
   b- Sanders H. d. Baltimore, MD m. Henrietta Malone. Child, surname SNOW:
      1] Barbara
   c- Lelia Juanita m. W. Horton Parks. Children, surname PARKS:
      1] William
      2] Esty
   d- Elaine Clysta (twin) m. Ralph Sowers. Children, surname SOWERS:
      1] Ruth
      2] David
      3] Sarah
   e- Estaline Crysta (twin) m. R. S. Gillenwater. Children, surname GILLENWATER:
      1] Ellen
      2] Betsy
5) Dale b. 7-12-1896 d. 3-2-1903, bur. Walden Cem., Washington Co.
6) Dewey F. b. 10-18-1898 d. 1899
7) Frances Louise m. George Conley Blevins; lived Baltimore 1966. Children (Malcolm's 1998 obit. in Smyth County News found by K. Hagy), surname BLEVINS:
   a- Malcolm Ernest b. 1932 d. 8-6-1998 Rural Retreat, Smyth Co. VA, bur. Mtn. View Cem., m. Myrtle Elizabeth ___. Children (obit.), surname BLEVINS:
      1] Cynthia m. ____ Helton; lived Thomasville, NC 1998
      2] Lucy; lived Thomasville, NC 1998
      3] Kathy m. ____ Peterson; lived Thomasville, NC 1998
      6] Joseph Dean; lived Thomasville, NC 1998
Note: 4 stepchildren were named: Gary Anderson, Mike Anderson & Marlene Sult of Rural Retreat and Candy Rose of Wytheville
b- Midge d. before 1998 m. ___ Vipperman
c- Dorothy m. Bud Sullivan; lived Edgewood, MD 1998
d- Charlotte m. Grover Combs; lived Edgewood, MD 1998
e- Susie m. Dave Miller; lived Edgewood, MD 1998
f- Sadie m. ____ King; lived Rural Retreat 1998
g- Kenny m. Judy ____; lived Edgewood, MD 1998
h- Douglas m. Dorothy ____; lived Edgewood, MD 1998
i- Bill m. Shirley ____; lived Edgewood, MD 1998

8) Georgia "Willie" m. George Galliher; lived Plasterco, VA 1940 & FL in 1966 & Jacksonville, FL 1999
9) Gertrude m. after 1940, ____ Hamer; lived Abingdon, VA 1966, Bristol, VA 1999
10) Mildred m. Lee Eller; lived Chilhowie 1966 & 1999
11) James; lived Saltville 1966
12) Paul R. b. 1911 (age 88) d. 12-5-1999 Marion, VA, bur. Rose Lawn Cem., m. 1930, Elizabeth Harper.
   Children (Obit in Bristol Herald Courier from K. Nagy):
   a- Peggy S. m. ____ Goodman; of Marion, VA 1999
   b- Patsy S. m. ____ Bales; of Marion 1999
   c- Sandra S. m. ____ Jurkiewicz; of Port Clinton, OH 1999
   d- Corrie S. m. ____ Blevins; of Chilhowie, VA 1999
   e- William D.; of Marion 1999
   f- Paul D. of Broadway, VA 1999
13) Garland; lived Broadford, VA 1940 & Marion, VA 1966
14) Ed; lived Quarry, VA in 1940, Marion, VA in 1966
15) Robert K.; lived MD 1966 & Edgewood, MD 1999
16) Sanders J. B.; lived Richmond, VA 1940 & MD by 1966, Cockeysville, MD 1999

B) Virginia b. 1868
C) Cora d. 8-26-1928
D) Edward

E) George M. b. 1-23-1878 d. 3-24-1898, bur. Elizabeth Cem., Saltville m. 12-19-1898 Washington Co., Texas
   Taylor, d/o Bird & Spicey (Little) Taylor (Ms. sent by J. Hockett)
   A) Thomas b. 1869
   B) Mary b. 1871
   C) Susan b. 1873
   D) Charles b. 1875
   E) Olliviar b. 1877

6 David Lintecum b. 2-12-1844 d. 12-25-1914 Holliday, KS (Smith Booklet) m. 7-9-1873 Washington Co., Mrs. Nancy
   Ingram Colley, widow, d/o Hugh & Malinda Ingram. Children (1880 Washington census, Saltville Distr.):
   A) Mazes C. (son) b. 1875
   B) Gardrude b. 1877
   C) Ida b. 1879
7 Margaret b. ca 1848
8 Susan b. ca 1851
9 Mary b. ca 1856
   -- James Lintecum (s/o Sarah only) b. ca 1833 d. Mar 1854 of paralysis (d. cert. said "reported by Abram Smith,
   stepfather")

#24 ABRAM B. SMITH
Born: 1838 (1860 & 1880 census) or 1839-41 Smyth Co. VA (1850 census)
Died: 6-30-1892 near Blackwell's Chapel, Washington Co. VA (found in Minty's 1902 CSA Pension Application by Jack
   Hockett)
Parents: Abraham & Sallie Smith (Mg. Bond). Was he being kind & naming his stepmother or was his father married 3
times? Her name was always written Sarah in the records.
Married: 1) 2-16-1859 Washington Co. VA, Louisa McNew
2) 6-30-1863 Washington Co., Araminta Hammonds, d/o Alfred & Mary F. "Polly" (Dunn) Hammonds. Araminta was born 3-20-1842 in Johnson Co. TN & died 4-19-1928 Johnson Co. TX. Araminta's sister Holly m. Samuel McNew in 1855.

Census: 1860, 1870, 1880 Washington Co. VA

#25 LOUISA McNEW

Born: ca 1840 Washington Co. VA
Died: 1862 Washington Co.
Parents: David & Ann McNew (1850 Washington census)

SURNAME SMITH Children, #1-3 by Louisa, #4-10 by Araminta (Samuel's d. cert. named parents; 1860, 1870, 1880 Washington census)

*1 Samuel William b. 12-29-1859 Saltville, VA d. 11-7-1937 Saltville m. 1-14-1884 Washington Co., Alice Margaret Warren (ANCESTORS)
A) Ella May b. Jan 1884
B) Lydia S. b. Aug 1885
D) Mamie O. b. 1890
E) Mary H. b. Mar 1893
F) Sandy B. b. Aug 1895
G) Alexander W. b. 1900

A) Ella May b. Jan 1884
B) Lydia S. b. Aug 1885
D) Mamie O. b. 1890
E) Mary H. b. Mar 1893
F) Sandy B. b. Aug 1895
G) Alexander W. b. 1900

A) Maggie S. b. Jun 1881
B) Eddie J. b. Oct 1882
C) Jonas J. b. Dec 1887
D) Bessie M. b. Nov 1895
E) Susie H. b. Jan 1898
F) Charles R.; lived Roanoke, VA 1954

Note: One dau. m. Walter Hayden & another dau. m. R. E. Smith

*4 Andrew Milton b. 6-11-1859 d. Feb 1943 Weslaco, TX m. Deepwater, MO, Eliza Briggs

*5 Sarah Louvenia b. 12-20-1868 d. 5-11-1949 Smyth Co. VA m. Alexander King Smith; had typhoid in the 1880 census

*6 Charles d. 3-30-1873 of "Flucks, s/o Abram Smith" (d. cert.; J. Hockett)

*7 Augustus H. b. 1874 d. 7-15-1889 near Lindel of Flux, age 15y 4m, ("s/o Abram & Armita, A.B. Smith, father," d. cert. found by J. Hockett)

*8 Susie Ida b. 1876 d. 11-27-1949 Saltville, VA m. 1-Robert Dawson, 2-Richard Clark

*9 Olley M. b. 1878

*10 Aubrey Clinton b. 7-17-1879 d. 6-1-1944 m. in 1907, Josephine Hammond Morgan

*11 Robert Harry b. 12-17-1881 d. 2-28-1963 Saltville m. Martha June Campbell; Minty lived with them in 1902

-- David Jasper King (child of Araminta Hammonds) b. 6-4-1863 d. May 1939 Rosedale, KS m. Martha Venable. The 1880 Washington census indicated he had typhoid.

Note: Most of these dates were taken from the Smith Booklet, copied at Perry Lee Smith Jr.'s house in 1983.

#12 SAMUEL WILLIAM SMITH

Born: 12-29-1859 Abingdon (Washington Co.) VA (death certificate, informant Jim Smith)
Died: 11-7-1937 Saltville (Smyth Co.) VA of cardio-renal disease, uremia; buried 11/8 in Saltville
Parents: Abram & Louisa (McNew) Smith (Samuel's d. cert.)
Married: 1) 1-14-1884 Abingdon, VA, Alice Margaret Warren
2) Cordelia Jones

Data: When son Perry Lee lived in Hardy, VA, Samuel stayed with them and helped with farming. Inez Smith St. Clair remembers him as being a very quiet and nice person.

#13 ALICE MARGARET WARREN

See Warren Chapter

Born: 3-1-1859 Abingdon, VA
Died: 4-14-1912, same hour that the Titanic sank
Parents: James Paxton & Malinda D. (Clark) Warren. Today's Smith family said Perry Smith's mother (meaning Alice Margaret) was at best one half Indian. The family thinks she was of the Blackfoot tribe. The Blackfoot
confederacy lived along the eastern base of the Rockies throughout Montana, up into Alberta and Saskatchewan and were not in the Washington Co. area. (Every family has this tradition...probably incorrect here, too.)

SURNAME SMITH

Children born Washington Co. VA (Smith Booklet copied at P. L. Smith's house; Inez St. Clair):

1. Paris Cleveland b. 10-14-1884 d. 11-8-1949 Bristol, TN m. ____ (who took kids & left him or vice versa); 1 dau. & 1 son

2. James Clarence Edward b. 2-28-1887 d. 10-26-1962 Marion, VA m. 3-20-1907 Bristol, TN, Cleopatra Arminta "Mint" Smith; James had a good job with Matheson Alkali Co. in Saltville. Children (4 or 5):
   A) ?Garland
   B) Alberta Alice; ran Beauty Shop in Saltville
   C) others

3. Perry Lee b. 4-28-1889 d. 10-27-1970 Roanoke, VA (wife's birthday) m. 8-20-1915 Roanoke, Sylvia Inez Davis (1893-1980); they met & married while Sylvia was visiting her aunt, Martha (Pendergraph) Scoggins

4. Pearl Malinda b. 8-29-1891 d. 9-21-1958 Saltville, VA m. 11-29-1917 Bristol, TN, Hobart McKinley Smith. Children (4 or 5), all musical with good educations:
   A) Maud
   B) Charlotte
   C) Ernie; had a club foot which was straightened in Roanoke in 1920's & he became an excellent dancer
   D) one or two others

5. Pallie Eugene b. 10-28-1893 d. 8-30-1974 Roanoke, VA m. 7-13-1910, David Sanders Musselwhite. Children (I. St. Clair), surname MUSSELWHITE:
   A) Lilian
   B) Ruth
   C) Verna
   D) Herbert
   E) David
   F) Roscoe
   G) June

6. Mary Margaret b. 12-29-1895 d. 4-23-1974 Marion, VA m. 11-5-1916 Bristol, TN, Otis William Smith, brother of Alfred, below; lived on Easy St. in Saltville. Child (I. St. Clair):
   A) Newell S. "Dime"

   A) Dorothy
   B) Charles


#6 PERRY LEE SMITH

Born: 4-28-1889 Washington Co. VA
Died: 10-27-1970 Roanoke, VA; buried Salem, VA
Parents: Samuel William & Alice Margaret (Warren) Smith (Smith Booklet)
Married: 8-20-1915 Roanoke, VA

#7 SYLVIA INEZ DAVIS

Born: 10-27-1893 Chapel Hill (Orange Co.) NC
Died: 9-17-1980 Roanoke, VA
Parents: David Benjamin & Virginia Susan (Pendergraph) Davis of Orange Co. NC (1900 census)

Perry Lee Smith owned two different grocery stores in the same location in Riverdale area of southeast Roanoke during the 1920's. The family lived in a house adjoining one of the stores. When the depression came, he sold the store and moved to a house in Hardy, VA. After a few years they moved to a house on Jeters Chapel Mountain in Bedford County. Perry owned one of the first automobiles in his neighborhood, a Model T Ford. Sylvia Inez removed her own tonsils with a spoon.

Jerry & Martha (Pendergraph) Scoggins were separated, and Martha lived with Perry Lee and Sylvia. Martha was the sister of Virginia Susan (Pendergraph) Davis, thus Martha was the aunt of Sylvia Inez Davis. Jerry was a Roanoke policeman. He came to Perry Lee's house one day in about 1936, very mad at his wife, and tried to shoot her. Instead of hitting his mark, he shot and killed Oatis David Smith and wounded P. L. (about age 14) in the leg.
SURNAME SMITH  Children (Smith Book):
1  Mazzie Lee b. 8-20-1916 d. 8-20-1937 Roanoke, VA of spinal meningitis
2  Virginia Inez b. 10-22-1919 m. 5-14-1938 Bristol, VA, Bowman Lawrence St. Clair. See St. Clair Chapter.
   -) Barbara Ann b. 2-14-1945 (adopted; d/o Frances Hall & Charlie Goens) m. 3-15-1968, Billy Wayne Hall. Children, surname HALL:
          a) Sydney Raye b. 3-8-1994
      2) Damon Wayne b. 2-16-1974 m. Apr 1998, Loriena ___
A) Perry Lee III b. 1-6-1952 m. 8-20-1976, Kathy Paige Stanley, d/o Paige Stanley. Children:
   1) Britney Shea b. 3-22-1980
   2) Lee Autumn b. 3-17-1983
      a) Katlen Christine b. 8-1-1991
   -) Annette Marie Webster b. 6-5-1964, dau. of Forest & Jill (Brown) Webster
   -) Jamie Todd Webster b. 5-7-1968, son of Forest & Jill (Brown) Webster
C) Anita Renee b. 12-18-1956 m. 11-15-1997, Ron Hopkins
D) Teresa Robin b. 3-17-1959 m. 11-20-1992, James Taylor Brabham. Children, surname BRABHAM:
   1) James Taylor Jr. b. 8-1-1992
   -) Nicole (stepchild) b. 3-16-1981
   -) Ivie Lynn (stepchild) b. 8-2-1983
4  Dorthula b. 2-10-1926 (WFT said 2/2) d. 5-14-1982 m. 10-27-1942 (mother's birthday), William Terry. Children adopted, surname TERRY:
   -) Namon (twin son; WFT said "Damon D.") b. ca 1961
   -) Frances (twin dau.) b. ca 1961 m. Bobby Evans
5  Rosemary Blandeen b. 2-9-1929 m. 10-27-1947 (mother's birthday), Weston Kenneth Peregoy (b. 4-21-1926 d. 7-8-1998). Children & family (S. McGee; K. Peregoy;), surname PEREGOY:
A) Sherry Lynn b. 8-20-1948 m. 2-7-1975, Patrick McGee (b. 9-17-1951), s/o Paul John & Eliz. Edith (St. Clair) McGee. Child, surname McGEE:
   1) Paul John "P.J." b. 5-23-1985
B) Linda Gale b. 2-19-1951 m. Jun 1990, Ralph Douglas Horn, s/o Ralph & Beatrice Horn
   1) Ashley Nicole b. 10-28-1984
   2) Matthew Kenneth b. 7-7-1989
6  Oatis David b. ca 1932 d. ca 1936, 4 years old, shot by Jerry Scoggins
   1) Zachary Russell b. 6-19-1985
   2) Travis Dale b. 5-31-1988
B) Sara Ann b. 8-29-1958 m. 2-3-1979 Whitingfield, FL, Thomas John Huntz (b. 4-22-1955 Buffalo, NY), s/o Richard James & Mary Margaret (McMhon) Huntz Sr. Children, surname HUNTZ:
   1) Kyle Jason b. 7-8-1980 Stuart, FL
   2) Nicholas Ryan b. 8-28-1981 Jacksonville, FL
   3) Corey Jordan b. 8-25-1985 Altoona, PA
C) Susan Dale b. 3-15-1960
D) Tammy Lou b. 4-21-1961 Roanoke, VA m. 1-5-1991 Troutville, VA, John Michael Mills (b. 9-30-1955 Roanoke), d/o William Edward & Grace Frances (Clarkson) Mills; live Roanoke Co. Children, surname MILLS:
   1) Sarah-Dale b. 1-12-1996 Salem, VA
   2) Grace-Marie b. 12-21-1997 Roanoke, VA
Robert was not listed in the Bedford County, VA Index to Grantee or Grantor. The Grantors began in 1750 with William Still of Albemarle County, who sold 1060 acres in Bedford on both sides of Wreck Island Creek to Alexander Hunter and 530 acres on both sides of the South Fork of Wreck Island Creek adjoining William Phelps to John Carson. (DB 1:93, 95) The next Still deed was in 1810 when William Still purchased 153 acres on Bore Auger Creek and Roaring Branch from John B. Bower, which he and wife Martha sold in 1812. (DB 13:522, 739; 14:121)

#74 ROBERT STILL Soldier of Hazen's Reg., Cont'l Establishment
Born: before 1752
Died: before 1822
Married: by 1772

Bedford OB 22:124: "Satisfactory witness was addressed in Court to prove that Agatha Lawhorn, John Still and Jacob Still are the children and only heirs at law of Robert Still dec'd...Soldier of Hazen's Regiment on Continental Establishment." (The date of this OB was 1828-9, but the date of this Court was 1822.)

SURNAME STILL Children (Bedford OB 22:124):
*1 Agness/Agatha b. ca 1772 d. after 1850 Bedford census m. before 1794, William Lawhorn (1754-1854). See Lawhorn Chapter.
2 John m. ___ Child (Mg. bond):
A) Nancy m. 1-2-1831 Bedford (12/29/1830 bond, "d/o John," Thos. F. Still, Surety), Samuel Hogan
3 Jacob m. ___ Child (Mg. bond):
A) Catherine m. 1-14-1818 Bedford bond ("d/o Jacob," Samuel Bocock, Surety), Waddy Bocock

UNIDENTIFIED

HENRY STILL m. 1-2-1825 Bedford bond (Christopher Clark, Jr, bdmn), Nancy Witt, d/o John & Gincy Witt

BENJAMIN STILL m. 8-18-1831 Bedford bond (Robt. W. Reese, bdmn), Nancy Franklin, d/o Mrs. Polly Franklin

Three early branches of Tylers existed in Virginia:
I. York Co. - Henry Tyler of "Middle Plantation" by 1645
II. Westmoreland Co. - Charles Tyler ca 1690
III. Essex County - Richard Tyler ca 1690
The given name "Charles" was popular in the second branch. The Tyler family has been studied by others to form a fairly clear picture. Most likely, #348 Charles Tyler of Amherst (below, d. 1795) descended from this 2nd group. However, since many of the sons of the other two branches have not been followed, they cannot be eliminated as ancestors of Charles of Amherst. The three branches are given below for information, and the family of President John Tyler has been extended for interest.

I. HENRY TYLER b. 1604 Shropshire, England d. 4-13-1672 m. 1-Mary ___ who immigrated with him, 2-ca 1658, Mrs. Anne Orchard (d. 1679), widow of John Orchard; to York Co. VA ca 1640 & settled in Middle Plantation. Anne m. 3-Martin Gardner. Children by Anne (TQ 8:209; P. Smith; PSUS 213):
1 Henry II b. 1661 d. Dec 1729 York Co. VA will m. 1-in 1683, Elizabeth Chiles (d. Jan 1702/3), d/o Walter & Susanna (Page) Chiles, 2-Sarah ___ (d. 1710), 3-Edith Hardaway. Edith m. 2-Mathew Pierce of James City Co. Children by Eliz. (Henry's 1729 will named all; TQ 8:210):
A) Henry d. 9-27-1684
B) John b. 1686 d. 1727-29 m. Elizabeth Jarrett (PFUS 213 said Garrett), d/o John & Johana (Lowe) Jarrett. John was a builder in Williamsburg, erected Powder Magazine in 1714 & 2 wings of Bruton Parish Church; finished the palace begun by Henry Cary. Children (Henry's 1729 will named all but Anne; P. Smith; TQ 8:210):
1) John "The Marshal" (of the Vice-Admiralty Court) b. ca 1710 d. 8-26-1773 (Virginia Gazette: Sep 1773
York Co. will) m. Anne Contesse, d/o Dr. Louis & Mary (Morris) Contesse. Children (P. Smith; PFUS
213; LTT 53):
a- Mary m. William Irby
b- Elizabeth b. 1-30-1744 d. 7-23-1784 m. John Greenhow
c- Rachel m. 1-William Drummond, 2-Col. Stith Hardyman
d- Anne d.s.p. m. Dr. Anthony Tucker Dixon
e- Louis d. 9-1-1777 Charlotte Co. VA (will in records) m. Mary Berradill
f- Judge John (Rev. War) b. 2-28-1747 Yarmouth, VA d. 1-6-1813 "Greenway" Charles City Co. m. 1776,
Mary Marot Armistead (1761-1797), d/o Robt. Booth & Anne (Shields) Armistead; exchanged land in
Amherst Co. John was Gov. of VA 1808-11. Children (John's 1813 will named all; PFUS 222):
1- Anne Contesse b. 1778 d. 1803 m. 1795, James Semple (1768-1834; Judge Gen. Ct. of VA; Prof.
Law, Wm. & Mary)
2- Elizabeth Armistead b. 1780 d. 1824 m. 1798, John Clayton Pryor (1780-1846)
3- Martha Jefferson b. 1782 d. 1855 m. 1805, Thomas Eylls Wagaman (1782-1832)
4- Maria Henry b. 1784 d. 1843 m. 1800, John Boswell Seawell of Gloucester, VA
5- Wat Henry (M.D.) b. 1788 d. 1862 m. 1-Elizabeth Warren Walker, 2-Margaret Coven
6- John b. 3-31-1790 at "Greenway" in Charles City Co. d. 1-18-1862 Richmond, VA of bilious fever,
bur. Hollywood Cem. m. 1 on 3-31-1813 Cedar Grove, New Kent Co., Letitia Christian (1790-1842),
d/o Robert & Mary (Brown) Christian, 2-6-24-1844 Church of the Ascension, New York, Julia
Gardiner (1820 NY-1899 Richmond, VA), d/o Sen. David & Juliana (Mclachlan) Gardiner; Gov. of VA
1825, Senator 1827-36, Vice-President 1841, 10th President of the United States 1841-45 upon
death of Wm. Henry Harrison. Children #a-h by Letitia, #i-o by Julia (PFUS 214):
a] Mary b. 4-15-1815 Charles City Co. d. 6-17-1848 New Kent Co. m. 1795, James Semple (1768-1834; Judge Gen. Ct. of VA; Prof.
Law, Wm. & Mary)
b] Col. Robert (Mexican War) b. 9-9-1816 d. 12-3-1877 Montgomery, AL m. 9-12-1839 Bristol, PA,
(Elizabeth) Priscilla Cooper (1816-1889), d/o Thos. Abthorpe & Mary (Fairlie) Cooper;
private sec'y to father, Registrar Confederate States Treas., Editor "Montgomery Mail &
Advertiser"
c] John b. 4-27-1819 d. 1896 m. 10-25-1838, Martha Rochelle (1820-1867); Asst. Sec. of War of the
Confederacy
d] Letitia b. 5-11-1821 d.s.p. 1828 Baltimore, MD m. Feb 1839, James A. Semple; hostess
at White House 1844
e] Elizabeth "Lizzie" b. 7-11-1823 d. 6-1-1850 m. as his 1st wife 1-31-1842 at The White House,
William Nevison Waller of Williamsburg, s/o Wm. & Mary Berkley (Griffin) Waller.
f] Ann Contesse b. 4-5-1825 d. infancy
g] Alice b. 3-23-1827 d. 6-8-1854 m. 7-11-1850 "Sherwood Forest" in Charles City Co., Rev.
Henry Mandeville Denison (1822 PA-1858), Rector of Bruton Parish in Williamsburg, St. Paul's
in Louisville & St. Peter's in Charleston
h] Tazewell (M.D., Surgeon, CSA) b. 12-6-1830 d. 1-8-1874 CA m. 1857 (div. 1873), Nannie
Jones Bridges
i] David Gardiner "Gardie" (CSA) b. 7-12-1846 E Hampton, NY d. 9-1-1927 "Sherwood Forest" m. 6-
6-1894 Richmond, VA, Mary Morris Jones (1865-1931), d/o James Alfred & Mary Henry (Lyon)
Jones; Va Senator 1891-2 & 1900-04, US Senator 1893-97, Judge Judicial Circuit Ct. 1904
j] (John) Alexander (CSA, Franco-Prussian War 1870-71) b. 4-7-1848 "Sherwood Forest" d. 9-1-
1883 Sante Fe, NM m. 8-5-1875 E Hamton, NY, Sarah Griswold Gardiner, d/o Samuel Buell
Gardiner; mining engineer, US surveyor for Dept. of Interior in New Mexico
k] Julia Gardiner b. 12-25-1849 "Sherwood Forest" d. 5-8-1871 m. 6-26-1869 New York, William H.
Spencer
l] Lachlan (M.D.) b. 12-2-1851 "Sherwood Forest" d.s.p. 1902 m. 1876, Georgia Powell; physician
in Washington, DC & Elkhorn, WV
m] Lyon Gardiner (LLD) b. 8-24-1853 "Sherwood Forest" d. 2-12-1935 Richmond, VA m. 1-on 11-14-
1878, Annie Baker Tucker (1855 Charlottesville-1921 Richmond), d/o Lt. Col. St. George &
Eliz. Anderson (Gilmer) Tucker of Ashland, Va, 2-on 9-12-1923, Sue Ruffin (1889-1953), d/o
John & Jane Cary (Harrison) Ruffin of Charles City Co.; educ. Trinity, Pittsburgh Univ.,
Brown, Wm & Mary; President of Wm & Mary 1888-1919, Proprietor & Editor of Wm & Mary
Quarterly
n] Robert FitzWalter b/ 3-12-1856 "Sherwood Forest" d.s.p. 1927 m. Fannie Glinn; educ.
Georgetown College; a farmer in Hanover Co.

7- William b. 1792 d. 1856 m. Susan Harrison Walker; Wm. in VA House of Delagates
8- Christianna Booth b. 1795 d. 1842 m. 1813, Henry Curtis, M.D. (1793-1862)
g- Joanna b. 1752 m. Maj. Wood Bouldin of Charlotte Co.

2) Joanna m. 2-27-1737 (Va. Gazette gave date but no groom's 1st name), Dr. Kenneth McKenzie (LTT 51 said Dr. Wm. McKenzie of "Kennons" in Charles City Co.)
3) Elizabeth Lowe b. ca 1712 m. 1-Henry Bowcock, 2-John Palmer (Henry as 1st husband from R. Allen)
4) Mary m. Rev. William Preston; to England
5) Edith m. Rev. Thomas Robinson
6) Anne d. 1728
Note: Pat Smith indicated possibly two other sons unnamed.

C) Elizabeth d. 7-30-1695
D) Francis b. ca 1687 d. ca 1757 probably James City Co. m. Rebecca ___ (?Walker; surname from P. Smith).

Children (Henry's 1729 will named all; P. Smith):
1) Henry b. ca 1718 m. 1738 Stafford Co. VA, Alice Strother (c1719-1791/2), d/o Wm. & Margaret (Thornton) Strother; lived Stafford Co. Children (Overwharton Parish records; TQ 8:211; P. Smith):
a- Betty b. ca 1739 d. 1806 Columbia Co. GA will
b- Thomas Gowry Strother b. ca 1740 d. 1816 m. Ann Fisher Adie
c- John b. 4-17-1743 Stafford; to GA
d- Anne bapt. 1-30-1749/50 Stafford m. Robert Maze/Mays; to GA
e- Henry b. 8-18-1746 Stafford d. 1820
f- Mary bapt. 3-20-1751 Stafford
g- Sarah m. George Steptoe Blackwell; to GA

2) Francis b. ca 1723 m. 5-17-1744 Stafford Co. VA, Anne Strother, d/o Wm. & Margaret (Thornton) Strother. Children (TQ 8:211):
a- William d.s.p. 1792 Sussex Co. VA will; estate to bro. Frank & Frank's children Wm., Frank & Peggy
b- Francis m. ___. Children (TQ 8: 211; P. Smith said the following children were born to Francis Tyler & Anne Strother, thus eliminating Wm. of Sussex & his bro. Frank):
1- William d.s.p. 1805 Columbia Co. GA m. Anne McGee, d/o Daniel McGee. She m. 2-William Berry.
2- Francis "Frank"
3- Margaret d. ca 1807 Columbia Co. GA; unmarried
4- Henry d. by 1813 Oglethorpe Co. GA
5- Alice b. 1752 Fauquier Co. VA (date from P. Smith) d. after 1816 Columbia Co. GA m. Joseph Allen (d. by Feb 1806); ancestors of Patricia D. Smith

3) John. Is this the John who died 1757 King George Co. will with dau. Margaret who married William Waugh?

E) Henry III b. 1701 d. 1-2-1774 Sussex Co. VA will; to Sussex ca 1752 when sold father's land; estate to grandnephews Wm. & John Tyler (John also named as godson), Anne Tyler, sister to godson, Anne McKenzie, & the eldest dau. of Francis Tyler (P. Smith)

F) Anne d. 1712

2 John; ancestor of the Hanover Tylers. The 1782 Tax list of Hanover Co. VA listed: Thomas (7 whites), Frederick Tylor (7 whites, 2 blacks), Charles Tylor (5 whites), Skelton Tylor (4 whites), Maggy Tylor (4 whites), William Tylor (9 whites), Henry Tylor (7 whites), Charles Tylor (8 whites), & Lucy Tylor (5 whites).

3 Daniel; "carried off to Algiers by the Turks"


1 William m. Margaret Pratt, d/o John Pratt Jr. of King George Co. Children (TQ 5:256):
A) William d. before 1764 m. 1755, Esther Jones (d. 1770 will), d/o James & Hester Jones. Children (Esther's 1770 will; Wm.'s 1783 will named bro. James & sister Blanch):
1) William d. 1783 King George Co. will m. Sarah ___
2) James
3) Blanch

B) John of King George Co. VA
1) John of King George Co.; condemned & executed for murder of Joseph Tyler
2) Joseph m. Elizabeth ____; son Benj. & dau. Nancy who m. Samuel Fielder
3) William The Younger; presented petition in House of Delegates 1785 praying estate of bro. John be vested in the petitioner with power to convey 155 a. in Loudoun Co. to the legal representatives of Joseph Tyler.

?C) Charles of King George Co. VA
D) Elizabeth of Prince William Co. VA 1764
2 Benjamin of MD in 1738
3 Joseph d.s.p. Jan 1737/8 Westmoreland will
4 Christian m. Andrew Monroe
5 Charles Jr. m. Susanna Monroe. Children & families (TQ 5:253):
   A) Capt. Charles of Loudoun d. Apr 1768 Loudoun inv. m. Ann Moore (Jun 1769 Loudoun Co. will), d/o William Moore (1769 will). Children (Ann's will named all):
      1) John of Loudoun m. ____ Muschett of MD
      2) Susanna
      3) Anne
   4) William b. 12-27-1747 d. 1843 m. Letty George; to Lexington, KY
   5) Charles (Rev. War, enlisted from Loudoun Co.) b. 8-30-1759 (pension #537494; not 21 in 1769) d. 9-23-1840 m. Hannah ____; appeared in 1818 Franklin Co. KY Court & again in 1823 Scott Co. KY Court. On 21 Aug 1788, one Charles Tyler patented 17,800 a. in Fayette Co. KY on waters of Ohio, corner to Wm. Grayson's 70,000 survey (Grants 17:669).
   6) Benjamin b. after 1748; to NC
   7) Spence b. after 1748

B) John of Prince William Co. VA
   1) John d. 1792 Prince William inv. m. Margaret _____. Children (TQ 5:254):
      a- Charles
      b- William d. 1816 m. Margaret Webb, d/o John Webb; member of VA State House of Delegates 1803-05 & 1808-09, State Senate 1809-12
      c- George
      d- Sarah
      e- Lt. Nathaniel (Rev. War) d. before 1793 Pr. William Co. deed naming John's heirs
   2) William d. 1793 Pr. William Co. will m. Sarah _____.
      a- Nellie m. ___ Middleton
      b- dau. m. George Tillett
   3) Charles d. after 1793 m. Sally Brown of Rich Hill, MD, d/o Rev. Richard & Helen (Bailey) Brown
      a- Nancy
      b- Jenny m. Benjamin Botts
   4) Sally d. 1781 m. Francis Jackson
   5) Ben of Prince William Co. VA m. 1764, ____

III. RICHARD TYLER of Essex Co. d. 1734 Essex Co. VA will m. Susannah ____. Richard was possible son of John Tyler, immigrant, of Smith's Island, MD. Children & families (TFR 11):
   A) Richard Jr. d. 1761 will m. 1-Catherine Montague, 2-Anne _____.
      1) Frankey m. Robert Cole
      2) dau. m. Richard Gatewood
   B) John d. 1758 Essex will m. Frances Graves of Gloucester Co. VA; 6 daus.
   C) William d. 1767 Caroline Co.; to Caroline Co. VA ca 1745
      1) William Jr. m. Elizabeth Keeling, d/o Richard Keeling; settled father's estate; 9 children
      a- Capt. George (Rev. War) d. 1-17-1833 Spotsylvania Co. VA (OB 1829-32:180) m. Judith Terrell.
         Children:
         1- William; moved to St. Louis Co. MO
         2- Richard; moved to St. Louis Co. MO
         3- George; moved to St. Louis Co. MO
         4- Thomas; d. unmarried
         5- John; succeeded to paternal estate; sons Joseph of Bluefield, WV & George of Waco, TX
         6- Henry of "Blenheim" in Caroline Co.; moved family to MO in 1838 except for son George Jr.
      b- Lt. John (Rev. War), "according to tradition, died unmarried"
      c- Richard b. 10-27-1760; to TN; sons to KY
      d- William
      e- Henry
A puzzling deed in Amherst did not appear to be connected to Charles of Amherst:
Amherst in January 1794...Jno. Drummond & wife Mary of City of Williamsborough (sic) & Henley Drummond of Amherst to
Charles Tyler of Charles City Co. for £1,000...2,000 acres taken up & surveyed for Col. Wm. Cabell, Thomas Doswell &
John Drummond the Elder of James City. Partition & conveyed to John & Henley Drummond in 1768 adj. Abram Smith on
the south, Jos. Strickland on the north, Thomas Goodwin on the east & John Tate on the west. Charles City Court,
July 1794. (Amherst DB G:407)

#348 CHARLES TYLER
Born: before 1738 (estimate based on known birth of son, Daniel)
Died: June 1795 Amherst Co. VA administrative bond (WB 3:385), Daniel Tyler, Admr.
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: before 1758
Land: 1763 May 23 Patent...Charles Tyler...50 a. Amherst on head of a branch, on a mountain, on SS of Indian Creek,
south border of Piney River (Pat. 35:187); also referred to in 1810 deed (DB L:368)
1766 May 3 Amherst & Albemarle Survey...Charles Tyler...95 a. in Amherst
1770 Dec 12 Amherst & Albemarle Survey...Charles Tyler...23 a. in Amherst; in 1794/5 Charles sold 24 a. on NS
Indian Creek of Piney River to John Campbell (DB G:568)
1782 Feb 6 Amherst Co. VA...John Phillips to Charles Tyler for 8,000 lbs. tobacco...2 tracts, 131 a. BS Indian
Creek being part of 145 a. patented to Dr. Wm. Cabell 16 Aug 1756 and 75 a. BS Indian Creek, part of 178 a.
patented to Thomas Dickerson 27 Aug 1770 (DB E:363); in 1786 Charles sold 120 a. on S & WS Indian Creek,
purchased of John Phillips, to Howard Cash for 4,000 wt. tobacco /w/ John Tyler (DB F:43); in 1795 he sold 36
a. to John Wilsford on the NS of Indian Creek being property of Thomas Dickerson & conveyed to John Phillips,
then Charles Tyler (DB H:279)
1792 Dec 10 Amherst...Charles Tyler of Amherst to John Arrington for £35...115 a. BS Little Indian Creek adj.
John Parson, "said Wilsford's line in his old plantation," crossing S Fork of Little Indian Creek, purchased by
John Wilsford of Charles Tyler (DB G:194)

Data: 1782 Tax list of Amherst: Charles Tyler 5 whites, 3 blacks. A Charles Tyler with 355 a., 353 a. and 80 a. did
not pay land tax in Amherst for 1790, 1791, 1792 & 1794. David S. Garland paid $11.39. These are delinquent
land tax sales sold by the Sheriff on 9 Feb 1814. All tracts were sold without description. (DB N:589)

#349

SURNAMES Children (Daniel was Admr. of Charles' estate; John from mg. bond; Lucy from preponderance of
evidence no other early Tyler in Amherst & Daniel m. a Cash; land was close to Cash's):
*1 Daniel (Rev. War) b. 2-18-1758 d. 3-10-1845 Highland Co. OH m. 1783 Amherst Co., Sarah Cash
2 John (Rev. War) b. ca 1761 (DAR) d. 8-19-1830 (pension; Nov 1830 Amherst will, WB 8:49) m. 2-2-1789 Amherst bond
("consent of his father, Charles Tyler, consent of her father Wm. Dillard"), Elizabeth Dillard (d. 1849).
Eliz. applied in 1845 Amherst Ct. for a widow's pension; surviving children applied in 1849. Children (Bible
records in pension; John's 1830 will named all + gdau. Ann M. Tyler):
A) George D. b. 6-3-17___
B) Lawson G. b. 3-12-1791 Amherst m. Elizabeth ___ (b. 1790 Buckingham); lived Buckingham Co. VA 1849 when
applied for heirs pension; no children with them in 1850 Buckingham census
C) Charles b. 7-17-1792 m. 12-2-1813 Amherst, Nancy D. Johns
D) William Hudson b. July ___ d. 9-11-1795
E) Tandy S. b. Jun ___ 1800 m. 7-15-1822 Amherst, Martha Bates. Child (1850 Amherst census):
1) Elizabeth b. 1829
F) Oney D. b. 5-2-___ m. 1-by 1830 (her father's will), Richard C. Huckstep (1830 Amherst will, WB 8:9), 2-on
11-25-1841 Amherst, Peter Joiner. Children (Richard's 1830 will), surname HUCKSTEP:
1) George C. d. Feb 1846 Amherst adm. (WB 11:401) m. 11-13-1840 Amherst, Lucy T. Dameron (1821-1852 Amherst
a- Frances A. b. 1842 (1850 Amherst census)
b- Virginia b. 1844 (1850 Amherst census)
2) Eliza Ann
G) Martha "Patsy" W. b. 4-4-18 (71802) m. 4-29-1824 Amherst, Edmund C. Bridge (b. 1805). Children (1850
Lewis Co. VA census, very faint but listed as read), surname BRIDGE:
1) Mary b. 1825
2) William H. b. 1833
3) Edmund b. ?1840
4) Harriet b. 1839
5) Frances J. b. 1842
H) William Henry b. Oct (Bible; census said 1804) m. Sarah J. ___ . Children (1850 Amherst census):
1) William H. b. 1841
2) Sarah b. 1844
3) Virginia b. 1847
4) James E. b. 1849
I) John L. b. 9-12-1808
3) Lucy d. ca 1830 GA m. Howard Cash (c1754-1843), s/o Stephen Cash; to Elbert Co. GA by 1791 warrant, then
Habersham ca 1819. (L. Kniecik). Howard m. 2-on 12-3-1831 Habersham Co. GA, Esther Starnt (some said
Starritt). See Cash Chapter for their children.

#174 DANIEL TYLER  Rev War Pension # W4361
Born: 2-18-1758 VA (DAR #296962)
Died: 3-10-1845 Centerville (Highland Co.) Ohio; buried on S. A. Duncan's farm near Greenfield, OH (DAR marker
placed by Juliana White Chapter); also see Highland Co. OH Chancery Record # 1:172 Partition 1850
Parents: Charles Tyler (Daniel was Admr. of Charles' estate)
Married: 1783 Amherst at home of Stephen Cash (pension)
Land: 1804 Feb 27 Amherst Co. VA...Daniel Tyler & wife Sarah of Bedford Co. "gave" to James Kidd of Amherst...128 a.
Little Indian Creek. (DB K:86) Daniel was not listed in the Amherst Grantee Index 1761-1815. This must be his
father's land, maybe sold again by Phillips or Wilksford. The Cash family lived about 2 miles south on
Stonehouse, Creek, so the land was not obtained from Sarah's family.
1807 Sep 28 Bedford Co. VA...Jeremiah Lindsey & wife Haner of Bedford to Daniel Tylar for £35...100 a. on waters
of Little Otter River, on SS of small mtn. adj. Clerk, Bayne & Hodges (DB 12:261); Daniel & Sarah sold in 1831
Daniel Tyler signed his name; Sarah signed with an "x."
Before 1845 Highland Co. OH...Partition filed Jan 23, 1850...lots in Centerville and 55 a. in Hardin, Redick &
Gray Survey No. 1833 of 2,000 acres (Chancery Record 1:172)
Data: In Amherst Co. until 1804; 1810, 1820 Bedford Co. VA Census: (another Daniel was in Hanover 1820 census)

#175 SARAH CASH
See Cash Chapter
Born: July 1763 or 1764 (pension) Amherst Co. VA
Died: 12-20-1849 Highland Co. Ohio (pension)
Parents: Stephen & Jemima (Grining) Cash. Amherst 1809 settlement of Stephen Cash's estate named Sally Tyler (WB
5:6). Daniel Tyler was a security in 1800 for Peter Cash to administer the estate of Stephen Cash (WB 4:327).

Pension Information
On 25th Sept 1820 in Bedford Co. VA, Daniel Tyler appeared and stated he was 62 years old and served in the
Revolutionary War. He said he had rheumatic disease and was not able to farm. His wife Sarah age 57, dau. Keziah
age 28 & unhealthy, Susanna age 22, Joanna age 19, Polly age 17, Nancy age 14 all lived with him. He enlisted the
4th day of March 1776 in Captain Samuel J. Cabell's Company, which was attached to the 6th VA Reg. commanded by Col.
Philip Buckner. He was transferred to Morgan's Corps of Riflemen, discharged at Valley Forge in Pennsylvania on the
20th July 1778, having been in the service two years. He was at the capture of Burgoyne and in several skirmishes.
A copy of a paper in an old Hymn Book produced by Thomas W. Brown stated the birth dates of all their children.
Daniel Tyler was born Feb 18, 1758. Another statement said Tyler was in Col. Philip Buckner's Va Regiment,
stationed at Springfield, below Williamsburg, marched to the north where he was detached from his regiment and
joined Col. Daniel Morgan's regiment of riflemen, was at the capture of Burgoyne in the battles of Chestnut Ridge,
Edge Hill and other skirmishes. In 1831, his post office address was Liberty, Bedford Co., Va. Later that year he
moved to Logan Co. Ohio in order to be with his children, all of whom lived there with the exception of a son who
was residing in Indiana. Daniel married in 1783 in Amherst, Sarah Cash, born in July 1763 or 1764. She was the
daughter of Stephen Cash at whose house they were married and with whom they lived for some time after their
marriage. She died Dec 20, 1849 in Highland Co. Ohio. Daniel and Sarah were members of the Baptist Church.
Highland County, Ohio Partition  
Filed Jan. 23, 1850  
Mary McCan vs William N. Tyler, et al.

Plaintiff alleges "that William Taylor and Elizabeth his wife, late Tyler, Thomas W. Brown and Joanna Brown his wife, late Joanna Tyler of Ohio, Nancy Tyler and Samuel Tyler of Indiana children and heirs at law of Daniel Tyler, dec'd -- William W. Tyler John C. Tyler Thomas W. Tyler Charles D. Tyler of Ohio, Albert Yager and Sina Yager his wife, late Sina Tyler, children & heirs at law of Nelson Tyler, dec'd who was a son of Daniel Tyler, dec'd. William Lewallen, Charles D. Lewallen, Jackson Lewallen of Ohio, Sarah Lewallen, Johnson Lewallen of Illinois, John Murphy and Nancy Murphy his wife, late Nancy Lewallen. Samuel Murphy and Eliza Ann Murphy his wife, late Eliza Ann Lewallen, of Indiana and children and heirs at law of William & Susan Lewallen, dec'd who was a daughter of Daniel Tyler, dec'd, William H. Tyler, Nicholas H. Goodman and Ann Goodman his wife of Indiana, late Ann Tyler, Joseph Tyler of Virginia, Mary Tyler, William L. Parker & Rhoda Parker his wife, late Rhoda Tyler, Mary Adocia Tyler, children and heirs at law of John Tyler, dec'd. who was a son of Daniel Tyler, dec'd, William L. Parker Charles Parker Samuel B. Childers & Melinda Childers of Illinois, Samuel Franklin & Belinda Franklin his wife, Joseph Priest and Behala Priest, his wife of Virginia children and heirs at law of Nathaniel Parker and Anna Parker dec'd, who was a daughter of Daniel Tyler dec'd. and the unknown children and heirs of Joseph and Elizabeth Crowder dec'd whose names and places of residence to your petitioner are unknown, are tenants in common with your petitioner..." and have an interest in lots in Centerfield and 55 acres in Hardin, Redick & Gray Survey No. 1833 of 2000 acres.

Entry of confirmation of sale states that Elizabeth Crowder, late Elizabeth Tyler, was the daughter and heir of John Tyler, dec'd., who was a son of Daniel Tyler, dec'd. Mary McCan vs Wm. N. Tyler et al): 

SURNAME TYLER Children (Records in hymnbook belonging to Daniel Tyler, dated 1729/30, in Daniel Tyler's pension; 
Highland Co. OH suit filed Jan 23, 1850, Chancery Record 1:172, Mary McCan vs Wm. N. Tyler et al): 

1 Elizabeth Wade b. 12-30-1783 d. 1850-56 m. William Taylor; lived OH 1850
*2 Anna Cash b. 12-28-1785 d. 1828 (pension of Nath.) m. 2-2-1809 Bedford (1/30 bond, "d/o Daniel," Reuben Parker, 
Surety), Nathaniel Parker (1788-1846), s/o James & Rhoda Parker. See Parker Chapter.

3 John b. 1-30-1788 d. 1826 m. 12-25-1809 Bedford, Mary Eudosia "Doshea" Parker, d/o James & Rhoda Parker; 
ancestors of ML Moore. Children (1850 Suit named all; ML Moore; A. Pollard; m. bond; 1850 Bedford census): 

A) William Henry b. 4-9-1821 d. 9-16-1912 m. 9-9-1841, Henrietta Cowman; lived IN. Child (D. Fuhlhage): 
1) John Cowman b. 6-13-1842 Highland Co. OH d. 6-27-1929 CA m. Catherine Mabel Vatow (1844 Wabash Co. IN- 
1881 Lincoln Co. KS) 
a- Catherine Mabel b. 11-4-1881 d. 11-29-1963 Wilson Co. KS m. 4-12-1905, Henry John Fuhlhage
B) Anne m. Nicholas H. Goodman; lived IN
C) Joseph W. b. 1815 d. after 1880 m. 5-1-1837 Bedford bond ("d/o Rachel Litton, s/o Eudosa Tyler"), Martha 
1) William b. 1837
2) John Thomas b. 1839 m. 1859/60, M. ___
3) Dosha b. 1841
4) Frances b. 1843
5) Mary A. b. 1846
6) Joseph C. b. 1848
7) Solomon M. b. 1850-53
D) Rhoda C. b. 1816 m. her 1st cousin, 9-13-1831 Bedford (9/13 bond, "d/o Dosia Tyler," James Parker, Surety), 
William L. Parker, s/o Nathaniel & Ann Cash (Tyler) Parker; in OH 1842, Hancock Co. IL by 1844. See Parker 
Chapter for children.
E) Mary Adocia; lived OH. "Mary J. Tyler" b. 1813 lived with Wm. L. & Rhoda (Tyler) Parker in 1850 Hancock Co. 
F) Elizabeth d. before 1850 m. Joseph Crowder
4 Samuel b. 1-18-1790 m. Nancy ____; lived Boone Co. IN 1856 (heirs pension application)
5 Keziah b. 3-2-1792 d. before 1850 partition suit 
6 Nelson C. b. 8-11-1794 Amherst d. 1844/5 m. 9-21-1819 Bedford, Mary Enis Hodges (d. 1877). Children all lived 
Ohio (1850 suit named all; ML Moore; Sina & family from DAR #296962): 
A) William W. 
B) John C. 
C) Thomas W. 
D) Charles D. 
E) Sina G. b. 3-8-1825 d. 11-16-1874 m. 3-13-1845, Albert Thomas Yager (1825-1886). Child, surname YAGER: 
1) James F. b. 4-6-1863 d. after 1936 m. 1-12-1888, Mary E. Moreland (b. 1870). Child (DAR), surname YAGER 
a- Netta B. born in Jasper Co. IA m. H. F. Haakenson; lived Osage, IA 1936
7 Zachariah W. b. 10-3-1796 d. before 1850 partition suit 
8 Susannah b. 11-30-1798 d. by 1850 suit m. William Lewallen; moved to OH, IL, IN. Children (1850 suit; ML
Moore), surname LEWALLEN:
A) William; lived OH
B) Charles D.; lived OH
C) Jackson; lived OH
D) Sarah; lived IL
E) Johnson; lived IL
F) Nancy m. John Murphy; lived IN
G) Eliza Ann m. Samuel Murphy; lived IN

9 Joannah b. 1-10-1801 m. 10-3-1826 Amherst, Thomas W. Brown; lived Highland Co. OH 1856
10 Mary Ann "Polly" b. 7-1-1803 d. before 1856 m. McCann. Child (line of Eliz. Shults), surname McCANN:
   A) Elizabeth Ann m. 3-5-1857 Highland Co. OH, William Daniel Dillard (1829 VA-1906 Hancock Co. IL); great
grandmother of Elizabeth Shults

11 Nancy b. 12-16-1805; unmarried; lived Highland Co. OH 1856

The baronial family of de Vaux or de Vallibus held the castle of this name in Normandy. In the Domesday rolls of
1086, Robert de Vaux was a mesne-lord in Norfolk. Ranulph le Meschin gave Robert "Dalston" in Cumberland and gave
Robert's brother, Hubert de Vaux, "Gillesland." The lords Vaux are descended from Hubert. Another brother Aitard
de Vaux held lands in Norfolk in 1086, as did Ranulph de Vaux in Cumberland. The families of Strickland and Dalston
descend from these men. (FR 97) The American Vaux or Vause family name was originally Vaux in Scotland and England.

Herbert, Randolph and Robert were sons of Harold Devaux, Lord of Vaux in Normandy, who came with William The
Conqueror to England in 1066. Their descendants were the Lords Devaux of Pentry, and Bevor in County Norfolk, of
Gillesland in Cumberland and Harronden in Northamptonshire. (CROS 91).

#4866 JOHN VAUX / VAUSE
Born: probably by 1600 (estimate)
Middlesex Co. VA will was probably for his son, John. (Loose WB A:8) He may have lived past 1662. The Court
House in Lancaster County had an old index for wills, but it did not contain inventories.
Parents: UNKNOWN
Married: before 1620
Land: No patents
1655 Jan 11 Lancaster Co. VA...Richard Coleman to William Veale & John Vause for 4,000 lbs tobacco cask...my right
of 600 a. patented 14 7ber 1650 running & in my own name on SS Rappa. River adj. George Moseley (D&W 1 indexed
under Veale); John Vause assigned his 300 a. on 21 Nov 1655 to Richard Blewford (D&W 2:26)
1658 Dec 3 Lancaster...John Vause acknowledged himself indebted to Edward Boswell for £500 to be paid 3 Dec 1658.
(D&W 2:80, 181)
The following deed may be for son John:
1662 Dec 3 Lancaster...Barham Obert to John Vause for good consideration...200 a. by last will of his father
Barham Obert dec'd, a small neck of land (D&W 2:255, 256)
Data: A John Vaus was a headright for John George, who patented 900 a. in Charles City Co. 25 July 1638 (Pat. 1:581)

#4867 Surname Vaux/Vause
Children (BFA 29 implied that since John Vause assigned Richard Blewford 300 a., it is quite
probable that he married a dau. of John Vause; M. Headman said "children listed in settlement & no dau. listed" but
I found no settlement for John Sr.):
*1 dau. b. ca 1621 (LDS Ancestral File #77VD-2M) m. 1635 (CAG 7:837) or 1640-45, probably in Indian District of
Chickacoan, Richard Beauford (BFA 29). See Buford Chapter.
2 John d. 2-26-1679/80, bur. in Mr. Christopher Robinson's orchard (CCPR 12), Middlesex Co. VA will (Bundle 1,
1679), m. 1-by 1662, Ann ____, 2-Elizabeth Sheppard (bur. 12-25-1678/9). John Vause made his friend & loving
brother John Sheppard an overseer of his will. John Sheppard (d. Feb 1697 Middlesex will, Wills 1675-1798:
110) m. Frances Robinson, sister of Christ'r (1693 will in VWR 854). Christopher Robinson m. before 1683 deed
Agatha Obert, d/o Bartram Obert (VWR 250). Children (John's will made Feb 1679/80 named A-C & provided for
unborn child if wife with child; John's 1691 will named his sisters Constance & Eliz).

A) Diana bapt. 4-9-1662 (CCPR 4), d/o John & Ann

B) John d. 9-9-1691 (CCPR 26) Middlesex will (Bundle 1, Wills 1675-1798:69) m. 1-on 6-14-1679 (CCPR 9), Elizabeth Calloway, 2-on 1-19-1687 (CCPR 23), Elizabeth Weekes. Child (John's will made 1691 named dau. Agatha, nephew Wm. Daniell s/o sister Constance, James, Averilla & Christ'r Curtis, children of sister Eliz., nephew Christopher Robinson. The latter, who d. 1693, was mentioned in the Mar 1699 settlement of John Vause's estate "to estate of Chr. Robinson, Esq."

1) Agatha bapt. 2-28-1688/9 (CCPR 25) d. 10-22-1716 (CCPR 127; P&P 233) m. 12-27-1708 (CCPR 57), James Curtis (1687-Jan 1720 Middlesex will, WB B:152), s/o James & Eliz. (Obert) Curtis; James Blaise was Agatha's Gdn. 1699. Child (James' 1720 will; P&P 233), surname CURTIS:
   a. Christopher (Capt. of Militia 1758) b. 4-11-1714 (CCPR 65, bapt. 4/19), m. Frances

C) Constance m. 7-24-1686 (CCPR 17) William Daniell, Jr. Children (John's 1691 will named Wm.), surname DANIELL:
   1) William bapt. 9-8-1689 at home (CCPR 26)
   2) John b. 2-1-1691/2, bapt. 3/10 (CCPR 35)

D) Elizabeth m. Curtis. Children (Brother John Vaus' 1691 will named all), surname CURTIS:
   1) James b. 4-12-1687 (CCPR 21)
   2) Averilla
   3) Christopher

James Blaise's 1700 will (MCV 45) named wife Elizabeth, and...

Cousin Mary Osband (Mary Simpson m. Henry Osbond 1684, CCPR 13)

Cousin Agatha Vause

Cousin Mary Vause

James Blaise's 1700 will (MCV 45) named wife Elizabeth, and...

The 1850 census for Washington County, VA recorded Virginia as the birth place for Basil & Walter Warren, sons of George Warren. However, the death certificate of Walter M. Warren, dated October 12, 1907, read "Father: Walter, Birthplace of Father: Montgomery Co. Md." The informant was Mrs. Chaley (Charles) R. Warren (dau.-in-law), who named Miss Caroline Hill (born Md.) as Walter M.'s mother. (Her name was Nancy.) The 1880 TX census for George A. & Walter M. Warren, as well as the 1910 for Walter M., stated "Father born MD" (meaning Walter Sr.); birth place for their mother was TN (W. Moore).

The Register of Prince George's Parish 1711-1708 (the part which is now Prince George's County) contained no Warren births; the Parish Register 1791-1845 (now Montgomery County) contained no Warren marriages, births or deaths. George Warren, planter, made a will on Jan. 21, 1780 that was probated in Montgomery County, MD on Oct. 17, 1780 (Original in Liber B folio 5, copy at Court House in L 1, p. 79). Legatees were: wife Mary, sons Thomas, John & George, Daughters Mary & Ally (both unmarried), Ann Thompson & Mary Queen. Executors were wife Mary & son John with witnesses John Dowden, Peter Hoggins & Ninian Clagett (WMC 142).


Included in Brumbaugh's Maryland Records (BRUM), is a listing in Frederick Co. MD, Sugar Land Hundred, 1776 Census: George Warren, age 54, Johan 24, George 21, Mary 35, Alley 16, Mary 8, and Mary 64. The 1790 census of Maryland listed the Warrens in the following counties: William Warren in Dorchester, James Warren in Frederick, John, George and Mary Warren in Montgomery, Doctor Basil Warren in St. Marys, William Warren in Talbot, and Thomas Warren in Worcester. Bible records for Dr. Basil Waring were included in his Revolutionary War pension application. Only one daughter, Elizabeth, survived to adulthood. (Pension #25908)

Washington County VA Personal Property Tax Lists:
1796 - John Warren - first appeared; not on the 1798 list.
1804 - no Warrens
1805 - John Warren (1 tithe), George Warren (2 tithes)

#104 GEORGE WARREN

Born: before 1764 (estimate from birth of Basil)
Died: By Oct. 17, 1809 Washington Co. VA bond of Bazil Warren, Alexander Eakin and Samuel Meek for $500 for Bazil to
administer the goods chattels and credits of George Warren dec'd (page 24 of book; could not find book number on
Archives film)
Married: 1) E. (given as mother of Basil in his death record)
           ?2) A marriage for a George Warren, 6-6-1799 Montgomery Co. MD to Sarah Tucker (last name recently found by
           W. Moore; date & brides name of Sarah Tucker/Ricker in History of Montgomery Co. MD 1650-1879 (W.Moore)
#105 Since Walter was born 1798-1800 (census), one cannot say for certain that E. was George's only wife
and the mother of his children.

A Bill of the appraisement of the estate of George Warren Dec'd

March 20, 1810 (WB 3:131)

Twelve hogs $24, Twelve sheep $24, one pydd $11, one brindle cow & bell $12, one spotted heifer $6, One bay horse
$50, one old sorrel horse $12, one sorrel horse $50, one gray filly $35, 1 waggon $27.50, one plow & Irons $6, one
shovel plow $2, one Jack screw $7, Sundryes $5.50, one harrow plow $3, tobacco $2.25, one cutting box & knife $1.75,
one saddle $3.75, one pair of stilyards $2.50, brickbans, hems & sundries $1.50, hems chains collers & bridles
$6.75, barrels $2, straw $4, one big wheel $1.68, two flax wheels $4.50, One chest $1.75, pots & sundries $12,
Cupboard furniture $25, Cooper ware $4, one shot gun $4, one feather bed $15, two Beds $15, one bed Stead $20, one
car $1.25, Sheep Shears $.50.

This Inventory & appraisement of the estate of George Warren dec'd was returned to and ordered to be recorded
Teste: D. Campbell DC

SURNAME WARREN

Children (1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860 Washington Co. VA census; Basil from D. Reg.; Walter from
Gdn. record dated 19 March, no year & no page, found by W. Moore):
1 Basil b. Jan. 1784 (Warren Cem., 71y11m25d; D. Reg. said "of old age, s/o George & E. Warren") d. 12-26-1855 m.
   ca 1810 Washington, Margaret "Peggy" Clark (1785-1858), d/o Peter & Mary (Galbreath) Clark (DB 8:312); 2
   females 10-16 but no children listed in the 1810 census; lived Harold's Creek by 1820 deed (DB 7:434).
   Children (1854 will of James C. Warren named all but Elizabeth; 4 daus. under 10 in 1820 census; Warren Cem.;
   A. Thomas named all; B. Norvell):
   A) Elizabeth "Betsy" b. 11-8-1811 d. 6-14-1876, bur. Arnold-Roberts Cem., m. 2-10-1834 Washington, Henry
      Roberts (1811-1889), s/o Richard & Eliz. (Doty) Roberts. Children (B. Norvell), surname ROBERTS:
      1) John b. 12-9-1834
      2) Margaret W. b. 2-18-1836
      3) "F."
      4) William b. 10-28-1838 d. 11-4-1842
      5) James C. (twin) b. 11-23-1840 d. 8-30-1841
      6) David C. (twin) b. 11-23-1840 Washington Co. VA d. 6-3-1863 Gettysburg, PA
      7) Mary Jane b. 2-10-1843 d. 1-5-1908 m. Joseph Hamalton Heral (1853-1909). Children (B. Norvell), surname
         HERAL:
            a- Mary Jane
            b- Milton Houston b. 1876 d. 1920 m. Mary Ellen Sledd (1877-1945)
      8) Henry B. b. 8-19-1846 d. 3-31-1913
      9) Sarah E. b. 8-14-1848
     10) Nancy b. 7-23-1853
   B) Mary "Polly" b. 11-27-1813 d. 6-21-1900 m. Jonathan Branson (1810-1859)
   C) Nancy b. 4-30-1816 d. 7-31-1893 (Warren Cem.); unmarried; lived with bro. Walter 1860, 1870
   D) Sarah b. 1821 d. 4-9-1892 Washington Co., bur. Warren Cem.; unmarried; lived with bro. Walter 1860, 1870
   E) James C. b. 1822 d. 10-27-1854 Washington of consumption, age 33 (D. Reg.); unmarried. His will (WB
      13:270) named father, bros. Walter B. & William, sisters Nancy & Sarah Warren, & Polly Branson; estate
      appr. & sale WB 13:448; account WB 14:553.
   F) William b. 6-1-1824 d. 10-10-1902, bur. Warren Cem., Abingdon, m. 1-on 6-28-1847 Washington, Tarisa J.
      White (1828-1893), d/o Spencer & Eliz. (Kestner) White, 2-on 7-1-1896 Washington, Sarah Ellen Arnold.
      Children (1850 & 1870 Washington census named all but Eliz.; A. Thomas):
1) Mary b. 1847
2) Minerva Ann b. 1849 d. 1926 m. George Roberts
3) Elizabeth b. 1851 d. 1894 m. William Cain Arnold
   a- Clara Belle b. 3-12-1889 d. 5-16-1890 (Warren Cem., "d/o B.W. & M.L"
   b- Anna b. 10-18-1891 d. 8-29-1893 (Warren Cem., "d/o B.W. & M.L")
   a- Sarah Elizabeth b. 5-27-1880 Washington d. 7-5-1961 Baltimore Co. MD m. Adolphus Houston Cole (1879-1950). Children (B. Norvell), surname COLE:
      1- Irby b. 1901 VA m. Cecil Morgan
      2- Mack b. TX
   b- Margaret Marie b. 4-15-1903 Austin, TX d. 9-13-1973 Tampa, FL m. Baltimore, MD, William Frederick Wirth, Jr. Child, surname WIRTH:
      al Barbara Elizabeth; contributor to this chapter
4- Milton I b. 4-3-1908 TX m. Golda __
5- Beatrice b. 3-11-1913 MD d. 3-28-1986 Baltimore Co. MD m. George Muth
b- Lula Stuart b. 1877 m. George Sheridan. Child of 5 (B. Norvell), surname SHERIDAN:
   1- Clara Lou; later the famous movie star & pin up "Ann Sheridan" of the 1940's
6) Margaret b. 1857/8 d. 1943 m. 1-William T. Warren, 2-William Mitchell
7) Martha Tate b. 1860 (A. Thomas said 1859) d. 1924, bur. Sinking Spring Cem., m. 1876 Washington Co. VA, James W. Wright (1854-1924). Children (A. Thomas named all but James & Nannie but said there were 2 other children; B. Norvell named all), surname WRIGHT:
   a- Mary Elizabeth b. 1876 d. 1933 m. Isaac Musick
   b- William b. 1878 d. 1890, age 12
   c- Elizabeth Annie b. 1880 d. 1958 m. Paul Musick
   d- Samuel b. 1883 d. 1885, age 2
   e- David Elmer b. 1885 d. 1942 m. Maggie Vestal
   f- James F. b. 1888 d. 1953 m. Dolly ___
   g- Nannie L. b. 1889 d. 1914 m. ____ Pless
   h- Luther White "Boge" b. 1891 d. 1953 m. Bertie Tillison
   i- Maude Baker b. 1893 d. 1968 m. Stuart Mercer
   j- Georgia Lee b. 1895 d. 1900, age 95, m. Frederick Frick
   k- Ela Clay b. 1898 d. 1937 m. Vollie Lewis White (1898-1958)
   l- Pearl Gay b. 1900 d. 1986 m. Mack Hickman
   m- Joseph Brady b. 1905 d. 1969
8) Walter Bishop b. 1861/2 d. 1948 m. 1-Edna Linville, 2-Elizabeth Adeline Arnold (b. 1863)
9) William David b. 1864 d. 1923 m. 1-Sarah H. Miller (1863-1990), 2-Tempie Musick. Tempie m. 2-Spencer Warren.
   a- Rogan Lee b. 1890 d. 1975 m. Ida Stuart Cunningham (1895-1970)
   b- Lula S. b. 12-4-1891 d. 5-14-1892 ("d/o H.L. & M.E. Warren"
   c- dau. b. 5-15-1893 d. 5-16-1893 ("d/o H.L. & M.E. Warren"
   e- Abbie Mae b. 1897 d. 1997 d. 1967 m. Amos Arthur Goodson
   f- Blanche Elizabeth b. 1899 d. 1979
   g- Garland Bishop b. 1901 d. 1986 m. 1-Winnie Virginia Anders Bott, 2-Rosie Pauline Cregger
   h- Lonnie Basil b. 1903 d. 1992 m. Gertrude Hannah Foran (1906- )
   i- Irby Dennis b. 2-28-1906 d. 1-19-1924 ("s/o H.L. & M.E. Warren")
Granville Burtis b. 1908 d. 1990 m. Sarah Frances Tolliver

Charles Robert b. 1910 d. 1981 m. Margaret Lucille Crabtree (1915-1955)

Milton Haskel b. 8-22-1871 d. 6-23-1951, bur. Warren Cem., m. Mollie B. Arnold (1872-1942)

Sarah E. b. 5-10-1874 d. 6-23-1879, bur. Warren Cem.

George Washington b. 7-30-1899 d. 12-27-1901 (Warren Cem., "s/o W. & S.E. Warren")

Walter B. b. 5-24-1828 d. 3-6-1880, (Warren Cem.), Feb 1885 Washington appr. (WB 22:84); unmarried 1870

Milton Haskel b. 8-22-1871 d. 6-23-1951, bur. Warren Cem., m. Mollie B. Arnold (1872-1942)

Sarah E. b. 5-10-1874 d. 6-23-1879, bur. Warren Cem.

George Washington b. 7-30-1899 d. 12-27-1901 (Warren Cem., "s/o W. & S.E. Warren")

Walter B. b. 5-24-1828 d. 3-6-1880, (Warren Cem.), Feb 1885 Washington appr. (WB 22:84); unmarried 1870

H) son b. 1830-35 (1840 Washington census; not in 1850 census)

*2 Walter b. 1798/1800 d. after 1860 m. 5-6-1819 Washington, Nancy Hill

#52 WALTER WARREN "Wattie" Wagon Maker

Born: ca 1800 (1850 census) or 1798 (1860 census) in Maryland. Son Walter M.'s 1917 death certificate said his father was Walter & father's birth place: Montgomery County, Md. (Informant: Mrs. Chaley R. Warren, dau.-in-law)

Died: after 1860 census


Married: 5-6-1819 Washington Co. VA by Stephen Bovell, Presbyterian, Sinking Spring

Deeds: 1822 Washington...Walter Warren to John H. Fulton for $1...furniture. Walter owes James White & Wilson $156 plus interest which was due March 1821 (DB 7:541)

Lived: Abingdon, VA. At the corner of Valley St N. E. and Tanner St., the 1st brick house (#17EE) was used as a blacksmith shop, #18 EE was Walter's wagon shop, and #19 EE was his residence (owned by John G. Clark in 1910).

This property was rented. (ROA 21 from W. Moore)

Suit: 1820 Jun 22 Washington Co. VA Court...Lynch V. Newland Pltf. vs David Hicks & Walter Waren Defts. On a motion on a forthcoming bond. Notice proved by the oath of John H. Mitchell against sd Defts, who were solumnly called but failed to appear. On motion of Pltf. by their Atty, execution is awarded them against the Defts. for $73.56 but to be discharged by the payment of $36.78 with interest from 6 May 1820 til paid (Min. Bk. 1, 2:194)

Suit: 1847 Washington...Wm. C. McKee & Co. vs Walter Warren, In Debt. Pltfs. having directed this suit to be dismissed, it is ordered that the same be dismissed (Min. Bk. 2, 1842-1851, 8:12)

Census: 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860 Washington Co. VA (lived with Wm. Miller in 1860)

#53 NANCY HILL

Born: 1801 Washington Co. VA (D. Reg., "age 52, born Wash."). Sons George A. and Walter M. in the 1880 census for Collin Co. TX stated their mother was born in TN. Walter M.'s 1917 death certificate stated his mother's name was Miss Caroline Hill, born MD, with informant: Mrs. Chaley R. Warren, dau.-in-law.

Died: 9-28-1853 Washington Co. VA of consumption (D. Reg., no parents listed)

Parents: UNKNOWN. Nancy's sister, Letitia Hill (c1784-1843) married Michael Shaver, the Abingdon silversmith. BSST 871 said Nancy's father was Allen Hill, a native of England who died in VA in April 1865. The only listings for Allen Hill in the 1850 VA Index was in Mason Co., age 53, born NY, with family. This Allen would be too young to be the father of Nancy. Two Washington Co. Mgs. for Hill were:

1791 John Hill to Margaret Markam, married by N. Reagen

1804, Nov. 13 Walter Hill to Annie Faffaker (Halfaker), married by Chas. Hardy

Surname Warren Children (1830 & 1840 Washington census showed others in the household, perhaps an apprentice with spouse and child plus 3 slaves in 1830 (no slaves in 1840; 1850 Washington census; BSST 871 stated incorrectly that Walter was youngest of 5 children; James P. from tax lists, 1830 & 1840 census; W. Moore):

1 George A. b. 10-16-1821 Abingdon d. 7-5-1885 Coryell Co. TX, bur. Weaver Chapel, m. 1-ca 1847, Catherine Virginia Davidson (1826-1869), probably d/o John & Tabitha (Witten) Davidson, 2-on 8-29-1870 Maury Co. TN, Sarah J. (Carothers) Easley (1837 TN-by 1901 TX), d/o Wm. Howell & Sarah M. (Lacy) Carothers. Sarah J. m. 1-ca 1854, Dennis Jones Easley, 2-Geo. A. Warren, 3-on 8-29-1892, Wm. R. Bond. George was a wagon maker.

Children (1850 Washington census named Selina only; 1880 Collin Co. TX census from M. Ross & W. Moore; W. Moore named the rest): A) Selina Josephine b. 10-18-1848 d. 9-18-1925 Farmersville, TX, bur. IOOF Cem. m. 9-28-1870 Maury Co. TN, Samuel J. Grimes. Children (W. Moore), surname GRIMES:

1) Ivo (dau.)

2) Minnie Lee

B) Nancy Trigg b. 7-15-1851 VA d. 1-17-1928 Snyder, TX, bur. Lone Wolf Cem., m. 10-13-1870 Maury Co. TN, John Wesley Curry. Children (W. Moore), surname CURRY:

1) Edgar D.

2) Ella Mae
3) Walter M.
4) David Crockett
5) Winnie
6) Lester
7) Samuel Claude

C) E. J. (dau.) b. 1853 VA d. before 1870

D) William Fields "Billy" b. 9-11-1856 VA (d. cert.) d. 7-1-1935 Pursley, TX, bur. Boardtree Cem., Union High, TX, m. 1-on 7-4-1883 Ellis Co. TX, Sallie Bond, 2-on 8-15-1891 Dallas Co. TX, Martha Mae "Mattie" Parker. Children (W. Moore):
1) Walter
2) Rose Virginia twins
3) Roy Montgomery/
4) Ollie Anderson twins
5) Arthur Allen /
6) Edgar William
7) Leslie Christopher
8) Leona Mae

E) Annie Mary b. 3-20-1860 Maury Co. TN d. 1-13-1926 Beaumont, TX, bur. Rose Hill Cem. in Corpus Christi m. 9-20-1881 Sardis (Ellis Co.) TX, William Thomas Mayfield (1856 TX-1937 TX), s/o Robt. F. & Caroline E. (Scott) Mayfield. Children born Sardis, TX (W. Moore), surname MAYFIELD:
1) Lula Myrl b. 11-5-1883 d. 4-11-1911 Fort Worth, TX, bur. Mt. Olivet Cem., m. 9-21-1904 Fort Worth, TX, Birk Clarence Baldwin (1881 IL-1974 TX), s/o Edwin Philan & Ella Lee (Chenoweth) Baldwin. Birk m. 2-on 9-28-1912, Susie Pendergrast. Child (W. Moore), surname BALDWIN:
   a- Donald Yurol b. 7-1-1905 Fort Worth, TX d. 7-2-1990 Houston, TX, bur. Memorial Oaks Cem., m. 8-12-1933, Winnie Bessie Lovelady; parents of Wilma B. Moore, a contributor to this chapter
2) Robert Clyde b. 2-5-1887 d. 3-27-1978 Corpus Christi, TX, bur. Texas Memory Gdns., m. 4-30-1914 Corpus Christi, TX, Helen Willena Wilson. Children (W. Moore), surname MAYFIELD:
   a- Myrl m. ___ Rhodes
   b- Thomas Dewitt
   c- Helen Annelle m. ___ Switalla
   d- Bobbye Faye m. ___ Sims
   e- Carol m. ___ Richter
3) Nettie Faye b. 6-17-1891 d. 7-9-1972 La Habra, CA, bur. Memory Gdn. Cem. in Brea, CA, m. 9-28-1910 Fort Worth, TX, Fauney B. Sykes. Children (W. Moore), surname SYKES:
   a- F. B. Jr.
   b- Robert Rufus
   c- Warren Flowers
   d- Glenn Eugene
   e- Patricia Ann m. Gilbert L. DuPertuis; live Edmond, OK; Patricia a contributor to this chapter

F) Letitia Elinor b. 10-18-1863 Mount Pleasant, TN d. 7-14-1938 Mitchell Co. TX, bur. Lone Wolf Cem. in Snyder, TX m. 12-14-1884 Sardis, TX, John J. "Doc" Pope. Children (W. Moore), surname POPE:
1) Walter Leonard
2) Edward Grayson
3) William Ray
4) Virginia Ola
5) Rubie B.
6) Robbie L.
7) Mavin

G) Sarah Virginia b. 9-25-1868 d. 1-26-1914 Sardis, TX m. ca 1890 TX, Thomas Wilson Baxter. Children (W. Moore), surname BAXTER:
1) Thomas Guy
2) Herman Emory
3) Richard C.
4) David Leeman

H) Alice Rebecca b. 1871 d. 1906 Jonesboro, TX m. 12-27-1886 Coryell Co. TX, James William Cloud

I) George A. Jr. b. 1-20-1875 TN d. 2-3-1926 Waco, TX, bur. Gatesville, TX m. 10-15-1896 McLennan Co. TX, Annie Belle Donnelly

2 Letitia S. b. ca 1823 (1850 census) d. 8-18-1891 Sulphur Springs (Maury Co.) TN from injuries from a fall in
which she broke her hip 4 weeks ago (TPTW 209), bur. Rose Hill Cem., Columbia, TN (W. Moore); unmarried in 1860 census & lived with her sister Rachel Miller & family

3 male b. 1825-30

4 Nancy b. 1825 d. 6-21-1835 Washington Co. VA, bur. Sinking Spring Cem. (from W. Moore)

*5 James Paxton b. 1827 d. 12-18-1865 m. 3-7-1849 Washington Co. VA, Malinda D. Clark (ANCESTORS)

6 Rachel Litchfield b. 1828 (1850 census) or 1831 (Mg record) in Abingdon d. 8-31-1879 Maury Co. TN, bur. Rose Hill Cem., Columbia, TN (W. Moore) m. 11-8-1854 Washington Co. VA, William Miller (1834 VA-1900 TN suddenly of heart trouble), s/o Sally Miller; in TN by 1870. Wm. m. 2-on 7-18-1880 Maury Co. TN, Amanda H. Hood.

Children (1860 Washington census of Abingdon; W. Moore; TPTW 148), surname MILLER:
A) child b. & d. 9-11-1856 Abington, VA
B) Walter W. b. 9-19-1858 d. before Oct 1900 m. 8-21-1880, Jennie Tidwell
D) William b. 1865; lived Nashville 1900
E) Milton b. Oct 1866 Abingdon, VA m. Helen E. Daniel; lived Nashville 1900
F) Jennie b. 1869 TN m. 6-6-1887, J. J. Mirre (Mune?)
G) Frank S. b. 1875 Maury Co. TN m. 1-29-1892 Maury Co. TN, Charles D. Collier who d. 1894 Maury Co. of consumption (TPTW)

-) Russell (son of Wm. & Amanda)

7 son b. 1835-40 (1840 census; not on 1850 census)

8 Lt. Walter Montgomery (Co. D, 3rd TN Inf., CSA, twice POW, called "Captain") b. 12-30-1840 Abingdon, VA d. 10-12-1917 Amarillo, TX of heart disease (d. cert.) m. 1-on 12-5-1866 Maury Co. TN (W. Moore has copy of Mg. License), Nancy Ellen Bratton (1843-1905), d/o Thomas & Mary Havens (Cecil) Bratton of Mercer Co. WV, 2-in Nov 1910, Nora Bynum; a blacksmith, farmer, cattle & grain dealer; to TN in 1860, Dyer Co. TN 1870, to AR for 10 mo., then MO until 1879, to Collin Co. TX 16 months, then Hot Springs AR for 3 yrs.; back to TX in 1883. Nora filed for a CSA Pension in Cooke Co. TX (A-39033). Children (W. Moore; 1880 Collin Co. TX & 1910 Potter Co. TX census from M. Ross & W. Moore; BSST 871):
A) Fontella Davidson b. 3-12-1868 Maury Co. TN d. 8-31-1956 Amarillo, TX m. 1-on 1-28-1886, James Oscar Barringer, 2-on 12-12-1906, Wylie A. Lindsay
B) Walter Cecil b. 12-17-1870 Newbern, TN d. 12-22-1941 San Antonio, TX m. 12-22-1898, Louisa Margaret Eckert
C) James Bratton b. 5-5-1873 Newbern, TN d. 8-2-1941 Wichita Falls, TX m. 7-6-1898, Kate Gaines Weller
D) Carrie Hill b. 11-6-1875 Hutton Valley, MO d. 5-3-1916 Amarillo, TX m. 1-28-1896, S. T. Pottinger
E) Charles Rankin b. 4-3-1879 MO d. 10-20-1961 Amarillo, TX m. 7-12-1905, Mary Elmyr Doran
F) Mary Ellen b. 11-6-1875 Hutton Valley, MO d. 5-3-1916 Amarillo, TX m. 1-28-1896, Harry Maxwell Britt
G) John Melvin b. 8-29-1886 Nevada, TX d. Mar 1959 Pico Rivera, CA

#26 JAMES PAXTON WARREN Wheelright
Born: ca 1827 (1850 & 1860 census) in Abingdon, VA
Died: 12-18-1865 From James' obituary in Abingdon Virginian, January 12, 1866 edition: "Died near Saltville, Va. on the 18th of December last, Mr. James P. Warren, formerly of this place, aged about 39 years. He leaves a wife and nine children." (Found by Pat DuPertuis)
Parents: Walter & Nancy (Hill) Warren (tax lists). Walter had 2 tithes in 1846, 1847, & 1848 Washington Co. VA; in 1849 right under Walter's name was James P. and Walter was listed with only 1 tithe in 1849.
Married: 3-7-1849 Washington Co. VA by F. L. B. Shaver
Deed: 1850 Washington...James P. Warren to Leonidas Shaver for $1...In Trust...3 beds, 1 brass clock, 1 table, 7 split bottom chairs, looking glass, knives, cooking utensils, trunk, axes, saddle; James P. to pay Walter & George A. Warren $100 before 1852 (DB 20:86)
Census: 1850 Russell, 1860 Washington Cos. VA

#27 MALINDA D CLARK
Born: ca 1825 (census) Abingdon, VA
Died: after 1880 Washington Co. census; 1880WCC 265/272 said d. after Dec 1894
Parents: UNKNOWN Today's Smith family said Perry Smith's mother (meaning Alice Margaret, below) was at least one half (Blackhawk, Blackfoot or Black__) Indian. The Blackfoot confederacy lived along the eastern base of the Rockies throughout Montana, up into Alberta and Saskatchewan. Malinda was not marked as such in any census record or in the Indian census of 1835.

1 Letitia Ellen b. 7-25-1850 d. 5-22-1904 Washington, bur. Mahaniam Cem., m. 12-24-1873 Washington Co. VA,
Nicholas Johnson/Johnston (1848-1915), s/o Benj. & Mary (McNew) Johnson. Children (MMR 507; MM 196; 1880WCC 251/258), surname JOHNS(T)0N:
A) Kate b. 1870
B) Charles b. 6-9-1876 d. 9-10-1904, bur. Mahaniam Cem.
C) George Vick b. 5-6-1877 d. 2-18-1913
D) Florence V. b. Dec 1878 d. 1953 m. 3-28-1894 Washington, William A. Scott (b. 1870 Wythe Co.), s/o James & Mary Scott. Children (1900, 1910 Washington census; MMR 507; MM 196), surname SCOTT:
  1) Lillian R. b. Aug 1896
  2) Racher Maud b. May 1898
  3) Margaret b. Feb 1900
  4) Walter W. b. 1903
  5) William b. 1906
  6) Susie b. Sep 1908
E) Alice Elizabeth b. 10-27-1881 d. 8-2-1966 m. 4-22-1903 Washington, Jacob A. Campbell

2 Ann Amelia b. 12-17-1853 (1880WCC 265/272) d. 12-16-1925 m. 5-8-1873 Washington Co., Newton L. Blackwell (1852-1925), s/o John Dunn & Eliz. (Scott) Blackwell (1880WCC 269/276). Child (1880 Washington census, Saltville Distr.), surname BLACKWELL:
A) Walter b. Dec 1874

3 George C. b. ca 1854 d. 12-14-1894 m. 9-26-1878 Washington Co., Phoebe Eastridge, d/o Ephraim & Sarah (Taylor) Eastridge. Children (MMR 518; MM 208 for Sallie; Mag. Reg. for Malinda; 1880WCC 266/273 for Annie & George): A) Ann "Annie" L. b. ca 1873 m. 12-4-1894 Washington, Milton W. Helton
B) Sallie E. b. Mar 1876 m. 10-30-1897 Washington, Stephen Tobias Cawood (b. c1864), s/o Stephen Trigg & Nancy (McNew) Cawood
C) George b. 12-6-1878
D) Malinda E. b. 1879 m. 4-12-1899 Washington, David William Venable (b. 1870)
E) Rachel B. b. Jul 1880 m. 1908, John D. Jackson

4 Walter b. 1855 m. 12-29-1880 Washington Co., Mary Elizabeth Walden, d/o Joanna Walden.

A) George C. b. 6-2-1877
B) Newton b. Oct 1880
C) Mary Malinda b. 3-16-1881
D) Silas B. b. Jun 1886
E) John D. b. Aug 1888
F) Bess M. b. 7-7-1892 (B. Reg.)

*6 Alice Margaret b. 3-1-1859 Abingdon d. 4-14-1912, same hour that the Titanic sank m. 1-14-1884 Washington Co., Samuel William Smith (1859-1937), s/o Abram & Louisa (McNew) Smith. See Smith Chapter.

7 Martha b. ca 1862
8 Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" b. Jul 1863 d. 1937 m. 11-17-1885 Washington, Thomas Whitley Grady
9 Katie b. March 1870 (1870 Washington census); may be grandchild

NOTE: 1880WCC 265/272 reported "Hatten Warren (c1856)" between Walter & James H. Hatten was not in the 1860 and 1870 census with James P. or Malinda.

UNIDENTIFIED

1804, Apr 19 Washington Co., Reuben Warren m. Sally McCracken
1805 birth: John M. Warren d. 2 May 1819, age 13y 6m 27d (Sinking Spring Cem.)
1806, Jan. 30 Washington, John Warren m. Eleanor Hillar
1810, Apr. 12 Washington, Nancy Warren m. William Clark
1825 birth: W. C. B. Warren d. 5 June 1835, age 10y 3m 11d (Sinking Spring Cem.)
1835, Mar. 19 Washington, Mary Warren m. Isaac Moore
A brief summary of what has been written about the Watts family is presented just below. There is no proof for a connection of the first two families to Edward Watts (#616) and his son Thomas. The children of #616 Edward are highly speculative; only Thomas is a proved son.

**CORNELIUS WATTS**

A Vintner

Married: 12-27-1614 (Parish Registers in LDS Microfische for Wells, Somerset)


**ANN ESSERMANN**

**SURNAME WATTS**

Children (Cornelius' will named Wm. Watts "now in VA," son Edward, dau. Ann, John Davis & wife & Margaret Davies, d/o John; family under surname "Watts" in Wells, St. Cuthbertes, Somerset, England LDS Computer File; J. Watts):

1 Margaret chr. 3-19-1614 d. 11-25-1625
2 William b. ca 1616 d. after 1670 m. Charity Marie Elleyre; in VA 1641 (SEV, NEGR 61:99). His father's will stated Wm. was in VA.
3 Ann chr. 5-18-1617 d. ca 1640
4 Edward chr. 10-16-1620 d. 1690 m. Anne ___

**EDWARD WATTS**

**ANNE**

**SURNAME WATTS**

Children (HEIN; J. Watts):

1 Thomas b. 1640
2 Edward b. ca 1650 Stafford Co. VA d. 1728 Spotsylvania Co. VA m. ___
3 David b. 1652

Charles Heinemann's booklet on the Watts family began with Edward Watts of Spotsylvania County, VA. There were two men named Edward Watts that Heinemann thought might refer to Edward of Spotsylvania: headright in New Kent County 20 Oct 1676 and headright in Surry County 20 April 1694. These dates appear too early for our Edward (c1686-1739).

**Essex, King William, King & Queen --- 1721 Spotsylvania --- 1734 Orange**

**#616 EDWARD WATTS**

"of Spotsylvania"

Born: by 1686 (son Thomas born by 1707)

Died: after 1739 Tithable in Orange Co. VA (J. Watts said d. 1728 Spotsylvania, but the 1728 patent did not say Edward was dec'd.)

Parents: possibly Edward (d. 1690 Stafford/Spotsylvania Cos. VA) & Anne ___

Married: before 1695


Data: 1723 Apr 2 Spotsylvania Co. VA (OB_:24), Edw. Watts sued estate of John Richardson; witnessed 1727 will of Alex Cammel in Spotsylvania Co.

**#617**

Parents: UNKNOWN

**SURNAME WATTS**

Children (Thomas was identified specifically as son of Edward in 1728 patent 14:97; Heineman in WF#1:54 named Thos., Edward, David, Wm. & John as probable & added Robert, Joel & David in HEIN 35; GUSS 134 said Robert was possible, having named bros. Wm. & Thos. in his will; Joel & David not proved but added as possible by GUSS 134):

1 Robert d. May 1741 Orange Co. will (WB 1:144); bought land Spotsylvania Co. 1732; estate to bros. Wm. & Thos. & nephew Thomas Watts
2 Thomas b. ca 1695 d. Mar 1749 Culpeper will m. Esther ___ (ANCESTORS)
Edward b. ca 1698 d. ca 1760
David (French & Indian War 1755) b. ca 1702 d. 1767 Albemarle m. Susannah; in Caroline Co. 1736; his land grant in 1736 Hanover became Louisa Co. & then Albemarle; in Orange Co. 1755.

Children (HALB 340; HEIN 36):
A) John 2d. 1775 Albemarle (WB 2:331); father David deeded him 150 a. in 1766
B) Nathan m. 12-13-1798 Albemarle (Nathan Watts & Wm. Douglas, securities), Betsy P. Goodbridge
C) David d. Jan 1818 Albemarle will (WB 4:282, acct. in WB 9:34) m. Sarah ___ (d. 1825 Albemarle inv., WB 9:37).

David d. Jan 1818 Albemarle will (WB 4:282, acct. in WB 9:34) m. Sarah ___ (d. 1825 Albemarle inv., WB 9:37).
Children (David's will made 1816 named all; HALB named all; HEIN 36 named all but John & David; WL CX 415):
1) David Jr. m. 4-14-1785 Albemarle, Ruth Twyman, d/o George & Mary (Walker) Twyman of Albemarle
2) Mary "Molly" m. 10-19-1785 Albemarle, William Breedlove
3) Charles (Rev. War) d. 1846 IN m. 11-7-1799 Albemarle, Elizabeth Buckner
4) Mildred m. 12-23-1789 Albemarle, Richard Breedlove
5) Frances "Frankey" m. 12-14-1795, Nathaniel Terry
6) Susannah m. 8-3-1807 Albemarle, Carver Thomas
7) Nancy
8) Phillip d. 1829 m. ___ Brown, d/o John Brown; lived west of Mechum's Depot; dau. America m. Madison Kinsolving. There is a marriage in Albemarle for Phillip on 10-21-1805 to Mary Barksdale.

D) Susan m. William Watson

William b. ca 1704 d. ca 1760
John b. ca 1710 d. ca 1765

Joel d. Aug 1781 Culpeper Will (WB B:440) m. Isabel Kabler; bought land in Culpeper Co. 1752. Children (Joel's will made 1781 named all):
A) Frederick
B) Letice(?) m. Brown
C) Joanna m. Stewart
D) Barbara m. Thomas; children Barbara Watts, John, Larkin & child, surname Thomas, named in Joel's will

THOMAS WATTS

Born: ca 1695
Died: March 1749 will Culpeper Co. Va (WB A:10)
Parents: Edward Watts (1728 patent 14:97 below "son of Edward Watts")
Married: before 1715
Land: 1704 King & Queen Co. VA Rent Roll...A Thomas Watts owned 235 a. Is this the son of Edward?
1728 Sep 28 Patent...Thomas Watts, "son of Edward Watts"...250 a. new land in Spotsylvania Co. in St. George's Parish on branches of Black Walnut adj. Wm. Bledsoe, Mr. Slaughter, & Edward Watts (Pat. 14:97)
1732 Jun 6 Spotsylvania...Abraham Bledsoe to Thomas Watts...400 a. in St. Mark's Parish (DB B)
1733 Dec 3 Patent...Thomas Watts...250 a. Spotsylvania on North Fork of Rappadan River extending line of his own patent (Pat. 15:132)
1733/4 Jan 28 Patent...Thomas Watts...350 a. Spotsylvania on NS of Rappadan River corner to Abraham Bledsoe (Pat. 15:136)
1735 Jul 7 Patent...Thomas Watts & Zachary...333 a. Orange Co., fork of Rappadanne River adj. Dickson, Barber &c (Pat. 16:28)
1738 Sep 27 Orange...Abraham Bledsoe of Orange to Thomas Watts of same for £50...184 a. in St. Marks Parish on ES of a branch of the Black Walnut Run, corner of Major Smith's, corner of Isaac Bledsoe in Capt. Wm. Bledsoe's line, in Capt. Harden's line, the new road by the head of a branch of Black Walnut Run. Sarah Bledsoe released dower (DB 3:16)
1744 May 23 Orange...Butler Spotswood, Elliot Benger & Rобt. Rose, Clerk, Exors. of the last will of Alex'r Spotswood, Late of Orange dec'd to Thomas Watts for 800 lbs tobacco yearly...150 a. NS Rapidanne River being part of a tract of 40,000 a. granted by patent to sd Alex'r Spotswood & called the Spotsylvania Tract...during the natural lives of sd Thomas Watts & Jemima Watts (his daughter) (sic), longest liver (DB 9:123)

ESTHER

Died: June 1772 Orange Co. VA will probated (WB 2:450)
Parents: UNKNOWN
Mortal Goods I dispose of the Same as Followeth.
do make & Ordain this my Present Will and Testament containing therein my last Will & Manner and form Following that
head of Cattle Three Dishes Thirteen Plates nine Basons one Quart Pot one Sugar Pot two Trunks one Mare Three Iron

On December 13, 1750, Esther Watts renounced all rights under the will of her late husband, Thomas Watts. (WB 2:450)

Will of Esther Watts

In the Name of God Amen December 22d day 1746. I Thomas Watts of St. Thomas's Parish in Culpeper County Planter
being in sound and Perfect Health of mind and memory, Thanks be to Almighty God for the same and calling to mind the
mortality of Mankind and that it is appointed for all men once to die and as touching such worldly Estate wherewith
it hath pleased God to bless me with I do hereby make and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament allowing this and
only this to by my Last Will and Testament utterly revoking disallowing and disannulling all former Wills Testaments or
Bequests and allowing none but this my last Will as in manner following
Imprimis I Give and bequeath my Soul to Almighty God that gave it me and my Body to the Earth to be buried at the
Discretion of my Executors
Item I will and desire that my wellbeloved wife Esther shall live on the Plantation I now live on if she be the
longest Liver and have one hundred acres of Land adjoining with Timber and Wood for the use of the Plantation for
and during the Time of her widowhood and no longer and at the Time of either her Death or Day of Marriage that then
the said Plantation to return to them as shall be hereafter mentioned
Item I give to my son Edward Watts the Plantation he now lives on with the Tract of Land thereto belonging
Estimated two hundred acres to him and his Heirs forever
Item I give and bequeath to my son John Watts the Plantation he now posseth with the Lands bounded accordingly
estimated two hundred acres be the same more or less to him and his Heirs forever
Item I give to my Son Benjamin Watts the Plantation commonly called The School house with the Tract of Land bounded
on James Barbour and John Watts so up the great Branch including the Land between them Bounds and Bland Ballards
Line Estimated two hundred Acres more or less to him and his Heirs forever
Item I give to my Son Thomas Watts the Plantation known by the Name of John Stones Plantation with the Tract of
Land adjoining thereunto containing by Estimation one hundred eighty three Acres be the same more or less and
bounded on Bland Ballards Line James Barbour's Line and Dixon's Line to him and his Heirs forever
Item I give and bequeath to my Son Jacob Watts a Tract of Land containing by Estimation one hundred and Fifty Acres
be the same more or less and bounded between Bland Ballard Benj Watts to him and his Heirs forever
Item I give to my Daughter Sarah Watts a Tract of Land containing by Estimation one hundred and Fifty acres be the
same more or less and bounded between James Barbour Joseph Rogers Dixon's Line to her and her Heirs forever
Item I give and bequeath after my Decease and the Decease or day of Marriage of my wife Esther the above mentioned
Plantation I now live on with one hundred Acres of Land thereunto adjoining and bounded on the River and running to
Benjamin Caves Line on the River thence along Capt. Benjamin Caves Line to my back Line so far as to include One
hundred acres which said Plantation and Land I give to my Son Wm. Watts after my Decease and the Decease or day of
Marriage of my wife Esther to him and his Heirs forever
Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Esther Watts a Tract of Land containing my Estimation one hundred acres
and bounded between the Land belonging to the manner Plantation and John Watts Land to her and her Heirs forever
Item I will and Desire that after my Decease my Still shall be to the Use of my wife Esther during her widowhood
and all my Children in General that is to say my Son Edward my Daughter Ann my Son John my Daughter Elizabeth my Son
Benjamin my Son Thomas my Daughter Sarah my son Jacob my Daughter Esther my Son William my Daughter
Frankey which said Still shall be to their Use and if any Benefit or Income shall accrue by the said Still the same
shall be equally divided amongst my above mentioned Wife and Children and if my Wife should either marry or die or
any of the above Children should die then the Still shall be amongst the Remained my Children and the Income of the
said Still shall be equally divided between such of my abovementioned Children as shall remain alive
Item I constitute and appoint my beloved Sons John Watts and Benjamin Watts to be my Sole Executors of this my last
will and Testament Witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal the day and Year above written
/s/ Thomas T Watts (his mark) /s/ Robt Sherman, Wm. Twyman, George Twyman

On December 13, 1750, Esther Watts renounced all rights under the will of her late husband, Thomas Watts. (WB 2:450)

Will of Esther Watts

Orange County Virginia Will Book 2:450

In the Name of God Amen December 22d day 1746. I Thomas Watts of St. Thomas's Parish in Culpeper County Planter
being in sound and Perfect Health of mind and memory, Thanks be to Almighty God for the same and calling to mind the
mortality of Mankind and that it is appointed for all men once to die and as touching such worldly Estate wherewith
it hath pleased God to bless me with I do hereby make and Ordain this my Present Will and Testament containing therein my last Will & Manner and form Following that
is to Say First I bequeath my soul & spirit into The hands of Almighty God my Heavenly Father by Whom of his Meen &
only Grace I trust to be Saved and received into Eternal rest through the Death of my Saviour and redeemer Jesus
Christ in whose Precious Blood I set the whole and only hope of my Salvation and as Touching the Distribution of my
Mortal Goods I dispose of the Same as Followeth.
Item I give and Bequeath unto my son Edward Watts one negro man named Jack, Three Feather beds and Furniture nine
head of Cattle Three Dishes Thirteen Plates nine Basons one Quart Pot one Sugar Pot two Trunks one Mare Three Iron
Potts one frying Pan one Iron Baker one Table one Bell Mettle Skillet, my nine Parts of a Still Trunk
Item I give and Bequeath likewise unto my Son Edward Watts the Lands & Plantation Whereon I formerly lived and I do
hereby Declare this to be my Last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal the Day
and Year above Written /s/ Esther + Watts (her mark)
/w/ John Crit^n Webb, John Bledsoe, Frankey 12 Hawley (her mark)
Returned at Court held for Orange County on Thursday the 25th day of June 1772, this will was presented by Edward
Watts and proved by John Crit^n Webb & John Bledsoe, two of the witnesses. Administration of the will granted Edward
Watts with John Bledsoe his security for bond of £500.

Surname Watts

Children (Thomas’ will named all; Esther’s will named only Edward):
*1 Edward b. ca 1715 d. Apr 1795 will Bedford Co. VA m. 9-14-1737, Elizabeth B. Downs (ANCESTORS)
2 Ann
3 John b. ca 1722, at least by 1728 (Exor. of father's will, age 21 by 1728) d. 1796 Madison Co KY will (WB A:120)
m. Sarah Barnett, d/o John Barnett (Orange WB 2:145); to KY 1793. Children (John's 1796 will named dau.s.;
Thos. as son in Culpeper DB 10:190 & his will made 1817 named surviving siblings, all but Barnett; GUSS 137;
HEIN 3).
A) Thomas d. Feb 1820 Madison Co. KY will (WB C:65) m. 1-Frances Gaines, d/o Humphrey Gaines (Culpeper WB
B:339), 2-Drucilla Ham. Drucilla m. 2-her husband’s nephew, John Watts, s/o Fielding Watts.
B) Julius b. 1763 d. 10-4-1848 Clark Co. KY (will in WB 2:470) m. 12-22-1785 Orange Co. VA bond (consent of
1) John T. b. 9-27-1786 d. 2-20-1876
2) Nancy b. 1788 d. 1878
3) Frances b. 1790 d. 1869
4) Elizabeth b. 1795 Orange Co. VA d. 1886 Madison Co. KY m. 3-3-1811 Clark Co. KY, David Poindexter (1788-
1874), s/o John & Frances (Arnett) Poindexter
5) Barnett
6) Howard b. 10-8-1793 d. 9-17-1876
7) Simpson
8) Mary "Polly" b. 9-16-1806 d. 3-1-1877
9) William E.
10) Lucinda
C) Barnett ca 1758 d. 1801 Madison Co. VA will (WB 1:305) m. Frances Hord, d/o John & Sarah (Redd) Hord.
Children (Barnett's will made 1800; GUS 138):
1) Noah d. Jul 1820 Madison Co. VA will (WB 4:3)
2) Howard (Hord)
3) Nancy
4) Lurena m. 12-20-1790 Madison Co. VA, Owen Willis
5) Lydia b. 1782/3 m. 9-28-1802 (9/13 bond) Madison, Richard Sebree; in Boone Co. KY 1850 census
6) Fanny
7) John d. 6-16-1792 d. 2-25-1867 Boone Co. KY m. 1807, Reuben Sebree
8) Nelly m. 12-10-1812 (12/7 bond) Madison Co. VA, William Bradley
9) Sally m. Dec 1816 Madison Co. VA, Reuben Willis
10) Susannah d. before 1800; may have m. 2-2-1791 Madison bond, Francis Turnly
D) John b. 3-22-1767 d. 9-5-1834, bur. near Friendship, IN m. 12-23-1788 Culpeper Co. VA, Frances Sebree
(1772-1854), d/o John & Mildred (Johnson) Sebree; to near Lexington, KY 1789, then Boone Co.; to Dearborn
Co. IN 1814. Children (GUSS 32,50):
1) Johnson b. 7-7-1794 d. 5-27-1871 m. 11-3-1814 Boone Co. KY or Dearborn Co. IN, Elizabeth McClain (1794-
1867)
2) Mildred m. 1-on 2-10-1817 Franklin Co., Henry Pullin, 2-Robert Ray (1789-1838)
3) Elizabeth m. 1-Jordan Rice, 2-John Ogilvie (1793-1868)
4) Sarah b. 10-26-1796 d. 1879 m. 1816, James Vawter, d/o Jesse & Elizabeth (Watts) Vawter, below
5) Frances Ann m. 1-23-1807 Franklin Co. KY (consent of John), Jesse Vawter (1784-1832), s/o Philemon &
Anna Vawter
6) Newton b. 1800 d. 1818
7) Isaac b. 1806 d. 1862
8) Susannah m. John Henry (1797-1878)
9) Agnes b. 1811 d. 1910 m. Shadrach Wilber (1798-1882)
10) John Sebree b. 1-19-1816 Boone Co. KY d. 6-11-1876 m. Elizabeth Ann Howe (1817-1893); lived Bloomington,
IN 1850

E) Esther m. Richard Sebree
F) Frances "Frankey" m. Frank Quinn
G) Mildred m. 1- Tomlinson, before 1817, __ Leatherer
H) Elizabeth "Betty" b. 12-30-1762 d. 9-15-1830 m. 3-29-1781, Jesse Vawter (1755-1830). Child (GUSS 50), surname VAWTER:
   1) James m. Sarah Barnett Watts (1796-1879), d/o John & Fanny (Sebree) Watts, above
I) Anna m. ___ Merry/Milton
J) Agatha d. after 1832 m. 1-8-27-1789 Culpeper, Benjamin Turner, 2-Levi Brasheier (Madison Co. KY DB U:411)
K) Molly/Polly d. after 1832 m. 1832 m. Hiram Biggerstaff (d. before 1832)

4 Elizabeth
5 Benjamin (Rev. War) d. Oct 1790 Culpeper will (WB C:394) m. 1-Mary ___, 2-Anne___; in Caroline Co. 1752-5, in Culpeper by 1763; estate to Jeremiah White of Orange, s/o Henry White, Eliz. Snell, d/o Lewis Snell, bros.
   John, Thomas & Jacob Watts, sister Sarah Gaines, Exors. wife & nephews Bernard & Thomas Watts
6 Thomas d. 1796 Culpeper (WB D:193) m. Anne Gaines, sister of William Gaines (WB B:515). Children (Thos.'s will made 1796):
   A) Aaron
   B) Reuben (Rev. War) d. by 8-18-1784 in Continental Service (Culpeper Ct. oath of Thos. Watts naming Aaron as elder brother & heir of Reuben)
   C) Eleanor m. ___ Morris
   D) Robert

7 Sarah d. 1783 Culpeper (WB B:5) m. (?James) Gaines
8 Jacob, Meth Minister, b. 7-9-1730 (Bible, HEIN 11) d. 4-14-1824 Albemarle Co. VA (Bible; HALB 340 said 1821 at age 90) m. before 1762, Elizabeth Durrett, d/o Col. Richard Durrett (Albemarle DB 9:1); in Lunenburg Co. VA 1748-52; performed mgs. in Albemarle 1801-17. Children (Jacob's 1795 Albemarle deed of gift named all but David; HALB 340; WF#1:25):
   A) John b. 1-24-1756 d. Oct 1823 Albemarle will (WB 7:312, settlement in 9:34) m. Lucy ___. Children
      (John's will named all + land next to bro. Elijah):
      1) Mahala H.
      2) David
      3) William
      4) Tyre
      5) Thomas
      6) Nelson (not in father's division, WB 9:255)
   7) Robert
   8) Elijah
   9) Garrett m. 11-2-1818 Albemarle, Martha Twyman
   10) Nancy m. 4-15-1799 Albemarle, Josiah Huckstep
   11) Elizabeth m. 6-9-1802 Albemarle, Dudley Ellis
   12) Mildred m. 3-21-1816 Albemarle, John Dunn
   13) Matilda m. ____ Watts/Watson(?)
   B) William Fleming b. Mar 1766 d. 5-15-1836
   C) Elijah Durrett m. ___. Children (HALB 340):
      1) Sarah m. 12-21-1797 Albemarle, Kenza Stone; to Bourbon Co. KY
      2) Mildred m. 11-24-1801 Albemarle, James Dickerson
      3) Elizabeth m. 11-20-1801 Albemarle, John O. Padgett
      4) Nancy m. 1-6-1806 Albemarle, Wiley Dickerson
      5) Frances m. James Malone
   D) Fielding b. 1766
   E) Mildred m. ___ Bruce
   F) Mary m. Hezekiah Rodes
   G) Frances m. Joseph Edmonson
   H) Nancy Ann m. 1-2-1788 Albemarle, Henry Austin
   I) Agnes m. 7-5-1789 Albemarle, John Huckstep

9 Esther m. before 1772, Jeremiah White, s/o Henry White (Culpeper DB F:619); Jeremiah in Orange Co. VA 1790 to have land of bro.-in-law Benjamin at his wife Anne's death

10 Mary
11 William b. 2-10-1735 d. 5-26-1808 Madison Co. VA (left a will probated in June) m. 1-in Feb 1766, Jane Hord, 2-
in 1773, Lucy Wood, 3-Mrs. Sarah ____ . Children #A-B by Jane, C-G by Lucy (EWF 26):

A) James b. 1-21-1767
B) Fannie b. 10-26-1769
C) Patsy b. 4-4-1776
D) Washington b. 9-2-1777
E) William b. 3-21-1779
F) Elizabeth b. 12-11-1780
G) Lucy b. 8-3-1782

12 Frankey

#154 LT. EDWARD WATTS

Born: ca 1715
Died: Apr 1795 Bedford Co. VA will (WB 2:158)
Married: 9-14-1737 probably Orange Co. VA (BFA 39)

Data: Called "Lt." in 1742 Orange Co. VA (Orange County History)

Land: 1750 Nov 15 Culpeper Co. VA...Edward Watts & wife Elizabeth of Culpeper to John Watts of same for £42...180 a. corner to Henry Downs, on ridge of Neall Mtn. adj. George Eastham, Thos. Rucker & David Tinsley (DB A:233)

1752 May 17 Augusta Co. VA...Edward Watts & Elizabeth of Culpeper to John Magret of Augusta for £40...125 a. on Shanando River the mouth of Hawk's bill River being part of 200 a. sold by Jacob Stover to Jacob Castle out of which Jacob Castle sold 75 a. to Jacob Coger 25 Jun 1740 & remainder 125 a. Castle sold to Elizabeth Downs, present wife of the sd Edward Watts 23 Sep 1742 as by deed in Orange Co. (DB 4:326)

1753 Jun 20 Survey Albemarle Co. VA...400 acres on SS Maple Run (BK 32:136)

1754 Mar 5 Lunenburg...George Walton of Lunenburg to Edward Watts of same for £32...402 a. on WG Walton at Bryant's corner, southwest (DB 3:443). On Jun 27, 1757 Edward "the Elder" sold to Alexander Mackie of Chesterfield Co. for £60...200 a. BS Elk Creek adj. Bryant's corner, part of a large tract the sd Edward Watts formerly purchased of George Walton by deed (DB 1:124). On Aug 20 1757 Bedford...Edward of Bedford sold to Edward Watts Junr (his son) (sic) of same for £30...100 a. in Bedford on WS of Elk Creek adj. Mackies corner, Bryant's line, being part of 402 a. conveyed by deed to Edward Watts by George Walton in Lunenburg Court 5 Mar 1754 (DB 1:144). The last part of this tract was sold Oct 20, 1760 by Edward to Jeremiah Early for £21.1.0...102 a. SS Elk Creek adj. Howard, Stith & Macke, the land whereon he now lives (DB 1:310).

1756 Nov 13 Northern Neck Grant...Edward Watts of Culpeper...90 a. in Robinson Fork of Rappapannock River & on South Fork of Rappadon River, Survey Richard Young, adj. Watts land (NN Grants H:736)

1783 Oct 16 Bedford...Daniel Huddleston & Rachel his wife of Bedford to Edward Watts of same for £35...100 a. on branch of Enoch's Creek, adj. Sinclair & Cundiff, part of a patent to Jonathan Cundiff in 1774 (DB 7:314)

1784 Jun 27 Bedford...Edward Watts to John Bratcher for £40...309 a. on SS Stanton River beg. at a cleft of rocks (DB 7:412); not sure this was Edward above for 2 reasons: Eliz. did not sign & Edward's signature was "Edward Gelle Watts, his mark." Edward could write his name.

1789 Aug 25 Bedford...James Buford & Betty his wife of Bedford to Edward Watts of same for £150...320 a. on Enoch's Creek, beginning at Scott's corner (DB 8:242)

1793 Jan 28 Bedford...Edward Watts & Elizabeth his wife of Bedford to Samuel Davis of same for £220...350 a. on BS Enoch's Creek adj. Henry James, John Richards, near a road, Matthias James, top of a mountain, Thomas Williams & corner to Wayman Sinkler (DB 9:163)

Data: 1758 Augusta Co. Militia (HEN VIII:179)

#155 ELIZABETH B. DOWNS (wife Eliz. in will & Augusta DB 4:325) See Downs Chapter

Born: ca 1720 (estimate from mg. date)
Died: after 1795

Parents: Henry & Jane (Douglas) Downs (Downs of Orange Co by Barclay)

Land: 1752 Sep 23 Augusta Co. VA...Jacob Coger to "Elizabeth Downs, present wife of Edward Watts"...125 a. mouth of Hawksbill of Shanando; sold with husband 1752 to John Magret (see above, DB 4:326)

Will of Edward Watts

Bedford County, VA WB 2:158

Made 3-20-1793, Ret'd 4-27-1795

In the Name of God amen the Twent (torn) day of March in the year of our Lord god one Thousand seven Hundred and ninety Three I Edward Watts of Russell Parrish in the County of Bedford Being in Perfect and Sound memory thanks be to God. do make and ordain this my Present Will and testament. Containing therein my Last will manner and form following. that is to say first I Bequeath my Soul and Spirit into the hands of Almighty God. My heavenly Father By Whome of his only Grace. I trust to be Saved and Received into Eternal Rest by The Death of my Saviour Jesus Christ my Redeemer in Whose Precious Blood I set the Only hope of my Salvation. And as touching The Distribution of my
Mortal Goods I Dispose of them as follows:

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son John Watts one Hundred and fifty Acres of Land on Beaver Dam Creek Where John Holliday now lives and a Negro Wench Called Rose him and his heirs, one feather Bed and Mare Already Delivered And five Shillings Sterling.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son Benjamin Watts Two hundred and Twenty five Acres of Land on the lower Part of Where I now live and half the Mill to him And his heirs.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son William Watts the Manor Plantation Whereon I now live containing Two hundred and ninety five Acres of Land And half the Mill After my Wife Elizabeth Watts Deceas or Widowhood to him and his heirs.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Ann Scott one Negro Girl Called Bett one mare and one feather bed already Delivered and five Shilling Sterling.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Elizabeth Snell one Negro Girl Called Candass and one Gray Mare Called fly Already Delivered And five Shillings Sterling.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Milly Richards one Negro Girl Called Tamer & a Cow and Calf Already Delivered & five Shillings Sterling.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Mary Sinklair one Negro Girl Called Hannah During her Natural life and one Bed Already Delivered and five Shillings Sterling. I also give and Bequeath the said Girls oldest Boy to the said Mary Sinklairs Eldest son Edward Sinklair and the Second Son of said Girl to William Sinklair Son of the said Mary Sinklair And the said girl Called Hannah to be Returned to my Son Benjamin Watts after said Mary Sinklairs Deceas.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Huddleston one Negro Girl called Zena after my Wife Elizabeth Watts Deceas.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Betsey Watts one Negro Girl Called Oma at my Said Wifes Deceas also one mare and feather bed.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son Benjamin Watts Three Negroes Vizt. Melzor, Aggy and Pendor after my said Wifes Deceas or widowhood.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my son William Watts two Negroes Vizt. Charles and Eben. one Roan horse and one Bed. 

My Desire is that my Estate Should not be Appraised.

Item I do hereby Appoint my Two Sons Benjamin Watts and William Watts Extr of this my last Will and Testament in Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this day and year Above Written /s/ Edward Watts (Seal)

Joseph Brown, Charles + Simmons (his mark), Isaac + Sinclair (his mark)

At April 27, 1795 Court the will was proved by Charles Simmons & Isaac Sinclair. At July 27th Court Benjamin & William Watts gave security with Thomas Wright, Job Martin & Matthias James, their securities for £500.

**Surname Watts**  Children (Edward's will named all except Edward, named in deed above):

*1 Anna b. 12-12-1738 Orange d. 1797 Bedford m. 1-in 1756 Culpeper, John Thomas Buford (ANCESTORS), 2-in 1780, James Scott. See Buford Chapter.

2 Edward Jr.; bought 2 tracts on Elk Creek, one from father in 1757 (sold 1759) & the other from Jas. Orchard in 1760 (sold 1762); bought land on Ivy Creek 1761 (sold 1764) & not in land records after 1764

3 Sarah m. 2-26-1784 Bedford (1/26 bond, Wagman Sinclair, Surety), Samuel Huddleston (1764-1826), s/o Daniel & Rachel (Martin) Huddleston; moved to Kanawha Co. VA (now WV). See Huddleston Chapter for their children.

4 John d. by Jan 1831 Bedford will (WB 7:376) m. Betsy ___. Children (Eliz.'s Mg. Bond; John's will made 1830 named all including nephew Edward Watts one of Exors.):

A) William W.; inherited over 2,000 a. in KY from father. Children (John's will made 1830):

1) Sarah; received 2,000 a. in Ohio from John's will
2) John; received 2,000 a. in Ohio from John's will

B) Dr. Arthur; inherited land in Bedford after mother's death & land in Ohio

C) Elizabeth R. m. 6-28-1827 Bedford (6/23 bond, "d/o John," Wm. W. Watts, Surety), Joseph W. Scott; inherited land in Bedford, 2 tracts in Campbell, one over 900 a. & one over 800 a., 1/3 Bank of Chillicothe stock, all in trust from her father

5 Benjamin ?m. 12-22-1786 Bedford (12/21 bond, Thos. Wright, Surety), Mary Wright, d/o John Wright

6 William ?m. 7-28-1792 Bedford (7/23 bond, Benj. Watts, Surety), Ann Wright, consent of John Wright

7 Elizabeth m. _____ Snell

8 Milly m. _____ Richards

9 Mary m. Wayman Sinclair Jr. (b. c1752), s/o Wayman & ____ (Shirley) Sinclair of Bedford Co. VA. See St. Clair Chapter for children.

10 Betsy
UNIDENTIFIED

CAPT. JAMES WATTS d. by Jan 1829 Bedford Co. VA Div. of Slaves (WB 7:117) m. Elizabeth ____. Children (Div. of Slaves & Bedford Div. of Land, WB 7:147):

1. Jane m. 1-21-1818 Bedford (Wm. Feazel, Surety), William A. Hardy
2. Eliza M. m. 9-6-1819 Bedford (Richard D. Watts, Surety, consent of James Watts), Dabney Poindexter
3. Frances m. 9-9-1829 Bedford (Richard D. Watts, Surety, d/o Elizabeth), Thomas V. Jones
4. James
5. Richard
6. Perlina A. m. 11-26-1834 Bedford (11/14 bond, James D. Watts, Surety, consent of Elizabeth Watts acting as Gdn.)

**WIGGENTON**

The oldest genealogy on this family was several pages, "Wigginton Genealogy," written by Hickman J. Wigginton of Linneus, MO in 1897. Beginning "two Wigginton brothers came from England to America before 1740," the story proceeded to name father William with sons John and Benjamin of Prince William County Virginia. Clarence Cannon wrote "Wigginton Family" in 1958 and proposed the likelihood that John Sr. of Bedford was the brother of James as follows: Roger d. 1718 Westmoreland Co. (s/o William)

- Henry m. Sarah
- James d. 1766 Loudoun Co. VA will (WB A:148) m. Sarah Botts
- John (1760-1843)
- Roger d. 1778 Loudoun Co. VA (WB B:223)
- Henry b. 11-19-1755 d. 2-21-1844)

David Lee Wigginton has studied Hickman Wigginton's findings. He has researched this surname for many years and has kindly shared his 1993 (DW1) and 1996 (DW2) manuscripts with me. Below are many of his findings, mixed with my own.

WILLIAM WIGGINTON

Born: before 1668, probably of English or Scottish ancestry
Died: April 1733 Stafford Co. VA Will (Liber M:85)
Parents: Perhaps Jno. Wigginton, a headright for Francis England's 2366 a. of land in Isle of Wight on 29 Sep 1664 (Pat. 5:402). John was in Surry Co. ca 1668. He may have followed the same migration of Leonard Knight's family: Isle of Wight, Surry, Lancaster, Northumberland, Westmoreland, & Stafford Cos. VA. (DW2)
Married: ca 1685 ____. William's wife died in 1697. He had a wife who was the granddau. of Leonard Knight (see below). Whether this granddau. was the first and only wife of William cannot now be determined from the records. Dave Wigginton found no reference that gave the name of William's wife who was attacked by Indians in 1697. References differed as to whether she and the children died as a result of the attack. (EJCC 1:370; SOS:51, see below) Possibly William had a second wife who was Leonard Knight's granddaughter.
Data: First record was registration of his cattle mark, June 28, 1689 Stafford Co. VA. He witnessed the will of Peter Beach in 1702 Stafford.

(Wife of William Wigginton)
Died: May have died Spring of 1697; scalped by a Pamunkey Indian called Squire Tom along with several Seniquos. In addition, three of her children died in the massacre. (AOM 183) They were attacked at an outlying building near home on the head waters of Aquia Creek. (Overwharton Parish Reg.) Other references below do not substantiate the deaths of those attacked.
Parents: Possibly this wife was the wife referred to in Will Abstracts of Stafford Co. VA 1729-1748 p. 240: In 1737 "Leonard Knight being sworn and examined concerning the will of William Wigginton, deceased, saith that he was sent for to make his will by his own daughter who was mother-in-law to the deceased." Since William mentioned no wife in his will, his wife probably was deceased in 1732. Leonard Knight's daughter was William's mother-in-law which would make Leonard's granddaughter the wife of William. However, Leonard's granddaughter may have been the second wife of William Wigginton.
Jul 22, 1697  To Coll. Addison inclosed to his Excy, Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1696/7-98
The Brillouc of 18th Instant have Received, on the 8th Instant, The Indians did att the House of Wm. Wigoentous on Ocquio, in the heart of our county, Kill as they thought a Woman & three Children; they did mortaly wound them, the womans head was Clean flead and Stub'd in the Side with a great Knife, but thank God, all of them are alive and like to Recover; on the 19th I did light of 8 Indians that was accused for the murther & Ordering my men to seize them all to a Popol, Immediately to Execute them all; & telling them I knew them to be Murderers one Esqr Thom & Choptico Robin desired that they might discourse me at which I did; they told me if I would not hang them they would discover the Murderers; Soe I admitted them their Pardon; so immediately they told me it was three of them; & two of them was there and the other was Gon to the New fort; soe Imediately seizes the Two and sent to Prison; & I have sent to Empe'r for the other Indian; whom I know: but these I know not but both Neighbouring Indians... G: Mason (AOM 182)

Jul 27, 1697  Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1696/7-98
Stafford Co. Acct about the Murther there lately committed by Indians: Whereas by Virtue of a Certain Sumons under the hand & Seal of Capt. George Mason Comander in Chief of the Military forces of this County bearing date the 19th day of this Instant July wee the Subscribers the Officers both Civill & Military therein are this day mett to Consult Examine & Enquire into the Assassination of the wife of Wm Wigenton & three of his childr by Indians Comitted & done at Ocquio in this County of fyday the 9th of this Instant July... Capt George Mason had taken & Comitted to Safe Custody some of the Assassinates of the aforesd persons... we had the previsouse Advantage of having the Emp of Piscattoway & Some Great men of this Counsell wch by the Care of the sd Capt George Mason was brought by Reason the Accused Indians are of Pomunky in Maryland and Consequently under his Comand or Tribute... (AOM 183)

Aug 11, 1697  His Excellency laid before the Councill letters from Capt. George Mason, Commander in Chief of the Militia in Stafford County and Examinations taken ye 27th July last...of some Indians taken for the scalping and mameing and dangerously wounding the Wife of Wm Wigginton & three of their Children in the sd County... (EJCC Vol. I:370, 1680-99)

James Cityt ye 20th Octobr 1697
...It is ye Opinion of the Councill, that an Accot of ye Piscattoway Indians, coming from Maryland, & sitting down on this side Potomack River, and of a Woman and three Children in Stafford County dangerously wounded by Indians, with the papers & proceedings thereupon be laid before the Generall Assembly. (EJCC I:372)

Novembr ye 3d 1697
Upon Consideragon of ye four Indians comitted by ye Justices of Oyer & Terminer to ye Sheriff of Stafford County, & ye Opinion of ye house of Burgesses thereon, nothing being Charged aft the sd Indians, since they were acquitted, It is the Opinion & Advice of ye Councill that ye sd Indians be forthwith Discharged... (EJCC I:374) Having dismissed the Indians, a letter was sent from the Governor of Maryland to Sir Edmond Andross, Kt, his Majesty's Lt. & Governor of Virginia on November the 4th... The letter mentioned "a late Murther committed by Indians unknown...to the Government of Maryland." The Governor wished Virginia to seize and apprehend an Indian called Esqr Tom, that fled to that Province, from ye hands of Justice in Virginia, and to prohibit the sale of powder and ball. The Governor asked that Gentlemen be appointed and sent to meet in Stafford County or Elsewhere to call the Indians and tell them they will not protect them. (EJCC I:375)

Militia Is Authorized
In 1697, an Indian, a Pamunky, called "Squire Tom" hunting on the Potomac, fell in with some Senecas, who were wandering in this hunting ground. "Squire Tom" was a simple fellow. The Senecas were wise. They told him that his people were ruled by the Piscataways. Tom became incensed and being instigated, got some kindred spirit and attacked the home of William Wigginton, at Aquia village, while Wigginton was away in the afternoon. They murdered Wigginton's wife and three children and burned his home, and escaped. But Colonel George Mason and the rangers ran him down, and took him to Stafford Court House, at Marlborough, where he was tried. Simple Squire Tom and his followers told the Court they had been incited by the Emperor of the Mongoa, and he was the real criminal. The Emperor came across the Potomac to protest, and got a confession from Tom's accomplices. This was at Marlborough, then Stafford Courthouse, and here, within a few days after Wigginton's family was murdered, in the Spring of 1697, the Sheriff, who was George Mason, who as Colonel Mason captured Tom, hanged seven of the accused Indians, before a large concourse of citizens and Indians. (SOS 51)
Will of William Wigginton

Stafford County, VA Liber M:85 Made 11-27-1732, Ret'd 4-11-1733

In the name of God Amen I William Wigginton of Stafford County being weak of body but in perfect Sense & memory do make this my Last Will & Testament in manner & form following first. I give & bequeath my body to the Earth from whence it came to be decently buried & my Soul to Almighty God that gave it. Secondly I give & bequeath to my Grand Daughter Ann Wigginton Daughter of Wm. Wigginton Dec'd twenty one pounds of pewter & one large Chest made of Wild Cherritree wood with a lock & keg & one large Saddle mare & one feather bed Bolster Blankets & Rugg belonging to it & one six Gallon iron pot thirdly I give & Bequeath to my Grand Daughter Sarah Wigginton the Daughter of William Wigginton deceased twenty one pounds & one half of puter & one large table & one feather bed Bolster Blankets & Rugg & one two gallon iron pot fourthly I Give & Bequeath to my two Grand Daughters above mentioned the half of my Catle, Sheep & hogs to be equally Divided Betwixt my two grand daughters above mentioned & all the above mentioned Articles I do leave in & under the Care and possession of Mary Wigginton widow of Wm Wigginton Deceased untill my two Grand daughters shall come two the years of Eighteen or marrid day & the other half of my Catle Sheep & hogs I give & Bequeath to my four grand Children the sons of Henry Wigginton Senr: that is to say William Henry Roger & Benjamin Wigginton to be Equally Divided when they Come two the years of one & twenty & fifty it is my Will & order that my Catle Sheep & hogs shall be Equally Divided on May Day in the Year one thousand seven hundred & thirty three & the one half of my Catle Sheep & hogs I leave in the Care & possession of my Son Henry Wigginton & the other half in the Care of my Daughter in Law Mary Wigginton untill my Grand Children comes to Age or marries Sixly I give & Bequeath to my Grandfather Peter Wigginton my plantation where John Northcutt now Lives & all my Lands orchards Gardens houses timbers fences & all other Edifices thereunto Belonging unto my above mentioned Grandson Peter Wigginton the Son of Henry Wigginton Senr: him his heirs & Assignes forever but in Case my Grand Son Peter Wigginton above mentioned should die without heir then to fall to my Son (sic) Benjamin Wigginton the Son of Henry Wigginton him his heirs & Assigns for Ever Sevently I give & Bequeath unto my Son Henry Wigginton my bedd I now lyes on with all the furniture Belonging to it with the Curtin & Vallince & all the Remainder or part of my Estate only the Legases aforementioned Eightly I give & Bequeath to my Daughter Mary Young one Shilling Ninthly I give & Bequeath unto my Son John Wigginton one Shilling tenthly I give & Bequeath unto my Daughter Ann Butler one Shilling twelvthly I give & Bequeath to my Daughter in Law Mary Wigginton One Shilling thirteenthly It is my Will & I do make my Son Henry Wigginton my whole & Sole executr. of this my within mentioned Estate & Last Will & Testament Witness my hand & Seal at the 27th: 1732 /s/ William Wigginton (seal)

At a Court held for Stafford County the 11th day of April 1733, the within last Will & Testament of Wm Wigginton Deced was presented into court by Henry Wigginton...proved by the oaths of James Stark & James Homes...

SURNAM E WIGGINTON Children (Wm.'s will made 1732 named all; D. Wigginton 1993 MNS):
1) William b. before 1697 d. before Nov 1732 (father's will made) m. Mary ___. Children (grandfather Wm.'s will; DW1:10001):
   A) Sarah b. 1718-32
   B) Ann b. by 1732 d. 11-22-1747
2) Henry Sr. b. ca 1690 d. Jul 1736 Stafford will (Liber M:220) m. ca 1709, Sarah ___. (d. after 1766, mentioned in son James' will). She may have been d/o Richard Young (d. 1775) who left his est. to John Wigginton & his son Richard Young Wigginton...or Henry could have been married twice, with James & John by Sarah). Children (grandfather Wm.'s will named A-E; Henry's will made Jan 1735 named all; DW1:10002):
   A) William b. 1709 (age 14 in 1723, ST 19) m. Ellison Evans, d/o Zachariah Evans (1779 Loudoun Co. will)
   B) Henry Jr. b. 1712 (age 11 in 1723, ST 19) m. 11-12-1750 Stafford (OVER 187), Margaret Bridwell
   C) Roger b. ca 1715 d. Jun 1778 Loudoun Co. will (WB B:223) m. ca 1751, Eleanor Evans, d/o Zachariah Evans (1779 will). Children (Roger's will made Mar 1778 named all; DW1:11102):
      1) Mary b. 1751-58 m. before 1778, Capt. John Davis
      2) Henry (Rev. War pension) b. 11-19-1755 (Bible) Loudoun Co. d. 2-12-1844 Bourbon Co. KY ("Western Citizen Newspaper") m. 3-2-1778 Montgomery Co. MD (across the water), Ann Vallandingham (1756-1833); in Bourbon Co. KY 1810; ancestors of Frances Colyer
      3) William b. 1757 d. before 9-18-1817 m. 2-7-1778, Allison Evans (1758-1825); to Bourbon Co. KY by 1790
      4) Benjamin b. 1762 d. 12-18-1845 m. 1782, Sarah Donaldson
      5) Elizabeth b. ca 1762 Loudoun Co. d. 1839 m. 5-16-1780, Spencer E. Buchanan; in Fairfax Co. VA 1800, Bourbon Co. KY 1810, 1820
      6) Roger b. 1763 d. 11866, bur. Trimble Co. KY ?m. 5-7-1801, Elizabeth Wigginton (c1780-1869 Oldham Co. KY), d/o Henry Wigginton of Bourbon Co. (Trimble Co. DB 40:116, 1844) A Roger did marry Elizabeth on this date, but Dave Wigginton is not positive this is the correct Roger.
7) Eleanor b. 1766 m. 10-15-1805 Bourbon Co. KY bond (Wm. Wigginton, bdmn), Charles Jones

D) Benjamin b. 1710-20; in King George Co. 1740

E) Peter m. 10-13-1746 (OVER 183), Winifred Eaves; in King George Co. 1740, land grant in Stafford 1757. 
Children (OVER; DW1:11104):
1) Anna b. 6-25-1747 d. 11-22-1747 Stafford Co. VA (OVER 183)
2) William T. b. 5-29-1749 (OVER 186) d. 1820-30 m. ca 1770, Elizabeth __; in Fauquier 1820
3) Peter Jr. b. 9-17-1752 (OVER 189)
4) James d. 2-10-1755 (OVER 191)
5) James b. 2-24-1757 (OVER 192)

F) Sarah b. 1718-35

G) Elizabeth b. ca 1716 m. before 1735 (father's will date), ___ Smyth

H) Ann b. ca 1717; unmarried 1735

I) Jane b. after 1717 m. 1-14-1750 Stafford Co. VA (OVER 186), Moses Bland (1800 Randolph Co. NC will); to NC ca 1762

J) Jeane b. 1718-35; unmarried 1735 & under age 18

K) Winefred b. 1718-35; unmarried 1735 & under age 18

L) Mary b. 1718-35; unmarried 1735 & under age 18

M) James; could be the James listed below under "unidentified"

3 Mary b. early 1690's d. after 1733 m. before 1733, as his 2nd wife, Richard Young (1775 Culpeper will, WB B:157; John Wigginton, Gdn. of minor children); Richard patented land in Culpeper Co. 1754 & gave 400 a. in 1769 to John Wigginton, who was adopted by Richard, possibly son of Henry Sr.

*4 John b. ca 1690-97 d. after 1735 (witn. will of Henry Wigginton Sr.); inherited 1 sh. from father. If he were the John (#1) of Prince Wm. Co. dec'd in 1753 (DW2; 1753 Pr. Wm. deed to Geo. Mason in DB N:134 now lost, conveyed to John Wigginton dec'd, father to the said Wigginton, now in possession which said land was willed to him by the last will and Testament of his father, Pr. Wm. Misc. Papers, Va Archives), then he d. 1744-52 m. Winifred ___ (witn. P. Atty with John 1718 Westmoreland, D&W 6:234). A John Wigenhton held land in Brent Town in 1737 (UVA Collection map). This land was in Stafford Co. but fell into Prince William Co. in 1731 when formed from Stafford Co.; this John could have been John Sr. of Pr. Wm. (d. after 1787) or his father. Children born after 1714 since no sons above age 10 on 1724 Stafford tobacco list (Pr. Wm. DB W:268 named John as bro. of Benj. 1785; DW2:10006):

*A) John II b. 1714-26 d. after 1787 Pr. Wm. tax list m. Elizabeth ___ (?Farrow); in 1753 sold father's 50 a. on Cedar Run, Prince Wm. Co. adj. Thompson & Mrs. Ann Mason; signed 1779 petition with bro. Benj. & Jos. Drury. See #188 John, below.

B) Benjamin b. after 1731 (not a tithable in 1747) d. Oct. 1807 Prince William will (OB 1807-17:4; 1807 "estate" tithed) m. Elizabeth Wilson, d/o Henry Wilson. Children (DW2:11002; WG listed #1-8; Jas. & Presley on 1792 Pr. Wm. tax list with father):
1) Benjamin Jr. b. 1763 m. Mary Thornberry; of Culpeper Co.
2) James b. ca 1764 d. after 1804 m. Winifred McDaniels, d/o Wm. McDaniels; in Prince Wm. Co. 1794-1807 (WG said he m. ___ Thornberry & moved to Louisville, KY).
3) Russell K. (?)Knight) b. ca 1763 d. Aug. 1839 Fairfax adm. (by Eliz. Millan, Admx) m. Mrs. Mary Newman Spindle; lived Prince William Co. 1809 & 1820 census; bought land in Fairfax 1826; admr. of bro Wm.'s estate
4) Mortimer b. ca 1768; lived Loudoun Co. VA
5) Elizabeth b. ca 1769 d. after 1839 m. Abraham Millan/Melon; bought Russell K.'s 2 lots in Brentonville 1829
6) Susan b. ca 1771 m. ____ Rogers
7) Nancy b. ca 1771 m. ____ Brewer
8) Capt. John Wilson (War of 1812) b. 12-1-1773 Prince Wm. d. 9-27-1850 Boone Co. MO (Wigginton Cem. near Mt. Zion Church) m. 2-9-1805 Fauquier bond, Catherine T. Redd (1779-1863), d/o Allen & Susan (Bullitt) Redd; to Bellmont (Fayette Co.) TN 1825, then Mason Co. IL by 1836 & in Boone Co. MO 1840 census.
9) Presley b. ca 1770 d. after 1840 m. Susanna ___; in 1809 Presley of Fairfax Co. VA assigned his rights to his father Benj.'s est. to Russell Wigginton (Pr. Wm. DB 4:80); filed 1821 suit against Russell Wigginton, Admr, for his share of the est. of bro. Wm. (Henderson Co. KY DB D, May 1821 appointed Wm. Smith as P. Atty.); deeded 9 a. to sister Winifred Thornberry 1821; in Henderson Co. KY 1810-30; a Presley in Union Co. KY 1840
10) William d. by 1821 suit

11) Winifred b. ca 1763 d. 7-1-1854 Henderson Co. KY (age 91) m. as probably his 2nd wife ca 1786, Francis Thornberry (d. 1826 Jackson Co. IL, having married at least 2 more times), s/o John & Eliz. (Bolling)
Thornberry of Pr. Wm. & Fauquier Cos. After a divorce suit in Bullitt Co. lasting from 1809 to 1814, Winifred sold land Francis deeded her as a trust for herself & children (Bullitt Co. KY DB B:374) & moved with children to Henderson Co. KY 1818. She was deeded 9 a. by "bro. Presley in 1821.

5 Grace d. before 1733 m. William Russell. Son (grandfather Wm.'s will), surname RUSSELL:
   A) Nicholas (handwriting in grandfather's will uncertain)
6 Ann m. 1-George Mason, 2-William Butler (DW2:10005)

UNIDENTIFIED
May be sons of Henry (s/o Wm.) if John were born posthumously as early as 1736/7. This James & John (below) were brothers. They could be sons of Benjamin, s/o Henry Sr.

JAMES WIGGINTON b. ca 1732 d. Aug. 1766 Loudoun will (WB A:148) ?m. 2-9-1756 Stafford Co. (OVER 191), Sarah Botts (d. 1813 Frederick Co. VA will, WB 9:227), d/o Seth & Sabina (Bridwell) Botts; James' will named bro. John, mother Sarah, eldest son Benjamin, brother-in-law Aaron Botts, in-laws Seth Botts & Sabine Bridwell Botts, children not named; Sarah in Stafford Co. 1784-92. Children (Sarah's will named all + grandchildren Wm. Pendleton & James Botts Wigginton & granddaughters. Betsy Settle, wife of Edward Settle; DW1:11112; Fredericksburg Distr. Ct. suit in 1817, Thornberry vs. Wigginton):
1 Nancy b. 11-8-1756 (OVER 192) d. 1811-1817, by 1817 suit m. John Mitchell of Culpeper Co. VA
2 Mary b. 1758 m. Samuel Thornberry, s/o John & Eliz. (Bolling) Thornberry; in Fauquier Co. 1817; to KY
3 Benjamin b. 1763 d. 1827 Culpeper Co. VA m. 10-1-1783 Fauquier bond (Samuel Thornberry, bdmn), Mary Thornberry; inherited land in Stafford from mother
4 James Jr. b. 1766 d. after 1811 m. Sarah Pendleton (1774-1804); sons Wm. Pendleton & James Booth legatees of Sarah Botts Wigginton

NOTE: Elizabeth "Betty" b. 1761 m. Edward Settle (lived Fauquier Co.) has often been listed as a dau. Sarah's 1811 Frederick will has been misread by researchers as "dau. Betty." The will read "Granddaughter Betty Settle."

JOHN WIGGINTON brother of James, above b. 1740/1 d. 4-27-1825 Culpeper (tombstone, age 84 yrs; will in WB K:133), bur. at "Greenfields" 1 mi. from Lakota (Culpeper Co.) VA m. Elizabeth Botts (1742-1824), d/o Seth & Sabina Botts; raised by Richard Young (1775 Culpeper will); bought 1000 a. Fayette Co. KY in 1780 & 1000 a. in KY 1799. John could only have been s/o Henry Sr., if he were born posthumously. Children (John's will named all; DW1:11113):
1 Seth Botts b. 1765 d. 10-4-1806 of yellow fever (Norfolk VA Gaz.; ship-owner captured by French at sea 1802, escaped to England ca 1803
2 Richard Young (called grandson in Richard Young's will) b. 1767 d. 1807 Culpeper will (WB H:408) m. 1811 Mary Jones (1770-1842), d/o Gabriel & Martha (Slaughter) Jones Jr.; owned historic "Greenwood" adj. his home "Mount Pleasant/Kinloch." no children
3 Jane b. 9-14-1769 d. 8-28-1857 KY, bur. Fairview Cem., 10 mi. from Bowling Green m. 9-14-1789/90, Gabriel Jones III (1768-1835 Culpeper), s/o Gabriel Jones & Martha (Slaughter) Jones Jr.; information from Jones Family in DW1:12202 stated Gabriel "followed his bro.-in-law Benj. to Bedford...possibly John Wigginton, his father-in-law owned land in Bedford which his children settled on." They lived Harper's Ferry but returned to Culpeper 1807.
4 Susan b. ca 1771 d. before 1823 m. 3-20-1795 Culpeper Co. VA, William Pendleton, s/o Wm. & Eliz. (Daniel) Pendleton
5 Elizabeth "Betsy" b. ca 1772 d. ca 1813 m. 1790 Culpeper, William Miller Bell, s/o John Miller & Mary (Slaughter) Bell; moved to KY near the Mammoth Cave at Three Forks
6 John Jr. b. ca 1774 d. ca 1823 (named dec'd in father's will) m. 3-25-1795 Culpeper, Mary Madison Bell, d/o John Miller & Mary (Slaughter) Bell; Land grant in Christian Co. KY 1799
7 Benjamin b. ca 1778 d. Jun 1863 Bedford will m. 12-22-1806 Campbell Co. VA, Harriet B. Scott (c1782-1832), d/o Capt. Wm. & Ann (Jones) Scott; lived "Rose Cottage" 7 mi. from Lynchburg, VA. Children given to distinguish from other Wiggins in Bedford (1850 Bedford census; Benj.'s will made 1860 named all but John & Benj.; DW1:12207):
   A) Ann Elizabeth b. 1809 m. 5-19-1835 Bedford (5/15 bond, "d/o Benj.," Charles L. Cobbs, Surety), Dr. Archibald Bolling (M.D., b. 1806), s/o Archibald & Catherine (Payne) Bolling; lived between Clay's Crossing & Boonesboro. Children (1850 Bedford census; OK 247, 338), surname BOLLING:
      1) John d. infancy
   2) William Holcombe b. 5-29-1837 d. 7-6-1899 m. 9-18-1860, Sallie Spiers White (1843-1925), d/o Col. Wm. Allen & Lucy McDaniel (Reese) White; moved law practice to Wytheville, VA after Civil War
   3) Harriett W. b. 1838 m. 9-18-1861, Robert H. Waddell of Attala Co. MS; moved to Attala Co.
4) Mary Jefferson b. 1845 m. 3-31-1864, Rudolph Tuesler of Petersburg, VA, medical missionary to Japan
B) Martha Jane m. 1-5-1829 Bedford bond ("h/d o Benj.", W. W. Watts, Surety), Adolphus Gus Weir; in TX 1860
C) Benjamin Jr. b. 1824 d. 8-1-1826
d) John W. d. 1826
E) Catherine Cornelia m. 4-11-1844 Bedford bond ("d/ o Benj.", Walter T. Payne, Surety), Spotswood H. Cox; to
TX before 1850 Bedford census
F) Emma W. b. 1829 m. 10-25-1852 Bedford Co. VA, William Terry
G) Frank M. b. 1833 m. 1-15-1855, Clara H. Scott; in TX 1860
B) Martha Jane m. 1-5-1829 Bedford bond ("d.o Benj., W. W. Watts, Surety), Adolphus Gus Weir; in TX 1860
C) Benjamin Jr. b. 1824 d. 8-1-1826
d) John W. d. 1826
E) Catherine Cornelia m. 4-11-1844 Bedford bond ("d/o Benj.," Walter T. Payne, Surety), Spotswood H. Cox; to
TX before 1850 Bedford census
F) Emma W. b. 1829 m. 10-25-1852 Bedford Co. VA, William Terry
G) Frank M. b. 1833 m. 1-15-1855, Clara H. Scott; in TX 1860

8 Anne "Nancy" b. 9-23-1779 d. 2-21-1860 Madison Co. VA (will in Ct. House), bur. at "Elim" (now "Meander Farm")
m. 1-on 12-16-1796 Culpeper Co. VA, Maj. John Conner (1770-1813), s/o Lewis & Susan (Mallory) Davis Conner, 2-
in 1819, Presley Nevil Smith

9 Sarah "Sallie" b. 1775 d. before 1823 m. James Wigginton Thornberry (1785-?1868); to Louisville, KY

WILLIAM WIGGENTON, a Baptist preacher, settled in Prince Wm. before 1740, after immigrating with his brother to
America; both took part in the Rev. War (WG). LDS Family Group Record #1593 by B. Wells stated he was born ca
1705. His children were supposedly:
1 John b. ca 1724 (He was known to be dead by the Rev. War.)
2 Benjamin b. before 1731 d. after 1785 m. before 1757, Elizabeth Nancy Wilson; not known to have fought in the
Rev. War

ANNA WIGGENTON b. ca 1730-40 married before 1760-65, George Reed Sr. Child (G. Mullins; WFT 2:2684), surname REED:
1 George b. 1760's m. 7-13-1786 Montgomery Co. VA, Nancy McGeorge (b. 1760-65), ?d/o John McGeorge of Hanover.
Children, surname REED:
A) Nancy b. 1790 d. ca 1860 m. by 1821, Humphrey Reed (1779-1856 VA)
B) George D. Jr. b. ca 1800 m. 11-6-1821, Nancy Scaggs

#188 JOHN WIGGENTON SR
Born: ca 1726 (estimate from Payne Ledger) Prince William Co. VA
Died: ca 1796-7 Bedford (missing on 1798 tax list in Bedford)
Parents: Probably John of Prince William Co. John b. ca 1726 was on 1747 Pr. Wm. tithe list; in the Payne Ledger
with Benj. 1758-61; Pr. Wm. 1785 deed said brother, Benj., DB W:268; in court records & on 1782-84 tax list with
Benj., then missing 1785, & appears on Bedford Tax List 1786
Married: ca 1750
Land: 1753 May 12 Prince William Co. VA...John Wigginton of the Parish of Ditingen, Prince Wm. Co., Planter, &
Elizabeth his wife to George Mason...50 a. on Cedar Run adj. Thompson & Mrs. Ann Mason, being part of 740 a.
granted John Hogain by deed from the Proprietors of the Northern Neck 24 Sep 1710 & by him conveyed to Mathew
Thompson dec'd, father of the sd William Thompson dec'd by indenture 7 July 1712 & the sd Mathew dec'd, late the
father of the sd William Thompson deceased by his last will dated 22 Aug 1712 devised the same to his daughter
Mary Mason the then wife of Col. George Mason & her heirs, which sd Mary died without leaving any issue so that
the tract descended to the sd William Thompson as heir at law to the said Mary Mason in and by the sd deed and
will remaining of record in the Co. of Stafford...and the sd land was conveyed by the sd William Thompson &
Mildred his wife by deed to John Wigginton dec'd, father to the said John Wigginton, now in possession which sd
land was willed to him by the last will and Testament of his father (Pr. Wm. DB W:268, now missing; deed in Pr.
Wm. Misc. Papers, Va Archives; Min. 1752-53:116 deed acknowledged; DW2:11001)
Data: Prince Wm. Co. OB 1761-3, Oct 1761 Ct. "John Wiggenton & Elizabeth his wife Pltfs, Benjamin Bridges &
Elizabeth his wife Defts: In Chancery. The Defendants failing to answer the Plaintiffs Bill it is Ordered that
an Attachment be Issued against them returnable to the next Court." OB 1759-61 listed Isaac Farrow, Abraham
Farrow, John Farrow & Sybil & John Metcalf vs John Wigginton. Taxes paid in Pr. Wm. 1782, 1783, 1785 then moved
to Bedford the same time as Jos. Drury, his son-in-law. Two John Wiggintons appeared in 1787 Bedford lists (John
#188 & #94).

#189 ELIZABETH ______ (?Farrow)
Parents: Probably Abraham & Sybil (Whitledge) Farrow. Sybil married 2-Benjamin Bridges. Sybil Whitledge was the
d/o Thomas Whitledge (1665-1726) & Sybil Harrison. This latter Sybil was the d/o Burr Harrison. (from M.
Liedtke in DW2) The 1743 Prince William will of Abr'm Farron (Farrow) named sons Isaac, Abram & John & daus.
Lidia, Elizabeth, Sibell & Margaret Farrow. (WB C:443) Note the name of a dau. Sybil.
SURNAME WIGGENTON  Children (Annie Pollard; DW2:11001; Mg. bonds; Winifred from B. Wells & DW2:12008; Anna a supposition on my part):
1) Sybil "Libby" b. 1751 d. ca 1838 m. 1776, Joseph Drury (1751-1804; no will in Bedford); in Pr. Wm. 1774, to Bedford 1786; Libby in Warren Co. KY ca 1805, on 1810 Warren Co. KY census, moved to Smith Co. TN & Fulton Co. IL. Children (S. Driver), surname DRURY:
A) Isaac b. 1777
B) Rebecca b. 9-11-1779 d. Jul 1855 m. 2-14-1817, Sanders Brown (1922 DAR appl. of Cora Dean). Children (DW2-13021), surname BROWN:
1) Patsy b. 11-17-1817
2) Samuel b. 12-12-1818
3) Polly b. 1-12-1820 d. 1912 m. 9-11-1845, Robert Hankins (1819-1889)
C) John b. 1-5-1781 d. 1858, bur. Drury's Cem. in Macon Co. TN, m. Rachael Dorris (1792 NC-1858), d/o John Dorris; to what is now Macon Co. TN 1810; Steve Driver's ancestors. Children (S. Driver), surname DRURY:
1) Polly b. 7-4-1811
2) William b. 7-18-1813 d. 1870's, bur. Drury's Cem. Macon Co. TN m. Caroline Johnson (1820-1902)
3) Elizabeth b. 5-26-1817
4) Lucinda b. 3-30-1819
5) Delila b. 6-8-1821 d. 1850, bur. Drury's Cem. Macon Co. TN; unmarried
6) Stephen b. 10-1-1823
7) George Riley b. 1827 d. 1885, bur. Drury's Cem., Macon Co. TN m. 1-Lucinda Meador, others; ?4-Alzira Pipkin Reagan
8) Francis Millard b. Mar 1828 d. 1901. bur. Drury's Cem. in Macon Co. m. 1-in 1852, Elizabeth Shrum (d. 1856), 2-in 1858, Elizabeth Jane Leath (1840-1902), d/o Freeman & Mary Leath
9) Martha b. 1834
D) Sallie b. 1782 m. 4-5-1813 Sumner Co. TN, Elijah Russell
E) George b. 9-11-1783 may have d. Civil War; to Macon Co. TN but left 1827-30
F) Betsy b. 1785 m. _____ Easley/Easly
G) James "Jimmy" b. 1787 m. Nancy Stith
H) Nancy b. 1789 m. Foster
1) Fannie b. 1791 d. 1856 IL m. ca 1809 Smith Co. TN (now Macon Co.), Fielden Hankens/Hankins (c1789-1883 IL). Children (DW2:13028), surname HANKINS:
1) Deborah b. 1811 TN m. John Hayes
2) Jane b. 1816 KY m. Morris Merrick
3) Davis b. ca 1818 m. Abigail Elmore; he may have m. 2-Julia Ann Henderson
4) Wesley b. 1-27-1818 KY; may have m. Julia Ann Henderson (wife of either Davis or Wesley)
5) Emily b. 1823 KY m. Jonathan Hayes
6) Andrew Jackson b. 3-10-1824 IN d. 2-27-1913 OK m. 8-28-1845 McDonough Co. IL, Lydia Ann Pennington (1826-1885)
7) William
8) Nimrod
J) Martha "Patsy" b. 1-3-1794 Bedford d. 8-23-1888 Limestone Co. TX m. 5-23-1813 Sumner Co. TN, Wade Hampton Davis (1796-1877 Marysville, MO), s/o Samson & Abigail (St. John) Davis; lived Smith Co. TN, then to Breckinridge Co. KY 1818, Fulton Co. IL 1830, then Platte Co. MO; in what is now Nodaway Co. MO 1871. Children (Wm. Davis' Bible; DW2:13025), surname DAVIS:
1) William b. 2-6-1814 Smith Co. TN d. 7-9-1875 Nodaway Co. MO m. 4-6-1837, Sarah Elizabeth Barnes-Windom, d/o Robt. & Mary (Barnes) Windom
2) Nancy b. Mar 1817 d. Dec 1831
3) Smithen Hamilton b. 9-9-1819 Breckinridge Co. KY d. 3-26-1894 Thayer, MO m. 4-19-1846 KY, Rhoda Jane Moreman, d/o Jessie P. & Patsy (Stith) Moreman
4) Elizabeth d. 8-16-1848 m. Thomas Groves
5) Hiram (Mexican War) b. 2-14-1821 Breckinridge Co. d. 7-15-1895 m. Mary Jane Broyles (d. 1918); lived TN, KY, MO & Colorado Terr.
6) Martha Jane b. 9-29-1828 Sumner Co. TN m. 1-Elijah Johnson, 2-George Washington Long
7) James Wade b. 4-8-1830 Marion Co. IL while moving from KY to IL m. 1-Martha Simpson Faulkner, 2-Martha Ann Robinson
K) Lucy b. 11-8-1796 Drury's Bluff, VA d. 1-11-1889 Alturas, CA m. 5-12-1816 Smith Co. TN, Joseph Josiah Dorris (1796 NC-1871 Benicia, CA); lived TN until 1829; to Fulton Co. IL, to Platte Co. MO by 1839 & to CA 1851 (diary of Gayle McDowell's mother, DW2:12002 or 1855). Children (Lucy's Obit.; M. Liedtke in
DW2:13026), surname DORRIS:
1) Hiram Caisey b. 1-25-1818 Smith Co. TN d. 1847 on the way to OR, bur. on Summit of Mt. Hood, m. 11-25-1841 Platte Co. MO, Elizabeth K. Fulkerson. She m. 2-on 9-28-1848, Alvis Kimsey & moved to Yamhill Co., OR Terr., 3-in 1857, Willis Gaines & moved to Linn Co. OR Terr.
2) Wiley Howell b. 1820 Smith Co. TN d. 1843 Platte Co. MO
3) Presley Alexander (Mexican War 1847-48) b. 11-8-1822 Smith Co. TN d. 11-19-1901 Alturas, CA; 1850-56 to Shasta & Siskiyou Cos. CA; lived near Kathan Lake, OR 1889
4) Carlos Jefferson b. Sep 1824 Smith Co. TN d. 12-8-1907 Alturas, CA; lived Alturas 1889
5) Sarah Catherine b. 8-8-1826 d. 3-4-1894 Cottage Grove, OR m. 7-11-1844 Platte Co. MO, John Porter; to Lane Co. OR 1855
6) Cyrus Grundy (Mexican War 1847-48) b. 1-4-1831 Fulton Co. IL d. 10-17-1903 Alturas (Modoc Co.) CA m. 8-22-1860 Santa Rosa, CA, Elizabeth Barnes; went to CA with bro. Presley
7) Lethe Parlee b. 1829 d. 1854 on the Plains
8) Parchena H. b. 5-16-1833 Fulton Co. IL d. 1912 CA m. 1-on 1-1845, Francis Payne, 2-Preston Hays
9) Columbus C. b. 4-16-1837 IL d. 12-31-1875 Alturas, CA m. 10-24-1864 Scio (Linn Co.) OR, Rachel Cyrus (1845-1923), d/o Wm. Cyrus; considered the founder of Dorris Bridge, later called Alturas
10) Amanda Melvina b. 1838 MO d. 1854 while crossing the Plains, buried at Humbolt Sink
*2) John Jr. b. 1758-60 d. 8-19-1843 Bedford m. 9-6-1787 Bedford, Margaret McGeorge (ANCESTORS)
3) Jean b. ca 1763 (D. Foster) m. 12-30-1788 Bedford (12/22 bond, Jos. Drury, Surety, same day as George & Sisley), Thomas Barton
4) George b. 1765 d. after 1830 m. 12-22-1788 Bedford bond (Joseph Drury, Surety), Sisley Reynolds, d/o Obediah Reynolds (Rev. War Soldier); to Smith Co. TN after 1804, Sumner Co. TN by 1816; in Gallatin Co. IL 1830.

Children & family (DW2:12003; 1820 Sumner Co. census):
A) Archelis b. 1794-1804 Bedford Co. VA m. by 1820, ___ (Sumner Co. TN census)
B) Nathaniel (War of 1812 pension) b. 1797 d. 4-11-1867 Wayne Co. IL m. 1-ca 1815 Sumner Co. TN, ___ (d. 1825-30), 2-on 12-9-1831 Greeniville (Bond Co.) IL, Mary "Polly" Tally (c1808-after 1875); in Jefferson Co. IL 1830-60, Wayne Co. IL 1865. Children (DW2:13041; 1850 Jefferson Co. IL):
1) Minerva b. 12-11-1816 d. 10-14-1875 m. 4-14-1833 Marion Co. IL, David McClain (1814-1883), s/o James & Rebecca McClain of NC; lived Aurora (Wise Co.) TX 1880
2) George b. Dec 1818 TN d. by Nov 1907 Boone Co. AR will (WB C:554), bur. Hill Top Cem., south of Harrison (Boone Co.) AR m. 1-on 10-20-1840 IL, Nancy Bridges (1819-1893), 2-on 3-20-1893 Boone Co. AR, Mrs. Lucy A. Howard (1843-c1919 OK); lived Jefferson Co. IL 1860, then to AR
3) Sarah b. 1822 Sumner Co. TN m. 5-22-1836, Joel McClain; lived Jefferson Co. IL
4) Lucy b. ca 1826 d. by 1865 m. 12-14-1837, Wilson Donoho (1820-1866); lived Jefferson Co. IL 1850.
5) James b. 1833 Jefferson Co. IL d. 1870-76 Fort Worth, TX m. 5-16-1854 Marion Co. IL, Nancy Ann Burton (1838-c1876); lived Wayne Co. IL 1870
6) Malinda b. 1834 m. 7-29-1855 Jefferson Co. IL, James D. Westbrook. James m. 2-by 1880 census, Marcella ___
7) Nancy E. b. 1836 m. 2-11-1858 Jefferson Co. IL, John Witham
8) William (?Pierce) b. 1838 7d. Oct 1879 of typhoid (1880 Mortality Schedule for Pierce Wigginton, age 39, married, b. IL, mother & father b. TN)
9) John R. b. 1840 c1850 NY; in Wayne Co. IL 1865 & 1879; in Jack Co. TX 1880
10) Eliza b. 5-7-1842 d. 2-14-1883 Jefferson Co. IL. Father of her 4 children was Jacob Gregory (1843-1923), s/o Samuel Azariah & Matilda (Henson) Gregory. Child #2 of 4 (D. Wigginton):
   a) John Preston b. 11-22-1872 Wayne Co. IL d. 6-28-1949 Mt. Vernon, IL, bur. Harmony Cem., m. 1-ca 1892, Hattie Williams (1875-1908), d/o Robert S. & Mary Jane (Brookman) Williams, 2-on 5-22-1910, Delia Carter (1882-1915 in childbirth), 3-in 1917, Martha J. (Belt) Knight (1864-1940), 4-ca 1942, Isalillie Hawkins (1871-1946)

      1) Brian Keith b. 8-17-1961 Lebanon, PA d. 11-19-1978 in car accident
      2) Karle Frederic b. 11-1-1964 Dixon, IL m. 11-25-1988 Waukon, IA, Mary Beth Colsch
      3) Kerry Renee b. 9-8-1967 Dixon, IL m. 9-10-1994, Maurice Lin
11) David b. 1845 Jefferson Co. IL m. 9-7-1875 Boone Co. AR, Mary J. Wilson; in Sebastian Co. AR 1880
12) Ellis b. 1848 d. 1868-70 m. 11-17-1868 Mt. Vernon, IL, Nancy Jane Boyken. Nancy m. 2-on 4-7-1871 Jefferson, Seth Webber.
C) William b. 1795 Bedford m. by 1820 Sumner Co. TN census, ; in Gallatin Co. IL 1830 census
D) Elizabeth m. 9-3-1826 Sumner Co. TN bond, James N. Swaney
E) Polly m. 8-1-1826 Sumner Co. TN bond, Joseph Smothers; in Gallatin Co. IL 1830 census
5) Nancy b. ca 1770 m. 2-24-1794 Bedford (2/22 bond, with consent of Jho. Wigginton), Thomas Childress; 1810 in Warren Co. KY listed next to Sibby Wigginton Drury
7) Fannie b. ca 1773 m. 12-18-1794 Bedford, Levi Matherly (mg. from B. Wells)

Note: ADG (summarized by N. Samuelson) gave the account of Winifred Wiggington who married George Dalton (Rev. War soldier in PA 1777, d. 1826 Allen Co. KY adm.). Others have stated Winifred (b. ca 1775 d. 4-15-1846 Allen Co. KY) was a daughter of John Sr. No marriage has been found although George's wife Winifred relinquished the adm. of his estate. They migrated from Pittsylvania Co. VA to KY ca 1804. The birth date of ca 1775 may be in error, since their 1st child William was born ca 1789, or Winifred could be a child of another Wigginton family.

#94 JOHN WIGGENTON REV WAR PENSION # W 6547
Born: 1758-60 (pension), no mention of place of birth or enlistment
Died: 8-19-1843 (pension), buried at Family Cemetery, Island Creek, Bedford Co. VA; April 1845 inv. (WB 12:41)
Parents: John & Elizabeth Wigginton Sr. (taken from tax list & proximity, Elizabeth's name from Pr. William court records)
Married: 9-6-1787 by James Mitchell; 9/5 Bedford Co. VA bond, with consent of Thomas Overstreet, hatter & also Margit herself; Joseph Drury, surety
Land: 1793 Sep 20 Bedford...Thomas Overstreet, Exor. of Thomas Overstreet dec'd to John Wiganton for £30...100 a. on branches of Island Creek, Mayo's line, Hall's corner (DB 9:243)
1803 Sep 26 Bedford...Thomas & Peggy Bondurant to John Wiggenton for £30...50 a. on BS Island Creek adj. John Crain, Isaac Wade, sd Wiggenton, Overstreet & Calaway (DB 11:837). This was the homeland tract (visited by the author). The house is still standing.
1818 July 1 VA Grant...John Wigginton...195 a. Montgomery Co. (Grants 68:240)
1818 July 1 VA Grant...John Wigginton & George Reed...940 a. Montgomery Co. VA on headwaters of Beaver Creek, waters of Little River (Grants 68:242)
1818 Aug 1 VA Grant...John Wigginton & George Reed...400 a. Montgomery Co. VA on headwaters of Beaver Creek, waters of Little River adj. Andrew Reed (Grants 67:425)
Data: John on Prince William Co. Tax List 1782-84, a John in Bedford 1786, John Sr. & John Jr. 1787 with George added in 1789. The latter 3 were on the list until 1797, when John Sr. was missing. Bedford Land Tax 1794-1804 for 100 a. (as far as I looked)

# 95 MARGARET McGEORGE See McGeorge Chapter
Born: 1763 Hanover Co. VA (pension statement of G. A. Burton as to county)
Died: by 10-17-1851 Bedford (pension)
Parents: John McGeorge (John Wiggenton, Admr. of his estate; McGeorge's goods "hauled to Wigginton's house"). Some recent genealogies name "Elizabeth" as the wife of John McGeorge, but this name has not been found in any primary record.
Land: 1845 Apr 28 Bedford Co. VA...dower allotment to Margaret Wigginton, widow of John Wigginton dec'd...83 a. near the big rock adj. Ballenger, Alexander Wade, crossing Island Creek to mouth of branch (WB 12:41)
Pension: Margaret applied for her widow's pension Nov 29, 1843, age about 80 years.

Pension and Other Information
On the 15th of May 1828 John Wigginton appeared in the County Court of Bedford and declared that he enlisted in the Continental Line of the Army of the Revolution, for and during the War, and continued in its service until its termination. He was a private in Captain Handy's Company in Lt. Col. Henry Lee's Partison Legion. He died August 19, 1843, the date or place of birth not stated. Filing for a widow's pension, Margaret Wigginton appeared in Court Nov 29, 1843, age about 80, and stated she was married Sept 6, 1878 in Bedford. The pension was allowed at $100/annum. She died Oct 17, 1851 and left eight children whose names are George Wigginton, John Wigginton, Betsey Crane, Margaret Angel and Martha Foster.

The Wigginton homeplace was visited in June 1983: travel east on Rt. 23 and 43 (off Rt. 24). Turn left onto Rt. 714. Travel Rt. 714 and turn right onto Rt. 707. Cross the bridge and turn left up an unmarked hill. Cross the creek (Island Creek) and pass a house on this road. Travel is then very difficult by car. Walk up the hill. To
the left is a clump of bushes where the cemetery is located...a stone is marked "J. W." and date. Keep going and bear left through a field. The house, with dark horizontal wood timbers and a tin roof, was still standing. Inside was a beautiful, green, marble-like fireplace. The land was owned in 1983 by the Kirby family.

Bedford Chancery File No. 416 (from A. Pollard):
George Wigginton vs Isaac Wigginton, Admr. of estate of John Wigginton et al:
George declared that he had purchased from John Wigginton, in his lifetime, a tract of land in Montgomery County, Va. on the waters of Little River for $200.00, on 12-25-1827. No deed was written, but John signed a title bond to write a deed when the purchase money was paid.
John departed this life, intestate, and Isaac has received letters of administration on the estate.
George brought suit in lower court and was awarded the $200.00 guaranteed in the title bond. The sheriff reported to the court that he found "no assets" of the estate of John Wigginton.
Therefore, George brought this suit, to collect his claim from the land.
John owned very little personal estate when he died, but he did own a tract of 204 3/4 acres; (83 acres of this was assigned to the widow, Margaret as her dower)
John's 8 children survived him, viz:
1 the said Isaac Wigginton
2 John Wigginton
3 Elizabeth (m. Armistead Crane)
4 Nancy Wigginton
5 Margaret (m. Ellis Angel)
6 Celia Wigginton
7 Martha (m. William Foster)
8 and the orator, George Wigginton
The Court ruled that the estate owed George the $200.00, plus interest costs, etc. to the amount of $278.94; and ordered the land sold.
John must have died shortly before 12-26-1843, for that is the earliest date in the account of the Administrator. At the time of John's death he owed Wade & Pollard, which debt had to be paid. The final settlement was on 9-15-1847. After paying George the amount awarded him out of the amount the land brought, there was not enough left to pay all the costs of the suit, so the plaintiffs were ordered to pay the balance of $31.62.
John's appraisal and inventory was returned by Tilghman A. Cobbs, Francis Pollard, and Wm. C. Mitchell on May 27, 1844. Some of the items included pewter dishes, folding table, cupboard, knives & forks, coffee pot & mill, flat iron, desk, shot gun, gun barrel, 6 split bottom chairs, 2 small pine tables, 3 beds one with bedstead, old pine chest, 21 old ladies, 2 cotton wheels, 2 flax wheels, 1 old 2 horse wagon, old loom, raw hide, 2 bee hives, 1 dun mare, 1 pole ox, 1 pied cow & calf, red cow, black cow, red heifer & black heifer and lots more.

Will of Margaret Wigginton
I Margaret Wigginton of Bedford County and State of Virginia do hereby make and publish this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and revoking (sic) and making void all former wills by me at any time heretofore made. First. I direct that my body be decently buried and that the funeral expences be defrayed out of the first moneys that shall come into the hands of my Executor. The remaining part of my estate or property of whatsoever it may consist, whether accounts, Bonds, claims, plantation tools, furniture, stock, or other personal property- I do hereby will and bequeath to Burwell Gibbs nevertheless in trust that the said Burwell Gibbs shall apply the interest of the money which may accrue from my estate and the principle itself, so far as it may be necessary, to the comfortable support of my unfortunate daughter Celia Wigginton during her lifetime. Any amount of my estate which may remain in the hands of said Burwell Gibbs after the death of my daughter Celia Wigginton, and after he the said Burwell Gibbs, shall have secured to her a comfortable support such as she has been heretofore accustomed to as such as this will is intended to provide for. I do hereby will and bequeath to the said Burwell Gibbs and his heirs forever of (sic) this my last will and testament. I do hereby make and appoint Burwell Gibbs and Abram Austin my Executors. As Witness my hand and seal this 15 day of September eighteen hundred and forty eight.
/s/ Margarett x Wigginton (her mark)
/w/ Peter R. Walker, George M. A. Walker, Tilghman A. Cobbs, Jr., Alex Irvine

SURNAME WIGGENTON Children (Annie Pollard; Adelaide Wanlass; Dw2:12001):
1 Peyton b. 2-22-1788 d. 4-17-1806, bur. cem. on Island Creek land; John Wigginton granted adm. in March Ct. 1815; unmarried
2 Sally b. 1789 d. Sep 1845 Bedford will (dated 1843, WB 12:107); unmarried; estate to sister Celia and Celia's
3 John Jr. (War of 1812) b. 1791 d. 9-13-1870 Henry Co. VA (D. Reg, age 79, born Bedford; lived with son Henry 1870 census) m. 8-19-1816 Bedford bond (George Wigington, Surety), Stella Margaret Stone (1797-1860 Henry Co. of liver disease), d/o Admire Hurt & Susanna (Gilpin) Stone. Children (1840 Bedford, 1850 Franklin, 1860 Henry Co. VA census; B. Wells; C. Hodges; DAR #655534; DW2:13003):

A) James M. b. 6-4-1818/9 Franklin Co. VA d. 4-23-1873/5 Franklin Co. m. 12-4-1848 Franklin Co. VA bond (Thomas Law, Surety), Julianna Law (1827-1904 Mt. Vernon, OH while visiting granddau. Va. Arrington Brown on trip to VA; bur. beside husband in Franklin). Julianna went with children to NE & KS. Children (1850, 1860, 1870 Franklin census; DW2:14030):

1) Alian Manerva b. 8-3-1849 m. 12-19-1867 Franklin Co. VA, William J. Arrington

2) Charles H. "William" b. 12-4-1850 near Rocky Mount, VA (obit.) d. 9-23-1916 Kansas City, bur. Evergreen Burial Park, Roanoke, VA m. 4-17-1908 Rocky Mount, VA, Kansas Horne; to Terra Haute, IN 1877, then Dodge Co. NE 1882 & Quinter, KS 1886 after father's death

3) John Thomas b. 8-13-1852 Roanoke, VA d. 6-20-1933 m. 1-on 1-18-1877 Franklin Co. VA, Roberta Saul (1853-1903 Rogers, Colfax Co. NE), d/o Tazwell & Frances C. (Andrews) Saul, 2-in 1906, Mary Clater; to Colfax Co. NE 1882

4) Susan Fannie b. 2-6-1854 d. 5-31-1919 Franklin Co. VA m. 11-28-1872 Franklin, William Newton Parcell

5) Isaac Stephen b. 1-2-1856 Franklin Co. VA d. 10-10-1883 North Bend, NE, Tabitha Ikenberry (1863 Franklin-1944); to Dodge Co. NE, then Quinter, KS after father's death but returned to Roger, NE & back to Quinter

6) James Lewis b. 11-23-1857 d. 7-22-1943 Franklin Co. VA (will in Ct. House) m. 12-29-1881 Franklin Co. VA, Virginia C. Blackwell (1857-1940) of NC

7) George M. b. 3-25-1860 d. 10-24-1882, Emma Louisa Leftwich (1856-1906), d/o James Mason Williams & Miranda Ellen (Callaway) Leftwich; lived Franklin Co.

8) Mary b. 3-11-1863 Franklin m. Sydney Maurice Strater

9) Martha Virginia b. 9-30-1866 m. 9-4-1887 Quinter, KS; to Dodge Co. NE, then Quinter, KS with bros.

B) William H. b. 1821 Bedford

C) Henry Horace b. 4-2-1822 Bedford d. 12-1-1900 Montvale (Bedford Co.) VA, bur. Montvale Presby. Ch., m. 11-6-1844 Franklin, Mary A. Bird (1824-1911 in a fire at bro. Benj. Byrd's house), d/o John & Levina Jane (Morris) Bird. Henry died near Buford's Tavern, where the Beale Treasure is supposed to lie buried. Children (1860 Franklin, 1870 Henry Co. census; DW2:14032):

1) Martha F. b. 1847 m. 6-7-1867, Nathaniel Byrd

2) Mary A. (A. L.) b. 1849

3) Louis C. b. 1851

4) Mary Elizabeth b. 1855

5) Sarah C/E. b. 1857

6) Robert H. b. 1860

7) Emma b. 1862

8) Nancy S. b. 1868

D) George A. b. 1824 m. 8-14-1846 Franklin bond (Ezekiel Clay, Surety), Mary G. Clay. Children (1870 Henry Co. VA census):

1) Elizabeth b. 1847 m. 1-17-1864 Franklin Co. VA, Harvey T. Ashworth

2) Martha A. b. 1862

E) Susan b. 1825 (census) m. Feb 1851 Franklin, Banister Mathis/Matthews


1) Sarah Jane b. 9-8-1856 d. 2-15-1904 m. 12-23-1873 Bedford Co. VA, Samuel E. Franklin (1849-1920), s/o Samuel & Elina (Parker) Franklin. See Franklin Chapter for their children.

2) Eliza Ann b. 2-7-1858 d. 2-25-1904 m. 12-2-1875, Charles A. Creasey (1853-1922)

3) Mary Cornelia b. 5-3-1859 d. 5-1-1927 m. 11-19-1878 Bedford, William Henry Stiff

4) Sarapta Susan b. 3-7-1861 Bedford d. 3-25-1911 m. 11-11-1885, Madison Dillard Burnett

5) Nannie Elizabeth b. 4-26-1862 d. 3-11-1958 m. 12-20-1882 Bedford, John Jasper Brinley

G) Mary Elizabeth b. 11-22-1828 Henry Co. VA d. 3-14-1909 Henry, bur. Reed Creek Bapt. Cem., m. 6-7-1852 Henry Co. VA, Skelton Columbus Coleman (1830-1904). Children (DW2:14035), surname COLEMAN:

1) John William b. 5-31-1853 d. 3-31-1930 m. 12-18-1879 Henry Co. VA, Mollie Bouseman, 2-Nannie Stone

2) Julia Ann b. 11-3-1854 Henry Co. m. 11-21-1872 Henry Co. VA, Nathaniel Clark

3) Maranda T. b. 11-24-1856 m. 1941 m. 4-11-1883 Henry, William Silas Minter

4) James Henry b. 2-17-1857 d. 12-9-1891
5) Virginia Susan b. 10-23-1860 Martinsville, VA, bur. Oakwood Cem., d. 8-23-1936 Martinsville m. 5-15-1879
   Henry Co. VA, Robert C. "Dock" Wells (1850-1943)
6) Mary Frances b. 8-6-1863 d. 1-11-1930 m. 5-18-1886 Henry Co., Christopher "Kit" Stovell
7) Margaret Elizabeth "Betty" b. 1-11-1865 d. 8-14-1931 m. 12-10-1889 Henry Co., Guy F. Eggleston
8) Thomas Jefferson b. 4-27-1868 d. 6-4-1930 m. 3-27-1895 Henry Co., Ella Susan Hundley
9) Georgia M. b. 3-11-1871 m. 9-29-1892 Henry Co., Alvis L. Moore
10) Corinna Smith b. 3-12-1871 Henry Co. d. 2-25-1964 Roanoke, VA m. 12-15-1897 Henry Co., Elijah Hurd
   (1871-1919)

H) James Mahlen (Co. B, 24th Inf., CSA) b. 1834 d. 8-8-1861 in camp of typhoid fever

I) Peyton Robert (24th Inf., CSA) b. 1836 Franklin d. 8-12-1862, wounded in leg near Richmond in Jun/Jul, sent
   to Hosp. in Danville, then where he soon died m. Malinda Jane Alley, d/o Jenkins Alley. She m. 2-on
   3-17-1867 Franklin, William P. Goode. Children (1860 Henry Co. VA census with parents):
   1) Adela b. 1858
   2) Frances (dau.) b. 1860

J) Malinda Jane b. 6-8-1837 Franklin d. 12-5-1922 Kanawha Co. WV m. 1-on 12-15-1861, Archie W. Pedigo (1843-
   1862), 2-on 7-7-1864 Franklin, Nathaniel Callihill Oxley. Children (DW2:14040), surname OXLEY:
   1) John b. 1868
   2) Sarah Elizabeth b. 1868 m. William Marshall Good
   3) Callihill Minnis b. 1869 m. Lola Bell
   4) Fannie Jane b. 1-14-1870 Putnam, WV m. Oscar Bell
   5) Mary Ellen b. 1873 m. Wilburn Harless
   6) Creed Madison b. 1876 m. Ida Williams
   7) Alice Margaret b. 2-16-1878 m. Wilbur Sheridan May
   8) Benjamin b. 8-9-1880 m. Volire Griffith
   9) Wiley b. & d. Lincoln Co. WV

K) Virginia A. (?Abby; called Abner in 1850 census but 1840 census showed a dau.) b. ca 1838

4 Nancy b. 1792 (A. Wanlass said 1795) d. ?1879 (age 87 on Island Creek stone); unmarried

5 George Washington (War of 1812 pension) b. 6-13-1797 d. 11-23-1884 Patrick Co. VA m. 4-19-1824 Bedford bond (Wm.
   Hudnall, Surety), Ann Catherine "Nancy" Hudnall (1799-1877), d/o Thomas Smith & Rhoda (Chaffin) Hudnall; bought
   land Patrick Co. VA 1839 & lived near Stuart, VA. Children (B. Ally; 1850, 1860 Patrick Co. census; DW2:13006 from MORR):
   A) Thomas Smith Hudnall (Co. I, 24th VA, CSA) b. 1825 Bedford d. 5-16-1864, killed in Civil War at Drury's
      Bluff, Richmond, VA
   B) dau. b. & d. 1828 Bedford, dropped by a maid
   C) Andrew Jackson (Co. I, 24th VA, CSA, wounded at Cole Harbor & at Gettysburg) b. 1831 Patrick Co. VA d. 12-
      29-1913 Patrick m. 1-on 2-21-1849 Patrick Co. VA, Martha Ann Hudnall, 2-on 5-6-1856, Minerva Ann Gilbert,
      d/o Samuel & Lucy (Sharp) Gilbert, 3-on 9-2-1866, Mrs. Nancy Jane (Overby) Foley (1840 Stokes Co. NC-1919),
      widow of Jack Foley (d. Civil War). Children (DW2:14082; 1870, 1880 Patrick census):
      1) Valentine Southall b. 12-4-1857 d. 8-29-1952 m. 1877 Patrick Co. VA, Martha Ann Woodall (1859-1930).
         Child (B. Ally):
         a- Eva Mae b. 3-9-1892 Patrick Co. VA d. 12-8-1954 Patrick m. 12-29-1907 Patrick, William Cleveland
            Craddock (1883-1950), s/o Peter J. & Eliz. R. (Spencer) Craddock. Children born Patrick Co. (B.
            Ally for all of Eva Mae's family), surname CRaddock:
            1- George Robert b. 3-18-1908 Stuart, VA d. 11-4-1989 Elgin (Kane Co.) IL m. 5-12-1934 Martinsville,
               Children born Bassett (Henry Co.) VA, surname CRaddock:
               a) Bettie Alice b. 3-3-1935 m. 3-3-1956 Elgin, IL, Syed Rafuiddin Wahed Ally, s/o Syed Wahed &
                  Syeda Masirunnesa (Khatun) Ally of Bangladesh. Children born Elgin, IL, surname ALLEY:
                  1) Ronald Nasser b. 3-3-1958 m. 10-10-1980 Elgin, IL, Carol Ann Muhr, d/o Glenn W. & Elsie
                     (Jensen) Muhr. Children born Elgin, IL, surname ALLEY:
                     a> Amy Marie b. 7-22-1982
                     b> Susan Ann b. 11-21-1984
                     c> Sarah Melinda b. 10-7-1987
                  2) Phyllis Rahima b. 11-27-1959 m. 4-22-1993 Sedonia, AR, Phillip Guirl, s/o Bill & Margaret
                     (Coogan) Guirl
               b) Hattie Mae b. 6-24-1940 m. 11-9-1960 Elgin, IL, Walter Ellis Bilisoly, Jr., s/o Walter Ellis &
                  Virginia (Stewart) Bilisoly Sr. Children b. Seattle, WA, surname BILISOLY:
                  1) Roger Lee b. 1-16-1963
   b) dau. b. & d. 1828 Bedford, dropped by a maid
2] Pamela Jo b. 6-24-1966
   c] Carl Robert b. 1-22-1948 m. 6-30-1973 Jennersville, PA, Elizabeth Anne "Beth" Kauffman, d/o
      David & Margaret (Foster) Kauffman. Children born Lancaster, PA, surname CRADDOCK:
      1) Benjamin Scott b. 1-19-1978
      2) Amy Michelle b. 2-26-1980
      3) Joel Phillip b. 12-29-1981

2- Vergie Bett b. 6-6-1910 d. 10-1-1986 m. Edward Hugh Rhodes (1919-1967), s/o Rufus Paton & Mattie Mae (Wray) Rhodes. Children, surname RHODES:
   a] James Randolph b. & d. 4-10-1939 Patrick Co. VA
   b] Harold Lee b. & d. 1-31-1940
   c] Edward Hugh Jr. b. 1-1-1944 d. 11-17-1963 Roanoke, VA
   d] Marie Virgilene b. 7-16-1947

3- Roy Thomas b. 6-2-1912 d. 11-19-1976 Salem, VA, bur. Roselawn in Martinsville, VA m. Marie Davis (1918-1971)

4- Rosie Alice b. 7-22-1914 d. 4-12-1996 Stuart, VA m. 8-3-1935, Odell Ben Cannaday, s/o Charlie Mack & Florida Lucinda (Griffith) Cannaday. Children born Patrick Co. VA, surname CANNADAY:
      1) Janet Lenora b. 7-31-1959 m. 6-22-1992 Floyd, VA, Posey Kirby Harris. Child, surname SCAGGS:
         a> Adam Cole
   b] Kermit Lee b. 3-21-1938 d. 8-4-1958 Stuart, VA m. 9-22-1956 Stuart, VA, Minnie Lou Foley, d/o
      Kyle & Ida (Haynes) Foley. Child, surname CANNADAY:
      1) Patsy Lee b. 4-10-1959 Stuart, VA m. 5-15-1979, Garland Carson Robertson, s/o Marvin Robertson. Children, surname ROBERTSON:
         a> April Lee b. 12-12-1985
         b> Amy Lynn b. 4-19-1988
      1) Angela Gail b. 11-4-1973
      2) Michael David b. 11-26-1980
   d] Mary Jane b. 8-26-1948 m. 6-14-1972 James Marshall Murphy, s/o Otis & Ruby (Compton) Murphy. Children, surname MURPHY:
      1) Shaun Lawrence b. 3-16-1967 Danville, VA
      2) Melissa Hope b. 7-9-1971 Stuart, VA

5- Samuel Edward b. 3-28-1917 d. 7-30-1987 Stuart, VA m. 12-9-1941, Bedie Hopkins Hall (c1901-1987), d/o Gus & Martha (Via) Hopkins

6- Mary Elizabeth b. 6-25-1920 m. 4-30-1938 Martinsville (Henry Co.) VA, Frank Burton Mize, s/o Dock James Mize. Children born Martinsville, surname MIZE:
   a] Billy Lee b. 6-6-1939 m. 11-23-1961, Hollie Ruth Spencer, d/o Charles Arthur & Delma Gay (Wagoner) Spencer. Children born Martinsville, surname MIZE:
      1) Bruce Lyn (twin) b. 2-8-1962
      2) Brian Lee (twin) b. 2-8-1962
   b] Mary Lucille b. 6-13-1941
   c] Lawrence Burton b. 7-27-1943 m. Leleta Jane Ward, d/o Samuel Ralph & Mary Lillie (Jackson) Ward Jr. Children born Martinsville, surname MIZE:
      1) Lawrence "Todd" b. 8-27-1966
      2) Leleth Ann b. 3-21-1969
      3) April Shawn b. 12-26-1971
   d] James David b. 7-15-1944 m. 4-12-1969 Stuart, VA, Emma Jean Handy, d/o Winfred C. & Pauline (Rakes) Handy. Children born Martinsville, surname MIZE:
      1) Elisa Dawn b. 9-18-1970
      2) Tiffany Jean b. 3-15-1978
   e] Lucy Mae b. 1-10-1946 m. John Perder. Child born Martinsville, surname HYLTON:
      1) James Leonard b. 4-13-1970 m. 5-27-1989, Kimberly Michelle Stowe. Child born Martinsville, surname HYLTON:
         a> Duston Lee b. 10-4-1993
Harry Wayne b. 7-21-1951 d. 8-28-1972 in car accident

7- Harry L. b. 11-14-1921 d. 5-21-1951 Patrick Co. m. Geneva Missiville Coleman (1921-1985). Child, surname CRADDOCK:
   a) Peggy Gleanander

8- Nellie Jean b. 7-28-1923 m. 11-4-1939, Samuel Odell Howell (1917-1984). Children, surname HOWELL:
   a) Shirley Ann b. 8-23-1940 Patrick Co. m. 1-7-1972, Charles Dwain Combs, s/o Charles M. & Catherine (Enos) Combs
      1) Barbara Jean b. 3-21-1977 New Haven, CT
      2) Jennifer Lynn (twin) b. 1-9-1984 New Haven
      3) Charles Vernon (twin) b. 1-9-1984 New Haven
   b) Charles Wayne b. 12-12-1945 Martinsville m. Diana Stump. Children, surname HOWELL:
      1) Keenan Wayne b. 12-3-1973 Manassas, VA
      2) Kayla Von Dale b. 3-14-1975 Manassas
   c) Betty Ruth b. 5-7-1950 Martinsville m. 12-6-1975 Manassas, VA, Clyde Newsom Towry, s/o Tillman
      Newton & Ollie Victoria (Williams) Towry. Children, surname TOWRY:
      1) Tillman (Todd) b. 8-30-1978 Fayetteville (Lincoln Co.) TN
      2) Timothy Clyde b. 6-26-1981 Fayetteville

9- James b. 5-31-1925 d. 10-9-1929 Patrick

10- David Frank b. 5-16-1929 d. 11-19-1930

11- baby b. & d. 1-23-1932

12- Ruby Ann b. 4-2-1933 m. 3-31-1951, James Elmer Rhodes, s/o Rufus Paton & Mattie Mae (Wray) Rhodes.
   Child, surname RHODES:
   a) Terry b. 12-5-1955 Martinsville, VA

2) Ulysses Shakespeare b. 1859 d. 1939 m. 1-on 3-25-1883, Nancy Newman, 2-on 6-17-1886 Patrick Co., Nancy Ellen Fulcher (1870-1948); he lived with grandfather George W. in 1880 Patrick census; settled in NC

3) Thomas S. H. b. 1867

4) George W. b. 2-8-1868 d. 7-9-1941, bur. Pleasant Grove Christian Ch. in Henry Co. VA m. 12-13-1896 Patrick Co., Sarah Elizabeth Goad (1875-1944)

5) Martha Custer b. 2-21-1869 d. 8-1-1890, John Thomas Mitchell (1860-1947)

6) Andrew Jackson Jr. b. 12-29-1871 d. 2-25-1960 m. 2-10-1902, Iona ("Oma") Cassady (1888-1949)

7) Pinkney b. & d. 1873

8) Nancy J. b. 2-15-1875 d. 3-28-1959 m. 3-17-1897 Patrick Co. VA, C. G. Bowling, s/o W. W. & Nancy Bouldin


10) Emma Tiny b. 1-1-1879 d. 8-13-1959 m. 12-29-1897 Patrick, Samuel Edgar Bowling (1872-1935); moved from Henry Co. to Chesterfield Co. 1924. Child among others, surname BOWLING:
   a) Ruval Mabel b. 11-2-1903 m. 9-8-1926 Richmond, VA, Glen Dewey Morrison, s/o Nathan Johns & Margaret (Taylor) Morrison of Burke Co. NC; author of much Wiggenton & Foster research; lived Richmond 1982

11) Virginia Louise b. 11-15-1880 d. 2-7-1933 Henry Co. VA of pneumonia m. 12-18-1907 Patrick Co., Edwin Boliver Haley (1882-1953)

12) Walter Bishop b. 3-18-1882 d. 11-24-1919, bur. Andrew J. Wigginton Cem. west of Rt. 8, ca 4 mi. S of Stuart, VA on a hill above the old Watson Joyce Store m. 1-6-1902, Daisy Conway (1884-1985), d/o Wm. & Amanda (Dalton) Conway


1) George Thomas b. 2-18-1859 NC m. 11-26-1885 Patrick Co., Evelyn Murry, d/o J. W. Murry

2) Nancy Victoria b. 3-19-1861 d. 11-20-1888, bur. in Wm. J. Wigginton Sr. Cem. on SS of Rt 679 near No. bank of Mayo River in Patrick Co. m. Peter Shelton

3) Mary Lue b. 9-1-1864 d. 11-2-1885 Patrick, Joseph Henry Brown, s/o James H. & N. M. Brown

4) Alice Ann b. 11-21-1866 (Sadie Wigginton said 11-20-1866) d. 6-27-1907, bur Norton Cem. in Wise Co. VA m. 2-10-1884 Patrick, George E. Fulcher, s/o Edmond & Emory Fulcher


6) Sarah Catherine "Katie" b. 4-23-1871 d. 2-23-1950, bur. Wm. J. Wigginton Cem., m. 1-24-1894, James Jackson Grey, s/o John & Mary Grey

7) John Murray b. 1-10-1874 d. 2-1-1953, bur. Wm. J. Wigginton Cem., m. 1-19-1898 Stokes Co. NC, Cora
Lillian Coffer (1878-1958)

8) Harry Kasey b. 2-18-1876 d. 5-28-1954, bur. Wm. J. Wigginton Cem. m. in Patrick Co., Retha/Reva Dalton
10) Ida Lee b. 5-5-1881 m. 10-24-1897 Patrick Co., Charlie W. Brown, s/o John R. & Parthenia Brown
11) Gertrude b. 10-14-1883 d. 1964 m. 10-12-1904 Patrick, John Taylor Clark
12) Fannie Scales b. 3-20-1886 d. 6-12-1888 of flux (Patrick Co. D. Reg.), bur. Wm. J. Wigginton Cem.

E) Callahill Minnis (CSA) b. 5-18-1838 d. 8-17-1915 Roanoke, VA m. 10-5-1869 Patrick, Martha Ann McIntosh (1844-1880 of consumption), d/o John & Lucinda McIntosh. Children (DW2:14084; 1880 Patrick census):
1) Sarah Ann b. 7-17-1872 d. 1-11-1932 m. Avis
2) Harriet "Hattie" b. 4-1-1874 d. 11-29-1954; lived Roanoke, VA
3) James Madison b. 4-8-1876 d. 4-21-1961
4) Isaac Milton b. 8-20-1878 d. 8-23-1952 m...

*6 Martha B. b. 1794-98 (census) m. 5-25-1818 Bedford bond (John Wigington, Surety), William Foster (ANCESTORS)
7 Robert Isaac b. 1800 d. 1883 m. 12-25-1821 Bedford (12/24 bond, consent of Rittur Craige), Martha "Patsy" Craig, d/o Robt. & Kitturah (Hilton) Craig. Children (#F-J in 1850, 1860 Bedford census; Peyton from A. Pollard & R. Morrison in DW2:14110; Mary Jane from Mgr. in DW2:13008):
A) Peyton (4th Regt., VA Art., CSA) b. 10-17-1823 d. 6-26-1909 Plattsburg, MO (obit.), bur. Mt. Zion Cem. near Starfield (Clinton Co.) MO m. 2-11-1843 Bedford bond (Geo. W. Gross, Surety), Caroline Gross (1821-1905), d/o Henry & Margaret (Cooper) Gross (A. Pollard); "out of VA" by 1873 Chancery suit. File 2003 found by A. Pollard; to MO ca 1873/4. Children (1860, 1870 Bedford census; 1880 Clinton Co. MO census; DW2:14110):
1) Martha A. b. 11-12-1843 Roanoke, VA m. 11-19-1867 Roanoke, John T. Webber (1842-1898)
2) Sarah E. b. 7-12-1846 d. in youth
3) Laura Margaret b. 11-11-1848 Bedford (Billy Wigington; DW2.-15502 had 12-7-1846) d. 4-21-1919 Bedford, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem. on Porter Mtn. in Bedford m. 12-30-1867, Jabez Ward Brown (1841-1919), s/o Jabez & Nancy (Wheeler) Brown Sr. Children (A. Pollard; DW2:15502), surname BROWN:
   a- Peyton b. 1870 m. Nancy Craig
   b- Nannie b. 10-6-1871 d. 5-17-1943 m. Ed Quarles
   c- Lina b. 1874 m. Letcher Farley
   d- George Isaac b. 9-28-1877 Bedford m. 4-1-1906 Bedford, Pearl Estelle Settle (1880-1952), d/o Francis Otey & Sallie Ann (Wright) Settle. Child (A. Pollard), surname BROWN:
      1- Emma Christine b. 7-2-1912 Bedford m. 5-28-1932 Bedford, Vernon Randolph St. Clair, s/o Charles V. & Gertrude (Dearing) St. Clair. See St. Clair Chapter.
   e- Anice b. 1880 m. Wadye Grey
   f- Willie b. 1882 m. Smith Bowles, s/o James H. & Eliz. F. (St. Clair) Bowles
   g- Herbert b. 1-18-1884 m. 10-3-1909 Bedford, Judy Lloyd, d/o Wm. & Mary (Holden) Lloyd
   h- Walter b. 1886 d. 10-25-1962, bur. Shady Grove Ch. Cem., Porter's Mtn. in Bedford m. Ella St. Clair
   i- Carrie b. 1888 m. Eugene Smiler
   j- Mary b. 7-15-1889 m. 10-14-1908, Walter J. Giles (1885-1960)
   k- Dewey b. 1890 d. 1-27-1962, bur. Shady Grove Ch. on Porter's Mtn., Bedford m. Kate
   l- Lester (WWI) b. 1892 d. killed in action WWI
4) Mary Peyton b. 12-19-1850 d. 1-26-1909 Roanoke, VA, bur. Fairview Cem., m. 11-14-1867 Bedford Co., Alexander J. Webber (1841-1917), s/o Peter & Mildred (Doak) Webber
5) Saline E. (called Sarah in 1870) b. 12-5-1852 m. John Pendleton; lived Blain, WA
6) William Armstrong b. 3-20-1816 d. 11-1-1883 Roanoke, VA d. 7-9-1925, bur. Mt. Zion Cem. in Stanfield, MO m. 1-18-1887, Samuel Warner (1835-1920)
9) Isaac Rowland b. 1-3-1861 Bedford Co. d. 1-8-1909, bur. Mt. Zion Cem., Stanfield, MO m. Ellen E. Attaberry (cd. 1903); he lived with parents 1880
10) Henry Alice/Alice S. b. 8-14-1863 d. 1931, bur. Mt. Zion Cem. in Stanfield, MO m. James McKown (1858-1937); she lived with parents 1880

B) Mary Jane b. 1824 m. 11-24-1841 Bedford bond ("d/o Isack"), Absalom Hunter
C) John b. 1825 m. Nancy ____; in house of Isaac Gilpin 1850 Bedford census as were Martha, Isaac & Eliz. 
Children (1860 Bedford census):
1) S. (daughters) b. 1854
2) E. (daughters) b. 1856
3) Mary Cornelia b. 1859 m. 11-19-1879 Bedford, William H. Stiff

D) William b. 7-7-1826 d. 1-20-1873 Bedford, of heart disease (D. Reg., s/o Isaac & M.D.) m. 12-29-1849 Bedford (12/24 bond), Elizabeth M/N. Gray, d/o Burkett Gray dec'd. Children (1860 Bedford census; 1875 Bedford Chancery File 1422 & 1878 File 1658 found by A. Pollard; DW2:14113):
1) Fannie M. b. 10-10-1850 m. 7-19-1869, Marion Baker Creasey; lived Bedford 1870
2) Isaac b. 1852 d. 1853 (D. Reg., age, 1, s/o Wm. & Eliz.)
3) James R. b. 3-5-1854 m. 1-11-1873, Martha A. Wood (1855-1875), 2-in 1889 Bedford, Clara Christine Shoff

1) Fannie M. b. 10-10-1850 m. 7-19-1869, Marion Baker Creasey; lived Bedford 1870
2) Isaac b. 1852 d. 1853 (D. Reg., age, 1, s/o Wm. & Eliz.)
3) James R. b. 3-5-1854 m. 1-11-1873, Martha A. Wood (1855-1875), 2-in 1889 Bedford, Clara Christine Shoff

1) Fannie M. b. 10-10-1850 m. 7-19-1869, Marion Baker Creasey; lived Bedford 1870
2) Isaac b. 1852 d. 1853 (D. Reg., age, 1, s/o Wm. & Eliz.)
3) James R. b. 3-5-1854 m. 1-11-1873, Martha A. Wood (1855-1875), 2-in 1889 Bedford, Clara Christine Shoff

5) Mosby Rush "Pompey" b. 9-22-1858/9 d. 7-20-1911 m. 1-11-1880, Lucy E. A. Wood (1859-1886 in childbirth), 2-on 7-23-1889/90, Ora Lena Stiff (b. 1874), d/o John M. & Eliz. (Poague) Stiff

6) Stella m. Glass (not on 1850 or 1860 Bedford census)

1) William H. b. 1855 d. 12-25-1877 Bedford, accidentally shot, age 17 (BDR 127)

1) Charles Lennell b. 11-9-1855 Bedford (B. Reg.)
2) Catherine C. b. 1857
3) Robert Isaac III b. 1859

H) Sarah Elizabeth "Bettie" b. 1838 d. 8-4-1862, bur. Old Grove St. Cem. in Danville, VA m. 12-20-1854, Armstead Brown Chambers, s/o Joel & Rhonda (Brown) Chambers. Children reportedly lived with Isaac & Martha Wigington after their mother's death but are not with them on the 1870 census; their father remarried (DW2:14117), surname CHAMBERS:
1) Betty b. 1855 d. 1864
2) Walter b. 1857 d. 1869
3) Mortimer Wellington b. 7-24-1859 d. 12-24-1935 (sic; Bedford will made 7-18-1936) m. 1-Emma Victoria Keseler (d. after 1907), 2-Betty Leonard

I) Henry b. 1839 (1860 census; not on 1850; DW2:14118 said Henry b. & d. 1840)

J) Catherine Margaret b. 4-2-1844 d. 1-3-1931 Bedford, bur. in family plot on Porter Mtn. m. 2-23-1865 Bedford, James Webber (d. 1918). Child (family plot; DW2:14119), surname WEBBER:
1) Fannie A. b. 5-17-1869 d. 5-30-1898

9) Margaret b. 1804 (census; A. Wanlass said 1794, A. Pollard said 1798) d. 1860-70 Bedford m. 2-17-1829 Bedford bond (consent of John Wigington, Wm. Foster, Surety), Armstead Crain/Crane (1802-1896); to Boone Co. MO ca 1837/8. Children (DW2:13009), surname CRANE:
A) Sarinda b. 11-8-1832 d. 3-15-1904 Morgan Co. MO, bur. Big Rock Cem., m. 1-26-1853 Morgan Co., William D. McLaughlin
B) Thomas b. ca 1834 VA
C) Margaret b. ca 1836 VA
D) Susan b. ca 1839 TN m. 7-14-1861 (Morgan Co. MO), Samuel Reuben Routon
E) Mildred b. ca 1841 MO m. John Imler
F) Almira b. ca 1843 MO
G) Marion (son) b. ca 1849 MO

9) Margaret b. 1804 (census; A. Wanlass said 1794, A. Pollard said 1798) d. 1860-70 Bedford m. 2-17-1829 Bedford bond (John Wigington Sr., Surety), Ellis Angel (1793-1881), s/o Burton & Ann Angel (D. Reg.). Children (1850 Bedford census), surname ANGEL:
A) Elizabeth b. 1829 m. 1866 Bedford, William C. Creasy, widower, s/o Archibald & Mary Creasy
B) Frances A. b. 1830
C) Albert G. b. 1834

D) Isaac Newton (Co. G, 28th Regt, CSA, POW) b. 1836 d. 12-7-1892 m. 2-12-1868, Annie Elizabeth Wood (1843-1918), d/o John B. & Julia A. Wood, who lived with them 1870 Bedford census. Children (DW2:14099; 1870 Bedford census), surname ANGEL:
1) William Isaac b. 11-11-1868 Bedford d. 11-9-1943 New Kent Co. VA m. 12-21-1892, Martha Malinda Turner (1873-1955)
2) Annie Laura b. 8-22-1870 d. 6-13-1952, bur. Leftwich Ch., Bedford Co. m. 12-8-1897, Robert Lee Kirby
3) Ottie Sue b. 6-30-1872 d. 1-25-1958 m. John W. Kirby
4) Samuel James Madison b. 12-1-1873 bur. Bethlehem Bapt. Church Cem., Bedford Co. VA
5) Hattie Bell b. 9-11-1875 d. 6-18-1953, bur. Leftwich Ch., Bedford Co. VA m. James Alexander Goodman
6) James Burman b. 3-9-1877 d. 1-29-1950, bur. Bethlehem Ch. in Bedford Co. m. ___
7) Maggie Mae b. 1-10-1879 bur. Nicopolis Ch. in Bedford Co. m. Newman
8) Claude Brown b. 1-3-1883 d. 4-12-1950, bur. Bethlehem Ch. in Bedford Co.
9) Katie Virginia b. 12-10-1884, bur. Nicopolis Ch. in Bedford Co., m. William B. Witt
10) Walter Herman b. 11-14-1879 d. 9-19-1950, bur. Bethlehem Ch. in Bedford Co.

F) Jasper B. (Co. B, 10th VA Batt., Heavy Art., CSA) b. 1840 m. 1-20-1869, Eliza Hester A. Shelton (1842-1928). Child (DW2:14095), surname ANGEL:
   1) Robert Van Buren b. 12-18-1869 d. 11-6-1931, bur. Ephesus Meth. Ch. in Bedford Co., m. 1893, Ollie B. Hughes (1876-1956)
G) Lorinda G. b. 1841 (Is this M. C b. 1837 in 1860?)
H) Margaret J. b. 1843; unmarried & living with father 1870 & 1880 census
I) Susan N. b. 1846 d. 1930 m. 1869 Bedford, Thomas Pulliam Roberts (1847-1896), s/o Rich'd C. & Susan Ann (Marsh) Roberts. Children (DW2:14096), surname ROBERTS:
   1) Edward C. b. 11-26-1869 d. 9-10-1958 m. Harriet Thacker
   2) son b. & d. 1870
   3) Richard Henry b. 5-27-1871
   4) Margaret Lou b. 6-21-1873 m. "Pomp" Austin
   5) Susan "Ginny" b. 7-4-1875 d. 12-31-1900 m. Ellis Lee Creasy
   6) Mildred Flora b. 11-17-1877 d. 12-22-1963 m. Fitzhugh L. Tucker
   7) Charlie Thomas b. 12-28-1879 m. 7-3-1918, Cola Witt
   8) Elford Huit b. 4-25-1884 m. 6-30-1918, Nellie Goode
   9) Victor Van Buren b. 8-26-1886 d. 5-6-1967 m. Alice Florence Bryant
10) Jessie R. b. 6-30-1889

DW2:13007 listed 3 other children for Ellis & Margaret: Richard Angel b. 1831, Mary F. b. 1837, Mildred Sandra b. 1839 (m. 1867 Thomas Turner) but did not list Frances A. or Lorinda. The 1840 census listed 4 sons & 2 daus. born by 1840 which matches the 1850 census. The 1860 census had very different ages and names for the children.

10 Celia b. 1809; unmarried 1850, marked in the census as idiot, living with mother. Child (Mg. bond):
A) Martha Ann b. 1829 d. ca 1890 m. 1-4-1847 Bedford bond ("d/o Celia Wigington," Zachariah Angel, Surety), William Burwell Gibbs (b. 1826 d. 1862-70). Children (DW2:14140; 1850 Bedford census), surname GIBBS:
   1) William Alfred b. 10-22-1845 d. 10-7-1928 Charlotte, NC of cerebral hemorrhage m. 8-9-1866, Sarah V. Parker
   2) Sarah E. b. 1848 Bedford m. 11-7-1883 Pulaski, VA, Wytheville G. Melvin (b. 1857 Giles Co.)
   4) Madison Lawrence b. 10-14-1861 d. 1-19-1934 Charlotte, NC m. 1-on 1-1-1889, Minnie G. Gross, 2-on 6-5-1894 Minnie Florence Batten; grandparents (2nd mg.) of Kitty Bennett
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
<th>Alternate Names</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ABBINGTON</td>
<td>John-295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ABBOTT</td>
<td>Jonathan-42</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ABEI</td>
<td>Alex-189</td>
<td>Alice E.-189,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Emaline-113</td>
<td>Malinda-113,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Henry-113</td>
<td>Rachel-189, Wm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>H.-113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ABERCUMBY</td>
<td>Charles-297</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ABERNATHY</td>
<td>Jefferson R.-69</td>
<td>John-121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ACREE</td>
<td>Elizabeth P.-16, Virginia-172</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADAIR</td>
<td>Robert-140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADAMS</td>
<td>Ann E.-268,</td>
<td>Annie-244,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Catherine L.-298</td>
<td>George-120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grief-268,</td>
<td>James-310,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James-301,</td>
<td>Jas. P.-268,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jeremiah-170</td>
<td>John-239, Joyce</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>M.-288, Mary L.-268</td>
<td>Matthew-120,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peltiah J.-268</td>
<td>Sarah F.-268,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADDISON</td>
<td>Col. John-347</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADIE</td>
<td>Ann F.-326</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADKERSON</td>
<td>Elizabeth-282, Joshua-282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADKINS</td>
<td>Eliza-78, Eliza-78, Ellen-142, Thomas-78</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGAR</td>
<td>George-116</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGEE</td>
<td>A.E.-263, Matthew-263, Nealon R.-234-235</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGNEW</td>
<td>Sarah G.-209, William-209</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AHIER</td>
<td>Guyon-233, Pauline-233, Thomas-233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AJKEN</td>
<td>Ann-15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AIRSTROP</td>
<td>Oliver A.-195</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AISTROP</td>
<td>A.J.-195, Andrew J.-186, Ellen H.-186</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AIN</td>
<td>Elin-282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALBERT</td>
<td>Maggie-189</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALDIN</td>
<td>John-13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALEXANDER</td>
<td>Abram-76, Albert-76, Elizabeth-86, George-76, Jane-76, Robert-87-170, Sarah-211, Thomas-153-154-211</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALFORD</td>
<td>Mary E.-40</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALFRED THE GREAT</td>
<td>-53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALIFF</td>
<td>Alexander T.-160</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALLAMAN</td>
<td>Winifred-80</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALLEY</td>
<td>Jenkins-357, Malinda J.-357</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALLY</td>
<td>Amy M.-357, Bettie A.-357, Phyllis R.-357, Ronald N.-357, Sarah M.-357, Susan A.-357, Syed R.W.-357</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMES</td>
<td>George C.-223</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMMERMAN</td>
<td>Samuel-300, Wm. E.-300</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMMONS</td>
<td>Elizabeth-51, Martha/Patsy-241</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMPHINE</td>
<td>Dolores A.-134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANDROSS</td>
<td>Edmund-347</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANGUSS</td>
<td>Phillepina-37, William-38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANLEY</td>
<td>Richard-234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANSLEY</td>
<td>Jas.-68</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTHONY</td>
<td>Abner-89, John-5, Margaret-88, Thomas-52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPERSON</td>
<td>Bennett W.-249, Mary C.-236, Peter-248, Richard-93</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPLEGATE</td>
<td>Charles E.-299, Doris Jo-299</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARBUCKLE</td>
<td>Mathew-116</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARCHER</td>
<td>Eliza J.-236</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARD</td>
<td>Talatha J.-163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARMISTEAD</td>
<td>Mary M.-325, Patsey-239, Robt. B.-325</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARMSTRONG</td>
<td>Eliz. J.B.-231</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARWINNE</td>
<td>Emaline-184, Mary A.-184, Polly-184, Sarah-184</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AARRINGTON</td>
<td>John-328, Wm. J.-356</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARRIS</td>
<td>John-53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARTHUR</td>
<td>Albon A.-110, Alfred T.-277, Barnabas-22, Catherine-277, Nancy-277, William-23-277</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASBURY</td>
<td>Lucy-181</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASBY</td>
<td>Benjamin-311, Emily E.-311, Henry C.-311, Linda-311, Mary E.-311, Napolian B.-311, Wm. S.-311</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASH</td>
<td>Emaline-184, Sarah-184</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASHURN</td>
<td>Elizabeth-249</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASHENHURST</td>
<td>Sarah A.-162</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
BASSETT: Alice-214, Mr.-43, Mabel-214
BATES: -150, Martha-328
BATEY: See Beatty
BATTLEY: Moses-20
BATTEN: Mas/Mat.-121, Minnie F.-362
BATTERLEY: See Beatty
BATTLEY: Moses-20
BATTEN: Mas/Mat.-121, Minnie F.-362
BATTERLEY: -14
BATY: Malinda-146, Mary-145
BAUSERMAN: L.L.-158
BAYL0R: -73, Myrtle-158
BAYN(E): -329, Rachel-217
BEALE: -175, Reuben-14, treasure-356, William-14
BEALL: Archibald-57
BEAM: Andrew-299, Bonnie-299, Caryn A.-299, Courtney-299, Craig A.-299, Curtis A.-299
BEAM(S): Annie-179, William-42
BEARING: Joseph-170
BEATTY: Elizabeth-76, Thomas-314, William-76
BEATY: Virginia-314
BEAUFORD: See Buford
BEAUMONT: Hawise-53
BEAVER: Martin V.-221, Mary-128, Mary O.-221, William-221
BEAVERS: John-89
BECHNER: John J.-356
BECK: Eula-226, Leonard-353, Malinda-353, Vivian-68
BECKHAM: Jean-220
BEDELL: Wanda S.-289
BEDFORD: William-43
BEELER: Catherine-184
BEESE: Martha-299
BEIRNE: Sarah-143
BELCHER: Nancy-189, Samuel-189, Sarah-269, Sarah M.-189, Susannah-269
BELLAH: Rachel-146
BELLOD: Bette-162
BELT: Martha J.-353
BENGER: Elliot-340
BENNING: Augusta P.-211, E gridSize M.-46-212, Rosa-280
BENSON: -296, Allyss E.-296, John-174, Sarah-221
BENTON: Nathan-49
BERCH: Jesse-38, Sarah J.-38
BERKELEY: Matilda S.-247
BERGER: Louis-251
BERRY: -175, Ann-121, Benj.-174, Edward-121, Eliza.-121, Esther-191-197, George-305, Kath.-121, Mary-121-174-175-184, Nancy-57, Thomas-8, William-57-326
BERRYMAN: Sarah
BERSON: Louis A.-240
BESSETTE: Gerard D.-277
BETH: Elizabeth-33, John-33
BETTS: Mary A.P.-11, Parmelia-11, Sallie-11, Spenser-11
BEVERLY: Elizabeth-63
BEVES: Alford-200
BEVIL: Frances-65, Sally-65, Winneyfred-65
BEWLEY: Agnes-210-211, Marvel-313, Matilda-105, William-105
BIAS: Doris M.-18-19-84
BIBB: A.P.-33, Charles-33, Creed S.-33, E.T.-33, Elizabeth-30, Harriet E.-34, J.O.-33, Julia A.-33, Lucy J.-34, Margaret-34, Martin-33, Martin L.-34, Martin T.-33, Mary E.-34, Nancy-33, S.C.-33, Sally-30, Sally W.-29, Thomas-33, Thos. E.-34, Wm. H.-33, Wm. T.-33
BIBLE: Thelma-100
BICKERS: -155
BIDDLE: Elizabeth B.-182
BIDDLECOMBE: Boyd I.-299, Keith A.-299
BIGBIE: Martha W.-6, William-6
BIGGER: James-174, John-174, Macon-242
BIGGERSTAFF: Hiram-343
BILLISOLY: Pamela J.-358, Roger L.-357, Walter E.-357
BILLIPS: Ann-94, Pamela J.-358, Robert-144
BINFORD: James-54-55, John-54-55, Mary-55, Thomas-55-56
BINGHAM: Julia A.-245
BIRCHFIELD: John-2-110
BIRDSONG: Nancy-297
BISE: Laura-197, Lona M.-197
BISH: Regina-177
BISWELL: John-27
Wm. H.-350, W.W.-359

BOWMAN: Asa-69, Cordelia-189, Joanna-177, Mary-190, Mary A.-105, Nannie E.-69, Rollins-189, Sparling-177


BOX: Charlotta-178


BOYD: Andrew L.-128, James-276, Mildred J.-105

BOYER: Jos. C-26

BOYKIN: Nancy J.-354

BOYLE(S): David-58-59-60, Rachel-58

BOZELL: Wm. A.-195

BRABHAM: Ivie L.-323, James T.-323, Nicole-323

BRADBURY: Hezekiah-309

BRADFORD: Alexander-14, Naomi-223, Thelma-70

BRADLE: William-153


BRADSHAW: Prudence-176, Seth-105

BRAGG: Gen.-19, Janie H.-98-110, Lucy-98-110, Wm.-98-110

BRACE: Thos. J.-113


BRANCHCOMB: Ruffin-36

BRANDS: John-205

BRANDON: Jerry M.-171, Sheridan A.-171

BRANHAM: Berry-274, Harbin-94, William-274

BRANNON: Artie B.-318

BRANSOME: John-203

BRANSON: Jonathan-333, Polly-333

BRASDEFER: Pierre-232

BRASHER: Levi-343, Samuel-247

BRATCHER: John-309-344, Nancy-310, Sophia-310

BRATTON: Jemima A.-227-228, John L.-231, Mary-247, Nancy-30-349

BURKHOLDER: Hubert-153, Joel D.-136, Juldine-100, Mary-100, Mildred-100, Paul-100, Richard-100, Robert-100, Stuart-100, Virginia-100, Wm. H.-100
BURK(E): Albert E.-278, Clopton-172, Florence G.-278, Lewis H.-278, Nancy M.-190, Susan-93
BURKHOLDER: Hubert-153, Joel D.-136, Juldine-100, Mary-153, Mary A.-136, Mary S.-136
BURKS: 107, Edward C.-17, John P.-20, Lee H.-242
BURRETT: Joseph T.-257
BURGESS: Andrew-141, James-141, Obedience-77, Robert-77, Thomas-77, William-227
BURGIS: William-225
BURGMEIER: Margaret-300
BURK(E): Albert E.-278, Clopton-172, Florence G.-278, Lewis H.-278, Nancy M.-190, Susan-93
BURKHOLDER: Hubert-153, Joel D.-136, Juldine-100, Mary-153, Mary A.-136, Mary S.-136
BURKS: 107, Edward C.-17, John P.-20, Lee H.-242
BURRETT: 151, Faye E.-101, Jennie-152, Madison D.-356, Sallie J.-3, Thomas-270
BURNETTE: Ernest R.-280
BURNEY: Hardenia-45, Judith H.-45
BURRESS/BURRIS: See Burrus
BURROUGHS: J.B.-287, Rinnie-152, S.F.-287
BURROW: Elizabeth-178
Robert-149, Roland-153, Roxanna-148-153, Samuel-159, 
Saml. H.-149, Sarah-148-150, Wm. A.-149, Wm. H.-148-153, 
William-148, Zack-149  
CARNEY-264, Abraham-264, Abram-111-264  
CARN-27  
CAROTHERS-119, Sarah J.-335, Wm. H.-335  
CARLETON-J. John, Lovdy P.-278, Sampson-278-279, Saml. 
J.-279  
CARR-Christine-187, Hugh-176, Isabell-176, J.W.-66, 
John-47-85, Mary-176, Mary A.-47, Sarah D.-85, Thomas-47-64. See also Kerr.  
CARR-Keziah-29-31, L.B.-31, Lafayette S.-39, 
Larkin-26, Lawson-31, Leana-38, Lenora-38, Leroy P.-39, 
Lillian-37, Livingston-37, Lucinda-36-40, Lucy-35, Lucy 
A.-38, Lucy J.-38, Ludwell-37, Lydia-35, Mabel l.-38, 
Mahala-30, Mahala E.-38, Malisa-36, Marcellus-38, 
Margaret-32-32-34-34, Maria-31, Marinda H.-40, Marion 
P.-39, Martha-30-40, Martha E.-40-40, Martha F.-38-40, 
Mary B.-38, Mary E.-35-39, Mary F.-40, Mary J.-36, 
Mary M.-38, Mary V.-40, Maryann-28-29-32-32, Marcellus 
-38, Margaret-32-32-34-34, Maria-31, Marinda H.-40, Marion 
P.-39, Martha-30-40, Martha E.-40-40, Martha F.-38-40, 
Mary B.-38, Mary E.-35-39, Mary F.-40, Mary J.-36, 
Mary M.-38, Mary V.-40, Maryann-28-29-32-32, Marcellus 
-38, Margaret-32-32-34-34, Maria-31, Marinda H.-40, Marion 
P.-39, Martha-30-40, Martha E.-40-40, Martha F.-38-40, 
Mary B.-38, Mary E.-35-39, Mary F.-40, Mary J.-36, 
Mary M.-38, Mary V.-40, Maryann-28-29-32-32, Melinda-36, 
Morris W.-36, Mortimer C.-37, Moses-27-35, Moses R.-35, 
Newton H.-40, Oliver P.-40, Otis-37, P.W.-32, Pamela-32, 
Pleny-36, Polly-30-35, Powhatan-30, R.-26, Rachel-26, 
Randolph-29-30-31-32-35, Ray-35, Ready M.-39, Rebecca-33, 
Roscie-36, Ruby E.-37, Rufus A.-36, Rufus H.-36-40- 
41, Ruth-26-28-29-33-34-257-258, Ruth H.-34, S.H.-40, 
Sally-32-36-37, Samuel-32, Saml. G.-31-32-33, Saphronia- 
-32, Sarah H.-32, Sarener-32, Segnora-37, Sophia-30-32- 
33-38, Stanley M.-39, Stephen-28-29-34-35-36-288-328, 
39-40, Susannah-30-34, Susanne-27, Tabitha-29-31-32-39, 
Tamasin-32-34, Tamsey-27-256, Thomas-25-26-35-37-39, 
Virginia-38, Waller-26, Warner L.-37, Warren-41, 
Washington B.-39, Wesley-30-36, Wesley E.-40, Watt-37, 
Wm. E.-37, Wm. H.-30-35-38-40, Wm. J.-30-38, Wm. L.-41, 
E.-37, Winston H.-36-40. See also Kerr.

CASHION-259, Sarah J.-335, Wm. H.-335  
Lizzie-195, Mary-195, Verlin-195
CASTLE: Jacob-344
CATLETT: Bronwyn S.-69, Col.-253, Frances-137, Nicholas-254, Susannah-92, Willie T.-69
CATOE: Bill-136
CATTERTON: Sarah-85
CAUDILL: Sallie-189
deCAUMONT: Pierre-234, Sara-234
CAUTHORN: Mary-82, Mary F.-172
CAVENAUGH: -161, William-163
CAVES: Benjamin-341
CAWL: Edward-294
CECIL: Nancy-86, Thomas-86
CEPICAN: Jerry E.-300, Jonathan R.-300
CHAFFING: Joseph-99
CHAILLE: Ruth W.-299
CHAILLIN: Jim-147
CHAMBLEY: Chaddy-303-304
CHAMBLISS: Jo.-78
CHANDLER: Virginia-298
CHAPLINE: Joseph-175
CHAPLINES: -53-214
CHAPPELL: John-59
CHARLEMAGNE: -53-214
CHASTAIN: John-308, Samuel-185
CHATTIN: James-110
CHEATHAM: Elizabeth-86-88, Henry-86-88, Mary-87, Mary B.-88
CHEEK: Eliz. C.-225
CHENAULT: Stephen-124
CHE(Y)NEY: Anne-214, Diana B.-81, Phillip-81, Thomas-214
CHENOWETH/CHENOWITH: E1a L.-336, John S.-93
CHERRYL: Mary-132
CHERRY: Ada-40, Bernella-118
CHESNUT: James M.-16
CHETWOOD: Tho-216
CHEVIS: Mary E.-91, Thos. A.-91
CHEW: Frances-75-76, Mary-217, Robert-217, Thomas-75
CHEWING: Clarence G.-288
CHILD: Emma-158
CHILES: Elizabeth-324, John H.-93, Walter-324
CHILCOTE: David C.-60, Mary C.-60
CHILD: Annie-81, Sarah-19
CHINATT: -58
CHINN: Agatha-240
CHISOLM: Earl-165, Elizabeth-248
CHOWNING: Robert-8
CHRISTIE: William-22
CHRISTIESEN: Jeanette-116
CHRISTMAS/CHRISMAS: Dictoris-216, Elizabeth-64
CINAPIER: Moses-246
CITY: Frances-263
CLAGETT: Ninian-332
CLAIBORN: -205
CLAYBOURNE: Jennie S.-162
CLEATON: William-78
CLEGG: Luther-230
CLEGHORN: Alknomac-36, Elmina-36
CLEMENS: Sarah D.-292
CLEMSON/CLEMMONS:-176, Myrtha B.-137, William-176
CLEMONS: George W.-147, Geo. W.-147, John-147, Joseph-147, Mary-147, Rachel-140-141, Sarah-147
COALES: Samuel-79
COATE: Francis-121
COBB:Agness-239, Elizabeth-144, John P.-239, Robert-239, Sally-36, Samuel-239
COCHRAN: Mary M.-304, William-59
COCKEI: Matthew-9, Thos. W.-51
COCKERHAM: Mary A.-181
COCKEY: Robert-271
COCKRAM: William-297
CODINO: Berkley-218, James-218, St. Leger-218
CODING: Prescilla-121
COE: Catharine-249, Fannie-250, John-191, Mary-191, Nancy C.-191
COFER: Eliz.-127, Jesse-127, John C.-91, Pleasant D.-91
COFFELT: Mary A.-177
COFFER: Cora Lillian-360
COFFEY: Geo. P.-244, Geo. W.-277, Marvin D.-62
See Coggin, Scoggins, Scroggins.
COGER: Jacob-344
COGGIN:-292, Roy J.-296
COGILL: James-253
COLHORN: George-188, Ida B.-188, Nancy-188
COLLIER: Chas. D.-337, John-308
COLUMBIA: John H.-185, Thomas-185
COLUMBUS: Frances-348, Lydia-26
COLUMBUS: Margaret-42-53-54
COLUMBUS: John-203
COLUMBUS: Mary B.-353
COLUMBUS: Sarah-226
COLUMBUS: Margaret-53, Robert-53, Thomas-53
COMBS: Chas. D.-359, Chas. M.-359
COMER: Clarence M.-130, Joyce M.-130
COMPLEXITY: Frances-150, Geo. J.-21, Joel-150, John-205, Martha H.-2, Ruby-358
CONCERN: 123
CONN: Sarah-139
CONNELLY: Cora E.-198, Elizabeth-277
CONNOR: Jas. H.-242, Nancy-242, Sydna-242
CONSOLVER: John-5
CONTESSE: Anne-325, Louis-325
CONVERSE: Daisy A.-157
COWAY/COWDEN: Daisy-359, Dr.-86, Emma-244, William-359
COOCAN/MAYNARD: Daisy-359, Dr.-86, Emma-244, William-359
COOGAN: Margaret-357

CRICKENBERGER: Harry E.-157
CRIST: James H.-40, Martha N.-40
CRITZER: Etta-37
CRUDELL: Ettal-37
CRUCETTI: John-57
CROCKETT: Hugh-16
CROCKETT: Lizzie-191, Lizzie H.-149, Martha-114, Mary C-100-127, Sandy B.-321, William-321
CROFT: William-73
CROUCH: Cassie M.-134, Jane T.-209, Joel-168, John-114, Martha-114, Mary A.-279, Mollie-134, Sarah-168, W.P.-134
CROW: Barbara-82, Christopher T.-181, Elizabeth-83, Fanny-82, Mary-215, William-83
CROWELL: Rufus H.-199
CROWSHIRE: William-73
CROW: John-57
CROSSWORTH: William-73
CROW: John-57
CROCKETT: Carter-81, Caty-81, Wm. L-81
CROY: David M.-90
CRUMPACKER: Josephine-229
CRUTCHER: Albert-19, Eliza-20, George-20, Henry-19-20, James-20, Margaretta-20, Mary-20, Thomas-20
CRUTCHFIELD: Betty Jo-69, Bruce-69, John-64
Crymes: George-237, Sarah-235-237, Thomas-237
Cullen: Dorcas-178
CULPEPER: Phoebe L.-241
CUMMINGS: Alexr.-22, Elizabeth-309, Mary A.-180, Moses-309
Curd: Elizabeth-241
Cutburtson: John-212
Cutshall: Christina-177
Cutler: Margie-208
Cuyler: -176
Cyrus: Rachel-353, William-353
Dalston: -331
Daney: Catherine-305, William-305
Daniel: Anne-218, Elizabeth-350, Martha-303, Mary W.-44, William-332
Danks: Katie-311
Dannenberry: Elizabeth-314
Danner: Elizabeth-308
DICKENS: Richard-92
DICKSON:-340, David C-92, Jeremy-77
DIEL: Rhoda-277, Henry-277
DIER: Linney-26
DINGLEDINE: Joan-288
DINSMORE: Eugene-318
DINWIDDIE: Anne-114
DISHMAN: David-125, Jane-138, Jeremiah-120-128, Samuel-125, Sarah-138
DITTRICH: Adele E.-165
DIVERS: Sally-171
DOAK: Mildred-360
DOBBINS: Margaret A.-60
DOBYNS: Albert-168
DODD: Lucinda-106, Nancy-107
DODSON: Anna-86, Pricie I.-69
DOGGETT: Charlton-22
DOGGINS: Happy-83, Samuel-83
DOLL: Morgan-121
DOLLAR: Coley/Colley-223-224, Zoa G.-227
DOLLARD: Rubin-118
DOLLIS: Marmaduke-96
DOMIN: Lt.-103
DONAHUE: Wendy S.-300
DONALD: Andrew-58
DONALDSON: Sarah-348
DONEDY: Jarrot-65
DONELLY: Frank-315
DONELL: John-184-185
DONNELLY: Annie B.-336
DONOHO: Wilson-353
DONOVAN: Wm. F.-281
DORAN: Mary E.-337
DORSEY:-45, Alex-146, Bartholomew-219
DOSWELL: Thomas-328
DOTY: Elizabeth-333
DOUGHTY: Enoch-174
DOWING: Mary Etta-190
DOWNER: Mary-85
DOWNEN: John-332
DOVE: David-315
DOYLE: Embridge M.-163, Marvin B.-163, Wm. F.-105
DRAINS: H.J.-247
DRAKE: Elijah-17
DRAPER: Iva B.-134, Joseph-18, Lurana-144, Thos. D.-131
DRENNEN: Thomas-104
DREW: Peyton-148
DRING: Silas-260
DRIVER: Steve-352
DROCAR: Mary-275
DROUILLARD: George-315
DROWATZKY: Sheldon A.B.-171
DRIECE: Thomas-217
DURMANN: Hennie-287
DURMAN: Hennie-287
DUNBAR: Nancy-176
DUNAHOE: Andrew-58
DUMB: Amelia-249
DUNBAR: Nancy-176
DUNAHOE: Andrew-58
DUNB: Amelia-249
DUMAS: Mlle-.51, Sarah-55
DUNBAR: Nancy-176
DUNAHOE: Andrew-58
DUNBAR: Nancy-176
DUNAHOE: Andrew-58
DUNB: Amelia-249
DUMAS: Mlle-.51, Sarah-55
EASTRIDGE: Elizabeth-191, Ephraim-338, Martha A.-191, Phoebe-192-338, Priscilla-191
EATON: George-12, Nathaniel-293, Theophilus-293
EAVES: Winifred-349
ECKERT: Louisa M.-337
EDDINS: Mary M.-19, Thomas-85
EDDLEMAN: Levina-177
EDGAR: Thomas-259
EDGE: Susannah-250
EDING: William-339
EDRINGTON: Jane-241
EDMISTON: AKen-319, Apri 1-319, Ashley-319
EDWARDS: Alice L.-99
EFFARD/EFFORD: Elizabeth-234, Nicholas-234-235, Peter-234-235, Sarah-235
EGGLESTON: Guy F.-357
ELBER:-147
ELDER: Ella W.-248
ELKINS: James-181, Mary J.-181
ELLER: Lee-320
ELLET: Jas. C.-171, Mary E.-171, Telemachus H.-171
ELLEYRE: Charity M.-339
ELLINGTON: Lucy-161
ELLISON: Mahala-204
ELLOT: Ruben-274-275
ELMORE: Abigail-352
ELPHINGSTONE: Ruth-28
ELPHINGTON: Ruth-28
ELSBERY: Polly-297
ELY: Hugh-42, Jane-42, Martha-42
ELYSON: See Elyson
EMBREE: Benjamin-250, Mary-250
EMBROSE:210
EMBRY: America-310
ENGLAND: Francis-304-346
Devon: Alfrida-213, Earl Ordsger-213
East Anglica: Earl Ethelwold-213
Essex: Earl Humphrey de Bohun-213
Gloucester: Earl William-213
Hereford: Earl Humphrey de Bohun-213
Kent: Earl Sigil-212, Edgina-212
Northumbria: Aligita-213, Earl Thorad-213, Elfled-213
Prince: Edward the Exile-213
Princess: Elgiva-212, Elizabeth-213, Matilda-213
ENGLISH: Elaine R.-277, George S.-115, Wm. L.-277
ENNIS: John-255
ENOS: Catherine-359
ENSLEY: Mary-222, P. Edward-229
EPHRAIM: Thomas-24
EPPELRY: Garland A.-132, Millard-132
EPPERSON: Sarah-2
EPP(E)S: Frances-263, Patience-306
ERRICKSON: Matthew-307
ERVIN: Thomas-201
ERWIN: Jane-211, Jonas-211, Mary A.-187
ESHAM: Elisha-98, Emma-98, Mattie-98
ESKERIDGE: Elijah R.-292
ESSERMAN: Ann-339
ESTES: Benjamin-72, Edward-72-205-206, Sarah A.-72
ESTILL: Jonathan P.-94
EUBANK: John-160, John M.-6, Nancy H.-50, Thomas-58
EVE: Ann-342, Mary-342
EVERETT(E): John T.-286, Maria S.-245, Simon-72
EVERINS: Susanna-13
EVINGER: Rebecca-39
EXUM: Joseph-296
EYSTER: Richard-179
FAFFAKER: Annie
FAILEIGH: Augustus-187
FAIRLIE: Mary-325
FALKNER: William-70
FANCHER: Col. Hope T.-127

FRANKS: Carl-60, Jean-60


FRAZEE: Elizabeth-94

FRAZIER: Ardenia C.-168

FREDERICK: Michael-160-205

FREDRIGG: Jacob-175

FREED: Louise-162


FRENCH: James-116

FRESHKO: Lawrence A.-163

FREUDENTBERG: Margaret-41-147-148, Wm. H.-147

FRICK: Frederick-334


FRY: Alice M.-188, Robert-196, Robt. M.-188, Sarah A.-196

FRYER: John-272


FUHLAGE: Dorothy V.-330, Henry J.-330

FULCHER: Emond-359, Emory-359, Geo. E.-359, Nancy E.-359

FULKERSON: Eliz. K.-353

FULLEN: Isabella-195, James-185

FULTON: Ellen-182, Jane-93, John-182, John H.-335, Peter-182, Sarah-19

FULTZ: Margaret-312


FURLONG: Denotia-245

GADD/GADDEY: See Gaddy


GAILLE: Henrietta G.-240


GALBRAITH: Malcolm-94

GALBREATH: Robert-333

GALLBARB: Robert-217


GALLIMORE: Mary-195


GAME: John-93

GAMEWELL: James-242

GANNAWAY: James-31, Jas. M.-32

GANNOCK: William-201

GANO: Deborah-94, Richard M.-94

GANS: Enoch S.-313

GANT: Lewis V.-299, Mary C.-299

GARDINER: David-325, Julia-325, Mary-353, Saml. B.-325, Sarah G.-325

GARDNER: Louise E.-130, Martin-324, Nancy-269, Sarah-13


GARNES: Bernard-241

GARNER: Creacy-27, Lucretia-27, Mary-27, Rebecca-27

GARNNER: John-99, Mack-149


GARRISON: Amanda-189, Harvey-189, Rufus H.-189


GARVEY: Thomas E.-197

GARY: David-76, Sarah-75-76, Wm. B.-76

GASKINS: Mary L.F.-134

GATES: Robert-173


GATTES: Elizabeth-65

GATTIS: John-197

GAVIL: Helen-97

GAVILÉ: J. L.-134

GAVILÉ: J. L.-134

GEAN: A.-230

GEAR: Mary A.-113

GEAR: Mary A.-113

GEARHART: Harvey-282
HODGSON: Garda M.-291
HODNETT: Katherine-16, Kent-302
HOGAN: John-351
HOGG: Phoebe-75
HOGGINS: Peter-332
HOGUE: Rebecca-212
HOKE: Catherine-176, Elizabeth-176, Henry-176
HOLDEN: Mary-360, Mary C.-312
HOLDER: David-303, John-297, Mary-84, Matilda-304, Tilder-303
HOLLADAY: Anthony-296, Anthony C.-296, Joseph-296
HOLLAWAY: William-204
HOLLEY: Jacob-171
HORSLEY: Burwell-313, Lewis L.-313
IMLER: John-361
TEGR: Hugh-320, Malinda-320, Maural-120, Nancy-320,
JESSE: P.M.-10, Thomas-121-122, Toby-121-122
ING: Judy L.-300
INE: Harry-87
IRBY: William-325
IRELAND: Jean-238
IREON: James-180, Michael S.-180
IRON: Betty-242, Philip J.-1-248-249, S.-1
IRVIN: Dorothy-26, James-258
IRE: Aix-355, William-168
IRVING: Charles-254, Jos. K.-106, Mildred-254
ISBEL: Anne-267, Aubrey T.-244, Cleora-244, Harrriet-308, John H.-244
IVY: Thomas-278
JASON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACOB: Benjamin-305, Caleb-305, David-51, Elizabeth-51,
JACOBS: Benjamin-305, Caleb-305, David-51, Elizabeth-51,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACOBS: Benjamin-305, Caleb-305, David-51, Elizabeth-51,
JACOB: Benjamin-305, Caleb-305, David-51, Elizabeth-51,
JACOB: Benjamin-305, Caleb-305, David-51, Elizabeth-51,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
JACKSON: Ada-226, Alfred P.-194, Churchwell-176-177,
Willie B.-100, Winifred-82
JOPLIN: Elizabeth-254
JOPLING: Elizabeth-256, Hannah-254, Josiah-256, Lucy-254, Thomas-254
JUAN: Harriet-19
JWROKIEWICZ: Sandra S.-320
JUSTICE: David-297
KABLER: Isabel-340
KAISER: Elizabeth-249
KALLAM: Michael-42
KANE: 261
KAPLINGER: See Caplinger
KARNES: Emma J.-134, Walter J.-134
KARR: Julia-109
JULIAN: Harriet-19
JURKIEWICZ: Sandra S.-320
JUSTICE: David-297
KENDRICK: Jane-221, Joshua-221
KERSLEY: Sally-277
KERSO: Samuel N.-258
KESEL: Emma V.-361
KES(S)LER: Drucilla L.-279, Ethel-37
KESLINGER: William-90
KESTNER: Elizabeth-190-333, Martin L.-190
KETCHUM: Amanda J.-190, California F.-190, Edward M.-190, Eliza-190, Geo. T.-190, Hopkins-190, James-190, Laura B.-190, Leander M.-190, Lee-190, Mary F.-190, Millie B.-190, Rachel V.-190, Susan M.-190, Victoria-190
KEYTE: Hiram-144
KEYWOOD: Moses-175, Thomas-184. See also Caywood
KHATUN: Syeda M.-357
KIAS: Mary-143
KIDD: James-329
KIDWELL: Mary E.-147
KINCAID: Lenora-132
KINGERY: John-156
KINGSTON: Cynthia-180, Davis-180, Nancy A.-180
KINNBEWRE: Harrison-81, Littleberry-80, Shadrach-80
KINNET: See Kennett
KINSEY: James H.-158
KINSOLVING: Madison-340
KIRCM: James-297
KIRK: Emma-190, Jane K.-16, Martha-190, Morgan-190, Thomas-16, Virginia-189
KIRKS: Edward-66, Jane-66
KIRKWOOD: Charles-143
KITTS: Amanda-188, Dulaney-188, Harriet-188, Nannie-188
KIZOR: Elizabeth-249
KLEIN: Anne J.-178
KMEICEK: Linda-33-329
KNAPP: Ernest-251
KNIGHT: Leonard-346, Martha J.B.-353, Meryl S.-297, Osson P.-244, Sterling D.-244
KNOLLYS: Sir Francis-213, Lettice-213-214
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Individual(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>KNOTT</td>
<td>George-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KOBLER</td>
<td>John-92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KOHLER</td>
<td>Mary J.-285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KRACK</td>
<td>Mary A.-147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KRANTZ</td>
<td>Abraham M.-23, Emelia-98, Greefus-98, John M.-23, Mary F.-98, Mary J.-23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KRESTER</td>
<td>Pearl-148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KYLE</td>
<td>David-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LACY</td>
<td>Effie-23, Sarah M.-335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LADING</td>
<td>DanlI.-121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAELL</td>
<td>Perrotine-233, Peter-233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAFAS</td>
<td>Anna E.M.-179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAFAYETTE</td>
<td>Gen.-23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAIDLEY</td>
<td>Mary L.-314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAIRD</td>
<td>Rebecca-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAKE</td>
<td>George-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAKES</td>
<td>Addie-148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMB</td>
<td>Jonathan-58, Nancy-58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMBERT</td>
<td>Eleanor-161, Elizabth-25, Fauntleroy-244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMBERTH</td>
<td>George-253, Joyce-253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMBERTH</td>
<td>Susan A.-244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMBERTH</td>
<td>B.G.-230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMPE</td>
<td>Chas. Edward-179, Michael E.-179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAMPTON</td>
<td>Jane-269, Martha-269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANCE</td>
<td>See Lantz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANCASTER</td>
<td>Jerry W.-323, L.-148, Tamara L.-323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANDERS</td>
<td>John P.-234-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANDRUM</td>
<td>James-70-202, Mary-70, Pheby-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANCAJLE</td>
<td>Elizabeth-62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANGDON</td>
<td>Jonathan-185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANGE</td>
<td>Philip-274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANGHORNE</td>
<td>See Lawhorn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANGLOIS</td>
<td>Richard-233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANGLETON</td>
<td>John-63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANIER</td>
<td>Jane P.-249, Patsy-78, Robert-249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANKFORD</td>
<td>James L.-38, Lucy J.-38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANSDALE</td>
<td>Martha T.-174, Thos. L.-174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANSDALE</td>
<td>Wm. A.-280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LANTY</td>
<td>Frances-157, Josiah-157, Martha-157, Sarah A.-157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LASTER</td>
<td>Abraham-134, Bella-134, Thea-134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LASWELL</td>
<td>Sarah-185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAUDERDALE</td>
<td>-89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAUGHLIN</td>
<td>Millie-98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAUGHON</td>
<td>See Lawhorn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAURIE</td>
<td>Lydia-44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAUTON</td>
<td>Thomas-54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LAVENDOR</td>
<td>Mary B.-81</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MANGUM: Oscar-151
MANLY: Elizabeth-220, Martha-221
MANN: Jesse-104, John D.-132, Julian A.-132, Moses-47
MANNERIN: Bradley J.-325, Katlen C.-323
MANRING: J. Colin D.-166, Jesse L.-166
MANSFIELD: Elizabeth-150
MANSON: Martha L.-44, Nathaniel-50, Nath'l D.-99
MARABLE: George-88
MARCH: Arch M.-192, Clementine E.-192
MARCOM: Benjamin-301-302, John-301-302
MARCUM: Eliz. F.-262, Wm. H.-303
MARKAM: Margaret-335
MARKHAM: Elizabeth-150, Cora-302, James S.-209, Josiah-209, Sally-209
MARSH: Henry-142, Hiram S.-142, Sarah R.-59, Susan A.-362, William-4-142
MARLOW/MARLER/MARLEY: Edward-174-175, Fra.-63, John-250, Mary-162-174, Ralph-175, Ruth-175, Sarah-174, William-174
MARR(S): Alex-30, John-28-258, Mary L.-241
MARSH: Henry-142, Hiram S.-142, Sarah R.-59, Susan A.-362, William-4-142
MATURE: Elizabeth-13, Richard-201
MATHIS: Banister-356
MAULHANE/MAHEW/MAHALL: Edward-175, Elizabeth-175, Ellenor-175, Jane-174, Mary-174, William-308, Sarah-175, Timothy-174-175
MAUPIN: Amos-180, Betsy-61, Daniel-61-64, Elizabeth-61-64, Garland-60, John-64, Malinda-60-61, Mary-61, Sarah-180, Susan-82, Susanna-83
MAURY: Abraham-237
MAUZE: Sarah-28
MAVOIDES: Peter-299, Peter M.-299
MAXWELL: Jane-48-49-51, M. Eliz.-104
MAYBERRY: Nancy-278-279
MAYE: Jack E.-278
MAYNARD: Vada-226
MAYTON: Louvenia-302
MAYS: Robert-326
MAZE: David R.-274, Neta Dell-274, Robert-326
MAYS: Robert-326
MCALLISTER: Frances-314
MCAULIFFE: Elizabeth-146
MCCAHA: Sarah A.-207
MCCALL: Matthew-229
MCCALL: Matthew H.-186, Susan C.-246
MCCAMMON: Isaac-249
MCCANN/MCCAN: Ann-275, Elizabeth-93, Eliz. A.-331, Lydia-36, Mary-208-330-331
MCCARTNEY: Annie E.-228, Ethel F.-228, Jas. B.-228

POWERS: Mary-182


PRA(E)TER: Gerald D.-105, Leona E.-105, Mary E.-144


PREASE: Mary A.-280

PREAST: Martha-285


PREWITT/PRUETT: Sally-309


PRICHARD: Antoinette-68, Jos. M.-30


PRIIL: Alice B.-311


PRISE: Robert-215

PRITCHARD: Roger-9

PRIEGER: Caroline-139

PROCTOR: Chas. W.-228, Francis M.-228

PROFFITT: Sally-36-40, Wm. J.-245

PROSSER: John-216

PROVEN: Amelia-190

PYBURN: Christopher-275, Jacob-276

PYOR: John C.-325, Mary-45
SHEARMAN: Catherine-41, George-85, John-41, Lucretia-41, Thomas-85
SHEFFIELD: Edmond-294, Elizabeth-36
SHELB: Elizabeth-19, Martha R.-239, Patsy-239
SHEPPARD: Elizabeth-331, John-331
SHERIDAN: Ann-334, Clara L.-334, George-334
SHERIFF: Elizabeth-75
SHERMAN: Henry-17, Jane-17, William-16
SHERRILL: Rebecca-34
SHERWOOD: Adiel-94, Ann-63
SHERMAN: Robert-341
SHEVER: John-8
SHIELDS: Anne-325, Austin-123, Francina-92, Lucille-162
SHIFLET: John-253, Stephen-253
SHIPLEY: Mary L.-113
SHIPMAN: Eliz. L.-31
SHIVES: Jane-105
SHOFF: Clara C.-361
SHOLES: Francis M.-102
SHORT: Fanny-204, Sarah-308, Susannah-202, Suzanne-205, William-70, Winnifred-204
SHOWALTER: Randolph-150
SHRADER: Gen.-160
SHRUM: Elizabeth-352
SHUFF: Nannie J.-360
SHULTS: Elizabeth-331
SHUMATE: Daniel-183, Mark-183
SHURLEY: See Shirley
SIM: Alfred P.-182
SIMMERLEY: Josephine-242
SIMMS: James-85
SIMMONS: Robert-294
SIMS: Bobbye F.-336, John-60, Julia-190, Martha-142. See also Simms
SINCLAIR: See St. Clair
SINGERFIELD: Rachel-51
SINGLETON: Eliz. H.-19
SINKL: See St. Clair
SINGUEFIELD: Rachel-51
SION: Wily-303
SKISS: Elias-308
SKAGGS: Henry-272
SKINNER: Elizabeth-25, John-25, Mary-30, Peter-25, William-298
SLATE: Josephine-197
SLAYTON: Evelyn-132
Rachel-193, Solomon-192, Susan-192-193
SPARROW: Charles-294, John-222, Margaret-228
SPEAGLE: Charles-294, John-222, Margaret-228
SPEARMAN: Davis-151, Franklin A.-151, Tena-151
SPEAS: Julia A.-250
SPEIGLE/SPEGLE:-264, Rebeca-264
SPERRYLOCK: Lyda-132
SPICER: Delores M.-176, John-241, William-201
SPIEKS: Hannah-15-246
SPINKARD: Ellen C-98, Jacob P.-98, Sally F.-98
SPIERS: Hannah-15-246
SPIVEY: Rebecca-226
SPOONER: Abelon/Albin B.-49
SPOTSWOOD: Alex'r-340, Butler-340
SPRIGGS: Carey-182
SPRINKLE: Eliza J.-183, Ira J.-183, Julia A.-183, Patience-250
SPRISCO: Lewis-170
STACEY: Barbara J.-68, Betty K.-68, David D.-68, Howard A.-68, Thomas E.-68
STAFFORD: Anne-214, Henry-214
STANDLY: Esther-210, Reuben-211
STANFIELD: Robard-79
STANTON: Helen-199, R.-222
STANHOPE: Jane-267
STANTON: Frances-52
STARK(E): Aaron Q.-267, James-348, William-267
STARKLEY: Elijah-4, Emily J.-235
STARN: Esther-35-329
STARRITT: Esther-35-329
STEEL: James-92, Mary E.-119, Peninah-92, Rosalie-277, Saml. J.-277
STEERE: Rachel-291
STEIGER: Catherine E.-139, Jacob-139. See also Stiger
STEPS: Charles-263, George-85, John-221, Jas. F.-189, Mary-175, Sarah-221
STEPHAN: Abraham-253, James-116
STEINER: Francis-121, Lawrence B.-114
STERRETT: John R.-314
STEVENSON: Robert-74
STEWART: Daniel-175
STIER: Jacob-140
STILES: Elsie H.-52
STILLS: Agatha/Agnes-114-161-163-324, Benjamin-324, Catherine-324, Henry-324, Jacob-161-324, Nancy-324, Roberts-161-324, Thos. F.-324, William-324
STILLWELL: Catherine-298
STIMPSON: Thos. B.-250
STINE: Sharon-159-154
STINNETT: Steve-70
STIPP: Maud M.-199
STITH: 147-344, Henry-20, Mary-86, Nancy-352, Patsy-352, Richard-20
STOCKTON: Catharine-275, Hester-64
STONEHAM: George-257, Henry-257
STONE: 117-150, Mary-361, Virginia-357, William-271
STOCKEL: Catharine-275, Hester-64
STONEHAM: George-257, Henry-257
STONE: 117-150, Mary-361, Virginia-357, William-271
STOUT: Jonathan A.-255
STOVALL: Daniel-105
STOVER: Christopher-357, Kit-357
STOBER: Jacob-154
STRAIGHT: John-90, Martha-90, Nathaniel-90, Robert-90, Sophia-90, Thomas-90
STRADE: Sydney M.-356, William-115-203
STRAW: Jack-90, Jos. D.-71-128-283, Mary B.-163
STRAUGHAN: Lancelot-42
STRAWN: Lancelot-42
STRAYHORN: Terry-66
STREET: Wm. D.-72
STRICKLAND: Joseph-331, Joseph-42-328, Mary-42, Miles-42,
Samuel-33, Sarah-42, Zilpha-33
STRINGFIELD: Melinda W.-281
STROKE: Samuel-238
STROHER: Alice-326, Anne-326, Margaret-239, Robert-10,
William-326
STROUGHTON: Mr.-293
STUART: Alex'r-63, Marion-54, Marjorie M.-198, Martha-144
STUBLEN: Elsie-102
STULTZ: Anna-186
STUMP: Diana-359
STURGEON: John-182-185, Martha-8, Martha-183, Patsy-183,
Samuel-182, Sarah-183
STURGIS: Jane-94
SUBLET: C.-156, Lockie-198, Mrs.-264, Walter J.-156
SULLINGER: Elizabeth-202, Peter-202
SULLIVAN: Betsy-81, Bud-320, Henderson-76, Henry W.-76,
Victoria R.-134
SULT: Marlene-320
SUMMERFIELD: Thomas-8
SUMMERS: Anderson-62, William-241
SUMNER: Cordelia V.-198
TALBOTT: Lu A.-299, Delane-299, Kelly B.-300, Kevin A.-
299, Nathan E.-299, Norman-299, Trevor B.-300
TALIAFERRO: Benjamin-50-106, Benj. B.-49, Charles-257,
Isabell-257, James-35-108, John-28, Lucinda-50, Mary-44,
TALLANT: Charley-194, Nellie M.-197, Robin-318, Sidney-
194-197, Susan-194-197, Thomas-194, Viney-197
TALLEY: -239, Christopher W.-261, Delia-197, Evan-197,
Jas.O.-261, Mary-353, Rebecca S.-196, Robt. L.-261,
Robt. S.-261
TAMPA: Raymond-324, William-324
TAMSON: Bernard-324, Charles-324, David-324, John-324,
Joseph-324, Mary-324, Martin-324, Robert-324, Samuel-324,
Robert-13, Sally-13, Savannah-13, Thomas-13, William-13-80-195
TULEY/TULLY: Charles-29
TULLOCK: Samuel-24, Vincent-248
TULLOS: Eliz.-1, Richard-1
TUNSTALL: Ann C.-267, Richard-267
TURBERVILLE: George-237
TURN: Nancy-33
TURNLY: Francis-342
TURPIN: Frances-15, Marvis C.-130, Mary L.-87
TUTTLE: Dorothy-180
TWAIN: Mark-266-269
TWEDY: Ann-89
TWEEDY: Mary H.-246
TWINING: Rachel-42
TYE: Elizabeth-294, Frances-295, Joyce-294, Rebecca-295, Richard-294
TYNES: Missouri F.-281
UNDERHILL: John-222
UNDERWOOD: Frances G.-130, Louisa F.-105, Nat.-157, Sedgewick-239
UNTIEIT: Helen M.-198
UPCHURCH: Dicey-226, Tump-226
UPDIKE: Martha A.-134
UPPPITYGROVE: Amey-249
UPSHAW: Amelia-178
URGHART: Mary I.-100
VALLANDINGHAM: Ann-348
VANDERBILT: Mrs. Cornelius-43
VANDERGRIFT: Nathaniel-3
VANDERHOLM: Rose-199
VANDERPOOL: Sarah-178
VANDIKE: 139, John W.-61
VANHOOZER: Letticia-309
VANMETER: Abraham-175, Jacob-175-311, Wm. S.-311
VANN: Dempsey-17, Lucritia-17
VANNERSOON: William-49
VANSANT: Rachel-52
VARNER: Judetta-251
VATON: Catherine M.-330
VAUGH: John-235-237
VALE: Bond-248, Sarah-248, William-7-331
VERMILLION: Ellen H.-186, Jesse-186
VERNON: 152
VEST: Isham-251
VESTAL: Maggie-334, Woody-289
VESTREES: Jacob-175
VIA: Martha-358
VICE: Lillian-298
VICKS: Richard-303
VIGORS: Rachel-220
VINCENT: Ervin W.-311, John-307
VINSON: Lydia-308
VIPPERMAN: Midge-320
William-27, Winifred-80
WATRING: Mary-242
WAUGH: William-80
WAUGHTEL: Mucie-298
WAUGH: William-80
WAUGHTEL: Mucie-298
WEEKLY: Martha-224
WEELE: Martin-21-22, Nancy-21-22
WEIR(E): Adolphus G.-351, John-201
WEISHAAR: Olive L.-105
WELCH: Agnes-139, Daniel-216, Dorothy-139, George-139, Lona-199, Mabel S.-323. See also Welsh
WELDON: Samuel-235
WELLER: Kate G.-337
WELLCORD: Martha B.-134, Peter A.-134, Thaddeus W.-134
WELS: Mary-15-16-89, Nicholas-15
WELZEL: Mariana-98, Wm. Minnie-98, C.-98
WERKLEY: Louis-98
WERTZ: Shirley A.-300
WESTBROOK: James D.-353, Marcella-353
WHARTON: -108, Frances-42, Lyman B.-287
WHATELY: John-11

WILLIFORD: Mildred-56


WILLOUGHBY: Sarah-178

WILLS: -152, Anne H.-152, Daisy N.-152, G.-151, Gordon-152, Lula-152, Patrick-152, Sampson-152, Wiley-152

WILLSON: James-2, Sally A.-2

WILLUS: Richard-146

WILMORE: Malinda S.-3

WILSFORD: -329, John-328

WINDMILL: Rebecca R.-94, Robert-94

WIMBUSH: Eliza-240, John-240

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDOM: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104

WINDON: Robert-329, John-328

WINCHESTER: Nancy-104
Ruth-180, Sophia-180, Thomas-95, William-180, Wm. F.-180

WORTHAM: Jane-257, Kate-10, Sally-33, Sarah-257

WORTHY: Lem-301

WRIGHT: Mattie M.-358-359

WORTH: Jane-257, Kate-10, Sally-33, Sarah-257

WILSON: Mykena-369, Nancy-60, Sarah-369

WILSON: Mykena-369, Nancy-60, Sarah-369

WILDE: Mary-431, Mary A.-109, Nancy-64, Thomas-11-109

WILLES: Margaret-75

WYNE: Ruth-180

WYTER: John-293

WYTHE: Patsy-197

WYNN: Margie A.-62

WYNN: Margie A.-62

WYTCH: John S.-53-212-213


WURTS: John S.-53-212-213


WYLY: Margaret-75

WYNE: Ruth-180

WYTER: John-293

WYTHE: Patsy-197

WURTS: John S.-53-212-213


WURTS: John S.-53-212-213


WYLY: Margaret-75

WYNE: Ruth-180

WYTER: John-293

WYTHE: Patsy-197


YARBOROUGH/YARBROUGH: Jeremiah-95, Rebecca-178

YARDLEY: George-77

YARRINGTON: Massey-25

YATES: Margaret A.-61, William-281

YEAROUT: Martha-69

YEARLY: Henry-184, Jerusha-184

YELLAND: Margie A.-288

YORE: Miss-20

YORK: Sam-118


ZELEZNIK: John-275, Mary S.-275

ZELEZNIK: John-275, Mary S.-275

ZERBINATI: Olivia F.-69, Tito C.-69

ZIMMERMAN: George-111, Geo. P.-6, Jacob-152, James T.-36, Louise H.-6, Rebecca-111, Robert-152, William-111

ZINKLER: Julia-24

ZINKLER: Julia-24